



UNIVERSITY OF  
ILLINOIS LIBRARY  
AT URBANA-CHAMPAIGN  
BOOKSTACKS



## CENTRAL CIRCULATION BOOKSTACKS

The person charging this material is responsible for its renewal or its return to the library from which it was borrowed on or before the **Latest Date** stamped below. **You may be charged a minimum fee of \$75.00 for each lost book.**

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books are reasons for disciplinary action and may result in dismissal from the University.

TO RENEW CALL TELEPHONE CENTER, 333-8400

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS LIBRARY AT URBANA-CHAMPAIGN

APR 23 1995

JAN 8 2003

SEP 25 2003


When renewing by phone, write new due date below  
previous due date.

L162









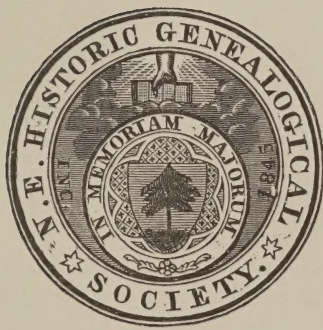
Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2021 with funding from  
University of Illinois Urbana-Champaign



THE  
NEW-ENGLAND *qu*  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

1898

VOLUME LII.



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
1898

*7556*

925.05

NE

v. 52

Editor,  
JOHN WARD DEAN,  
*18 Somerset Street, Boston.*

---

**Publishing Committee.**

C. B. TILLINGHAST,  
HORACE T. ROCKWELL,

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
DON GLEASON HILL,

JOHN WARD DEAN.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

A Copy of the Records of the Rev. Thomas White, of Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408

A Plantation on Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, No. Carolina, 469

A Problem of New England Genealogy. Reply, 83

Abstracts of English Wills, 65

Account of Dr. William Snelling; also of His Nephew, John Snelling, and Some of His Descendants, 342

Additions to Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185

Alden, Query, 81

Alden, Rosinda, Query, 275

Alden Genealogy, 54, 162, 362, 435

Allyn, Matthew. Ancestry of Wife of, 85

Amenia, N. Y., Records of, 84

American Revolution, Boston Prisoners in the, 311

Ancestry of Matthew Allyn's Wife, 85

Andrews, Henry of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 16

An Early Governor of New Somersetshire, 441

Anglo-Americans, Biographical Handbook of, 488

Autographs, see Illustrations.

Baker, Query, 273

Baker, John Israel, Note, 372

Barnard, Query, 78

Barns, Barnes, Query, 78

Barnstable Families, by the Late Amos Otis, Esq., 206

Basset, Query, 81

Bates and Hull, Query, 80

Batt and Byley Families of Salisbury, Mass., English Ancestry of, 44, 321

Beach, Query, 479

Bells in New England, 145

Benefactions to Harvard College Located in Chelsea, Mass., 64

Bennett, Query, 274

Bevin, Query, 276

Bigelow, Query, 79

Biographical Handbook of Anglo-Americans, 488

Biographical Sketches (see also Necrology)—

Colburn, Eliza Ann, 104

Forsyth, Harriette Marie, 404

Winsor, Justin, 403

Blake, Query, 276

Bolton, Conn., Records of the Rev. Thomas White, The First Pastor of the Church in, 180, 307, 408

Bond Family Records, 464

Book Notices—

Abercrombie's Fuller Genealogy, a Record of Joseph Fuller, Descendant of Thomas Fuller of Woburn and Middleton, Mass., 396

Abraham Howard of Marblehead, Mass., and his Descendants, 97

Acts and Resolves of Massachusetts, 1780-1801, 282

Book Notices—

Adams's Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., and his Descendants, also John Adams of Cambridge, Mass., 284

A Genealogical Record of the Minot Family in America and England, 96

Allen's Phineas Allen's Descendants, 285

Ancestors and Descendants of Francis and Ebenezer Cobb of Plympton, Mass., and Cornish, N. H., 98

Ancestral Register of the General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution, 90

Ancestry of Margaret Wyatt, Wife of Matthew Allyn of Branton, Devon, and Later of Windsor, Conn., 397

Andover, Massachusetts—Proceedings at the Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of Incorporation, May 20, 1896, 395

Annual Report of the American Historical Association for 1896, 393

Annual Report of the Connecticut Historical Society, 95

Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, Vol. IX., 91

Avery Notes and Queries, 286

Bates's Records of Rev. Roger Viets, 91

Benjamin Lundy, the Anti-Slavery Organizer, Editor, Lecturer and Traveller, his Ancestors, Descendants and Other Near Relatives, 396

Benjamin's Report of the Historian of the District of Columbia Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, 1895 and 1896, 90

Bent's The Wayside Inn; its History and Literature, 93

Bigelow's Concerning Some Bigelows in the Revolution, 285

Bolton's Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, Landlord of the City Tavern, and his Rhode Island Descendants, 397

Bolton's Brookline; The History of a Favored Town, 282

Bonney's The Bonney Family, 396.

Book of Biographies.—Grafton County, New Hampshire, 96

Brackett's Descendants of Anthony Brackett, Portsmouth, N. H., 484

Bradford's History "of Plimouth Plantation," 389

Brigham's Official Report of the First American Tyler Reunion at North Andover, Mass., 1896, 98

Brigham's Official Report of the Second American Tyler Family Reunion, Aug. 25, 1897, 397

Briggs's Genealogies of the Families of the Name of Kent in the United States, A.D. 1295-1898, 396

Brown University Class of '72, 283

Bulloch's A History and Genealogy of the Family of Baillie of Dunain, 396

## Book Notices—

- Celebration of the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Roxbury Charitable Society by the First Church, Roxbury, 1794-1894, 95
- Chamberlain's John Chamberlain, the Indian Fighter at Pigwacket, 394
- Charleston, S. C. Year Book, 1897, 483
- City of Beverly, with Mayor's Address at Organization of the City Government, 390
- Clarke's Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants, 98
- Claypool's The Scotch Ancestry of William McKinley, President of the United States, 285
- Cokayne's Some Account of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of the City of London, 1601-1625, 89
- Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, 92
- Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book," Facsimiles, With Notes by Frank William Sprague, 397
- Colonial Laws of New York from 1664 to the Revolution, 5 vols., 89
- Coues's Journal of Jacob Fowler, Narrating an Adventure from Arkansas to the Sources of the Rio Grande del Norte, 1821-22, 391
- Curry's Peabody Educational Fund—A Brief Sketch of George Peabody and a History of the Peabody Educational Fund through Thirty Years, 393
- Davis's The General Court and Land Bank Litigants, 91
- Dawson's The Voyage of the Cabots—Latest Phases of the Controversy, 481
- Denissen's Schell—Researches After the Descendants of John Christian Schell and John Schell, 285
- Dimock's Births, Marriages and Deaths in Coventry, Conn., 1711-1844, 93
- Dodge's Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex County, Mass., 1629-1898, 484
- Doty's The Doty-Doten Family in America. Descendants of Edward Doty, an Emigrant by the Mayflower, 1620, 96.
- Drew's The Ancient Estate of Governor William Bradford, 283
- Drummond's Henry Andrews of Taunton, 285
- Dudley's Supplement to the History and Genealogy of the Dudley Family, 484
- Early American Poetry—The Poems of Roger Wolcott, Esq., 1725, 280
- Eaton's Eaton Grange and Notes of Andrews, Kimball and Eaton Family, 97
- Eliot Miscellany, 284
- Ellery and Bowditch's Pickering Genealogy, 289
- Elliot's Somerville's History, 284
- Ellsworth's Account of John Bailey of Salisbury and Newbury and Some of his Descendants, 285
- Fairbanks's Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family in America, 1633-1897, 96
- Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn.—Supplement, 484
- Farnsworth's Farnsworth Memorial, 97
- Fifth Annual Gathering of the Bailey-Bayley Family Association at North Scituate, Mass., Sept. 6, 1897, 397
- First Annual Reunion of the Descendants of Col. George Buchanan, 98
- First Record Book of the Society of Colonial Dames in Rhode Island, 284
- Fitchburg Historical Society Proceedings, 282
- Fitts's Genealogy of the Fitts or Fitz Family of America, 285
- Flint's The Bockée Family (Bouquet), 1641-1897, 97
- Fourth Annual Gathering of the Bayley-Bailey Association, 98

## Book Notices—

- Franklin and Marshall College Obituary Record, 90
- Genealogy of the Carleton Family, 397
- Genealogy of the Sovereigns of Great Britain, 97
- Goode's The Smithsonian Institution—Its First Half Century, 279
- Goodwin's Goodwin Families of America, 285
- Graves's History of the Class of 1856 of Amherst College, 1852-1896, 92
- Greenwood's Jacob and Hannah (Lawrence) Schieffelin of New York, 98
- Griffith's Prospectus and Year Book of the Knowlton Association of America, 98
- Haliburton, A Centenary Chaplet, with Bibliography, 391
- Halliday's Genealogical Blank No. 1, 283
- Hapgood's The Hapgood Family Descendants of Shadrack, 1656-1898, 484
- Harvey's History of Lodge No. 61, F. and A. M., Wilkesbarré, Pa., 89
- Hayden's Brief Sketch of Captain Joseph Davis and Lieutenant William Jones, who were slain by the Indians, April 23, 1779, 96
- Hazen and Speare's A History of the Class of 1854 of Dartmouth College, 483
- Hibbard's History of Goshen, Connecticut, with Genealogies and Biographies, 390
- Hill's Genealogical Notes of the Whipple-Hill Families, 97
- Hill's Family Genealogical and Historical Association—First Annual Report, 484
- Historical Address of the Rev. Edward A. Chase at the Centennial Celebration of the Congregational Church, Hampden, Mass., 1885, 394
- Historical Society, Eliot, Maine, Frost Commemoration, 284
- Hodge's Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 285
- Hord's Genealogy of the Hord Family, 285
- Howland—Crocker—Jenkins—Holbrook, A Genealogy, 98
- Hoyt's The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts, with Some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton, 95, 392
- Humeston's Leeds; A New Jersey Family, 97
- James's James-Stites Genealogy, 397
- James Rogers of Londonderry and James Rogers of Dunbarton, 285
- Johnson's Silas Sweet of New Bedford, Mass., and Bradford, Vermont, and his Descendants, 397
- Jordan's The Military Hospitals of Bethlehem and Little Pennsylvania during the Revolutionary War, 96
- Journal of the Thirty-Second Annual Encampment, Department of Massachusetts, G.A.R., Boston, Mass., 483
- Kelley's A Genealogical History of the Kelley Family Descended from Joseph Kelley of Norwich, Connecticut, 396
- Kelley and Upham's Upham and Amherst, N. H., Memories, 97
- Kent's Memoirs and Letters of James Kent, L.L.D., 388
- Kimball's Kimball Family News, 286
- King's The King Genealogy and its Branches, 97
- Lea's The English Ancestry of the Families of Batf and Biley, 95
- Leffingwell's Leffingwell Record, 285
- Letters Written During the Civil War, 1861-1865, 484
- Lincoln's Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America, 397



## Book Notices—

- Lincoln's The Lincoln Family and Branches of Wareham, Mass., 96  
 Lineage and Family Records of Alfred Wyman Hoar and his Wife Josephine Jackson, 397  
 List of Ancestors and Descendants of John Howell Wells, 286  
 London's The Sandwiths of Helmsley, Co. York, 96  
 Lord's Industrial Experiments in the British Colonies of North America, 394  
 Lord's Memorial of the Family of Morse, 96  
 Macray's A Register of the Members of St. Mary Magdalen College, Oxford, from the Foundation of the College, 94  
 Manchester's In Memoriam—Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D., Ph.D., 1831-1897, 387  
 Marston's Marston Tabular Pedigree, 286  
 Mason's Preliminary Notes on the Genealogy of the Sampson Mason Family, 97  
 Maxwell's The Maxwell Family, Descendants of John and Ann Maxwell, 1701-1894, 396  
 Mayo's Mortuary Record from the Grave-Stones of the Old Burial Ground in Brewster, Mass., 392  
 Medford Historical Register—  
   Vol. I., No. 1, 283  
   Vol. I., No. 2, 390  
 Moore's American Ancestral Chart, 98  
 More's Historical Journal of the More Family, 286  
 Morris's The Ancestry of Lydia Foster, Wife of Stephen Lincoln of Oakham, Mass., 397  
 Morrison's Poems of Robert Dinsmore, or, "the Rustic Bard," 390  
 Moses Marcy and his Descendants, 98  
 Mower's Cutler Genealogy, 285  
 Munsell's American Genealogist, 88  
 Nantucket Historical Association, Vol. I., 392  
 Nelson's Alexander Hamilton in New Jersey, 91  
 Nelson's Genealogy of the Doremus Family in America, 285  
 Nelson's Life and Administration of Governor William Burnet, 281  
 Nichols's Wilmington Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths, 1730-1898, 484  
 Noad's Pedigree of the Royal Family of Great Britain, 96  
 Paine's A List of Early American Broad-sides, 1680-1800, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society, 95  
 Paine's A List of Early Imprints, 1640-1700, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society, 95  
 Parshall's Barker Genealogy, 286  
 Phelps's Address at the Monument at Laurel Run, Luzerne Co., Penn., 96  
 Pierce's Batchelder, Batcheller, Genealogy, 285  
 Pillsbury Genealogy, 397  
 Pope's Cheney Genealogy, 285  
 Pratt's Phineas Pratt and some of his Descendants, 96  
 Prescott's Genealogical Memoir of the Roulhac Family in America, 285  
 Presson's John Winchester, 1616-1694, and One Line of his Descendants, 282  
 Prince's Princes—Records of Our Ancestors, 97  
 Proceedings of Fitchburg Historical Society, 282  
 Proceedings of the Fourth Annual Meeting of the Hills Genealogical and Historical Association, 484  
 Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society, 94

## Book Notices—

- Publications of the Rhode Island Historical Society, Vol. VI., Nos. 1 and 2, 396  
 Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, 90  
 Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri, 284  
 Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Hampshire, 284  
 Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Ohio, 284  
 Report of the Proceedings of the First Reunion of the Bassett Family Association, 1897, 397  
 Representative Men of Massachusetts, 1800-1900, 483  
 Reunion of John White's Descendants at Salem Willows, Mass., 286  
 Richard Williams of Taunton and his Connection with the Cromwell Family, 98  
 Robbins Battell, 95  
 Roberts's History of the Military Company of the Massachusetts, now called the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 482  
 Roger Williams Calendar, 90  
 Rowland's Life and Correspondence of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, 1737-1832, 387  
 Savage's Register of Stratford-on-Avon, in the County of Warwick, Baptisms, 1558-1652, 92  
 Second Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York, 283  
 Sellers's Captain John Avery, President Judge at the Whorekill in Delaware Bay and His Descendants, 285  
 Services in Commemoration of the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Election of Wardens and Vestrymen of the Parish of Rye, N. Y., 1895, 393  
 Sharples's Family Record, 283  
 Shotwell's Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and Their Descendants, 396  
 Shotwell's Excerpts from Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and Their Descendants, 396  
 Smith's A Memorial of Rev. Thomas Smith (Second Minister of Pembroke, Mass.), and his Descendants, 97  
 Southworth's Descendants of Constant Southworth, 97  
 Spalding's Spalding Memorial, A Genealogical History of Edward Spalding of Virginia and Massachusetts Bay and His Descendants, 396  
 Starr's Ancestral Register, 283  
 Steiner's A History of the Plantation of Menunkatuck and of Guilford, Connecticut, 280  
 Stone's Memoir of William John Potts, 94  
 Stone's The English Ancestry of Simon and Gregory Stone, 97  
 Sturges's A Few Stray Leaves from the Genealogies of the Sturges and Colman Families, 286  
 Suffolk Deeds, Liber IX., 392  
 Supplement, William and Mary College Quarterly—The Goodwin Families in America, 285  
 Swan's Tenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties, 394  
 Swift's Cape Cod—The Right Arm of Massachusetts, 88  
 Symmes's History of the Old Tennent Church, with Biographical Sketches of its Pastors, 89  
 Taylor's Some Account of the Ancestors, Relatives and Family of Henry Boardman Taylor, 98  
 The Ancestry of Rev. John Sherman and Capt. John Sherman, 98

## Book Notices—

- The Coleman Family, Descendants of Thomas Coleman of Nantucket in Line of the Oldest Son, 397
- The Congregational Year Book, 1898, 483
- The East Anglian and Notes and Queries on Subjects Connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk, May, 1898, 395
- The Genealogical Advertiser—A Quarterly Magazine of Family History, 394
- The Genealogical Magazine; A Journal of Family History, Heraldry and Pedigrees, 93
- The Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association, 98
- The Mowry Family Monument near Woonsocket, R. I., 397
- The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. I., No. 1, Jan. 1898, and No. 2, April, 1898, 395
- The Royal House of Great Britain, 97
- Titus's Genealogical Blank, 283
- Topsfield Historical Society Collections, 391
- Troup's An Exeter Worthy and his Biographer, 93
- Twining's Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family from A.D. 577, 97
- Twining's Supplement to Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family, 97
- Wagenseller's History of the Wagenseller Family in America, 286
- War Papers—Read Before the Commandery of the Maine Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, 392
- Webber's Descendants of Andrew Webber, 1763-1845, 97
- Wheelwright's Martin Gay—Three Letters written by an American Loyalist and his Wife, 1775-1778, 391
- Wheelwright's Memoir of John Forrester Andrew, 284
- Whitmore's Descendants of Hopeskill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., Son of Richard Foster of Biddenden, Kent, 397
- Whitney's A Watertown Farm in Eight Generations—Whitney Family Memorial, 285
- Winthrop's Memoir of Robert C. Winthrop, 87
- Wood's New England's Prospect, 281
- Year Book of Charleston, S. C., 1896, 88
- Year-Book of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts for 1898, 389
- Boston Prisoners in the American Revolution, 311
- Boucher, Jonathan, Letters of to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457
- Bowen, Query, 274
- Bradlee, Caleb Davis, Memoir of, 153
- Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360
- Briggs Family Military Records, 14
- Brown-Russell, Query, 82
- Brunswick Stanwoods, Note, 75
- Bullet Taken from the Body of Gen. Joseph Warren, 147
- Burgess, Stephen, Query, 373
- Bushnells, The Early, 447
- Butler, Query, 276
- Capowack—Is it the correct Indian Name of Martha's Vineyard?, 177
- Captain Hopeskill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., and some of His Descendants, 336
- Captain Johannes Sanderse Glen, 475
- Chapman and Hodge, Query, 80
- Chelsea, Mass., Benefactions to Harvard College Located in, 64
- Church Records of South Hampton, N. H., 427
- Church Records of West Granville, Mass., Query, 373
- Clarke, Query, 373
- Clark, Robert, Note, 372
- Clogston Family of New Hampshire, The, 25
- Cobb, Reply, 84
- Cole, Query, 81
- Colson Family of Weymouth, Query, 372
- Colsons of Weymouth, Query, 276
- Contributors and Contributions to Volume LII.—
- Adams, Rev. George M.  
Necrology of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 148
- Alden, Mrs. Charles L.  
Alden Genealogy, 54, 162, 362, 435
- Alden, John E.  
Was Anna West a Daughter of Robert Saunderson?, 23
- Appleton, William S.  
Additions to Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185
- Banks, Charles E.  
Capowack—Is it the Correct Indian Name of Martha's Vineyard?, 176
- Genealogical Notes from Martha's Vineyard, 27
- Bent, Allen H.  
Fenno Family, 448
- Bolton, Charles Knowles.  
Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, and His Rhode Island Descendants, 313
- Bond, Arthur Thomas.  
Bond Family Records, 464
- Brown, David H.  
The Names of the First Men Slain by the Indians in King Philip's War, 145
- Brown, Fannie Wilder.  
Edwin Hubbard, 473
- Clark, Rev. George F.  
Was John Kettell an Early Settler of Stow?, 37
- Clarke, George Kuhn.  
Correction of the Necrology, 279
- Correction of the Rolls of Membership, 279
- Cutter, Wm. R.  
Ancestry of Pebe Pierce of Woburn, 52
- Davis, William Proud.  
Gorham Families of Yarmouth, 357, 445
- Dean, John Ward.  
Rev. Luther Farnham, A.M., 405
- Doggett, Samuel B.  
A Plantation on Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, North Carolina, 469
- Eldredge, Zoeth S.  
Captain Johannes Sanderse Glen, 475
- Felton, Edgar C.  
Samuel Skelton, M.A., First Minister of the First Church at Salem, Mass., 347
- Ford, Worthington Chauncey.  
Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457
- Foster, C. M.  
Letter of Thomas Mayhew to Gov. Edmund Andros, 1675, 203
- Gordon, Geo. A.  
South Hampton, N. H., Church Records, 427
- Greenwood, Isaac J.  
The Rev. Morgan Jones and the Welsh Indians of Virginia, 28
- Harwood, Watson H.  
The Clogston Family of New Hampshire, 25
- Hassam, John T.  
Deed of Daniel Collins to James Bird, 1696, 167
- Hayward, Rev. Silvanus.  
Gen. Francis A. Walker, LL.D., 69
- Hodges, Almon D., Jr.  
Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 16
- Kemble, John Russell.  
Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360

**Contributors and Contributions—**

- Lea, James Henry.  
The English Ancestry of the Families of  
Batt and Byley of Salisbury, Mass., 44,  
321
- Lincoln, Waldo.  
Four Generations of the Waldo Family  
in America, 213
- Loring, Arthur G.  
Ancestry of Phebe Pierce of Woburn, 52
- Lothrop, Thomas J.  
John White of Watertown and Brook-  
line, and Some of His Descendants, 421
- Manchester, Rev. Alfred.  
Rev. Caleb Davis Bradley, 153
- Marvin, William T. R.  
The Early Bushnells, 446
- May, Rev. Samuel.  
Hon. Levi Lincoln, and His Connection  
with the Extinction of Slavery in Mas-  
sachusetts, 193
- Mowry, William A.  
Mowry: A Unique Family Monument,  
207
- Paltsits, Victor H.  
Boston Prisoners in the American Revolu-  
tion, 311
- Parke, Frederic W.  
Bullet Taken from the Body of Gen. War-  
ren, who was Killed at the Battle of  
Bunker Hill, 147
- Pease, Harriet M.  
Copy of a Record of Deaths Kept by the  
Rev. Samuel Kingsbury, Minister of the  
Gospel at Edgartown, Mass., 230, 368
- Raven, Rev. John James.  
Bells in New England, 145
- Sargent, John E.  
Moore Genealogy, 72
- Sheldon, George.  
Record of Marriages in Western Massa-  
chusetts, 1795-1823, 340
- Smyth, Ralph Dunning.  
Descendants of John and Benjamin Dun-  
ning of Stratford, Conn., 38  
The Descendants of Lieutenant William  
Seward, of Guilford, Conn., 323
- Snelling, Samuel.  
An Account of Dr. William Snelling; al-  
so of His Nephew John Snelling, and  
of Some of the Latter's Descendants,  
342
- Sprague, Frank William.  
Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book," with  
Facsimiles, 186  
Petition of Desire Gorham, 229
- Steiner, Bernard C.  
Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford, Conn.,  
and His Descendants, 466  
Descendants of John and Benjamin Dun-  
ning of Stratford, Conn., 38
- Talcott, Mary K.  
A Copy of the Records of the Rev. Thom-  
as White, the First Pastor of the Church  
in Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408
- Todd, Frederick W.  
An Early Governor of New Somerset-  
shire, 441
- Townshend, Charles Hervey.  
Gleanings from Parish Registers of Hes-  
sett, England, and Vicinity, 42  
Material from the Raynham (Norfolk,  
England) Records, 318
- Ware, Miss Emma F.  
Brief Memoirs and Notices of Prince's  
Subscribers—Alexander Middleton, 13
- Waters, Henry F.  
Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105,  
234  
Will of Thomas Hobson of Cambridge,  
Eng., 487
- Watkins, Walter K.  
Benefactions to Harvard College Located  
in Chelsea, Mass., 64

**Contributors and Contributions—**

- White, Alphonso Everett.  
Rev. Lucius Robinson Paige, 297
- White, Francis Beach.  
Sketch of Life of John Gardner White,  
A.M., 268
- Whitmore, William H.  
Capt. Hopestill Foster of Dorchester,  
Mass., and Some of His Descendants,  
194, 336
- Williamson, Hon. Joseph.  
Albert Boyd Otis, 9
- Withington, Lothrop.  
Abstracts of English Wills, 65  
Will of Samuel Mather, 366
- Woodward, Theron Rogers.  
Briggs Family Military Records, 14
- Cook, Query, 274
- Cook Family, Query, 478
- Corey, Query, 273, 374
- Correction of the Necrology, 279
- Corrections of the Rolls of Membership, 279
- Corsser, Fear, Query, 276
- Covert, Query, 78
- Crowell, Query, 273
- Cruttenden, Abraham of Guilford, Conn., and  
His Descendants, 466
- Death of James Gray, Note, 77
- Deed of Daniel Collins to James Bird, 1696,  
167
- Deming, Eunice, Query, 373
- Descendants of Abraham Cruttenden of Guil-  
ford, Conn., 466
- Descendants of John White of Watertown  
and Brookline, 421
- Descendants of Lieutenant William Seward  
of Guilford, Conn., 323
- Dix, Sarah, Query, 276
- Dodge Genealogy, Note, 376
- Don or Dan, Correction, 271
- Dunning, Descendants of John and Benjamin,  
38
- Eddy, Query, 274
- Edgartown, Mass. Record of Deaths kept by  
the Rev. Samuel Kingsbury, Minister at, 230,  
368
- Eldredge, Query, 81
- Eldridge, Query, 80
- English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and  
Byley, of Salisbury, Mass., 321
- Errata, 19, 104, 296, 404
- Erving—Sullivan, Query, 82
- Farnham, Rev. Luther, A.M., 405
- Farrar's Indexes, 277
- Fenno Family, 418
- Finch, Query, 479
- First Book of Raynham Records, 295
- Foss, Query, 276
- Foster, Reply, 375
- Foster, Capt. Hopestill of Dorchester, Mass.,  
and Some of his Descendants, 194, 336
- Fosters, Scituate Line of, 339
- Four Generations of the Waldo Family in  
America, 213
- French, Query, 81
- Fuller, Query, 273, 275
- Gates, Lidia, Query, 480
- Gates, Rebecca, Query, 460
- Gaylord, Query, 479
- Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 234
- Genealogies—  
Alden, 54, 162, 362, 435  
Andrews, 16  
Batt, 46, 321  
Bond, 464  
Bushnell, 446  
Byley, 321  
Clogston, 25  
Cruttenden, 466  
Dunning, 38



## Genealogies—

Fenno, 448  
 Foster, 194, 336  
 Gereardy, 313  
 Gorham, 189, 357, 445  
 Moore, 72  
 Mowry, 207  
 Pearson, 371  
 Price, 371  
 Seward, 323  
 Skelton, 347  
 Snelling, 342  
 Southcott, 130  
 Stanwood, 75  
 Waldo, 213  
 Whipple, 374  
 White, 421  
 Whitfield, 130

## Genealogies in Preparation—

Allen, 278  
 Avery, 85  
 Barbour, 480  
 Bassett, 376  
 Bixby, 85  
 Bostwick, 85  
 Buck, 85  
 Butler, 376  
 Butterfield, 278  
 Chesebrough, 85  
 Colesworthy, 278  
 Cook, 481  
 Crooker, 85  
 Dewing, 376  
 Durant, 85  
 Farmer, 85  
 Foster, 278  
 Gardner, 376  
 Goldsmith, 85  
 Hayes, 278  
 Hibbard, 376  
 Hosmer, 481  
 Hurlbut, 376  
 Le Baron, 85  
 Litchfield, 85  
 Lord, 85  
 March, 481  
 Martin, 376  
 Merrill, 85  
 Morris, 85  
 Noyes, 481  
 Parshall, 376  
 Pearson, 376  
 Penniman, 376  
 Poe, 278  
 Proctor, 85  
 Parmort, 278, 376  
 Reynell, 278  
 Sanborn, 376  
 Spicer, 278  
 Steed, 278  
 Temple, 481  
 Thurlow, 85  
 Tilden, 278  
 Wilmarth, 85

## Gereardy, Philip of New Amsterdam, and His

Rhode Island Descendants, 313  
 Gilbert, Query, 480  
 Glen, Captain Johannes Sanderse, 475  
 Goddard, Query, 82  
 Gorham, Col. John, "Wast Book" of, with  
 Facsimiles, 186  
 Gorham, Desire, Petition of, 229  
 Gorham Families of Yarmouth, 357, 445  
 Gray, James, Death of, Note, 77  
 Gray-Wilson, Query, 374  
 Green, Query, 80  
 Guilford, Conn., Descendants of Lieut. Wil-  
 liam Seward, of, 323

Hall, Query, 82  
 Harden, Query, 82  
 Hargill, Query, 272  
 Harleian Society, The, 277, 488  
 Harvard College, Benefactions to, Located in  
 Chelsea, Mass., 64

## Harward of Southwark, Note, 270

Hayes, Hays, Haze, Richard, Query, 276  
 Heath, Query, 82  
 Hesselst, England, and Vicinity, Gleanings  
 from Parish Registers of, 42  
 Hill, Query, 82  
 Hinckley, Query, 81  
 Historical Intelligence.  
 Ancestry of Matthew Allyn's Wife, 85  
 Dodge Genealogy, 376  
 Farrar's Indexes, 277  
 History of Wilmington, Mass., 375  
 Mr. Todd's Liberal Gifts to the New Hamp-  
 shire Historical Society, 375  
 Records of Amenia, N. Y., 84  
 Rev. Lucius Robinson Paige, D.D., 375  
 Richard Sims, M.A., 277  
 Sanborn Genealogy, 480  
 Systematic History, 375  
 The Harleian Society, 277  
 Historical Societies, Proceedings of—  
 California, 379  
 Maine, 379 [377  
 New England Historic Genealogical, 86,  
 Old Colony, 86, 378  
 Rhode Island, 86, 378  
 History of Wilmington, Mass., Note, 375  
 Hoar, Query, 275  
 Hobson—Will of Thomas Hobson of Cam-  
 bridge, Eng., 1630, 487  
 Holcomb, Query, 479  
 Holt, Query, 81  
 Hooker, Query, 81  
 Horton, Query, 274  
 Hovey, Query, 273  
 Howard, Query, 274  
 Howland, Query, 81  
 Hubbard, Edwin, 473  
 Hutchinson, Query, 80  
 Hyde, Mary, Query, 276

## Illustrations—

Arms on Foster Tombstone, 198  
 Facsimiles from Col. John Gorham's Waste  
 Book, 189-192  
 Facsimile of the Petition of Desire Gor-  
 ham, 229  
 Keep of Tattershall Castle, Lincolnshire,  
 Eng., 353  
 Location of the Calves Pasture, Taunton  
 Mass., 19  
 Sempringham Church, Lincolnshire, Eng.  
 352  
 View of Mowry Family Monument, 207  
 Autographs—  
 Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153  
 Farnham, Luther, 405  
 Obrie, Robert, 350  
 Otis, Albert Boyd, 9  
 Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297  
 Seagrave, Thomas, 350  
 Skelton, Samuel, 350  
 Portraits—  
 Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153  
 Farnham, Luther, 405  
 Otis, Albert Boyd, 9  
 Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297  
 Tabular Pedigrees—  
 Batt, 51, 321  
 Byley, 50

## Inscriptions at Hinsdale, N. H., Note, 478

Jarvis, Tudor, Query, 275  
 Jerauld, Dr. James, Note, 77  
 Jerome, Query, 374  
 Jones, Rev. Morgan and the Welsh Indians of  
 Virginia, 29  
 Joyce, Query, 81

Kellogg Family in England, The, Note, 271  
 Kendall, Query, 81  
 Kettell—Was John an Early Settler of Stow?,  
 37  
 King Philip's War—Names of the First Men  
 Slain by the Indians in the, 145

Kingsbury, Rev. Samuel, Records of Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., kept by, 230  
Knapp, Query, 78  
Knight, Query, 276

Lake, Query, 275  
Lay, Query, 273  
Leonard, Query, 276  
Leonard or Leonardson, Samuel, Note, 271  
Letters—

Boucher, Jonathan, 57, 169, 329, 457  
Cooper, M., 173  
Gorham, Col. John, 186  
Lithgow, William, 473  
Longfellow, Henry W., 303  
Mayhew, Thomas, 203  
Minot, George, 472  
Minot, James, 469  
Moor, Roger, 473  
Washington, George, 172, 173  
Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457  
Lewis, Query, 273  
Lincoln, Levi, and his Connection with the Extinction of Slavery in Massachusetts, 193  
Little, Query, 81, 273  
Livingston, Greene, Turner, Query, 79  
Lothrop, Query, 81  
Lovell, Query, 273  
Lumpkin, Query, 81

March, Query, 478  
Marriages in Berwick, Me., Note, 78 [27  
Martha's Vineyard, Genealogical Notes from, Martha's Vineyard. Is Capowack the Correct Indian Name of, 177  
Martha's Vineyard, Query, 80  
Mason and Veren of New England, Note, 271  
Material from the Raynham (Norfolk, England) Records, 318  
Mather, Samuel, Will of, 366  
Mayhew, Thomas, Letter of to Gov. Edmund Andros, 1675, 203  
Memoirs—

Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153  
Farnham, Luther, 405  
Hubbard, Edwin, 473  
Middleton, Alexander, 13  
Otis, Albert Boyd, 9  
Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297  
Russell, Giles, 360  
Walker, Francis A., 69  
White, John Gardner, 268  
Mercy, Mary, &c., Reply, 84  
Middleton, Alexander.—Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 13  
Moore Genealogy, 72  
Morehouse, Laurana Kimberley, Query, 373  
Mortimore *alias* Tanner, and Hatherly, Note, 76  
Mowry: A Unique Family Monument, 207  
Mulford, Query, 81  
Munson-Monson, Query, 78

Names of the First Men Slain by the Indians in the King Philip's War, 145  
Nash-Sampson-Soule, Note, 76  
Necrology of the New England Historic Genealogical Society—

Bache, William, 149  
Bailey, Lewis Brooks, 380  
Baker, John Israel, 149  
Baldwin, Byron Anastasius, 385  
Bean, Aaron Heywood, 385  
Clarke, Samuel Clarke, 150  
Doane, Thomas, 149  
Dudley, James Frederick, 383  
Emery, Francis Faulkner, 148  
Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sayles, 384  
Foster, John, 152  
Hale, George Silsbee, 386  
Kendall, George Augustus, 148, 385  
Lowell, John, 381  
Millett, George Bown, 150  
Montague, Samuel Leland, 151  
Otis, Albert Boyd, 152

## Necrology—

Payson, Samuel Russell, 353  
Richardson, Frederic Lord, 278  
Ruggles, John, 383  
Sewell, Robert, 384  
Shattuck, George Otis, 152  
Shreve, Benjamin, 386  
Sims, Clifford Stanley, 152  
Stanley, Timothy Wadsworth, 150  
Stone, Frederick Dawson, 381  
Taggard, Cyrus Henry, 151  
Turner, Nathaniel Wing, 152  
Turner, Thomas Larkin, 382  
Walford, Edward, 382  
Walker, Francis Amasa, 152  
Ware, Darwin Erastus, 151  
Williams, John Fletcher, 382  
Winslow, Samuel Wallis, 150  
Wright, George Wellman, 152

Necrology, Correction of, 279  
New England, Bells in, 145  
New Hampshire Historical Society, Mr. Todd's Liberal Gifts to, 375  
New Somersetshire, an Early Governor of, 441  
Nichols-Merrick, Query, 82  
Norton, Query, 272  
Notes and Queries, 75, 270, 371, 478  
Nutter, Query, 82  
Nutting and Platt, Query, 79

Otis, Note, 76  
Albert Boyd, 9 [206  
Amos, Barnstable Families, by the Late,

Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297  
Rev. Lucius Robinson, D.D., Note, 375  
Paine-Durkee, Query, 82  
Parker, Query, 82  
Pearson, Note, 371  
Perkins, Note, 77  
Petition of Desire Gorham, 229  
Pierce, Query, 81  
Phebe of Woburn, Ancestry of, 52  
Pomerey, Query, 277  
Portraits, see Illustrations.  
Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185  
Pratt, Note, 78  
Query, 83  
Price Record, Note, 371  
Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, No. Carolina. A Plantation on, 469  
Prince's Subscribers, Brief Memoirs of, 13, 360  
Prout, Query, 276  
Purington, Query, 80

Ransom, Query, 480  
Raynham Records, First Book of, 295  
(Norfolk, Eng.) Records, Material from, 318  
Recent Publications, 101, 290, 399, 485  
Record of Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., 368  
Record of Marriages in Western Massachusetts, 1795-1823, 340  
Records of America, N. Y., 84  
Records of Rev. Thomas White, Pastor of Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408  
Replies, 83, 375  
Revolution, American, Boston Prisoners in the, 311  
Reynolds, Reply, 84  
Richardson, Query, 81  
Robins, John Stillman, Query, 373  
Roe and Ware, Query, 80  
Rogers, Query, 276  
Royall the Loyalist, Note, 270  
Russell, Giles, Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360

Saco, Me., Some Deaths at, Note, 77  
Salem, Mass.—Samuel Skelton, M. A., First Minister of the First Church at, 347  
Sanborn Genealogy, Note, 480  
Saunderson, Robert, Was Anna West a Daughter of, 23

Seituate Line of Fosters, 339  
 Seward, Lieut. William of Guilford, Conn.,  
   Descendants of, 323  
 Sherwood, Query, 275  
 Sims, Richard, M.A., 277  
 Skelton, Samuel, M.A., First Minister of the  
   First Church at Salem, Mass., 347  
 Sketch of Life of John Gardner White, A.M.,  
   208  
 Smith, Query, 81  
   John, Query, 373  
 Snelling, Dr. William, and His Descendants,  
   342  
 Some Deaths at Saco, Maine, Note, 77  
 South Hampton, N. H., Church Records, 427  
 Southworth, Reply, 83  
 Sparhawk, Query, 276  
 Spicer, Query, 272  
 Standish, Reply, 84  
 Stanwoods, The Brunswick, Note, 75  
 Stevens, Query, 83  
 Stodder, Query, 82  
 Stow, Was John Kettell an Early Settler of, 37  
 Systematic History, Note, 375  
  
 Tabular Pedigrees, see Illustrations.  
 Taft, Query, 276  
 Taylor, Query, 273  
 The Early Bushnells, 446  
 Thompson, Query, 276, 480  
 Todd, William C., Liberal Gifts of, to the New  
   Hampshire Historical Society, Note, 375  
 Tudor, Jarvis, Query, 275  
  
 Van Dyck and Strang, Query, 79  
  
 Waldo Family in America, Four Generations  
   of, 213  
 Walker, Gen. Francis A., LL.D., 69  
 Warren, Gen. Joseph, Bullet Taken from the  
   Body of, 147  
 Was Anna West a Daughter of Robert Saun-  
   derson, 23  
 Washburn, Query, 275  
 Washington, George, Letters of Jonathan  
   Boucher to, 57, 169, 329, 457  
 "Wast Book" of Col. John Gorham, with  
   Facsimiles, 186  
 Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England,  
   105, 234  
   Alen, John (1545), 252  
   Aley, sir Edward (1638), 258  
   Elizabeth (1651), 260  
   Sara (1625-6), 255  
   Thomas (1635), 257  
   Allen, Alice (1633), 256  
   Allington, Thomas (1669), 125  
   Baker, Nicholas (1631), 240  
   Ball, John (1607), 254  
   Ballowe, William (1641), 131  
   Bamford, Samuel (1657), 138  
   Barker, Matthew (1698), 134  
   Bateman, William (1586), 105  
   Bifeild, Adoniram (1660), 139  
   Elizabeth (1623), 136  
   Bigg, Anne (1646), 118  
   Bigge, Richard (1632), 111  
   Birde, Thomas (1620), 240  
   Bromfeild, Arthur (1552), 264  
   Henry (1683), 266  
   Mary (1653), 265  
   Thomas (1778), 267  
   Bromfeilde, William (1582), 262  
   Burrowes, William (1620), 263  
   Byfeild, Nicholas (1622), 135  
   Richard (1679), 140  
   Samuel (1683), 141  
   Sarah (1673), 140  
   Sarah (1678), 140  
   Byfield, John (1657), 139  
   Mary (1634), 137  
   Timothy (1723), 142  
   Carter, John (1612), 243  
   Chettwood, Jane (1648), 252

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings—  
 Chiborne, Hanameel (1648), 121  
   Richard (1653), 122  
 Cobb, Michael (1646), 264  
 Cockraine, William (1660), 242  
 Cooke, Humfrye (1594), 105  
 Corie, Elizabeth (1553), 238  
 Cotton, Elizabeth (1662), 132  
 Crispe, Ellis (1625), 108  
 Croke, Paulus Ambrosius (1652), 260  
 Dalton, Roger (1666), 125  
 Danforde, Richard (1572), 240  
 Danforth, Robert (1639), 241  
   Thomas (1631), 240  
 Dickenson, George (1619), 247  
 Dobson, Thomas (1614), 243  
 Elliott, Thomas (1641), 243  
 Faercloughe, Thomas (1585), 254  
 Felton, John (1602), 234  
   John (1627), 236  
   Nicholas (1626), 235  
 Fuller, Margaret (1630), 241  
   Ralph (1650), 241  
   Robert (1667), 241  
 Gater, Joane (1624), 136  
 Geghill, John (1488), 243  
 Gerveis, Richard (1694), 133  
 Gethin, Maurice (1672), 127  
 Gibbs, William (1634), 144  
 Goodale, Elizabeth (1601), 238  
 Greame, Margaret (1626), 235  
 Hancorne, Michael (1660), 132  
 Hankenson, Mary (1640), 115  
 Hardware, Margaret (1616), 135  
 Harte, William (1632), 143  
 Harvey, Charles (1672), 126  
   Jane (1758), 128  
 Haselden, Robert (1640), 258  
 Hasilden, William (1636), 257  
 Haynes, William (1632), 111  
 Hinxe, Anne (1634), 263  
 Horne, Christopher (1603), 244  
 House, Katherine (1594), 243  
 Howell, Thomas (1650), 264  
 Ireland, John (1614), 106  
 Jeggies, Daniel (1642), 244  
 Jegyll, Robert (1530), 243  
 Johnson, Hester (1656), 123  
 Juxon, Alban (1634), 113  
   Arthur (1652), 121  
   Elizabeth (1637), 114  
   Joanne (1638), 115  
   John (1626), 109  
   John (1655), 122  
   John (1659), 123  
   Joseph (1661), 124  
   Margaret (1666), 125  
   Nicholas (1671), 126  
   Ralph (1660), 124  
   Richard (1635), 113  
   Thomas (1620), 106  
   Thomas (1642-3), 116  
   Thomas (1646), 118  
   Thomas (1672), 126  
   Thomas (1705), 128  
   William (1663), 124  
   William (1666), 125  
 Kellam, Henry (1631), 238  
 Kembold, Henry (1558), 247  
   Nicholas (1574), 247  
   Stephen (1634), 249  
 Kembolde, Thomas (1558), 247  
 Kempe, John (1652), 265  
   Thomas (1623), 262  
 Kerrell, Elizabeth (1642), 117  
 Kirrell, Henry (1655), 118  
 Kirrill, John (1631), 110  
 Langham, George (1644), 118  
   George (1683), 128  
   Thomas (1695), 128  
 Marshall, Mary (1716), 249  
 Michelborne, William (1652), 121  
 Neale, Walter (1613), 261  
 Nedham, Elizabeth (1616), 251



Waters's Genealogical Gleanings—  
 Oglander, sir John (1655), 265  
     William (1609), 261  
 Page, Robert (1617), 247  
 Parkhurst, Henry (1640), 138  
     sir Robert (1636), 137  
 Patten, Dorcas (1725), 142  
 Plumbe, John (1623), 248  
 Pory, Robert (1669), 126  
 Pye, Hester (1642-3), 116  
 Rainton, sir Nicholas (1646), 119  
 Reynolds, Robert (1635), 113  
 Rogers, Philip (1613), 234  
 St. John, Oliver (1626), 255  
     Sibilla (1656), 260  
 Scales, Thomas (1640), 115  
 Sewall, Margaret (1632), 250  
 Sheppard, Matthew (1625), 107  
 Sherer, Richard (1665), 139  
 Skott, Henry (1624), 248  
 Smith, Margery (1624), 243  
 Spurstow, William (1645), 138  
 Staverd, John (1582), 236  
 Staverde, Johane (1614), 237  
 Sudbury, Thomas (1606), 240  
 Swaine, John (1660), 124  
 Taylor, William (1669), 126  
 Thomson, William (1619), 238  
 Timberlake, Henry (1626), 263  
 Waller, Henry, (1621), 107  
 Walters, Thomas (1657), 131  
 Warren, Thomas (1645), 245  
 Westfield, Edward (1677), 133  
 Webb, Erasmus (1614), 143  
 Weld, Margaret (1671), 249  
 Westland, Richard (1646), 259  
 Whottock, Robert (1622), 248  
 Williamson, Robert (1617), 247  
 Wilson, Anne (1612), 143  
 Wood, John (1660), 132  
 Wyn, Thomas (1644), 138  
 Yonges, Christopher (1626), 245  
     William (1530), 244  
     William (1611), 246  
 Youngs, Margaret (1630), 245  
 Way, Query, 275  
     Family, Query, 479

West, Query, 271  
     Was Anna a Daughter of Robert Sanderson, 23  
     Granville (Mass.) Church Records, Query, 373  
 Western Massachusetts, Record of Marriages in, 1795-1823, 340  
 Whipple, Query, 374  
 White, John Gardner, Sketch of Life of, 268  
 White, John of Watertown and Brookline, and Some of His Descendants, 421  
 White, Rev. Thomas, First Pastor of the Church in Bolton, Conn.,—Records of, 187, 307, 408  
 Whiting, Query, 276  
 Will of Samuel Mather, 366  
 Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—  
     See also Waters's Gleanings.  
     Batt, John (1660), 45  
         Michael (1665), 46  
         Nicholas (1654), 321  
         Robert (1646), 45  
         Robert (1657), 45  
     Biley, Henry (1634), 44  
     Brown, Thomas (1709), 337  
     Clark, Robert (1662), 372  
     Coffin, William (1609), 66  
     Hale, Alice (1601), 65  
         John (1596), 65  
     Hobson, Thomas (1630), 487  
     Hoo, John (1589), 43  
     Jaques, Henrie (1601), 68  
         Richard (1652-3), 68  
     Lowe, Walter (1579), 67  
     Mather, Samuel (1672), 366  
     Parker, Robert (1591), 66  
     Sanderson, Elizabeth (1695), 23  
     Saunderson, Robert (1673), 23  
     Savord, Thomas (1581), 67  
     Sefford, Editha (1581), 67  
     Taylor, George (1625), 65  
         Zachary (1637-8), 65  
     Withington, Olyver (1590), 68  
 Willson, Query, 83  
 Wilmington, Mass., History of, Note, 375  
 Wright, Query, 78  
 Woodbury, Query, 373  
 Wyett, Query, 273, 374  
 Yarmouth, Gorham Families of, 357, 445



INDEX TO TESTATORS  
IN  
WATERS'S GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS,  
IN N. E. HIST. & GEN. REGISTER,  
Vols. XXXVII—LII.

By WILLIAM S. APPLETON, A.M.

- Abbott, John, **48**, 275  
 Abington, John, **46**, 330  
 Adams, Elizabeth, **41**, 256; Joseph, **50**, 114  
 Addams, Henry, **50**, 105  
 Adderly, Richard, **42**, 397  
 Alcock, George, **50**, 119  
 Alderne, Thomas, **44**, 386  
 Aldworth, } Francis, **46**, 442; John, **46**, 441; Margerie, **46**, 440; Robert, **47**, 389; Thomas, **46**, 440  
 Aldwyn, John, **49**, 488  
 Alefounder, Anne, **50**, 262; John, **50**, 263; John, **50**, 266; Mary, **50**, 262; Matthew, **50**, 263; Robert, **50**, 264; Robert, **50**, 265  
 Alen, John, **52**, 252  
 Alexander, John, **46**, 331  
 Aleyn, Edward, **52**, 258; Elizabeth, **52**, 260; Sara, **52**, 255; Thomas, **52**, 257  
 Allarde, Richard, **51**, 259  
 Allen, Alice, **52**, 256; James, **46**, 330; Richard, **50**, 504; William, **46**, 331  
 Alleyn, Edmund, **45**, 236  
 Allington, Thomas, **52**, 125  
 Allison, Elizabeth, **51**, 129  
 Allwood, Richard, **47**, 135  
 Allyn, Richard, **50**, 505  
 Allyn, James, **50**, 504  
 Allsopp, } John, **44**, 91; Josias, **44**, 91; Timothy, **45**, 297  
 Alsop, }  
 Aluey, Richard, **49**, 391  
 Ambrose, Cicely, **47**, 393; Peter, **47**, 393; William, **47**, 392  
 Ames, William, **42**, 269  
 Amies, John, **44**, 389  
 Amyand, Isaac, **46**, 332  
 Anderson, Henry, **46**, 334; John, **46**, 335; Richard, **43**, 390  
 Andrewes, } Benjamin, **49**, 488; Elizabeth, **51**, 267; Johane, **46**, 333; John, **46**, 333; Lancelot, **46**, 418; Nathaniel, **51**, 267; Peter, **51**, 285; Sarah, **45**, 298  
 Andrews, }  
 Andros, Edmund, **42**, 179  
 Androwes, William, **43**, 159  
 Ange, Richard, **51**, 106  
 Angell, Rebecca, **50**, 119  
 Anger, } Ann, **50**, 402; Bezaliel, **50**, 405; Edmund, **50**, 405; John, **50**, 400; Joysen, **50**, 404; Samuel, **50**, 404; Samuel, **50**, 405; Samuel, **50**, 405; William, **50**, 400  
 Angier, }  
 Aungier, }  
 Anthony, Francis, **38**, 426; Francis, **38**, 426; John, **37**, 238  
 Apsley, Edward, **38**, 418  
 Apthorp, } Edward, **46**, 432; John, **46**, 433; Simon, **46**, 433; Stephen, **46**, 431  
 Apthorpe, }  
 Archdale, Abraham, **43**, 159; Martin, **43**, 157; Matthew, **43**, 158; Richard, **43**, 159; Samuel, **43**, 159; Thomas, **43**, 158  
 Archer, Francis, **50**, 529  
 Argall, Samuel, **48**, 483  
 Armitage, Samuel, **50**, 125  
 Arnold, Richard, **48**, 374  
 Ashfield, Patience, **48**, 406  
 Aspinall, Edmond, **47**, 391  
 Aspinwall, Timothy, **47**, 393  
 Astwood, John, **38**, 421  
 Atherton, Humphrey, **37**, 235  
 Atkins, Henry, **47**, 424



- Campian, Thomas, **47**, 290  
 Candeler, Elizabeth, **50**, 523  
 Candler, Richard, **50**, 523  
 Cannon, Susan, **51**, 402  
 Canon, John, **51**, 402  
 Capen, James, **49**, 489  
 Carew, Nicholas, **50**, 114  
 Carnabye, John, **42**, 397  
 Carr, Robert, **38**, 72  
 Carter, Edward, **47**, 125; James, **39**, 335; James, **49**, 264; John, **40**, 304; John, **48**, 133; John, **52**, 243  
 Carteret, George, **49**, 369  
 Cartwright, Francis, **51**, 284; James, **51**, 280; Ralph, **51**, 285  
 Carey, } Alice, **49**, 399; Christopher, **49**, 397; Christopher, **50**, 259; Richard, **49**, 396;  
 Cary, } Richard, **49**, 396; Richard, **49**, 400; Robert, **49**, 399;  
 Carye, } Walter, **49**, 399; William, **49**, 396; William, **49**, 397; William, **49**, 400  
 Catcher, John, **49**, 243; William, **49**, 242  
 Cay, Jonathan, **47**, 120  
 Chalfont, Margaret, **50**, 535  
 Challoner, William, **46**, 442  
 Chamberlaine, John, **43**, 89  
 Chaplen, } Clement, **38**, 71; Ed-  
 Chaplin, } mond, **49**, 258; Ed-  
 mond, **38**, 416; Moses, **49**, 394; Thomas, **49**, 259; Wil-  
 liam, **49**, 258  
 Chapman, Anthony, **50**, 275; Ed-  
 mond, **50**, 418; John, **50**, 274;  
 Susan, **50**, 386  
 Charleton, Phillippa, **48**, 378  
 Charlett, Richard, **38**, 321  
 Chauncey, } George, **39**, 166; Icha-  
 Chauncy, } bod, **39**, 167; Isaac, **39**, 167; Judith, **39**, 166  
 Cheeseman, Margaret, **47**, 250  
 Chettwood, Jane, **52**, 252  
 Chewte, Lionell, **50**, 414  
 Chiborne, Hanameel, **52**, 121; Rich-  
 ard, **52**, 122  
 Chichester, Bartholomew, **50**, 504  
 Choppyne, John, **49**, 108  
 Claiborne, William, **41**, 297  
 Clare, Edmond, **50**, 257  
 Clarke, Agnes, **46**, 453; Edward, **50**, 271; James, **50**, 118; John, **51**, 115; Mary, **50**, 124; Raphe, **49**, 390; Richard, **50**, 511; Robert, **43**, 426; Wil-  
 liam, **51**, 287  
 Cleere, } John, **50**, 278; Nicholas, **50**,  
 Clere, } 280; Nicholas, **50**, 287;  
 Thomas, **50**, 278; Thomas, **50**, 282  
 Clerke, Joane, **51**, 286  
 Clopton, Elizabeth, **50**, 125  
 Coaker, Jane, **40**, 305  
 Cobb, Michael, **52**, 264  
 Cobbet, Thomas, **39**, 69  
 Cockerell, John, **37**, 234  
 Cockraine, William, **52**, 242  
 Coffin, Gregory, **37**, 233  
 Cogan, Philobert, **43**, 309  
 Coggeshall, Anne, **47**, 402  
 Coke, John, **47**, 106; Thomas, **47**, 129  
 Cole, Anne, **49**, 511; Christopher, **50**, 422; Edward, **38**, 70; Edward, **50**, 420; Edward, **50**, 421; Francis, **50**, 421; George, **47**, 274; John, **49**, 512; John, **50**, 515; Jone, **38**, 321; Martin, **50**, 516; Martyn, **50**, 512; Rebecca, **50**, 394; Richard, **47**, 127; Richard, **50**, 420; Robert, **50**, 419; Robert, **50**, 421; Roger, **49**, 129; Walter, **49**, 490; William, **50**, 513  
 Coles, Thomas, **50**, 117  
 Colleton, Peter, **47**, 274  
 Collington, Edward, **47**, 275  
 Collyer, Joseph, **47**, 281; Joseph, **50**, 258  
 Colman, Edward, **51**, 127; John, **48**, 513; William, **50**, 133  
 Colston, Anne, **45**, 150  
 Coltman, Anna, **39**, 334  
 Combe, John, **51**, 107; Thomas, **51**, 106; Thomas, **51**, 252  
 Conuers, John, **49**, 374  
 Convers, Allen, **41**, 255; John, **41**, 255; Thomas, **41**, 255; Wil-  
 liam, **41**, 255  
 Conyers, John, **48**, 393  
 Coe, Joan, **50**, 138  
 Cooke, Humfrye, **52**, 105; John, **47**, 421; Samuel, **49**, 259; Thom-  
 as, **47**, 128

- Cookney, Henry, **45**, 299  
 Cooper, John, **39**, 335; Mary, **49**, 385  
 Copp, Anthony, **43**, 156  
 Coquell, Mary, **49**, 137  
 Corham, John, **48**, 138  
 Corie, Elizabeth, **52**, 238  
 Cosowarth, John, **50**, 521  
 Cosowarthe, John, **50**, 521  
 Cotton, Elizabeth, **52**, 132; Sampson, **43**, 303; Thomas, **39**, 63  
 Cowlfax, John, **50**, 413  
 Cox, } Margery, **41**, 55; Nicholas,   
 Coxe, } **49**, 514; Susan, **46**, 425;   
 Thomas, **49**, 375; William, **46**, 425  
 Coytemore, Rowland, **40**, 160  
 Crane, Robert, **41**, 176; Robert, **41**, 177; Samuel, **41**, 176; Thomas, **50**, 257  
 Crispe, Ellis, **52**, 108  
 Croft, Ralph, **49**, 371  
 Croke, Paulus A., **52**, 260  
 Crome, Valentine, **51**, 131  
 Crooke, Thomas, **43**, 166  
 Crolepy, Thomas, **51**, 256  
 Cross, } Benjamin, **50**, 404; Ben-   
 Crosse, } jamin, **51**, 116; William, **47**, 111  
 Crouch, Richard, **38**, 419  
 Culverwell, Ezekiel, **38**, 427  
 Curtis, Amye, **43**, 404; Catherine, **46**, 48; John, **38**, 67; Philip, **43**, 403  
 Cushing, Peter, **38**, 421  
 Custis, John, **43**, 418  
 Cutler, John, **40**, 302  
 Cutt, Richard, **49**, 131  
 Dale, Elizabeth, **47**, 403; Thomas, **47**, 403  
 Dalton, Roger, **52**, 125  
 Dalyber, Robert, **48**, 128  
 Dampier, Thomas, **41**, 182  
 Dampport, Thomas, **41**, 182  
 Danforde, Richard, **52**, 240  
 Danforth, Robert, **52**, 241; Thomas, **52**, 240  
 Dann, Frances, **50**, 510; George, **50**, 510  
 Danvers, John, **43**, 412  
 Darby, Agnes, **39**, 67  
 Davenaunte, John, **49**, 485  
 Davies, Dorotheie, **48**, 253  
 Davis, Giles, **47**, 419  
 Davey, } Gilbert, **48**, 138; Isabell,   
 Davie, } **48**, 140; John, **48**, 137;   
 Davy, } John, **48**, 139; John, **48**,   
 Davye, } 141; John, **48**, 141;   
 John, **48**, 141; John, **51**, 266;   
 Lawrence, **48**, 138; Mar-   
 garet, **48**, 138; Robert, **48**,   
 137; William, **48**, 141  
 Deane, Anne, **49**, 382; George, **51**, 115; John, **49**, 383; Rachell, **49**, 383; Thomas, **41**, 260; William, **49**, 381  
 De Butt, Giles, **46**, 304  
 Delawne, Gideon, **49**, 237; Gideon, **49**, 238  
 Dennison, George, **47**, 409; John, **47**, 409  
 De Peister, Jonas, **47**, 420  
 De Reuoire, Paul, **41**, 63  
 Dersley, John, **47**, 415  
 Dickenson, George, **52**, 247  
 Dingley, John, **42**, 73  
 Disberowe, } Isaac, **41**, 354; James,   
 Disbrowe, } **41**, 354; Jeffery, **41**,   
 353; Rose, **45**, 160; Samuel, **41**, 355; William, **41**, 353  
 Dobson, Thomas, **41**, 61; Thomas, **52**, 243  
 Doddridge, John, **47**, 115  
 Dodge, John, **41**, 297  
 Doughtie, Francis, **48**, 119  
 Downeinge, } George, **38**, 194; John,   
 Downing, } **41**, 60; Nathaniel,   
 38, 193; Richard, **50**, 407  
 Drake, Francis, **46**, 310; Francis, **46**, 310  
 Drury, Anthony, **49**, 105  
 Duchfeild, Elizabeth, **50**, 137  
 Dudley, John, **47**, 532  
 Dumer, Thomas, **41**, 56  
 Dummer, Jeremy, **41**, 57  
 Dunmoll, Thomas, **51**, 391  
 Dyre, William, **48**, 143  
 East, Nicholas, **46**, 432  
 Eeles, Nathaniel, **38**, 64  
 Egerton, Sarah, **49**, 381  
 Elbridge, Aldworth, **47**, 390; Giles, **46**, 443; John, **46**, 444  
 Eles, Nathaniel, **38**, 419  
 Elletson, John, **39**, 270

- Ellies, Richard, **43**, 407  
 Eliot, } Austin, **48**, 394; Bennett,  
 Eliote, } **48**, 396; Edward, **48**,  
 Elliott, } 390; George, **48**, 386;  
 Elliot, } George, **48**, 395; James,  
 Ellyot, } **48**, 398; John, **47**, 405;  
 Ellyot, } John, **48**, 390; John, **48**,  
 Ellyott, } 394; John, **48**, 395;  
 Elyot, } Nicholas, **48**, 396; Phil-  
 Elyott, } lep, **48**, 403; Roger, **48**,  
 395; Thomas, **48**, 387; Thom-  
 as, **48**, 389; Thomas, **52**,  
 243  
 Elmes, Christian, **45**, 66; Sarah, **40**,  
 305  
 Emerson, Alexander, **50**, 527  
 Endicott, John, **39**, 336  
 Epes, Samuel, **51**, 274  
 Erving, John, **50**, 537; Mary M., **50**,  
 538  
 Etheridge, Joan, **47**, 408  
 Eve, Harry, **50**, 412; Richard, **42**,  
 397  
 Everden, James, **51**, 410  
 Evered, Ralfe, **48**, 248  
 Eyllcot, Hewgh, **48**, 396  
 Eyre, Symon, **38**, 417  
 Eyton, Mary, **45**, 229  
  
 Faercloughe, Thomas, **52**, 254  
 Fairewether, William, **44**, 92  
 Faneuil, Andrew, **49**, 515; Benja-  
 min, **49**, 515  
 Farmer, Anne, **47**, 523  
 Farrar, Nicholas, **43**, 397  
 Faulkner, Everard, **42**, 272  
 Fawconer, Francis, **39**, 70  
 Fawkner, Elizabeth, **42**, 272  
 Fawne, Dorothy, **48**, 264; Luke, **48**,  
 263; Thomas, **39**, 72  
 Feake, Mary, **47**, 517; Parnell, **47**,  
 515; Robert, **47**, 517; Wil-  
 liam, **47**, 516  
 Feerby, Rachel, **51**, 401  
 Fellgate, Tobias, **47**, 415  
 Felton, John, **52**, 234; John, **52**,  
 236; Nicholas, **52**, 235  
 Fen, } Benjamin, **47**, 253; Clem-  
 Fenn, } ent, **50**, 393; Robert, **46**,  
 334; Samuel, **50**, 404; Simon,  
**50**, 285  
 Fenner, Edward, **40**, 367  
 Fenninge, William, **44**, 193  
  
 Fenwick, George, **38**, 199  
 Ferne, John, **46**, 431  
 Feveryeare, Robert, **38**, 70  
 Finch, Rose, **47**, 520; William, **47**,  
 520  
 Firmin, Josias, **38**, 72  
 Fish, Augustine, **39**, 334  
 Fisher, Robert, **51**, 264; Thomas,  
**49**, 378  
 Fitch, Thomas, **46**, 323  
 Fitzherbert, Edward, **43**, 386; Eliza-  
 beth, **43**, 387; John, **43**, 386;  
 John, **43**, 387; Robert, **43**,  
 386  
 Fitzpen, George, **49**, 244  
 Fletcher, James, **47**, 394  
 Fones, Thomas, **50**, 397  
 Foord, Edward, **45**, 161  
 Foot, } John, **51**, 136; Margaret, **51**,  
 Foote, } 137; Robert, **51**, 135;  
 Robert, **51**, 139; Robert, **51**,  
 250; Samuel, **51**, 140; Sam-  
 uel, **51**, 249; Thomas, **51**, 139  
 Fouldger, Richard, **47**, 409  
 Foulks, Thomas, **38**, 320  
 Fowle, John, **50**, 278  
 Fownes, Anne, **50**, 107; John, **50**,  
 106; John, **50**, 106; Thomas,  
**45**, 153; Warwick, **50**, 107  
 Fox, George, **39**, 327; Stephen, **41**,  
 256  
 Francklin, Gregory, **40**, 377  
 Francklyn, Gregory, **40**, 380  
 Fraunces, Edward, **39**, 333  
 Freeborne, John, **51**, 278  
 Frewen, John, **42**, 70; Thankful, **42**,  
 70  
 Frothingham, Charles, **47**, 414  
 Fry, John, **47**, 420  
 Frye, Samuel, **38**, 425  
 Fryer, Richard, **48**, 263; Sibell, **45**,  
 231  
 Fulalove, Margaret, **48**, 121  
 Fuller, Edward, **50**, 533; Margaret,  
**52**, 241; Ralph, **52**, 241;  
 Robert, **52**, 241  
  
 Gace, John, **47**, 110  
 Gadsby, Edward, **38**, 68  
 Gale, Catherine, **50**, 253; John, **50**,  
 253; Theophilus, **47**, 116  
 Gardener, Margaret, **47**, 288  
 Gardyner, John, **47**, 288



- Gater, Joane, **52**, 136  
 Geere, Dennis, **37**, 239; Thomas, **37**, 240  
 Geghill, John, **52**, 243  
 Gerveis, Richard, **52**, 133  
 Gethin, Maurice, **52**, 127  
 Gibbon, Robert, **51**, 257  
 Gibbons, Margaret, **38**, 426  
 Gibbs, Philip, **39**, 169; William, **52**, 144  
 Gilliard, Andrew, **38**, 425  
 Gippes, Thomas, **50**, 249  
 Glover, Anne, **47**, 501; Charles, **47**, 502; Elizabeth, **47**, 500; Francis, **47**, 502; John, **47**, 500; Jose, **38**, 72; Mary, **47**, 503; Roger, **38**, 423; Roger, **47**, 499; William, **46**, 312  
 Goddard, Mary, **47**, 282  
 Godwyn, Mary, **38**, 321  
 Goffe, James, **47**, 412  
 Golde, William, **49**, 265  
 Goldston, Robert, **50**, 507  
 Golledge, Thomas, **38**, 60  
 Golye, Edmund, **46**, 319  
 Goodale, Elizabeth, **52**, 238  
 Goode, Marmaduke, **38**, 65  
 Gooding, Margaret, **49**, 269  
 Goodrick, William, **37**, 377  
 Goodwin, } Daniel, **50**, 272; Ed-  
 Goodwyn, } mund, **50**, 274; John,  
                   **50**, 268; John, **50**, 273; Peter,  
                   **48**, 385; Robert, **47**, 498  
 Goodyear, Zachary, **48**, 380  
 Goore, William, **40**, 38  
 Gore, William, **40**, 38  
 Gould, John, **49**, 266; John, **49**, 267;  
                   Judith, **49**, 267; Nathan, **49**,  
                   267; Thomas, **49**, 267  
 Grace, William, **51**, 131  
 Grahme, Ranald, **46**, 49; Susanna,  
                   **43**, 410  
 Grave, Anne, **50**, 423; Elizabeth,  
                   **48**, 499  
 Gray, } Arthur, **51**, 118; Thomas,  
 Graye, } **43**, 424; Thomas, **43**,  
                   425; Thomas, **51**, 110; Wil-  
                   liam, **47**, 403  
 Greame, Margaret, **52**, 235  
 Green, } Edward, **37**, 235; John,  
 Greene, } **41**, 62; Margaret, **51**,  
 Grene, } 424; Robert, **40**, 372,  
                   Robert, **42**, 72; Thomas, **48**,
- Gregory, William, **47**, 276  
 Gregson, Richard, **46**, 151  
 Grendon, Thomas, **44**, 94  
 Grey, William, **42**, 72  
 Griffin, David, **49**, 496; Joan, **49**,  
                   495  
 Grigges, } Alice, **50**, 251; Michael,  
 Griggs, } **38**, 67; Richard, **46**,  
                   315; Thomas, **46**, 315; William,  
                   **50**, 251  
 Grigle, Alice, **50**, 251; William, **50**,  
                   251  
 Grindall, Edmund, **38**, 301  
 Guise, William, **46**, 47  
 Guning, Cicely, **49**, 258  
 Gurdon, Anne, **49**, 112; Brampton,  
                   **49**, 108; Brampton, **49**, 110;  
                   John, **49**, 106; John, **49**,  
                   111; Robert, **48**, 516  
 Guy, Frances, **47**, 390; John, **40**,  
                   372  
 Guyse, John, **46**, 47  
 Gybbone, Jarvis, **51**, 260  
 Gyse, William, **46**, 48
- Hacker, John, **48**, 274  
 Hackham, Agnes, **49**, 133  
 Hackshaw, Robert, **42**, 401  
 Haddocke, William, **47**, 280  
 Hailes, Elizabeth, **38**, 422  
 Hale, Ann, **50**, 536  
 Hall, Humphrey, **47**, 249; James,  
                   **47**, 140; John, **46**, 428;  
                   John, **47**, 138; John, **47**, 246;  
                   John, **48**, 373; John, **48**,  
                   374; Samuel, **47**, 507; Sarah,  
                   **47**, 508; Thomas, **47**, 247;  
                   Thomas, **47**, 506; William,  
                   **48**, 108; William, **49**, 487  
 Halsted, Abraham, **49**, 131  
 Ham, Elizabeth, **47**, 127  
 Hamby, Robert, **51**, 124  
 Hamilton, Andrew, **48**, 496  
 Hammond, } Joane, **41**, 167; John,  
 Hamond, } **41**, 167; Robert, **51**,  
                   138  
 Hamor, Raphe, **49**, 260  
 Hamore, Susan, **49**, 248  
 Hampson, Philip, **47**, 419  
 Hampsted, James, **50**, 422  
 Hampton, Lawrence, **48**, 272  
 Hanbury, Edward, **44**, 385  
 Hancorne, Michael, **52**, 132

- Hanham, Frances, **39**, 168  
 Hankenson, Mary, **52**, 115  
 Hannsworth, Francis, **42**, 395  
 Hardie, Robert, **50**, 535  
 Hardware, Margaret, **52**, 135  
 Harman, William, **48**, 108  
 Harris, Priscilla, **47**, 420; Richard, **51**, 109  
 Harrison, Margaret, **44**, 388; Nicholas, **49**, 485  
 Harsnett, Adam, **41**, 175  
 Hart, } Anne, **49**, 511; Thomas, **48**,  
 Harte, } 406; William, **52**, 143  
 Hartwell, Henry, **43**, 154  
 Harvard, John, **39**, 267; Margaret, **39**, 268; Robert, **39**, 269; Thomas, **39**, 267; Thomas, **39**, 277  
 Harvey, Charles, **52**, 126; Jane, **52**, 128  
 Harwood, Elizabeth, **46**, 433; John, **42**, 64  
 Haselden, Robert, **52**, 258  
 Hasilden, William, **52**, 257  
 Haslewood, Thomas, **50**, 288  
 Hasteler, Edward, **50**, 255  
 Hathorne, Nathaniel, **38**, 203; Robert, **38**, 68; Sara, **38**, 202; William, **38**, 201  
 Haviland, } Matthew, **45**, 152;  
 Havylande, } Matthew, **45**, 153;  
 Matthew, **45**, 299  
 Hawes, John, **41**, 173  
 Hawkings, John, **44**, 390  
 Haye, Isaac, **51**, 414  
 Hayes, John, **51**, 138  
 Hayne, Philip, **50**, 398  
 Haynes, George, **48**, 389; John, **48**, 388; William, **52**, 111  
 Hayward, Elizabeth, **46**, 448; John, **51**, 128; Martha, **47**, 271  
 Heath, Grace, **47**, 138  
 Herd, Edmund, **51**, 423  
 Herdson, Anne, **48**, 136  
 Herenden, Thomas, **51**, 261  
 Herford, William, **40**, 369  
 Hervy, Thomas, **40**, 367; Thomas, **40**, 368  
 Hewburd, George, **50**, 267  
 Hewes, John, **51**, 136  
 Hewett, Thomas, **48**, 126  
 Hext, Edward, **48**, 498  
 Heynes, Simon, **43**, 414  
 Hickman, William, **49**, 512  
 Higginson, Humphrie, **46**, 452  
 Highlord, Katherine, **48**, 132  
 Hill, Cicely, **47**, 245; James, **49**, 495; John, **37**, 237; Roger, **49**, 109  
 Hilles, Samuel, **50**, 254  
 Hills, William, **50**, 134  
 Hilton, Nowell, **38**, 73  
 Hinxe, Anne, **52**, 263  
 Hitch, Mildred, **47**, 413  
 Hitchens, Samuel, **49**, 137  
 Hobson, Henry, **49**, 399; William, **45**, 161  
 Hodges, Peter, **39**, 332  
 Holden, Samuel, **45**, 163  
 Holland, Joseph, **37**, 377  
 Hollaway, Mary, **50**, 273; William, **50**, 270  
 Hollinshead, John, **49**, 509  
 Hollis, Frances, **45**, 61; Hannah, **45**, 61; John, **45**, 60; Nathaniel, **45**, 60; Thomas, **45**, 55; Thomas, **45**, 56; Thomas, **45**, 59  
 Hollister, Dennis, **47**, 251  
 Holman, Morgan, **39**, 330  
 Holt, James, **38**, 428  
 Holworthie, } John, **45**, 157; Mat-  
 Holworthy, } thew, **45**, 156; Na-  
 thaniel, **45**, 155; Richard, **45**, 154; Thomas, **45**, 155  
 Hood, John, **50**, 423  
 Hooke, Cicily, **46**, 448; Thomas, **46**, 448  
 Hooker, Edward, **42**, 398; John, **44**, 397; Ralph, **38**, 323  
 Hopkins, Edward, **38**, 315; Henry, **38**, 314  
 Horne, Christopher, **52**, 244  
 Horsforde, William, **39**, 330  
 Hoskins, Mary, **38**, 66; Richard, **51**, 117  
 Houghton, Nicholas, **42**, 65; Richard, **39**, 67; Robert, **42**, 66  
 House, Katherine, **52**, 243  
 Howard, Thomas, Lord, **51**, 392  
 Howell, Thomas, **52**, 264  
 Hubbard, Joseph, **51**, 422  
 Hulton, Nathaniel, **41**, 58; Nathaniel, **45**, 163  
 Hunlock, } Christopher, **49**, 392;  
 Hunlocke, } Denham, **49**, 388;

- Francis, **49**, 389; Henry, **49**, 391; Martha, **49**, 389
- Hunwick, John, **50**, 513
- Hurt, Anne, **49**, 511
- Huchinson, } Anne, **51**, 122; Chris-  
Hutchenson, } topher, **51**, 120;  
Hutchinson, } Christopher, **51**,  
123; John, **51**, 119; Richard,  
**51**, 125; Thomas, **51**, 121;  
Thomas, **51**, 124; William,  
**51**, 118; William, **51**, 120
- Hyll, Otwell, **50**, 518; Richard, **50**,  
520
- Ingram, Mary, **48**, 131; Raph, **48**,  
131
- Ireland, John, **52**, 106
- Irish, Zacharie, **49**, 265
- Isham, Henry, **44**, 93; Katherine,  
**44**, 94
- Ive, John, **38**, 416; John, **50**, 412;  
John, **50**, 413; Leonard, **50**,  
413; Samuel, **37**, 377
- Jackson, Arthur, **43**, 166; Samuel,  
**49**, 263; Samuel, **49**, 387
- Jadwin, Elizabeth, **46**, 311
- Jadwyn, Thomas, **42**, 393
- James, Richard, **44**, 394; Thomas,  
**51**, 422
- Janson, Brian, **47**, 282; Thomazine,  
**47**, 282
- Jefferie, Jane, **50**, 508
- Jeffrey, Edward, **50**, 509
- Jeggles, Daniel, **52**, 244
- Jegyll, Robert, **52**, 243
- Jeoffrey, John, **50**, 509
- Jesson, Abraham, **47**, 257; Abra-  
ham, **47**, 258; Dorothy, **47**,  
106; Jacob, **47**, 104
- Jobson, Michael, **44**, 93
- Johnson, Daniel, **38**, 68; Hester, **52**,  
123; John, **47**, 416; Robert,  
**49**, 376; Thomas, **47**, 417
- Jollife, John, **42**, 69
- Jones, Anne, **38**, 66; Anne, **51**, 284;  
George, **40**, 40; John, **51**,  
283
- Jowles, John, **51**, 415
- Joyliffe, Anne, **42**, 70; George, **42**,  
70
- Jupe, Nicholas, **40**, 44
- Jordaine, } Elizabeth, **49**, 493;  
Jourdain, } Elizabeth, **49**, 494;  
Jurdain, } Ignatius, **49**, 493;  
Jurdaine, } Joane, **49**, 494; John,  
Jurdan, } **49**, 491; John, **49**,  
491; John, **49**, 492; John,  
**49**, 492
- Juxon, Arthur, **52**, 121; Elizabeth,  
**52**, 113; John, **52**, 109; John,  
**52**, 122; John, **52**, 123;  
Joseph, **52**, 124; Margaret,  
**52**, 125; Nicholas, **52**, 126;  
Ralph, **52**, 124; Raphe, **51**,  
424; Thomas, **43**, 304;  
Thomas, **52**, 106; Thomas,  
**52**, 118; Thomas, **52**, 126;  
Thomas, **52**, 128; William,  
**52**, 124; William, **52**, 125
- Kaine, Benjamin, **37**, 234
- Kaye, Matthew, **48**, 503
- Kebby, John, **43**, 426
- Kechin, Robert, **45**, 150
- Kellam, Henry, **52**, 238
- Kelland, } Christopher, **50**, 108;  
Kellond, } Johane, **50**, 109; John,  
Kellonde, } **50**, 109; John, **50**, 110;  
John, **50**, 110; Walter, **50**,  
107; Walter, **50**, 109
- Kelway, Walter, **47**, 414
- Kemb, Margaret, **42**, 400
- Kembold, } Henry, **52**, 247; Nicho-  
Kembolde, } las, **52**, 247; Stephen,  
**52**, 249; Thomas, **52**, 247
- Kempe, John, **52**, 265; Thomas, **52**,  
262
- Kempster, John, **46**, 455
- Kent, Elizabeth, **47**, 413
- Kerrell, Elizabeth, **52**, 117
- Keysar, Benjamin, **41**, 55
- King, } George, **51**, 282; Peter,  
Kinge, } **49**, 509; William, **44**,  
391
- Kingman, John, **51**, 115
- Kingswell, Edward, **51**, 283
- Kirkiner, Agnes, **51**, 395
- Kirkner, Erasmus, **51**, 391
- Kirrill, Henry, **52**, 118; John, **52**,  
110
- Kirtland, John, **41**, 60
- Knight, Francis, **46**, 441
- Knott, Thomas, **51**, 424
- Knowling, Andrew, **43**, 383



- Kydwell, Nicholas, **44**, 391
- Lancaster, Robert, **48**, 500
- Lane, Dorothy, **40**, 158; Edmond, **48**, 481; Jeremie, **46**, 435; John, **44**, 395; John, **46**, 427; Margaret, **37**, 378
- Langham, George, **52**, 118; George, **52**, 128; Thomas, **52**, 128
- Larabee, John, **38**, 321
- Lardner, Richard, **39**, 62
- Launce, Anne, **45**, 155; William, **45**, 155
- Lawrence, Matthew, **50**, 131
- Lee, } Elizabeth, **50**, 529; Isaac, **44**,  
Ley, } 391; John, **40**, 304; Lawrence, **44**, 392; Martha, **49**, 263; Philip, **49**, 376; Richard, **44**, 393; Samuel, **44**, 393
- Leeson, Thomas, **47**, 291
- Legge, William, **46**, 50
- Lello, Henry, **38**, 313
- Le Mercier, Mary, **49**, 137
- Lennys, Joane, **47**, 112
- Lewes, } John, **49**, 504; John, **51**,  
Lewis, } 133; Mary, **50**, 385;  
Lewys, } Robert, **50**, 287
- Lewyn, Justinian, **43**, 414
- Lidgett, Charles, **47**, 406
- Light, } Agnes, **47**, 269; Christo-  
Lighte, } fer, **43**, 400; Christofer,  
Lyght, } **47**, 270; Thomas, **47**,  
Lyghte, } 269; Walter, **47**, 267
- Lincolne, Stephen, **50**, 268
- Lincon, Robert, **50**, 266
- Lisle, Alicia, **39**, 62
- Littlebury, William, **5**, 132
- Lloyd, } James, **49**, 503; John, **38**,  
Lloyde, } 425; William, **49**, 503
- Lock, } Ann, **50**, 525; Beniamyn,  
Locke, } **50**, 523; Eleazer, **50**,  
Lok, } 522; Elizabeth, **50**, 519;  
Loke, } Henrye, **50**, 521; Jane,  
47, 418; Jane, **50**, 521; Joane,  
49, 126; John, **50**, 517;  
Mathew, **50**, 519; Mathew,  
50, 521; Thomas, **50**, 520;  
William, **47**, 417; William,  
50, 518; Zachary, **50**, 522
- Long, Henry, **51**, 114
- Lord, } Bennett, **50**, 112; John,  
Lorde, } **50**, 111; John, **50**, 111
- Lowe, John, **49**, 404
- Lowes, John, **47**, 423
- Lucas, Bridget, **48**, 276; Robert, **38**, 66; Robert, **50**, 536
- Ludlowe, George, **40**, 300
- Ludwell, Christian, **47**, 278; Robert, **47**, 277; Thomas, **47**, 277; Valentine, **47**, 277
- Lumley, Martin, **47**, 247
- Lyndon, Augustin, **47**, 278
- Lynkon, Robert, **50**, 266
- Lynn, William, **47**, 246
- Maddison, Thomas, **51**, 123
- Madockes, Richard, **49**, 482
- Maio, Jerman, **48**, 383
- Maister, Magdalen, **50**, 514
- Makepeace, Abel, **44**, 302; Abell, **47**, 289; Mary, **47**, 291
- Makin, Tobias, **50**, 286
- Man, John, **45**, 150; Thomas, **49**, 486
- Manning, } Edmond, **51**, 394; Ed-  
Manninge, } ward, **51**, 392; Ed-  
Mannyng, } ward, **51**, 403;  
Mannyngge, } George, **51**, 394;  
George, **51**, 401; Henry, **51**,  
399; Henry, **51**, 400; Henry,  
**51**, 402; Hughe, **51**, 390;  
Jeremy, **51**, 402; John, **51**,  
390; John, **51**, 393; Kather-  
ryne, **51**, 396; Leonard, **51**,  
389; Martyn, **51**, 399;  
Mylles, **51**, 389; Richard, **51**,  
397; Richard, **51**, 398; Rich-  
arde, **51**, 389; Robert, **51**,  
395; Thomas, **51**, 394; Thom-  
as, **51**, 396; William, **51**, 391;  
William, **51**, 395; William,  
**51**, 399
- Mansfeilde, John, **46**, 324
- Maplett, John, **46**, 153
- Maplidsen, George, **51**, 258; Jone, **44**, 393
- March, William, **39**, 336
- Markant, William, **50**, 257
- Markaunt, John, **50**, 256
- Marsh, Grace, **49**, 371; John, **49**, 370
- Marshall, Easter, **46**, 46; John, **50**, 136; John, **50**, 137; Mary, **52**, 249

- Martin, } Henry, **51**, 116; John, **51**,  
Marty, } 255; Michael, **51**, 117:  
Richard, **46**, 452  
Marvin, George, **50**, 112  
Mason, John, **37**, 237; Rose, **47**,  
408; William, **47**, 407  
Mather, Mary, **45**, 296  
Maverick, Moses, **47**, 423  
May, Susan, **51**, 414  
Maye, Joseph, **45**, 230  
Mayplett, Mary, **44**, 384  
Medcalfe, Peter, **40**, 371  
Mellowaie, John, **51**, 265  
Mercer, Daniel, **47**, 511; Daniel, **49**,  
238; Francis, **47**, 513; John,  
**47**, 514; Paul, **47**, 511  
Mercier, Mary Le, **49**, 137  
Mew, Noell, **40**, 48  
Mewce, Elizabeth, **43**, 406  
Michelborne, William, **52**, 121  
Michell, William, **49**, 391  
Middleton, Philip, **49**, 272; Rob-  
ert, **49**, 270; Thomas, **49**,  
271  
Mildmay, Amy, **49**, 111  
Miles, Joseph, **51**, 139  
Mirriam, William, **50**, 506  
Moffatt, Edward, **50**, 120  
Montgomery, James, **39**, 332  
Moody, George, **39**, 68; Samuel, **39**,  
68  
Moore, John, **47**, 286; Ralph, **43**,  
294  
More, Mary, **50**, 534; William, **50**,  
528  
Moretoft, Valentine, **48**, 382  
Moreton, Nicholas, **47**, 509  
Morgan, Elizabeth, **48**, 267; John,  
**48**, 267; Joseph, **51**, 116  
Morley, Robert, **48**, 391  
Morris, Judith, **48**, 118; Mary, **48**,  
276  
Morse, John, **51**, 400  
Mott, Mark, **41**, 320; Mark, **50**,  
254; Robert, **50**, 252  
Moulson, Anne, **47**, 114  
Mowlson, Thomas, **47**, 113  
Mullenner, Thomas, **51**, 421  
Mullens, William, **42**, 62  
Mulliner, Elizabeth, **51**, 422  
Mauinges, Edmund, **37**, 378  
Munsey, William, **47**, 530  
Muschamp, Margaret, **50**, 525  
Myles, Elianor, **49**, 482  
Myllett, John, **48**, 392  
Nash, Thomas, **46**, 426  
Nasshe, Anthony, **46**, 426  
Naunton, Robert, **49**, 508  
Neale, } John, **51**, 121; Margery, **51**,  
Neall, } 121; Walter, **52**, 261  
Nedham, Elizabeth, **52**, 251  
Needham, Katherine, **50**, 532; Mary,  
**45**, 294  
Nelson, Paschall, **49**, 513; Thomas,  
**38**, 423  
Nethway, Sarah, **49**, 257  
Neve, Elizabeth, **46**, 446  
Newdigate, Nathaniel, **51**, 132  
Newell, Andrew, **50**, 532; Jane, **48**,  
134  
Newgate, Nathaniel, **51**, 132  
Newport, Christofer, **48**, 271; Chris-  
topher, **48**, 270  
Newton, Francis, **40**, 45; John, **49**,  
384  
Nicholles, William, **47**, 522  
Nicholls, Matthias, **49**, 251  
Nicholson, William, **49**, 403  
Nickolson, Robert, **39**, 72  
Norcrosse, Nathaniel, **49**, 385  
Norris, John, **37**, 379  
Northcote, Katherine, **48**, 495  
Nowell, Christopher, **49**, 372; John,  
**49**, 384  
Noyes, Anne, **41**, 64; Anne, **49**,  
261  
Oakes, Edward, **47**, 113  
Oglander, John, **52**, 265; William,  
**52**, 261  
Oldfield, John, **48**, 265  
Oliver, James, **42**, 397  
Olyver, John, **47**, 126  
Osboldston, Edward, **49**, 387; Ed-  
ward, **49**, 388; George, **49**,  
387  
Overton, Olyve, **49**, 481  
Owen, Robert, **49**, 252  
Owfeild, } Katherine, **48**, 265;  
Owfeilde, } Roger, **47**, 289; Sam-  
Owfield, } uel, **48**, 265; Thoma-  
sine, **47**, 497  
Oxenbridge, Daniel, **44**, 84; John,  
**44**, 83; John, **44**, 85; Kath-  
erine, **44**, 85; Susanna, **44**,  
87

- Padnall, Thomas, **51**, 265  
 Page, John, **43**, 307; Robert, **52**, 247  
 Palmer, Ann, **40**, 373; Archdale, **43**, 84; Barbara, **43**, 83; Edward, **49**, 134; Eliakim, **43**, 87; Henry, **43**, 86; John, **43**, 84; John, **47**, 525; Martha, **43**, 86; William, **43**, 83; William, **43**, 84; William, **43**, 84  
 Pargiter, } Elianor, **43**, 417; Fran-  
 Pargyter, } cis, **43**, 406; John, **37**, 238; Robert, **45**, 62; Theodore, **38**, 424; William, **43**, 400  
 Parker, Agnes, **40**, 373; Calthorpe, **49**, 107; Dorothy, **37**, 240; John, **46**, 308; John, **48**, 508; John, **48**, 510; Joseph, **46**, 309; Judith, **46**, 433; Mercie, **49**, 107; Nathaniel, **37**, 376; Robert, **48**, 507; Thomas, **48**, 508  
 Parkhurst, Henry, **52**, 138; Robert, **52**, 137  
 Parkins, Elizabeth, **48**, 511  
 Parkinson, John, **50**, 138  
 Parks, Edward, **40**, 37  
 Parris, Anne, **39**, 337; John, **39**, 337  
 Partrich, Gervase, **47**, 279  
 Pate, Margery, **43**, 290; Richard, **38**, 426  
 Patenden, Henry, **51**, 257  
 Patten, Dorcas, **52**, 142  
 Payson, John, **42**, 401  
 Peake, Robert, **37**, 379  
 Peck, Edward, **47**, 113  
 Pecke, Robert, **39**, 65  
 Peers, Alice, **50**, 413  
 Peister, Jonas de, **47**, 420  
 Pemberton, Paul, **49**, 248; Robert, **47**, 498; Roger, **43**, 294; William, **49**, 248  
 Pemerton, John, **39**, 61  
 Penn, } Hanna, **44**, 190; John, **44**,  
 Penne, } 191; Richard, **44**, 190; Thomas, **44**, 192; William, **44**, 186; William, **44**, 187; William, **44**, 188  
 Pennington, Mary, **46**, 305  
 Pennoyer, } Martha, **45**, 160; Sam-  
 Penoyer, } uel, **45**, 157; Wil-  
 liam, **45**, 158  
 Pepperell, William, **38**, 204  
 Perne, Rachel, **38**, 311; Richard, **38**, 311  
 Perrie, Edward, **50**, 116  
 Perry, John, **50**, 115  
 Pettus, John, **48**, 504; Thomas, **48**, 505  
 Peyton, Henry, **47**, 418  
 Phippen, George, **49**, 244  
 Phipps, Francis, **38**, 205  
 Phips, William, **38**, 204  
 Pickeringe, Edward, **49**, 369  
 Pierce, Mark, **41**, 56; Marke, **49**, 500  
 Piggott, George, **39**, 329; John, **48**, 384  
 Pinchion, } Edward, **48**, 252; Hen-  
 Pinchon, } ry, **48**, 253; John, **48**,  
 Pynchon, } 246; John, **48**, 250;  
 Pynchyn, } John, **48**, 254; Mary,  
**48**, 254; Nichas, **48**, 241;  
 Rose, **48**, 249; William, **48**,  
 242; William, **48**, 251; Wil-  
 liam, **48**, 255  
 Pindar, Michael, **46**, 445; William, **44**, 392  
 Piper, William, **50**, 509  
 Pitt, Mary, **49**, 255; Thomas, **45**, 151; Thomas, **49**, 257; Wil-  
 liam, **49**, 252; William, **49**,  
 253; William, **49**, 254; Wil-  
 liam, **49**, 254; William, **49**,  
 Pittes, William, **49**, 251 [257  
 Playne, Apollo, **49**, 105  
 Plumbe, John, **52**, 248  
 Plummer, Benjamin, **40**, 49; George, **44**, 394  
 Pole, } Anne, **48**, 493; Carolus, **48**,  
 Poole, } 493; Dorothy, **48**, 491;  
 Jane, **48**, 492; John, **48**, 492;  
 William, **48**, 489; William,  
**48**, 490; William, **48**, 494  
 Pope, Thomas, **43**, 417  
 Popham, George, **44**, 383; John, **44**, 383  
 Pordage, Joshua, **48**, 384; Robert, **49**, 374  
 Pory, Robert, **52**, 125  
 Poulter, Hannah, **38**, 319  
 Pountes, John, **49**, 510



- Power, Anne, **48**, 110; Anthony, **48**, 109; Stephen; **48**, 110  
 Pratt, John, **48**, 500  
 Preble, Abraham, **50**, 118; Robert, **50**, 118  
 Prescott, Margaret, **43**, 160  
 Priaulx, } John, **49**, 238; Peter, **47**,  
 Pryaulx, } 510; Peter, **48**, 274  
 Prickett, Miles, **41**, 62  
 Priest, Thomas, **49**, 266  
 Prockter, } Henry, **50**, 127; Johanna,  
 Proctor, } **50**, 128; John, **50**, 127;  
 Sarah, **50**, 128  
 Purchas, Samuel, **38**, 319  
 Purefay, John, **49**, 507 [386  
 Pye, Hester, **52**, 116; John, **50**,  
 Quicke, William, **38**, 60  
 Quincey, John, **47**, 525  
 Quiney, } Adrian, **46**, 429; Rich-  
 Quynney, } ard, **41**, 53; Richard,  
**47**, 523; Thomas, **47**, 526  
 Quinsie, Ann, **47**, 524  
 Radcliffe, Anthony, **48**, 266  
 Rainborow, } Martha, **40**, 160;  
 Rainborow, } Thomas, **40**, 158;  
 Thomas, **40**, 162; William,  
**40**, 161  
 Rainton, Nicholas, **52**, 119  
 Rand, James, **41**, 61; Margaret, **49**,  
 382; Robert, **37**, 239  
 Randell, Margaret, **48**, 110  
 Randolph, } Barnard, **48**, 481; Bar-  
 Randolphe, } nard, **48**, 484; Ed-  
 mond, **48**, 486; Edward, **48**,  
 487; Harbert, **48**, 483;  
 Isabell, **48**, 482; John, **48**,  
 485; Peter, **45**, 230; Thom-  
 as, **48**, 487; William, **48**,  
 485  
 Rawson, David, **38**, 309; Edward,  
**38**, 308; William, **38**, 310  
 Ray, John, **41**, 174  
 Rayment, George, **49**, 136; John,  
**43**, 157  
 Raymond, George, **46**, 313  
 Rayner, Roger, **47**, 111  
 Raysings, Rose, **40**, 365  
 Read, } Aleyn, **51**, 273; John, **38**,  
 Reade, } 67; Nicholas, **51**, 420;  
 Reed, } Thomas, **37**, 238; Thom-  
 Reede, } as, **48**, 382; Thomas, **51**,  
 272; William, **40**, 304; Wil-  
 liam, **48**, 381; William, **50**,  
 124  
 Reignoldes, Henry, **50**, 281  
 Renoire, Paul de, **41**, 63  
 Revell, Michael, **49**, 388  
 Reynoldes, Robert, **52**, 113  
 Rice, Robert, **39**, 66  
 Rich, Elias, **49**, 506; Nathaniel, **48**,  
 267  
 Richmond, Richard, **43**, 167  
 Risby, Elizabeth, **51**, 417  
 Roades, William, **43**, 386  
 Robertes, } Anne, **49**, 246; Elias,  
 Roberts, } **42**, 396; John, **49**,  
 239; Martin, **49**, 239  
 Robins, John, **49**, 373  
 Robinson, Samuel, **47**, 406  
 Roby, Anthony, **38**, 67  
 Rockwell, Honer, **49**, 270  
 Rogers, Dorothy, **41**, 174; Ezekiel,  
**41**, 178; Joane, **46**, 452;  
 John, **41**, 164; John, **41**,  
 166; John, **41**, 174; John,  
**50**, 254; Nathaniel, **41**, 183;  
 Philip, **52**, 234; Richard, **41**,  
 163; Richard, **46**, 449; Rich-  
 ard, **46**, 450; Thomas, **40**,  
 364; Thomas, **41**, 168; Wil-  
 liam, **46**, 450  
 Rolfe, John, **38**, 68  
 Rooles, John, **50**, 534  
 Roper, Thomas, **40**, 42  
 Rothery, William, **51**, 115  
 Rothwell, William, **47**, 253  
 Rous, Anthony, **48**, 515  
 Rowe, Mary, **38**, 308  
 Rowell, Thomas, **40**, 371  
 Rusham, Jefferye, **50**, 513  
 Russell, James, **43**, 425; Paule, **43**,  
 426; Richard, **45**, 228  
 Russham, Thomas, **50**, 512  
 Sadler, John, **39**, 283; John, **46**,  
 429; John, **46**, 430; Mary,  
**40**, 367; Roger, **46**, 424  
 Saintbury, Rebecca, **39**, 163  
 St. John, Oliver, **52**, 255; Sibilla,  
**52**, 260  
 St. Nicholas, Timothy, **48**, 119  
 Saker, William, **41**, 63  
 Salter, George, **48**, 128  
 Saltonstall, Barnard, **48**, 510; Dor-

- othy, **48**, 511; Jane, **48**, 506; John, **48**, 500; Peter, **48**, 511; Richard, **48**, 501; Richard, **48**, 505; Richard, **48**, 511; Richard, **48**, 512; Samuel, **48**, 504; Susan, **48**, 502
- Sammes, Edward, **45**, 233
- Sampson, Katherine, **40**, 303
- Sandys, Elizabeth, **45**, 65; Margaret, **43**, 404
- Sayer, John, **45**, 298
- Scales, Thomas, **52**, 115
- Scotchford, John, **38**, 415
- Scot, } George, **49**, 501; George, Scott, } **51**, 254; Henry, **52**, 248; Skott, } John, **43**, 305; John, **48**, 379; John, **49**, 483
- Scottow, Thomas, **39**, 169
- Scrogges, } Anne, **48**, 124; Edward, Scroggs, } **48**, 124; Francis, **48**, 122; John, **48**, 123; Thomas, **48**, 123
- Scudder, William, **47**, 423
- Seabright, William, **48**, 116
- Seborne, Margaret, **50**, 140
- Sedgwick, } John, **38**, 206; Ste-Sedgwick, } phen, **42**, 67; William, **42**, 67; William, **42**, 68
- Sedley, John, **49**, 113; John, **49**, 120; Martyn, **49**, 121; Nicholas, **49**, 120; William, **49**, 118
- Sergeant, Mary, **50**, 259
- Severy, Edward, **49**, 387
- Sevier, Meriane, **40**, 303
- Sewall, Henry, **40**, 45; Margaret, **52**, 250; William, **48**, 109
- Seward, Sarah, **47**, 119
- Seymor, Richard, **44**, 395
- Shaw, William, **47**, 527
- Shawe, John, **42**, 396
- Shelly, Jone, **51**, 390
- Sheppard, Matthew, **52**, 107; Thomas, **49**, 505; Thomas, **49**, 506
- Sheppey, Mary, **44**, 298
- Sherer, Richard, **52**, 139
- Sheriffe, Hugh, **50**, 409
- Sharman, } Ann, **50**, 397; Anne, Shearman, } **50**, 284; Beazaliell, Sherman, } **50**, 288; Bezaliel, **50**, 396; Edmond, **50**, 283; Edmund, **50**, 396; Edmund, **50**, 396; Ester, **50**, 392; Ezechiell, **50**, 393; Ezekiel, **37**, 236; Ezekiel, **50**, 397; Henry, **50**, 281; Henry, **50**, 285; Henry, **50**, 393; Henry, **50**, 394; John, **50**, 279; John, **50**, 394; John, **50**, 395; John, **50**, 395; John, **50**, 396; Nathaniel, **50**, 287; Robert, **50**, 284; Samuel, **50**, 391; Samuel, **50**, 394; Samuel, **50**, 395; Susan, **50**, 286
- Short, William, **50**, 111
- Shorte, Luce, **50**, 110
- Shotton, Thomas, **50**, 510
- Shrimpton, Ebenezer, **43**, 161; Edward, **43**, 161; Elizabeth, **43**, 161; Lydia, **43**, 162; Samuel, **43**, 161
- Shurt, George, **49**, 135
- Sidey, William, **48**, 270
- Sillesbie, } Anthony, **47**, 261; Mat-Sillesby, } hewe, **47**, 259; Sam-Sillesbye, } uell, **47**, 265; Thom-Silsbie, } as, **47**, 266; William, **47**, 261
- Silvester, } Constant, **37**, 385; Giles, Sylvester, } **37**, 384; Nathaniel, **37**, 386; Peter, **37**, 384
- Simonds, Margaret, **37**, 388
- Simpson, } Anthony, **48**, 376; Is-Simson, } abella, **50**, 399; Mar-Sympson, } tin, **48**, 377; Martin, **48**, 378; Percivall, **48**, 375; Sydrach, **50**, 399
- Skilton, Mary, **51**, 116
- Skinner, } Margerie, **50**, 419; Rob-Skynner, } ert, **50**, 266; Samuel, **50**, 271; Stephen, **50**, 268; William, **50**, 418
- Slade, Arthur, **43**, 160
- Slaughter, Elizabeth, **49**, 250
- Slayne, Thomas, **47**, 411
- Smart, Adrean, **50**, 252
- Smarte, John, **50**, 253
- Smith, } Alice, **46**, 422; Elizabeth, Smithe, } **47**, 407; Elizabeth, **48**, 513; Francis, **46**, 421; George, **47**, 255; George, **49**, 513; Henry, **47**, 281; Henry, **47**, 390; Henry, **49**, 490; John, **38**, 71; John, **46**, 423; John, **47**, 421; John,

- 50, 122; Margery, 52, 243; Nathanaell, 38, 417; Richard, 40, 45; Robert, 42, 271; Robert, 44, 193; Sarah, 42, 271; Symon, 47, 404; Thomas, 45, 51; Thomas, 49, 136; William, 47, 527; William, 50, 530
- Smithier, John, 47, 258
- Smyth, } Alice, 46, 419; John, 46,  
Smythe, } 420; Thomas, 43, 89;  
Thomas, 47, 410; William,  
40, 364
- Snape, Timothy, 37, 388
- Snell, Nathaniel, 42, 401
- Snelling, Frances, 49, 499; Thomas, 49, 499
- Snooke, John, 44, 90; Richard, 44, 90
- Snowe, Thomas, 47, 249
- Sohier, Mary, 47, 505; Mary, 47, 506; Matthew, 47, 505; Peter, 47, 505
- Somers, George, 44, 384
- Somner, Arthur, 41, 59
- Southcot, Humfry, 48, 139
- Southcott, Thomas, 48, 139
- Sparhauke, } Arthur, 50, 407; Eras-  
Sparhawke, } mus, 50, 408; Ester,  
Sparrocke, } 50, 411; James, 50,  
Sperhawke, } 409; James, 50,  
411: John, 50, 407, John,  
50, 410; John, 50, 411;  
Lewes, 50, 407; Leonard,  
50, 413; Various, 50, 412-3
- Sparrowe, Stephen, 51, 415
- Spellman, John, 51, 416
- Spelman, Thomas, 38, 323
- Spencer, } Alice, 48, 242; Daniel,  
Spenser, } 48, 405; Francis, 46,  
435; John, 43, 401; John,  
46, 45; Margaret, 46, 435;  
Mottrom, 45, 68; Nicholas,  
45, 65; Nicholas, 45, 66;  
Nicholas, 45, 67; Richard,  
45, 231; Thomas, 44, 390;  
William, 45, 67; William,  
45, 235
- Spinckes, Edmund, 40, 171
- Sprague, Edward, 49, 264
- Spurstow, William, 52, 138
- Stafford, Dorothy, 49, 378
- Stanley, Thomas, 48, 124
- Stanton, Nicholas, 50, 129
- Starr, Comfort, 47, 107
- Staverd, John, 52, 236
- Staverde, Johane, 52, 237
- Stedman, Solomon, 39, 334
- Steevens, Henry, 49, 260
- Stegge, Thomas, 39, 160; Thomas, 39, 161
- Stephens, Mathewe, 50, 259; Priscilla, 50, 260
- Stermyn, Jacomyn, 44, 384
- Stevenson, James, 49, 506
- Stockton, William, 40, 41
- Stokes, Robert, 43, 294; Roger, 43, 294
- Stolion, Jane, 49, 247
- Stolyon, Thomas, 49, 247
- Stone, Margaret, 38, 320
- Stoughton, John, 40, 306
- Street, Richard, 46, 418
- Sturman, Richard, 49, 512
- Style, John, 45, 232; Samuel, 41, 259
- Sudbury, Thomas, 52, 240
- Sumpner, William, 37, 237
- Swaine, John, 52, 124
- Swayne, Bennett, 47, 136
- Sybada, Kempo, 49, 135
- Syborne, Edmond, 50, 260
- Sym, John, 46, 316
- Symes, Mary, 41, 63
- Symnell, Richard, 50, 135
- Symondes, Thomas, 51, 279
- Symonds, John, 40, 304
- Syms, Randal, 49, 485
- Tailecot, John, 50, 134
- Talcott, Robert, 50, 138; William, 50, 138
- Tarbox, various, 43, 91-92
- Tatton, William, 48, 275
- Taylor, Daniel, 42, 178; John, 48, 499; John, 49, 126; Thomas, 49, 126; William, 42, 177; William, 49, 506; William, 52, 126
- Tew, Richard, 46, 453
- Thatcher, Claree, 47, 421; Clement, 47, 131; Peter, 47, 132; Thomas, 47, 131
- Thomas, Sarah, 49, 404
- Thompson, Rowland, 49, 491; Samuel, 49, 395
- Thomson, George, 49, 271; Maurice,



- 49, 271; Robert, 38, 317; William, 52, 238
- Thorndike, } Francis, 51, 129;  
 Thorndyke, } Herbert, 51, 126;  
 Thornedyke, } Herbert, 51, 130;  
 Nicholas, 51, 127; Paul, 51, 128
- Thorne, Rebecca, 42, 68; William, 48, 496
- Thorner, Robert, 45, 52
- Thornton, Samuel, 43, 404
- Thorowgood, Joseph, 43, 154
- Threele, Mary, 50, 526
- Tilden, Joseph, 38, 322
- Timberlake, Henry, 52, 263
- Tomlins, Richard, 49, 373; Samuel, 46, 328; Thomas, 46, 417
- Tookie, Ann, 46, 456; Job, 44, 96; Job, 46, 456
- Toope, James, 47, 125
- Topping, Richard, 46, 336
- Torrey, } Alice, 45, 300; Philip, 45, 300; William, 45, 299
- Torrey, } 45, 300; Philip, 45, 300; William, 45, 299
- Tothe, William, 51, 396
- Towers, Anne, 45, 234
- Townsend, Joseph, 39, 335
- Towsey, John, 47, 123
- Trafford, Ann, 49, 499; Elizabeth, 49, 499; Humphrey, 49, 498; Thomas, 49, 498
- Traherne, William, 49, 250
- Trethewey, John, 49, 242
- Trethwy, Robert, 49, 240
- Trotter, Thomas, 50, 123
- Trye, Elianor, 45, 292; Ursula, 45, 291
- Tuttie, John, 48, 143
- Tutty, William, 48, 142
- Tyce, William, 49, 272
- Tyler, Grace, 47, 278
- Tindall, } Anne, 49, 380; John, 49, 377; John, 49, 379; John, 49, 379; Thomas, 49, 378; Umphrey, 49, 379
- Usher, Mary, 39, 169; Patient, 39, 169
- Vausoldt, Elizabeth, 38, 324
- Vassall, } John, 51, 280; John, 51, 286; Judith, 51, 283; William, 51, 286
- Vercelini, Nicholas, 51, 397
- Verney, Edmund, 43, 391
- Vernon, Margerie, 44, 388
- Versellin, Jacob, 51, 398
- Versilyn, Elizabeth, 51, 399
- Villiers, Edward, 43, 403
- Vivian, Anne, 51, 251
- Wade, Alice, 51, 277; Joseph, 38, 321; William, 47, 119; William, 51, 276
- Waite, Joseph, 46, 318; Margaret, 46, 319
- Wakeline, Alban, 44, 301
- Walker, Hannah, 47, 528; Joseph, 39, 166
- Wall, Bartholomew, 50, 140; Bartholomew, 50, 249; Deborah, 50, 251; John, 50, 250; Moses, 50, 139; Nicholas, 50, 139; Richard, 50, 140
- Waller, Henry, 52, 107
- Wallin, Hannah, 38, 319
- Walpole, Johan, 50, 413
- Walpoll, John, 50, 412
- Walter, Elizabeth, 47, 286; Richard, 47, 285
- Walters, Thomas, 52, 131
- Waltham, Rose, 47, 408; William, 47, 407
- Wampers, John, 49, 130
- Ward, } Anne, 46, 317; Bennett, 48, 496; Edward, 46, 314; Edward, 46, 314; John, 41, 175; John, 46, 315; John, 50, 113; Nathaniel, 38, 73; Nathaniel, 46, 319; Robert, 50, 261; Samuel, 37, 387; William, 39, 281
- Warnett, Thomas, 38, 197
- Warren, Richard, 51, 105; Thomas, 52, 245
- Washington, Elizabeth, 43, 402; Henry, 44, 306; John, 44, 79; Lawrence, 43, 81; Lawrence, 43, 398; Lawrence, 43, 413; Lawrence, 43, 414; Lawrence, 43, 416; Lawrence, 44, 80; Mary, 43, 409; Penelope, 43, 409; Robert, 43, 401; Walter, 43, 411; William, 43, 408
- Wassington, Dorothy, 43, 405

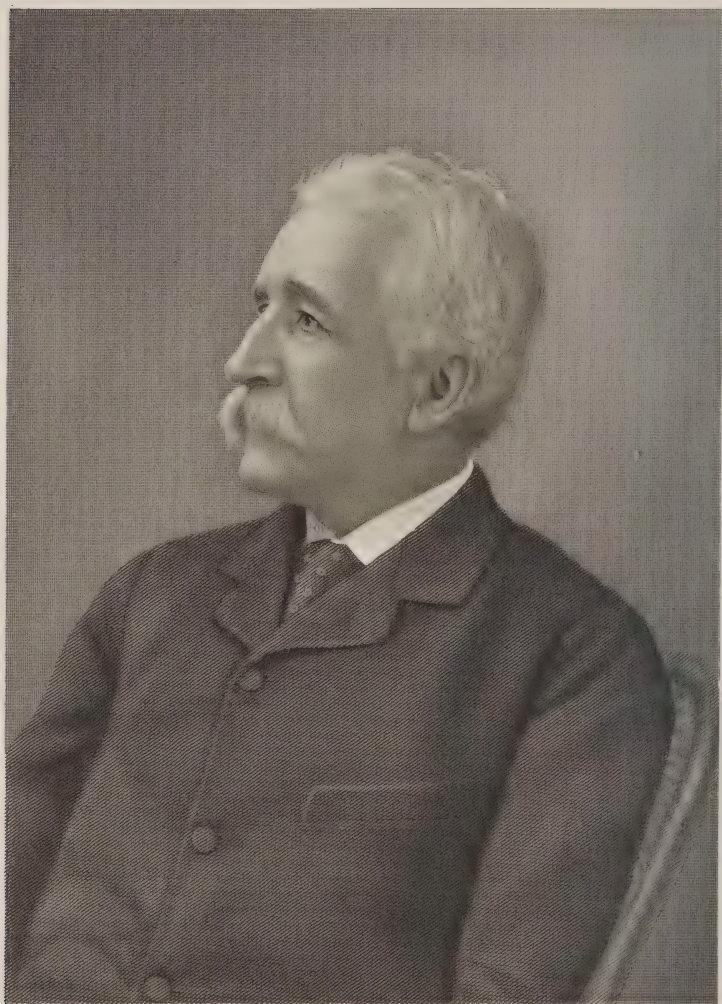
Wastfield, Edward, **52**, 133  
 Waters, James, **51**, 406; Thomas, **41**, 59  
 Watkyn, Thomas, **47**, 291  
 Watson, John, **46**, 420; Richard, **44**, 193; Robert, **46**, 418; Thomas, **46**, 419  
 Way, George, **43**, 151  
 Wayte, John, **39**, 169; John, **46**, 318  
 Weare, William, **47**, 419  
 Webb, } Benett, **48**, 392; Erasmus, **52**, 143; John, **51**, 400; Nathaniel, **40**, 48  
 Weecke, Richard, **47**, 518  
 Weld, Margaret, **52**, 249  
 Welde, Edmund, **49**, 496  
 Weldish, Alexander, **51**, 417  
 Wellins, Jonas, **47**, 532  
 Wells, Joan, **49**, 265; Paul, **47**, 520; Richard, **47**, 529  
 West, John, **41**, 259; Margaret, **50**, 529; Richard, **51**, 420; William, **46**, 434  
 Westland, Richard, **52**, 259  
 Westley, John, **50**, 410  
 Weston, Jerome, **48**, 250  
 Whare, Mary, **51**, 112  
 Wharton, Richard, **49**, 514  
 Wheatland, Stephen, **39**, 336  
 Whetcombe, John, **48**, 408  
 Whipple, Mathewe, **44**, 389  
 Whitcombe, Symon, **48**, 408  
 White, Edmund, **48**, 135; Edmund, **48**, 136; John, **49**, 130; William, **41**, 63  
 Whitehead, Richard, **44**, 386; William, **49**, 372  
 Whitfeild, } Herbert, **51**, 412; Henry, **51**, 417; John, **51**, 410; John, **51**, 414; John, **51**, 417; Raphe, **51**, 416; Robert, **51**, 410; Robert, **51**, 411; William, **51**, 412; William, **51**, 413  
 Whiteing, } Anthony, **50**, 387; Henry, **50**, 129; John, **50**, 125; John, **50**, 126; Symon, **50**, 389  
 Whitmore, Anne, **40**, 379  
 Whittacre, George, **39**, 165  
 Whittingham, John, **49**, 383; Rich-

ard, **39**, 171; William, **39**, 170; William, **44**, 88  
 Whotlock, Robert, **52**, 248  
 Wickes, } George, **47**, 518; Henry, **47**, 519; Henry, **47**, 521; Josias, **47**, 519; Poole, **47**, 520; Robert, **47**, 521; Thomas, **47**, 521; William, **47**, 519  
 Wightman, Ralph, **43**, 293  
 Wilcocks, John, **37**, 235  
 Wilcox, Robert, **40**, 41  
 Wilkinson, Henry, **48**, 117; John, **38**, 307; John, **50**, 389; Joseph, **39**, 338; Michael, **51**, 415  
 Williams, Alice, **43**, 292; Benjamin, **37**, 236; Daniel, **46**, 436; James, **43**, 291; Jane, **37**, 376; John, **43**, 166; William, **50**, 105  
 Williamson, Robert, **52**, 247  
 Willes, } Ambrose, **46**, 325; Francis, **41**, 257; George, **46**, 327; Richard, **46**, 325; Richard, **46**, 326; Richard, **46**, 326  
 Willoughbie, William, **49**, 123  
 Willoughby, William, **49**, 122  
 Willson, } Anne, **50**, 390; Anne, **52**, 143; Dorothy, **50**, 124; Edmund, **42**, 175; Edmund, **42**, 177; Jane, **48**, 248; John, **50**, 122; Katherine, **42**, 174; Mary, **48**, 135; Philip, **50**, 122; Robert, **48**, 129; Rowland, **48**, 133; Rowland, **48**, 133; Susan, **50**, 121; Thomas, **46**, 454; Thomas, **48**, 248; Thomas, **50**, 121; Thomas, **50**, 123; Thomas, **50**, 388; William, **38**, 306  
 Winge, } John, **45**, 237; Matthew, **45**, 236; Symon, **46**, 153  
 Winslow, Edward, **40**, 306  
 Winthrop, Steven, **40**, 161  
 Wiseman, Richard, **41**, 173  
 Wood, Anthony, **40**, 159; George, **51**, 253; John, **46**, 313; John, **50**, 279; John, **52**, 132

- Woodbridge, Benjamin, **38**, 424  
 Woodbury, John, **49**, 249  
 Woodgate, Benjamin, **50**, 270; Daniel, **50**, 272; Stephen, **50**, 272; Steven, **50**, 267  
 Woodhall, Edmund, **38**, 304; James, **38**, 303; William, **38**, 304  
 Woodhouse, Henry, **38**, 67  
 Woodward, Alice, **43**, 412; Hezekiah, **49**, 373; John, **46**, 48  
 Wortham, Elias, **50**, 409; Robert, **50**, 249  
 Wortley, Mary, **51**, 134  
 Wotton, Charles H., Lord, **50**, 531  
 Wotton, Philip, **50**, 258  
 Wraxall, Sarah, **47**, 248  
 Wraxhall, Abraham, **48**, 374  
 Wyld, Daniel, **49**, 394  
 Wyman, Francis, **43**, 156  
 Wyn, Thomas, **52**, 138  
 Yale, Joane, **44**, 303; Thomas, **38**, 316; Thomas, **44**, 303  
 Yardley, George, **38**, 69; Raph, **40**, 372  
 Yarwood, Katherine, **39**, 275  
 Yeamans, Anne, **47**, 252; John, **43**, 163; Robert, **43**, 163; Shute S., **43**, 164; William, **43**, 163  
 Yearwood, Richard, **39**, 273  
 Yonges, Christopher, **52**, 245; William, **52**, 244; William, **52**, 246  
 Yorke, Edmonde, **47**, 120; Katherine, **47**, 121  
 Younge, Elizabeth, **50**, 408  
 Youngs, Margaret, **52**, 245







Alfred H. L.

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

JANUARY, 1898.

---

ALBERT BOYD OTIS.

By the Hon. JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, Litt.D., of Belfast, Maine.

THE subject of this biographical sketch was born on the twenty-fourth day of June, 1839, in Belfast, Maine, where he died on the seventeenth day of January, 1897.

His father, Samuel Otis, born in Wiscasset, Maine, May 25, 1805, was for over half a century a merchant in Belfast, until his death, October 19, 1884. His mother, whose maiden name was Eliza M. Nickerson, born in Belfast, July 28, 1812, was married December 27, 1832, and died March 16, 1889.

His paternal grandfather, David Otis, was born in Bristol, Maine, October 22, 1766. Thirty years later he removed to Wiscasset, where he married Jane, daughter of Col. Samuel Boyd, of that town. David Otis was a master mariner of ability and enterprise. He died in 1849, having survived his wife eleven years. Samuel Otis, father of David, first resided in Dartmouth, Mass. He emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1761, and lived in the township now called Yarmouth. His name appears in the membership of a committee appointed to divide the forfeited lands of that township, under the act of August, 1761. Returning to New England about 1765, he settled on Katherine Island, now Rutherford Island, in Bristol, Maine, which he afterwards purchased. In 1775, he became chairman of the Committee of Safety, and in that capacity



addressed a letter to the Provincial Congress, which is preserved among its records. His death occurred in 1805. There is little doubt but that the family descends in a direct line from John Otis—Ottis—or Outtis—who came to Hingham, in 1632, from Glastonbury, near Wells, in Somersetshire, England.

On his mother's side, Mr. Otis had a like honorable line of ancestry. Her father, Salathiel Nickerson, born in Chatham, Mass., November 1, 1789, died in Belfast, Feb. 13, 1868. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and a successful merchant. His wife, Martha Rogers McClure, was a daughter of James McClure, a revolutionary officer, whose father came from the north of Ireland in 1727, and with two others made the first settlement of Hillsboro', N. H.

The father of Salathiel Nickerson also lived in Chatham. He was a revolutionary soldier, a representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, and a member of the Constitutional Convention in 1820. He lived to the age of eighty-seven. His grandfather, William Nickerson, was an early immigrant to Massachusetts. The Admiralty records of London show the examination of William Nickerson, of Norwich, in Norfolk county, weaver, aged 33, and Annie, aged 28, with four children, all intending, April 8, 1637, to go to Boston, New England, "to inhabit." It is said that he first went to Watertown. He subsequently settled in Chatham, having bought land there of the Indians. His wife, whose name was Anne Busby, was descended from Elder William Brewster and also from Stephen Hopkins, both signers of the Mayflower compact in 1620. The ancestry of Mr. Otis therefore embraces two of the Pilgrim Fathers. He always took more pride, however, in his connection with the sturdy Scotch-Irish families of Boyd and Nesmith, than in his Plymouth progenitors.

The early education of Mr. Otis was obtained in the public schools of Belfast and at Westbrook Seminary, near Portland. In 1859, he entered the freshman class of Tufts College, and four years later took the degree of Bachelor of Arts at that institution. His natural ability, fondness for study and close application won for him the highest honors. He received the Goddard prize for English composition, and at the termination of his college course was chosen a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, which, as is well known, admits only the first scholars in its several branches as members. After graduating he read law for a year with the Hon.

Nehemiah Abbott of Belfast, then engaged in an extensive practice, and having passed another year at the Law School at Harvard College, was admitted to the Waldo County Bar at the October term of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine in 1865.

To most young men two years of such preparation would have seemed sufficient qualification for immediate entrance into active professional life. Such was not the view taken by Mr. Otis. It was characteristic of him that he desired to obtain a still higher standard of legal equipment, and accordingly he devoted an additional year to study at the Dane Law School, receiving in 1866 the degree of Bachelor of Laws, and in the same year the degree of Master of Arts from his Alma Mater.

Immediately commencing practice in Boston, he was for several years connected in legal business with the late Ex-Governor John Albion Andrew (Bowdoin College, 1837), and after the death of the latter with the governor's son, the Hon. John Forrester Andrew (Harvard University, 1872), recently deceased.

Mr. Otis did not aspire to distinction in the forensic department of his vocation. He preferred "the cool sequestered vale of life" to the strifes of the court room. His natural function was that of adviser and counsellor rather than that of barrister or advocate. In positions of confidence and trust his services were constantly employed. Public honors did not possess for him an attraction. "Quiet studies" and the companionship of chosen friends gave him an enjoyment rarely to be found amid the excitement of political life.

As a man, friend and neighbor, Mr. Otis was greatly esteemed. His sincerity and candor commanded the respect of all who came within his influence. In conversation there were few subjects which he did not illustrate by fascinating and brilliant remarks. He was ever ready with a pertinent anecdote, and a certain felicity of expression which never failed to enlist attention made his presence welcome and entertaining wherever he went. But his bright shafts were free from acerbity, and left no wound. To malevolence or envy he was a stranger. If he could not speak well of one he spoke not at all. He had gathered a large library of the books which he loved, and of which he was a constant reader, and his literary criticisms were just and sagacious. The memory of his endearing qualities will always be cherished by those who knew him. An old

neighbor said, upon learning of his death, "he was a man made to be loved."

Mr. Otis was tall and erect of figure, of handsome features, of courteous and dignified bearing, and of a countenance which was full of light, especially when it reflected the sallies of quiet humor which he was ever ready to give and to receive.

During the last ten years of his life he passed a part of every season at Isle au Haut, near the coast of Maine, where, with other members of the "Point Lookout Club," he had landed interests. He was never married. An only sister survives him. Soon after his mother's death, he purchased the Nickerson homestead, so called, a beautiful spot at "The Narrows," just above the business centre of Belfast, and commanding a view of the wide expanse of Penobscot Bay, and the blue summits of Mount Desert. Here, during many summers, he engaged in horticulture. The adornment of his grounds, as well as of the rooms of the old-fashioned house in which he lived, showed in every detail his refined and cultivated taste.

The death of Mr. Otis, which resulted from heart disease, was sudden. Although his friends had been long aware that he was in declining health, his cheerful spirits suggested no immediate apprehension of danger. He was to be seen about the streets as usual only the day before he died.

In religious faith Mr. Otis was a Unitarian, and was much attached to the service of King's Chapel in Boston, which for many years was his place of worship. While in Belfast, he constantly attended services at the church of the First Parish.

He became a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1869, and for several years acted as one of the Committee on Papers and Essays. Since 1885, he has been on the roll of corresponding members of the Maine Historical Society. In the objects of these organizations he ever manifested a deep interest, and constantly contributed to them not only with his pen, but by donations of books and ancient documents. Of the Belfast Free Library he was a liberal patron, and his valued counsel concerning its management is held in grateful recollection.



BRIEF MEMOIRS AND NOTICES OF PRINCE'S  
SUBSCRIBERS.

[Continued from vol. XLII., page 93.]

ALEXANDER MIDDLETON.

Compiled by Miss EMMA F. WARE, of Milton, Mass.

IN a list of the subscribers to "Prince's Chronology" (REGISTER, vol. vi., page 196), appears this item: "Middleton, Mr. Alexander, Merchant (for two.)."

Alexander Middleton, Jr., belonged to a family prominent for many generations in Aberdeenshire and Kincardineshire. His grandfather's grandfather, Robert Middleton, of Cauldhame ("Caddam"), was killed while sitting in his armchair in his own house by Montrose's soldiers. The son of Robert of Cauldhame, Rev. Alexander Middleton, D.D., graduated at King's College, Aberdeen, in 1630, and was made sub-principal of the college in 1641. He married in 1643 "contrary to the foundation of the college, for he was the first regent that entered into a marriage condition in this college." ("Sketches of Early Scotch History," Cosmo Innes, p. 304.) Removed by Cromwell, he was at the Restoration made Principal, and held the place until his resignation owing to old age and infirmities in 1684; he died two years later. "In his time the college flourished, as he caused good order to be kept therein." (Biscoe, Earls of Middleton, p. 123.) Principal Alexander's brother was the famous Maj.-Gen. John Middleton (created Earl of Middleton by Charles II.) who was so prominent on both sides in the troubles of the time, and is so often mentioned in the annals and histories of the period (Pepys's Diary, Burnet's History of His Own Time, etc.) His son Charles, second Earl, was one of James II.'s chief counsellors during his exile at St. Germain. (Biscoe, Earls of Middleton.)

Principal Alexander was succeeded by his son George Middleton, D.D., Dean of the Diocese of Aberdeen, who held the office of Principal until 1717, and died in 1726. Principal George's son, Alexander Middleton, Sr., was "Comptroller of Customs" at Aberdeen, and in 1705 married Elspeth Burnet, of what family is not known. It was on the farm of A. Middleton, Sr., that the celebrated astronomer, James Ferguson, served as shepherd boy, and while watching his master's sheep studied the stars and made diagrams of the constellations, as described in his autobiography. When he was somewhat older, Ferguson drew many portraits of his neighbors (see Memoir), and in the possession of the descendants of Alexander Middleton in this country are still preserved portraits of A. Middleton, Sr., his wife, his two daughters, and his son A. Middleton, Jr., drawn by the astronomer. These portraits were probably made about 1733, and therefore just before A. Middleton, Jr., left Scotland, for his marriage to Ann Todd took place in Boston in November, 1735. He died in August, 1750, and his widow two years afterwards married David Fick, foreman in Mr. James Smith's sugar refinery in Brattle street. It is supposed to have been on account of this marriage that the surviving daughters were adopted by Mr. Smith and his wife (who was their mother's sister), and were brought up at Mr. Smith's place on Brush Hill, Milton. Of the five Middleton sisters, two (Helen and Diana) died unmarried; Prudence married Dr. Joseph Whipple, surgeon in Paul Revere's regiment, and left no descendants; Ann married Rufus Bent, of Milton, and was the mother, among other children, of Miss Ann Bent, well known to the last generation of Boston ladies

(Teele's History of Milton, p. 536), and of Mrs. Charles Barnard, the mother of Rev. C. F. Barnard,\* late of the Warren Street Chapel, James M. Barnard and George M. Barnard.

The eldest daughter, Mary, married James Lovell, son and assistant of Master John Lovell of the Boston Latin School. Though the Master was a Tory, his son was a "rebel," and during the siege of Boston kept his absent friends informed of the doings of the enemy within the town. A letter found in the pocket of Gen. Warren after the battle of Bunker Hill led to James Lovell's arrest and imprisonment in Boston jail for nine months until the Evacuation (diary of John Leach, R.E.G., vol. 19, p. 255), when he was taken to Halifax (it is said in irons), in the same vessel which carried his father as a refugee. While in Halifax, James Lovell shared the prison of Ethan Allen. He was exchanged in November, 1776, for Gen. Skene, and on his return to his native town was sent to Congress by his grateful fellow-citizens. He was Chairman of the Committee of Foreign Affairs during the war, and on the return of peace filled the office of Collector of the Port until 1789, and of Naval Officer until his death in 1814. He had several sons who left descendants (one of whom, Joseph, was Surgeon General of the United States), and one daughter, Mary, who married Mark Pickard, an Englishman. Their only child, Mary Lovell Pickard, married Rev. Henry Ware, Jr., and died in 1849.

Master Lovell died in Halifax, but his youngest son Benjamin, H. C. 1774, settled in England, and became rector of Ash in Surrey. One of Master Lovell's daughters married in Boston a Hessian Baron. Another (or perhaps the same daughter), by her beauty so turned the head of the young ordnance officer, Col. Cleveland, that he neglected his duty of supplying suitable ammunition for the British guns, thereby perhaps rendering the victory at Bunker Hill less complete than it might otherwise have been.

## BRIGGS FAMILY MILITARY RECORDS.

Contributed by THERON ROYAL WOODWARD, Chicago, Illinois.

THESE records are mostly from State archives. Much of the information also appears in Emery's History of Taunton. They are here compiled for the assistance of members of the Briggs Family who seek information making them eligible for membership in the military societies:

April 8th, 1682.

*Roster First Military Company of Taunton, Mass.*

Wm. Briggs, Jonathon Briggs, Hugh Briggs, Wm. Briggs, Jr.

1700.

*First Military Company of Taunton.*

Wm. Briggs Grand Senior, Wm. Briggs, Jr. Wm. Briggs son, Jonathan Briggs, David Briggs, John Briggs Son, Thomas Briggs Grand Senior, John Briggs Senior, Bonia Briggs, Richard Briggs, Joseph Briggs, Matthew Briggs and Amos Briggs.

1710.

*First Foot Military Company of Taunton.*

David Briggs, Samuel Briggs, Jonathan Briggs, Joseph Briggs.

1757.

*First Foot Company of Taunton.*

Wm. Briggs, Drummer, Isaac Briggs and Josiah Briggs, Soldiers.

\* In a memoir of Rev. C. F. Barnard, lately published, his descent is erroneously derived from Arthur Middleton, of South Carolina.

1759.

*Fourth Foot Military Company of Taunton.*

Isaac Briggs, Daniel Briggs, Nathaniel Briggs Jr., James Briggs and John Briggs. Nathaniel Briggs, Lieut. who died Aug. 14th. 1775 age 75.

1757.

*Fifth Foot Company of Taunton.*

Joseph Briggs and Jacob Briggs.

April 14th. 1757.

*Sixth Foot Company of Taunton.*

Daniel Briggs, Eliab Briggs.

*Canada Expedition.*

June 14th. 1690 in their Majesties name ordered into service against the Common Enemy, the following: Wm. Briggs, Son of Richard Briggs, to march by the 3rd of July in the Canada Expedition under Sir Wm. Phipp.

*Troop of Horse from Taunton in King William's War 1691.*

Jonathan Briggs, (his own horse)

Inspection return King Williams War. Jonathan and Daniel Briggs supplied with gun, sword, cartouch box, powder and bullets.

*A List of Soldiers from Taunton.*

July 1692, King Williams War. Wm. Briggs, Jr. John Briggs.

April 17th. 1693 out of the Foot Company of Taunton were required in their Majesties name Wm. Briggs son of Wm. Briggs Grand Senior.

July 31, 1695 ordered into service Joseph and John Briggs.

Aug. 1st. 1695, ordered into service Joseph Briggs and John Briggs, Jr.

March 13th. 1696 ordered into service John Briggs, Jr.

May 5th. 1697 ordered into service Jonathan Briggs, Mathew Briggs, Joseph Briggs.

July 25, 1697 David Briggs, Jonathan Briggs, Benjamin Briggs, were detached for service under Major John Walley, Esq. Commissioner for this War, at Boston to serve in his Majesties Castle on Castle Island.

*Queen Anne's War.*

Ordered into service April 19th. 1704 Jonathan Briggs and Benjamin Briggs.

" " " May 21st. 1706 Jonathan Briggs. Queen Anne's War.

" " " 5th. 1711 " " " "

" " " June 18th. 1711 Joseph & Samuel Briggs, Queen Anne's War.

*French and Indian War.*

In Capt. Thomas Cobbs Company 1754 for defense of Eastern frontier, served April 23rd. to Nov. 8th. 1754 Wm. Briggs and Nathaniel Briggs.

In Second Expedition against Crown Point 1755 Capt. Richard Godfreys Company, Richard Briggs, Constant Briggs.

Campaign of 1756 in Capt. James Andrews Company Abel Briggs.

Capt. Ebenezer Deans Command that marched to relief of Fort William Henry Aug. 17th. 1757.

Nathaniel Briggs, Jr.

May 31st. 1758 Capt. Richard Cobb enlisted a Company and David Briggs of Taunton says in his diary under date of April that he enlisted therein on his 18th. birth-day and the third day after had "the fight in the woods."

*Revolutionary War.*

Campaign of 1775 Nathan Briggs, Minute man, second Lieut. in Capt. Crossman's Company Feb. 6th. 1775.

Minute men who marched from Taunton April 20th. 1775 in Capt. Williams Company, Sergeant Daniel Briggs.

Taunton Soldiers in Capt. Oliver Sopers Company to Aug. 1st. 1775 Ephriam Briggs.

In Capt. Josiah Kings Co. Caleb Briggs.

In Capt. Williams Co. Samuel Briggs.

In Capt. James Perry Co. Gideon and Solomon Briggs.

In Capt. Wilbores Co. Dec. 1st 1776 Ebenezer Briggs.

Served on the Rhode Island Alarm Dec. 8th. 1776 Elisha Briggs.

In Capt. Deans Company 1776 Rhode Island Alarm Ebenezer Briggs.

In New York Service Dec. 17th. 1776 from Taunton Military Company, Daniel Briggs.



Jan. 17th. 1777, Capt. Matthew Randalls Company, Mass. Service, Nathaniel Briggs.

Capt. Joseph Wilbores Co. 1777 Rhode Island Service, Nathaniel Briggs, Jr. Ebenezer Briggs, Ephriam Briggs.

Capt. Edw. Blakes Secret Expedition Sept. 29th. 1777 Ezra Briggs.

Capt. Jacob Haskins Co. April 17th. 1779, Elijah Briggs, Lemuel Briggs.

Third Bristol Co. Regiment to Jan. 1st. 1780 Rhode Island Service, Nehemiah Briggs, Elijah Briggs, Nathaniel Briggs.

*Continental Service.*

June 1780 six months men from Taunton, Jesse Briggs, Robert Briggs Ezra Briggs, Jr.

Capt. P. Eddys Co. on the Tiverton Alarm, 1780, Isaac Briggs, Solomon Briggs, Samuel Briggs.

List of men raised in Taunton Dec. 2nd. 1780 to serve in Ye Continental Army, Robt. Briggs, Nehemiah Briggs, Joseph Briggs, Jr.

Revolutionary Pensioners at Taunton, Abiezer Briggs, Abner Briggs, James Briggs, Paul Briggs.

## HENRY ANDREWS OF TAUNTON AND THE CALVES PASTURE.

A critical contribution by ALMON D. HODGES, JR.

THIS article was written at the suggestion of Hon. Josiah H. Drummond, who published in the REGISTER of October, 1897 (vol. li., pp. 453-459), a paper on Henry Andrews, to which this may be considered supplementary. Many of the facts here stated were furnished by Mr. Drummond. The deeds which help to determine the location of the Calves Pasture, and which disclose the hitherto unknown history of Abigail, daughter of Henry Andrews, with other data, were contributed by Mr. Isaac W. Wilcox of Taunton.

Authorities are cited for each and all of the genealogical statements here made. With a few exceptions, these authorities are referred to by their numbers in brackets [1], [2], [3], etc., and are printed at the end of the article.

1. HENRY<sup>1</sup> ANDREWS, born doubtless in England; died early in 1653, in Taunton, Mass.; inventory taken February  $\frac{1}{2}$ <sup>0</sup>, 165 $\frac{2}{3}$  [1]; married MARY ——— [1], born 1610 or 1611, according to age in her will [2], doubtless in England; died early in 1655, Taunton; will proved March  $\frac{1}{2}$ <sup>5</sup>, 165 $\frac{4}{5}$  [2]. Four children named in the wills:

2.
  - i. HENRY<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1629 [3].
  - ii. MARY<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1631 [3]; d. after 1700; m. (1), prob. in 1648 or 1649, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HODGES of Taunton; m. (2), 1655, PETER PITTS of Taunton. [*Hodges Family of New England*, 71-73.]
  - iii. SARAH<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1643 to 1645, Taunton [3]; d. ———; m. 1664, April 1-11, Taunton, JARED TALBUT of Taunton [4] of unascertained parentage. Their children were:
    1. Jared<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1666-7, March 20-30.
    2. Mary<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1670, July 21-31.
    3. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1671, Dec. 15-25.
    4. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1675-6, Feb. 29-March 10.
    5. Josiah<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1678, Oct. 21-31.
    6. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Talbut, b. 1679-80, Feb. 21-March 2. [*Taunton Proprietors' Records* in GEN. REG., xvi: 326.]

- iv. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS, b. 1646 or 1647, Taunton, as she d. "midnight betwixt 24 and 25 Nov. 1723," Duxbury, Mass., aged 76; m. 1667, July 25—Aug. 4, Dea. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WADSWORTH of Duxbury, son of Christopher<sup>1</sup> and Grace (Cole) Wadsworth of Duxbury [5].

2. HENRY<sup>2</sup> ANDREWS (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>) born probably about 1629 [3]; died 1676, April or May, Taunton, killed by Indians [6]; m. (1), probably about 1652, Taunton, HANNAH<sup>2</sup> STREET, daughter of Rev. Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Street of Taunton, later of New Haven [7]; m. (2), probably about 1659 [9], MARY<sup>2</sup> WADSWORTH, daughter of Christopher<sup>1</sup> and Grace (Cole) Wadsworth of Duxbury [8]. Six children known:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. 1653 or 1654, Taunton [7, c]; d. ———; m. (1) 1679, April 7–17, Taunton, ISAAC NEGUS of Taunton and Swanzezy [11], son of Jonathan and Jane (Dighton) (Lugg) Negus of Boston; b. 1649–50, Feb. 21–March 3, Boston; d. 1700, Nov. 29–Dec. 10 [12]. She m. (2) 1703–4, March 23–April 3, WILLIAM CORBETT of Swanzezy [11].
- ii. HENRY<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1660, Taunton [10]; d. 1734 to 1736 [13]; m. (1) 1685–6, Feb. 17–27, Taunton, MARY DEAN [14] "who died the next year." [*Dea. E. H. Reed.*] She has not been identified, but possibly was a daughter of Walter. He m. (2) 1688, July 4–14, Taunton, MARY WILLIAMS [14], dau. of Samuel and Mary (Gilbert) Williams of Taunton [15].
- iii. MARY<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1663, Taunton [10]; d. ———; m. 1685, June 26–July 6, Taunton, JOSEPH RICHMOND of Taunton [16], son of John and Abigail (Rogers) Richmond [17].
- iv. GRACE<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. 1665 or 1666, Taunton, as she d. 1709, Sept. 19–30, Taunton, aged 43 [18, b]; m. 1685, June 26–July 6, Taunton, ABEL<sup>3</sup> BURT of Taunton [18, a], son of Richard<sup>2</sup> and (prob.) Charity (——) Burt. [*Henry Burt of Springfield. 1893. pp. 514–516.*]
- v. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. about 1668 or 1669, Taunton [10]; d. 1741, Freetown, Mass. [19]; m. 1688, July 5–15, Taunton, JOSHUA TISDALE of Taunton [19], son of John and Sarah (Walker) Tisdale of Duxbury and Taunton. [*Walker Memorial, 5, 18.*]
- vi. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup> ANDREWS, b. prob. 1671 or thereabouts, Taunton [10]; d. ———; m. 1694, Dec. 20–30, Taunton, SAMUEL RICHMOND of Taunton [20], son of John and Abigail (Rogers) Richmond [17].

### *The Calves Pasture.*

Henry<sup>1</sup> Andrews built the first meeting house in Taunton, receiving from the town in payment a parcel of land, conveyed by deed, dated 11 day 2 mo. 1647, recorded in *Plymouth Colony Deeds*, ii: 1: 57, in the Registry of Deeds at Plymouth, and thus described:

"A certaine ꝑcell or *necke of Land* apptaining unto the Inhabitants of Taunton aforsaid called by the said Inhabitants theire *calves pasture* ... lying and being bounded by the great River from the land of *Richard Williams* Inhabitant of Taunton heading *It the said necke* at the upper corner therof; and the land of *Gorge hall*, Inhabitant of Taunton heading *It* at the lower corner therof or neere unto *It* ... is graunted and sold by the Inhabitants of Taunton aforsaid unto him the aforsaid *Henery Andrewes* ... in Leiu of a meeting house build by him ... *It is further promised by the Inhabitants aforsaid ... that this said ꝑcell or necke of land shall not be Rated by the towne aforsaid ...*"

This parcel of land is thus described, in "a Record of the Lands of *Henry Andrews* of Taunton," in *Plymouth Colony Deeds*, ii: 1: 59:—

"A farme of meddow and upland graunted by the towne att a place called by the Indians *Squabbonansett* [later *Squawbetty* or *East Taunton*] about

the space of five miles up the great River [Taunton River] on the east side of the towne lying on the Square\* which said Square is to begin att a certaine little brooke on the East side of the said ffarme; unto which said ffarme doth appertaine all the meddow lying on the said brooke; the length of the said Square to bee from the great River att the aforesaid brooke up to the antient Iland path and soe the line from thence Downe to the next little brooke† which boundeth it on the west side of the said ffarme. It containes by estimaçon Two hundred acres bee it more or lesse."

In the will of Henry<sup>1</sup> Andrews [*Phym. Col. Wills*, i: 1: 116] and in his inventory [*id.* i: 1: 117] there is only one lot of land mentioned which could have been the Calves Pasture or Neck of Land. This (described in the inventory as "a certaine quantity of land called Squobinansett containing 200 acres," and in the will as "a certaine peece of land called the necke of land") was bequeathed "equally unto my daughter Sarah and to my daughter Abigail." Sarah<sup>2</sup> Andrews married Jared Talbut in 1664, and Abigail<sup>2</sup> Andrews married Dea. John Wadsworth in 1667.

Apparently Philip King became the owner of at least one half of the Calves Pasture; for on July 20, 1683, Jared Talbut of Taunton and Sarah his wife sold to Philip King of Weymouth:—(a) a "Necke of land" in Taunton, 60 acres, bounded North by John Hall, Walter Deane and Nathaniel Williams, and "East, West and South by Taunton Great River, with a little Island belonging to said Necke; ye said Necke was formerly known by ye name of *ye Calves Necke* and this Necke is . . . forever to be and remaine free and clear from being rated by ye town of Taunton;" (b) a house with 40 acres of land bounded South by John Hall, West on the Great River till it comes to Pall Brooke, and then on said brook till it comes to Squobbity path, and then by said path till it comes to a plain [Neck Plain] and then bounded easterly by said plain. Also 8 acres of land bounded South by Pall Brooke, West by Taunton Great River, and so adjoining the aforesaid 40 acres. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds*, i: 17].

What Abigail Andrews did with all of her share of the Calves Pasture has not been fully ascertained. But John Wadsworth of Duxbury and Abigail his wife, on July 21, 1684, sold Jared Talbut of Taunton all right, title and interest in a "Neck of land" in Taunton, bounded South and South East by Taunton Great River, West by John Hall, North and East by Walter Dean and Richard Williams; "said halfe Neck of land containing by estimation twenty acres." [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds*, iv: 52.]

Highways laid out in 1698:—a highway leading from pall brook through the land of Philip King, and so, as the way now leads, to the corner of Philip King's land, and from thence, on the eastward side of Philip King's land, unto the corner of widow Hall's land [Hannah, widow of John Hall], and from thence, as the way now leads, unto the lands of Squabinanset. [*Taunton Proprietors' Records*, ii: 450.]

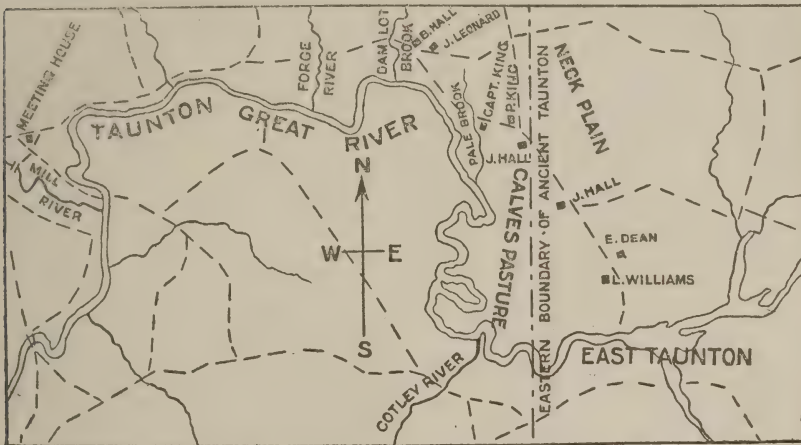
In 1728 Morgan Cobb made a map of Taunton, which is now in the Massachusetts State Archives, and which shows (among other things) Taunton River, the Neck Plain, the highways then in existence, and "the situation of every pertickler house with the owners sir name." By the aid of the documents above cited, and with the help of this map, it is possible to locate the Calves Pasture with reasonable certainty. Its position, in all

\*This term is generally understood as meaning one of the boundary lines of the "eight mile square," the original Taunton purchase.

† Apparently "Pall brooke" mentioned further on, or Pale Brook as it is now called.



probability, was along the eastern bank of the great bend of Taunton River, as designated on the accompanying sketch, which is compiled from the latest (Walker's) atlas of Massachusetts and from Morgan Cobb's map. The natural features are copied from the modern atlas, which shows Pale Brook and the "little island" mentioned in the Talbut deed. The houses with their owners and the Neck Plain are from the ancient map. The roads are those shown by Morgan Cobb, but their locations are modified to conform to the more accurate surveys of to-day. The eastern boundary line of the "eight mile square" is taken from Mr. James E. Seaver's map in the History of Taunton. Finally the location has been verified, so far as this was possible, by a walk through the territory and conversation with present residents.



LOCATION OF THE CALVES PASTURE, TAUNTON, MASS.

Ancient highways denoted by broken lines - - - -

Eastern Boundary line of Ancient Taunton, or the Eight Mile Square - - - - -

ERRATA IN MR. DRUMMOND'S ARTICLE.—Mr. Drummond sends the following corrections of typographical errors in his article on Henry Andrews, which appeared in the REGISTER, vol. 51, pp. 453-459, and in a reprint, pp. 1-9:

REGISTER, p. 455, l. 10, and Reprint, p. 4, l. 38. Omit the quotation marks around the words *and in behalf of son Henry*.

REGISTER, p. 455, l. 12, and Reprint, p. 4, l. 40. For *June*, read *January*.

REGISTER, p. 455, l. 44, and Reprint, p. 5, l. 22. Omit the quotation marks.

REGISTER, p. 457, l. 6, and Reprint, p. 6, l. 36. For *1636*, read *1686*.

REGISTER, p. 459, l. 17, and Reprint, p. 8, l. 45. For *Hodge's*, read *Hodges*.

#### AUTHORITIES.

[1] Will of Henry Andrews, the elder, of Taunton, dated "March 13 Anno Dom 1652." Inventory taken "the tenth day of february Anno Dom. 1652." Both will and inventory "exhibited at the Court holden att Plym: aforesaid the first of June 1653." The apparent discrepancy of these dates disappears when they are read according to the common custom at Taunton and elsewhere, about this period, of beginning to date the new year on March *first*, instead of the legal twenty-fifth. The above will was dated March 13, 1651, O.S. or March 23, 1652, N.S.; and the inventory was taken Feb. 10, 1652, O.S. or Feb. 20, 1653, N.S. The will makes *wife Mary* sole executrix and residuary legatee, with use during life or widowhood of nearly all the real estate; gives to *daughter Mary Hedges* [*Hodges*, as abundantly proved], wife of *William Hedges*, a house

and land, with reversionary interest to her son John Hedges, who is to have also a silver cup; to daughters Sarah and Abigail, 130 pounds money to be equally divided between them, and also "a certaine peece of land called *the necke of land*" in equal shares; to son Henry, the residue of the real estate, with his longest fowling piece, best suit of apparel and best coat; to Rev. Mr. Streete of Taunton, five pounds; and to Elizabeth Harvey, one of the poor of the church, a cow for her children. [*Plym. Col. Wills*, i: part 1: 116, 117.]

[2] Will of Mary Andrews of Taunton, "widdow of the age of fourty and three, made . . . Febrewary 14<sup>th</sup> 1653 And Testified by her unto the writer hereof Aprill the Seaventh 1654;" proved "the 15<sup>th</sup> of March 1654." To "my two little daughters Sarah Andrews and Abigaill Andrews," certain articles with reversionary interest "unto the first son that god gives unto my son Henery Andrews, but if the lord give him noe son . . . I then doe give unto his daughter Anne now living" a brass pot and a brass pan. To daughter Mary Hodgis and to son-in-law William Hodgis. Son Henry Andrews, residuary legatee. [*Plym. Col. Wills*, ii: 5.]

[3] The births of the children of Henry<sup>1</sup> and Mary Andrews are calculated as follows:—

(a) Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews was on a coroner's jury at Plymouth Court June 10, 1651 [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec.* ii: 175] and, therefore, was then of age, and so born before June 10, 1630. His mother was born in 1610 or January 1611 [*her will*]. With great probability his birth may be placed about 1629, when his mother was 19 years old, he being probably her first-born.

(b) Mary<sup>2</sup> Andrews had son John Hodges born in 1650 [*Hodges Family*, 71]. If, as assumed, she was born about 1631, at the then common interval of about two years after her brother, she had her first child at the quite usual age of about 19 years.

(c) Abigail<sup>2</sup> Andrews was born in 1646 or 1647, as shown by her age at death [5, b.]

(d) Sarah<sup>2</sup> Andrews, called (like Abigail) "little daughter" in her mother's will, was named *before* her sister in the wills of both her father and her mother, and was married three years before her sister. Hence it is assumed that she was two or three years older than Abigail, and thus born probably about 1643 to 1645.

(e) There is an interval of about a dozen years between the births of the 2d and the 3d child as thus calculated. If any children were born in this time they doubtless died young, not being mentioned in the wills. Henry may have come across the ocean in this period. Perhaps one wife died and he remarried.

[4] Jared Talbut married to Sarah Androwes 1 April 1664 [*Taunton Proprietors' Records* in GEN. REG. xvii: 236]. 1664 Aug. 2. At this Court an acquittance was shewen . . . wherby it appeared that the portion belonging to Sarah Andrews, the daughter of Mr. Henry Andrews of Taunton, deceased, is fully payd and satisfied; which said acquittance is signed with Jared Talbut. [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec.* iv: 70].

[5] (a) 1684 July 21. John Wadsworth of Duxbury, with free consent of Abigail his wife, for 45 pounds, sells to Jared Talbut of Taunton a certain Necke of land in Taunton, bounded on Taunton Great River on the South & South East, and Westerly on the land of John Hall, and North & North East on the lands of Walter Dean & on the lands of Richard Williams. The said halfe Necke of land containing by estimation about twenty acres. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds*, iv: 52].

(b) Christopher<sup>1</sup> Wadsworth, Duxbury, married Grace Cole and had [besides other children] Dea. John<sup>2</sup> Wadsworth, who m. 1667 July 25, Abigail Andrews. John died May 15, 1700, aged about 62. Abigail died "about midnight betwixt ye 24<sup>th</sup> and 25 days of November, A.D. 1723, being about 76 years of age." [*Winsor's Hist. of Duxbury*, 328; *Wadsworth Family*, 33, 34, 202.]

[6] Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews senior of Taunton & Mary his wife sell land to Thomas & Israel Deane, April 7, 1676. [*Plym. Col. Deeds*, v: 285.] Gov. Josiah Winslow, under date of May 23, 1676, writes to Thomas Hinkley that the Indians had killed Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews and others at Taunton. [*Baylies' Memoir of Plymouth Colony*, v: 52. Drake's ed. 1866.]

[7] (a) Rev. Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Street had "a daughter Hannah who m. ——— Andrews." So wrote Rev. Stephen Dodd in 1825. [*East-Haven Register*, 153.] Mr. Dodd was pastor of the church at East-Haven, of which church Rev. Nicholas<sup>3</sup> Street (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) had formerly been pastor.

(b) Will of Rev. Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Street, dated April 14, 1674, mentions "my grandchild Hanna Andrews." [*Hist. of Taunton*, 182; *Street Genealogy*, 475.] The supposition, on p. 5 of the Street Genealogy, that this grandchild was Anna, daughter of Rev. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Street, is obviously inadmissible, since this Anna, born Aug. 17, 1665 [*Street Gen.*, 8] could not have been married in 1674.

(c) Will of Mary Andrews, mother of Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews, dated Feb. 14-24, 1653-4, mentions Anne, daughter of son Henry [2]. As Henry was born probably in 1629 [3], it is not probable that he married before 1652 (at the age of 23), and this daughter Anne (or Anna or Hannah) was doubtless his first child and born in 1653 or early in 1654.

[8] (a) That Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews had a wife Mary, who survived him, is proved by various deeds, of which one is cited under [6].

(b) Will of Christopher<sup>1</sup> Wadsworth (whose son John<sup>2</sup> married Abigail<sup>2</sup> Andrews), dated July 31, 1677, names wife Grace and daughter Mary Andrews. Will of Grace Wadsworth, widow of Christopher<sup>1</sup>, dated Jan. 13, 1687, names daughter Mary Andrews, widow [*Wadsworth Family*, 34].

[9] The Division of Lands at Taunton on Dec. 28, 1659 [*Taunton Proprietors' Records*, ii: 11], gives *three heads* in the family of Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews,—presumably himself, his wife and one child. This child must have been Hannah<sup>a</sup> Andrews, born about 1653 and living in 1674 [7, b, c.]. The wife is supposed to have been Henry's *second* wife and his second marriage is thought to have occurred in 1659, because probably the births of the five younger children [10] began in or about 1660, and continued at the then common interval of about two years; and the names of two of these children, Mary and Grace, are very suggestive of Mary Wadsworth and her mother, Grace Cole.

[10] The births of the five younger children of Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews are calculated as follows:—

(a) They were all born after Dec. 28, 1659. [9]

(b) Grace was born in 1665 or 1666. [18]

(c) Grace and Mary were both married on June 26, 1685. [18 and 16.] If, as seems probable, Mary was named after her *mother*, and Grace after her *grandmother*, it is a natural conclusion that Mary was the elder, and her birth may be placed with considerable probability in or about 1663.

(d) Henry was married less than eight months after his two sisters and so, presumably (in absence of conflicting evidence\*), was older than they. Henry's

\* Mr. Drummond considers that the following deed is conflicting evidence:—Mary Andrews of Taunton, widow of Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews, sells to Shadrach Wilbore land in Taunton, promising to give also copies of all deeds or other writings relating to said land, etc. And further, the said Mary Andrews and Henry Andrews, her son, promise, upon lawful demand, to do or cause to be done all such further acts, whether by way of acknowledging this deed, or of any other kind, that may be necessary for the more full confirming and sure-making the afore-bargained premises unto the said Shadrach Wilbore. In witness whereof the said Mary Andrews and Henry Andrews, her son, have hereunto put their hands and seals this 15th day of April 1684. Signed: Mary Andrews and a seal, Henry Andrews and a seal. Acknowledged by Mary Andrews and Henry Andrews, May 31, 1686. Recorded Dec. 11, 1717. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds*, xi: 300.]

"When Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews died," writes Mr. Drummond, "the title to this [his?] property vested in his wife and children. In those times the widow not unfrequently conveyed real estate so left, *while her children were minors*; but if any of her sons were of age, it was necessary for them to join in the deed as *grantors*. In this deed Henry did not join as *grantor*, as he should have done if he was twenty-one, but his mother makes the grant and he simply joins with her in a promise to do any act necessary to confirm the title. If he was then a minor, his acknowledgment of the deed two years later was such a *confirmation of his mother's act* as would bind him also. I therefore believe that Henry was a minor when that deed was given, and [judging from the date of acknowledgment] was not born before 1664."

It is with great diffidence that I venture to differ from so able a lawyer as Mr. Drummond, yet I think he has drawn a too subtle deduction from this deed of early times, and I demur at the wording of his statement that "this property was vested in his wife and children," since a part of the estate of Henry<sup>2</sup> Andrews was "settled upon his widow" and the balance, on March 8, 1678-9, was ordered to be divided among his six children [*Printed Plymouth Col. Deeds*, vi: 5]. There is no direct statement in the deed that Henry was a minor, and he put his hand and seal to the document in the usual manner of adults. The promise to acknowledge the deed and the delay in acknowledgment have no significance, in my opinion, such promises and delays being common in those days. Mary Andrews and her husband executed at least two deeds which were not acknowledged until after a long time; in fact, every deed of Mary Andrews which I have seen was acknowledged long after its date. In brief, as I read the deed, Mary sells the land and Henry confirms the sale.



birth may be placed a couple of years before Mary's and not long after the Division of Lands [9], that is, probably about 1660.

(e) Abigail married July 5, 1688 [19], and so probably was older than Mehitable, who did not marry until Dec. 20, 1694 [20]. Abigail's birth may be dated a couple of years after her sister Grace's, and Mehitable's a couple of years still later.

[11] Isack Negus married to Hannah Andrews 7<sup>th</sup> April 1679. [*Taunton Proprietors' Records* in GEN. REG. xvii: 35.] William Corbitt of Swanzy and Hannah Negus of Taunton married March 23, 1703-4. [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 253.] William & Hannah Corbett receipt, Feb. 12, 1706, for her portion of the estate of her father Henry Andrews. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 173.*] Isaac Negus and his mother Hannah Corbett grant land, July 11, 1710, to John Hodges of Norton. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds, vi: 401.*]

[12] Hon. Josiah H. Drummond proves at length that Jane Dighton, sister of Frances (Dighton) Williams of Taunton, and of Katharine (Dighton) (Hagborne) (Dudley) Allin, and eldest daughter of John Dighton of Gloucester, Eng., m. (1) John Lugg of Boston, and m. (2), before Oct. 27, 1647, Jonathan Negus of Boston. [*Maine Hist. and Gen. Recorder, vi: 362-366.*] Isaac of Jonathan Negroose, aged about 10 days, bapt. 3 day 1 mo. 1650; Maria of Jonathan and Jane Negus born 6 July, 1653; Maria of Jonathan Negroose bapt. 10 day 5 mo. 1653. [*Boston Rec. Comrs Report, ix: 31, 40, 44.*] Isaac Negus, Taunton, 1675, cooper, styles himself sole heir of Jonathan Negus late of Boston; m. 7 April, 1679, Hannah Andrews. [*Savage, iii: 266.*] Inventory of Capt. Isaac Negus of Swanzy; wife Hannah; he died Nov. 29, 1700. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 29.*]

[13] Henry<sup>3</sup> Andrews "senior" made a deed June 28, 1733, and acknowledged it April 15, 1734. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds, xxxv: 526.*] Mary<sup>4</sup> Andrews, Feb. 25, 1736, conveys to her brother John<sup>4</sup> Andrews all her interest in estates of her father Henry<sup>3</sup> Andrews and of her brother Henry<sup>4</sup> Andrews, both deceased. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds, xxvi: 205.*]

[14] Henry Andrewes and Mary Dean mar. Feb. 17, 1685-6. Henry Andrewes and Mary Williams mar. July 4, 1688. [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 251.] These marriages are both credited to Henry<sup>3</sup> Andrews, no evidence of the existence in Taunton at this period of any other Henry having ever been found.

[15] Will of Samuel Williams of Taunton, dated Aug. 6, 1697, names sons Seth and Daniel, and daughters Sarah Dean, Mary Andros and Hannah Bun. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. i: 199.*] 1686, July 25. Deed from Samuel Williams and Mary his wife to Joseph French. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds, v: 458.*] Thomas Gilbert and Jane Rossiter married 23 March, 1639. [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec. i: 143.*] Inventory of Thomas Gilbert sen. deceased beyond the seas, sworn to 5 July, 1677, names son Thomas Gilbert, daughters Mary Williams and Elizabeth Starr; also estate in hands of Mistress Jane Gilbert [*Plym. Col. Wills, iii: part 2: No. 78 of copy in Mass. State Archives.*]. See also *Hist. of Taunton*, 45.

[16] Joseph Richmond and Mary Andrewes married June 26, 1685 [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 251]. Joseph and Mary Richmond acknowledge receipt of her interest in estate of her father, Henry Andrews, March 28, 1707 [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 186.*]

[17] For proof that Joseph Richmond, who married Mary<sup>3</sup> Andrews, and Samuel Richmond, who married Mehitable<sup>3</sup> Andrews, were both sons of John Richmond by his wife Abigail Rogers, compare *Taunton Proprietors' Records* of births of John Richmond's children [GEN. REG. xvi: 327], and discussion of John Rogers senior of Duxbury [*The John Rogers Families in Plymouth and Vicinity*, p. 19. By J. H. Drummond, 1895], and the *Richmond Family*, 3 and 10.

[18] (a) Abell Burt and Grace Andrewes married June 26, 1685 [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 251]. Abel and Grace Burt receipt, March 28, 1707, for her interest in estate of her father Henry Andrews. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 186.*]

(b) Gravestone in the Neck of Land Burying Ground, Taunton:—

HERE LIES THE BODY | OF GRACE BURT THE | WIFE OF ABEL BURT |  
AGED 43 DIED IN THE 179 | SEPTEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 19.

Dea. Edgar H. Reed interpreted the year "179" as 1709, doubtless correctly.

[19] (a) Joshua Tisdale and Abigail Andrews married July 5, 1688. [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 251.] Joshua and Abigail Tisdale receipt, July 15, 1701, for her legacy from estate of her father Henry Andrews. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 172.*]

(b) Dea. Edgar H. Reed's notes state that Joshua Tisdale died in 1728, and his wife, Abigail<sup>3</sup> (Andrews) Tisdale, in 1741, presumably in Freetown, Mass.

[20] Samuel Richmond and Mahitabell Andrews married Dec. 20, 1694. [*Maj. Thomas Leonard's Marriages* in GEN. REG. xiii: 252.] Samuel Richmond and Mehitable his wife receipt, Jan. 22, 1694-5, for her legacy from estate of her father Henry Andrews. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Prob. ii: 172.*]

## WAS ANNA WEST A DAUGHTER OF ROBERT SAUNDERSON?

By JOHN E. ALDEN, Esq., of Newton, Mass.

ROBERT SAUNDERSON, of Boston, goldsmith, partner of John Hull, the "Mint Master," died 7 October, 1693. Judge Savage's Genealogical Dictionary says: "By his will his widow was made Executrix, and in her will is evident proof that children and grandchildren named in the will of her husband were not his, but hers. No blood relation of his except brother Edward and son Robert can with confidence be found in his own will."

In reading Robert Saunderson's will by itself, one would have no doubt but that he was speaking of his own daughter without any ambiguity; whereas the will of his widow is not clear in this respect, and her allusions to "my Daughter West" would as well apply to a step-daughter. The first child named by her is "my daughter Ann Beckford," and if this was her daughter, Anna West could not have been so with a name so nearly like the other.

The references to Anna West in the two wills are as follows:

### *Will of Robert Saunderson.*

Dated 18 July, 1693; presented 20 Oct. 1693.

"I, Robert Saunderson of Boston, Goldsmith, confirm to my wife Elizabeth the covenant made before our marriage, and give her one-half of all my Household goods. The other half, after my wife's decease, I give to my son Robert Saunderson and to my Daughter Anna West to be equally divided between them. To son Robert the house he lives in, &c. After decease of my wife I give to my daughter Anna West the westerly end of tenement near the Mill bridge, and the Slaughter house and yard, and a Leanto and yard, and a tenement and yard.

My dwelling house to son Robert, but if he die without lawful issue, then to daughter Anna.

A tenement on the road to Roxbury to be sold to pay legacies; £10. to grandson Robert Darby; £5. to great grand daughter Abiah Beard; £5. to Joseph, son of W<sup>m</sup>. Saunderson; £5. to grandson Joseph Jones; £5. to children of James Penniman. All the remainder of produce of said tenement to my grandchildren, the children of my daughter Anna West . . . my wearing apparel to son Robert, my son-in-law Richard West, and Brother Edward."

### *Will of Elizabeth Sanderson.*

Dated 15 Sept. 1694; presented 21 Nov. 1695.

"I . . . late wife of Robert Sanderson, deceased. 1st. to my daughter Ann Beckford my two thumb rings, if she dies, then to my Daughter West and Mary Casewell; I give to my Daughter Anna West a silver Tankard, my great Bible and one guiny; to niece Alice Carlile and her daughter Elizabeth, each 20 shillings; to cousin Francis Carlile, Jr. my seal'd Ring; to Mary Casewell £5. and a silver cup; to children of Thomas Lincoln, each a silver spoon; to Ann West

a silver bason and a silver spoon; to Mercy West a silver porringer and a silver spoon; to Joseph West my grandson my silver Tankard; and to little Richard West a silver Bowl; to Benjamin West a silver bason and a silver spoon; to my daughter West and her children my halfe part in my Husband's Household goods, except bedding and wearing apparel to Mary Casewell; to Mary daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Sanderson 20 shillings; to her sister Lydia 40 shillings; to the old Church a Silver Beaker and £5.; to the poore £10.; residue if any to Mary Casewell my great Grand daughter."

The daughter Anna was married to Richard West of Boston, butcher, and the names of their children are suggestive; they had Joseph, Benjamin, John and Mary, not very distinctive, but they are also names of Robert Saunderson's children. They also named a child Sanderson West, born February 5, 1680; this is important in several ways, and shows that wishing to name a boy for her father without using her brother's name, she gave him the family name.

The date of marriage of Robert Saunderson with third wife Elizabeth is not recorded, but is important in this discussion.

I found in Granary Cemetery a gravestone (not named in "Bridgman's Epitaphs") with this inscription: "Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of MARY late wife of ROBERT SANDERSON, SEN<sup>r</sup>., age 74 years, died June 21, 1681, and her grandson in grave with her."

This grandson was probably Sanderson West who was the baby at that time. The date fixes time of marriage with third wife Elizabeth at 1681 or later; Sanderson West was born in 1680, and if Anna were Elizabeth's daughter as Judge Savage avers, she would not probably have named a child for Robert Saunderson before her mother's marriage with him.

There are other gravestones of this family in the same cemetery, and as they are not in "Bridgman's Epitaphs," they are copied here:

"Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of ELIZABETH wife of ROBERT SANDERSON, aged about 78 years, died Oct. 15, 1695."

"——y<sup>e</sup> body of RICHARD WEST, SEN<sup>r</sup>., aged 67 years died Oct. 21, 1701."

"MARY, daughter of Mr. JOHN & MRS. MARY WEST, age 4 months, died Sept. 2, 1730."

"Children of Mr. SANDERSON & MRS. MARY WEST,  
1742 John 2 years. 1750 Mary 4 months  
1749 Sanderson 9 weeks 1751 John 7 months."

The death of *Richard West* is recorded in Town records as October 20, 1701, instead of October 21, as on the gravestone. His estate was settled by the widow *Anna*, probated 23 March, 1701-2. Inventory £65. 8. 2.

Their son *John<sup>3</sup> West* was born March 26, 1697; died 1742; married Mary ——, born 1697, died August, 1771; and had eight children: John, Sanderson, Anna,<sup>4</sup> born November 25, 1726; Mary, Mary, Kesiah, Eunice, David. *Anna<sup>4</sup> West*, born November 25, 1726, married October 27, 1747, *Ephraim Green*.

Two deeds are recorded in Suffolk County Registry in which Richard and Anna<sup>2</sup> West's children call Robert Sanderson their grandfather, viz. in Vol. 41, pages 3 and 4, both dated 19 July, 1725, by which John<sup>8</sup> West buys of the other heirs "our share, portion, right and title by descent from our Grandfather Robert Sanderson, in a Tenement near the Mill bridge, and a Tenement on Middle street." These are signed by Benjamin West of Roxbury and his wife Joanna, Ann West, spinster, and Mercy Warner, widow, both of Lancaster, Henry Haughton of Lancaster and Anna his wife.

All of which seems to prove that Anna<sup>2</sup> West was daughter of Robert and Mary Saunderson, notwithstanding the wording of the step-mother's will.



## THE CLOGSTON FAMILY OF NEW HAMPSHIRE.

By WATSON H. HARWOOD, M.D., of Chasm Falls, N. Y.

THE Clogston family is of Irish origin, and was one of the Presbyterian families which immigrated from the north of Ireland to New Hampshire, sometime after the year 1718. Our records of the family are somewhat meagre. We have not as yet been able to learn the names of the parents of the family that settled in New Hampshire; we have a record of three of their children only, as follows:

1. MRS. HARWOOD. Her Christian name we have not yet been able to learn. She was the wife of James Harwood of Dunstable (now Nashua), N. H., who was descended from English ancestors. She is described as having been a very large, strong woman, and she lived to the advanced age of ninety-nine years. Her husband served five years in the old French and Indian war. He also served in the Revolution, in Capt. William Walker's company, Col. James Reed's regiment. Capt. Walker's company is said to have comprised one half the able bodied men of Dunstable. They were among the first men sent out from New Hampshire to engage in the struggle for American independence. They were present and fought bravely at Bunker Hill. Later on in the course of the war, James Harwood served in Col. Bedell's regiment, which was formed in 1776, to defend the frontier, and was stationed for a time at Isle Aux Noix, in Canada. In 1777, April 17, James Harwood entered the First New Hampshire regiment, then under the command of Col. Joseph Cilley. This regiment was during the months of May and June, 1777, in the vicinity of Ticonderoga, N. Y., and afterwards was engaged in the battles at Fort Schuyler, Stillwater, and finally, October 7, 1777, in the battle of Saratoga, which resulted in the surrender of Burgoyne with his entire army ten days later. After this most important event, the American troops hastened southward to help the sorely pressed patriots who were under the immediate command of Gen. Washington. They reached White Marsh, thirteen miles from Philadelphia, November 21, 1777, and here James Harwood died, tradition says, of small pox, December 1, 1777.

Mr. and Mrs. James Harwood were the parents of three sons and two daughters, all born in Dunstable, N. H.:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HARWOOD, b. in 1755. He served in the Revolutionary war, was wounded, and afterwards settled on a farm near Manchester, N. H. His wife was Sally Martin of Hooksett, N. H. They were the parents of six children. He d. about 1833.
- ii. JAMES HARWOOD, b. in 1760. He m. Patty Sanders, and settled in Unity, N. H. They were the parents of six children. Hon. C. E. Harwood, one of the most enterprising of the business men of Lynn, Mass., and recently mayor of that city, is a great grandson of James Harwood of Unity.
- iii. ARCHIBALD HARWOOD, b. in 1762. He served in the American army in the war of the Revolution, as a substitute for another man, being only sixteen years of age on entering the service. He was one of those whom the traitor Arnold contracted to sell to the British in 1780. After the war he went to Springfield, Vt., where

he m. Susannah House, of English and Huguenot descent. They were the parents of eleven children. He was by trade a carpenter and mill wright. He resided several years in Weathersfield, Vt., then removed to Eden, Vt., where he built the first mills ever erected in that town. Afterward, he lived in Constable, N. Y., where he built and owned mills. He d. in 1837.

iv. ROSANNAH HARWOOD, m. John Burlingame. They resided in Weathersfield, Vt., and had children.

v. LYDIA HARWOOD, m. Jonathan Ordway. Her second husband was Jedediah Hutchins. She d. in Constable, N. Y., leaving children by both her husbands.

2. PAUL CLOGSTON resided in Dunstable, N. H. Fox, in his History of Dunstable, speaks of Paul Clogston owning a slave woman, who was married to a free black, and the latter purchased the freedom of his wife and children. Mr. Clogston enlisted May 1, 1775, in Capt. William Walker's company, Col. Reed's regiment, to serve in the Revolution. Was mustered into the service May 26th. He was wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill, and died of his wounds July 15, 1775. It is probable that he had a family, but we have no record of his descendants.

3. JOHN CLOGSTON, born in 1741. He, and a man by the name of Antipas Dodge, went from Londonderry, N. H., to Goffstown, N. H., in the fall of 1764, made a clearing in the woods, and built log houses, and in the spring came back to Londonderry and married wives. John Clogston's wife was a widow, a Mrs. Anna Glasford; who was born in Glasgow, Scotland, August 30, 1737, and died in Marietta, Ohio, in 1822. It is said that after her marriage to Mr. Clogston, they went to their new home in Goffstown on horseback, both riding one horse. William Clogston of Springfield, Mass., a great grandson of John, to whom I am largely indebted for the facts concerning the Clogstons in this article, visited the site of the early home of the Clogstons in Goffstown, about 1876, and drank water from the old well used by them generations ago. He also visited the grave of John Clogston in the Goffstown cemetery, and copied the dates of his birth and death. William has still the pocket book which belonged to his great grandfather. John Clogston served in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. William Walker's company. He died February 3, 1803. The children of John and Anna Clogston were six in number, all born in Goffstown:

i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLOGSTON, b. April 23, 1766. He m. Betsey Gardner of Bedford, N. H. In the fall of 1818, they emigrated to Marietta, O. They went with a team, and were six weeks on the road. His mother, then aged 81 years, went with them. John Clogston d. Feb. 18, 1824, and his wife March 23, 1851. They left several children.

ii. THOMAS CLOGSTON, b. in 1769. He m. Phebe Eastman of Strafford, Vt. They had twelve children. He d. in Strafford, July 9, 1847, and his wife Aug. 27, 1851.

iii. WILLIAM CLOGSTON, b. Dec. 12, 1771; m. Susan Annice of Goffstown. They had thirteen children. He d. in Hancock, Vt., Sept. 27, 1836, and his wife in Brandon, Vt., in 1848. He was the grandfather of William Clogston of Springfield, Mass.

iv. MATTHEW L. CLOGSTON, b. Feb. 12, 1773. He m. Betsey Sargent of Dunbarton, N. H. They resided on the old Clogston homestead in Goffstown, where nine children were born to them. He d. Feb. 17, 1846.

v. SALLY CLOGSTON, m. Samuel Clark of Goffstown.

vi. SILAS CLOGSTON, m. Sally Stevens of Goffstown. They lived many years in New Boston, N. H. Later, they lived with one of their children in Nashua, N. H. They were the parents of six children.

In Fox's History of Dunstable, the name Clogston is everywhere spelled Clogstone, and very probably that was the original and correct method of spelling the name.

I have already acknowledged my indebtedness for many of the facts given in this sketch to William Clogston of Springfield, Mass. I also obtained some important facts, as long ago as 1880, from Daniel Campbell, Esq., of New Boston, N. H., a highly respected citizen of that town, who was then in his 82d year. In one of his letters, written at that time, Mr. Campbell says: "The Clogstons were men of firm and upright character, always reported to be of Scotch-Irish stock." Mr. W. H. H. Hart, of Goffstown, a grandson of Matthew L. Clogston, also gave me valuable information years ago concerning the family.

As far as I can learn, this is the first time a sketch of the Clogston family has been offered to any publication.

The writer would be greatly pleased to hear from any person who has a fuller account of the family than he has been able here to give.

---

## GENEALOGICAL NOTES FROM MARTHA'S VINEYARD.

By CHARLES E. BANKS, M.D., of Washington, D. C.

DURING some recent searches among the early records of Martha's Vineyard, I made brief notes of entries in the Probate and Deeds registries, relating to persons who had residences elsewhere, or who had emigrated therefrom, or had taken up a residence on the island after leaving a previous abode. These changes of locality made by the early settlers in their quest for homes constitute one of the greatest difficulties in the path of the genealogist, and whenever the opportunity occurs to make them known it seems to me helpful to others to publish such facts.

FINCH.—Jeremiah Finch, mariner, of North Carolina, will dated August 5, 1724; probated Feb. 26, 1724-5. Wife Deborah receives all estate, real and personal, except silver hilted sword, gun and pistol, which he gives to Capt. John Payling, and all his woollen clothes to Mackrough Serobrey. (Dukes Co. Prob. Rec. I. 157.)

RUSSELL.—Capt. John Jacob and Thomas Palmer enter a claim June 28, 1681, for a tract of land in Tisbury, "late belonging and in the tenure and occupation of Samuel Russell . . . in right of their wives, Mary and Elizabeth, daughters of Jorge Russell and sisters of the said Samuel Russell who deceased without issue." (Dukes Co. Court Records.) These are not Vineyard families.

BASS.—Richard Bass a tall thin-faced fellow pocksrotten ran away with a shallop of John Dalton of Monhegan about the middel of August 1682, with a servant of the owners, and another fellow a liver in the place, being in debt ran away. (Dukes County Deeds, I. 283.)



**BATT-BAYES.**—Timothy Batt, son of Timothy Batt of Boston, deceased, constitutes his friend James Breading of Southampton, attorney to collect a legacy left him by "my grandmother Bayes of Martha's Vineyard deceased." Instrument dated March 16, 1696. (Dukes Co. Deeds, I. 227.)

**BIRCHARD.**—John Birchard of Norwich in County of New London, sells in 1693 the rights of his father Thomas in property at Martha's Vineyard. (Ibid I. 222.)

**CODMAN.**—Stephen Codman, of Roxbury, mariner, sells land on Martha's Vineyard, 10 Dec. 1678, "once belonging to my father Robert, or to my brother Joseph, both now deceased." (Ibid I. 319.)

**DAGGETT.**—Thomas Daggett of Edgartown to "my brother John Daggett of Rehoboth." (Ibid I. 323.)

**TUCKER.**—John Tucker, "late of Cape Annawaggon, near Sheepscot [Maine] now of the town of Tisbury upon Martha's Vineyard," sells his holdings in Maine, July 2, 1675. (Ibid I. 372.)

**PEASE.**—The inventory of the estate of Green Pease of Edgartown, weaver, amounting to £35 - 16 - 6, taken October 1, 1739 (Probate Records, I. 118), is offered as a curiosity in nomenclature.

**BLAND-SMITH.**—Thomas Levit and Isabel Levit (sometime Isabel Bland, daughter of John Bland of Martha's Vineyard late deceased), both of Hampton, N. H., constitute their son John Levit their Attorney in the settlement of the estate of John Bland, by an instrument dated April 16, 1691. In support of their claim they file depositions of Nathaniel Drake aged 78, and Abram Drake aged about 70, both of Hampton, dated April 27, 1671, in which deponents state that they have known Isabel Bland since childhood and that John Bland formerly lived at Colchester, England, and "he was sometimes called John Smith but his name and his ancestors was Bland." Samuel Smith aged 29 and Benjamin Gould aged 42 years both of the Vineyard testify to same effect. (Dukes Co. Deeds, I. 282.)

## THE REV. MORGAN JONES AND THE WELSH INDIANS OF VIRGINIA.

By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York City.

SEVERAL of the earlier Welsh poets make mention of one Madog, son of Owain Gwynedd, prince of North Wales, who, sailing westward from his native country, about the year 1162, discovered a new land, whither, some ten years later, he led a colony of his own people. This event appears to have been forgotten, when in 1492 Columbus was proposing to cross the same waste of waters, and not till 1584 was the account of Madog made known to the English public by the Rev. Dr. David Powell in his History of Wales. Almost a century later the story was revived in a limited circle, by the statement of Morgan Jones, a clerical gentleman then in the American colonies, who testified at New York, March 10, 1685-6, to his having, some seventeen years earlier, lived for a few months among a tribe of Welsh Indians on the Virginia coast; and we continue to hear of

White Indians, at distant intervals of time and in various localities, until, in the early part of the present century, Catlin encounters them on the Missouri River, near the present town of Bismark (Dakotah). The American traveller noted some words, in use among them, akin in sound and meaning to the Welsh, and was especially struck by the fairness of their skin, and by their very peculiar religious rites. They were then a tribe of limited numbers, called the Mandans, whom disease, a few years later, swept from the earth.

Mr. Jones's statement commences as follows: "These Presents may certify all Persons whatsoever that in the year 1669,\* I being then an inhabitant of Virginia, and Chaplain of M. G. Bennet of Mansemon† county, Sir W<sup>m</sup>. Berkeley sent two ships to search what was then called the Port Royal, but now S. Carolina, which is 60 leagues to the southward of Cape Fear; and I was sent with them to be their minister. Upon the 8<sup>th</sup> day of April we set out from Virginia." The writer continues his account, mentioning his arrival and departure from the new colony, whence, at the end of eight months, half-starved, owing to scarcity of provisions, he undertook to reach on foot, through the wilderness, the Virginia settlements, but only to fall into the hands of hostile natives westward of the great swamps. His few companions were evidently tortured and killed, while he, liberated by some Indians of the Doeg tribe, was taken to their retreat near Cape Hatteras. His freedom he attributes to his speaking Welsh, which was also the language of the Doegs, and in that tongue he continued to preach the Gospel to them for some months, before proceeding northward.

At this point a review of such facts as bear upon Jones's opening remarks is interesting.

In pursuance of an Act of Parliament, passed Oct. 3, 1650, the Council of State, by commission dated Sept. 20, 1651, sent out to Virginia the ship John, Capt. Robert Dennis, and the Guinea frigate, Capt. Edward Curtis, the former, with Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Bennet, Mr. Thomas Stagge and Capt. W<sup>m</sup>. Claybourne being appointed commissioners to raise forces, in said Colony, for the reduction of the plantations "to their due Obedience to the Parliament of the Commonwealth of England." Capt. Curtis, "in the case of mortality or absence of Capt. Dennis," was to take the latter's place as commander of the fleet, and to act also as a commissioner.

Sir George Ayscue, despatched about the same time on a similar errand to the West Indies, secured the rendition of the Barbadoes, Jan. 17, 1651-2, and then proceeded to St. Kits, which place also submitting, though its Governor, Capt. Pointz, made his escape to Virginia, Ayscus sailed for England, arriving at Plymouth May 25.

In the Virginia colony affairs were peaceably concluded; on March 12, 1651-2, articles were signed by the Commissioners, Richard Bennett, Wm. Claiborne and Edmund Curtis, and on April 30 Bennett‡ was chosen Gov-

\* The year is given in the printed documents, "1660," and is evidently a typographical error.

† Nansemond.

‡ Richard Bennett was in 1641 one of Gov. Berkeley's Council. In 1672 Wm. Edmundson, Quaker, visited America with George Fox, and reached Virginia about April. During the following month, among other men of prominence, who became converts to his preaching at Nansemond, was Maj. Gen. Richard Bennett. "He was a brave, solid, wise man, received the truth and died in the same."—Week's Southern Quakers and Slavery.

Wm. Claiborne in 1642 was appointed Treasurer of the colony, but appears to have been afterwards an officer in the Parliamentary forces.

Capt. Curtis was in the great fight with the Dutch, June 2-3, 1653, and was subsequently in the Royal Navy.

ernor, Col. Wm. Claiborne Secretary of State, and Capt. John West, with twelve other officers, Councillors of State; but at the restoration Sir Wm. Berkley, the late royalist governor, was re-established in his former position.

Gov. Berkley (a younger brother of Lord John Berkley), as one of the joint proprietors, had established a separate government at Albemarle in the Carolinas, when, some years later, the scheme of Lord Ashley Cooper (Earl of Shaftesbury), the most able and active of the Land Proprietors of the Province of Carolina, was put into action for making a settlement at some point further south; at least "as far south," says Bancroft, "as the Spanish would tolerate."

Accordingly, towards the end of August, 1669, the Carolina frigate, Henry Brayne, *mr.*, the ship Port Royal, Capt. John Russell, and the sloop Albemarle, Capt. Edward Baxter, which had been fitting out through the past two years, sailed from the Downs, with settlers and their servants, touching at Kingsale, Ireland, whence the expedition, under the command of Joseph West, reached Barbadoes in the West Indies.

While lying here, early in November, the Albemarle was wrecked, and another sloop was hired through the agency of Sir John Yeamans, of the island, who intended to accompany them. Capt. West writes, Nov. 8, "the People here seemingly show a great inclination for *Porte Royale*." About Nov. 23d the little fleet left Barbadoes, but soon after, on account of bad weather, all put into Nevis, where a pilot was obtained for the Carolina coast, only to be separated, off the main land, and carried in different directions. The frigate was forced to take refuge in a harbor at Somers Island or Bermudas, and the Port Royal, with Yeamans on board, endeavoring to reach the Bahamas, was cast away on one of the islands, Jan. 12, 1669-70, and, though all reached shore safely, a number died during their long stay while building a boat. They finally got to New Providence, where some remained; the rest getting passage to the Bermudas, another sloop was hired to take them to Port Royal. If we judge rightly of a statement made by Richard Bennett and Tho. Goodwin, in their letter of April 28, 1670, to Lord Ashley, the Barbadoes sloop, John Baulte, *mr.*, was driven as far north as the Nansemond River in Virginia, whence she sailed early in February, and, after some further adventure, reached the Keyawah (or Ashley River), May 23, and was piloted in by the Bermudian sloop which they met coming out to fish. Bennett's letter states that Sir John Yeamans had returned home to Barbadoes, "after he had sent away Capt. Saile, Governor to Port Royal," and, he continues, we daily expect some ship with news from Port Royal, "upon the arrival whereof we shall comply with your orders in buying hogs, cattle, and what else is desired by those that shall come for it. In which we shall pursue your instructions and endeavour the best we can for your advantage \* \* \* in the despatch of such ships or vessels as is or shall be employed upon that account."

Meanwhile the Carolina frigate and the other hired sloop, sailing from Bermuda Feb. 26, 1669-70, reached their destination safely, and, landing first at Port Royal, soon moved up to Kiawah River and began a settlement called, in honor of the King, Charles Town. In need of provisions, the Carolina was despatched in May to Virginia, returning Aug. 22 with an eight months supply of Indian corn, pease and meal, while cows and hogs arrived within a fortnight from the same quarter; in June the Barbadoes sloop was sent to Bermuda on a similar errand.



Col. Wm. Sayle, the Governor,\* was a Bermudian, a Puritan, and a non-conformist, and his name had been put into the blank commission of July 26, 1669, as before stated by Sir John Yeamans; writing to Lord Ashley, June 25, 1670, from Albemarle Point, he mentions the various needs of the colonists and continues: "But there is one thing which lyes very heavy upon us, the want of a Godly and orthodox Minister, which I and many others of us have ever lived under as the greatest of our mercys." He then recommends Mr. Sampson Bond of Exeter College, Oxford, who, by commission from the Earl of Warwick and the Somers Island Co., had been preaching the past eight years in Bermuda and had been invited to Boston and New York by the Governor. From other resources we learn that Bond had removed from New England in disrepute for having preached a sermon not of his own composition, an act "looked upon," says Hutchinson, "if not criminal, yet highly disreputable."

The foregoing review tends to show that no historical inaccuracies, as to his own movements, exist in Jones's statement, which was first given to the public in the *Gentleman's Magazine* of London, in 1740. Under the heading, "The Crown of England's Title to America prior to that of Spain," Theophilus Evans, vicar of St. David's in Breosn, writes: "Sir, That the vast continent of America was first discovered by Britons, about 300 years before the Spaniards had any footing there; and that the descendants of that first colony of Britons, who then seated themselves there, are still a distinct People, and retain their original language, is a Matter of Fact, which may be indisputably proved, by the concurrent Account of several Writers and Travellers. I shall first quote a letter of Mr. Morgan Jones, Chaplain to the Plantation of S. Carolina, sent to Dr. Thomas Lloyd of Pennsylvania, by whom it was transmitted to (his brother) Charles Lloyd of Dolyfran in Montgomeryshire, Eng., and afterwards communicated to Dr. Robert Plott, by the hands of Mr. Edward Lloid, A.M., Keeper of the Ashmolean Museum in Oxford," who in turn had received it from the above Charles Lloyd or from his cousin Thomas Price of Llanvyllin, Co. Montgomery, as we gather from a work entitled "*British Remains*." In this latter book, published in 1777 by N. Owen, jr., A.M., the author quotes a letter of Charles Lloyd (or Llwyd) esq. of Dolyfran, to the effect that Morgan Jones was cotemporary with his brother, Thomas Lloyd, and himself at Oxford; that he was of Jesus College, and, to distinguish him from others of his name, was known as "senior Jones."

The only Morgan Jones, clergyman, of Jesus College, Oxford, likely to have written the statement, matriculated June 1, 1636, aged 18, plebeian, son of "John David" of Trevethin (or Trethuen), on the Avon, westward of Uske, co. Monmouth; B.A., Dec. 12, 1639; vicar in 1661 of Undy (or Wondye), in the same county, on the British Channel, near Caldicott. But Jones, in the statement as to his adventures in Virginia, signs himself "son of John Jones of Bassaleg," a small place on the Ebwith, westward of Newport, and some miles south of Trevethin, and Calamy in his "*Nonconformists' Memorial*," London, 1721, notes, among the ejected ministers of Glamorganshire in 1662, "Mr. Morgan Jones, an honest ploughman, of Llanmodock," at Whitford Point, though the author indicates his uncertainty, as to the exact locality, by an asterisk.

The other parties, through whose hands the statement passed, were first: Thomas Lloyd, for whom it was undoubtedly written. This gentleman ar-

\*Died in 1671 and was succeeded by Joseph West.

rived in Philadelphia, Aug. 20, 1683, on the *America*, Capt. Joseph Wasey; he stood high in the confidence and friendship of Wm. Penn; was President of the Council; Dept. Gov. 1684-88, and died Sept. 10, 1694, æ. 45, leaving three daughters. His age corresponds with that of "Thomas Lloyd, son of Morgan L. of Llanbalk, co. Carmarthen, pleb., Jesus Coll., Oxf., mat. March 18, 1664-5, aged 15; B.A. 1668; M.A. 1671," &c. Perhaps his brother was the Charles Lloyd, M.A., from Jesus College, July 20, 1657, who seems to have been rector of Cascob, co. Radnor, 1664.

Edward Lloyd (or Llwyd), natural son of Edward L. of Llanvorda, near Oswestry, co. Salop, entered Jesus College, Oxford, Nov. 17, 1682, aged 18: succeeded Dr. Plott in 1690 as keeper of the Ashmolean Museum, and died June 1709. He it was who transmitted the document to Dr. Robert Plot, who matriculated at Magdalen College, Oxford, July 2, 1658, was appointed head keeper of the Ashmolean Museum, and died April 30, 1696, aged 53. Dr. Plot was an antiquarian, and is said to have been a very credulous man, a trait which exposed him at times to the practical jokes of his cotemporaries; but we should be sorry to classify Jones's "Welsh Indians of Virginia" under this latter category and assign it to the rubbish pile of the past.

What time Morgan Jones reached the American Colonies, after ejection from his ministry in Wales, does not appear, but we meet with his name in the Boston Town Records, as follows:

"Mr. Jones one the 28: 3<sup>m</sup> (May) being sent for by the Selectmen for keep<sup>s</sup> a schoole and being required to perform his promise to the Towne to remoue himselfe and famly in the springe: And forbideng to keep a schoole any longer."

Notwithstanding these hard measures he found means to make his peace with the authorities, for an entry on the records, in 1668, alludes to his living in the house of the Recorder, Mr. John Jolliffe, merchant, and he was, in July, one of three witnesses to a conveyance from Mathew Cory to said Jolliffe, Lib. V., p. 495. Soon after this, with a view, we may presume, to better his fortune, he went to Virginia, in time, as we have seen, to sail with Maj. Gen. Richard Bennet of Nansemond Co., as his chaplain in an expedition sent, in April, 1670, to Port Royal, or Charleston, S. C.

His services, as a minister, were evidently not required by the Carolina colonists; he set out afoot, to again reach Virginia, and after meeting curious adventures by the way, as has been related, was back in Boston by the middle of the year 1671, at which time he was again a witness to some deed in which Mr. Jolliffe was interested.

During his absence his wife, thrown upon her own resources, adopted what was then a novel method of livelihood, as we find by the following permit of 30: 11<sup>mo</sup> January: 167<sup>q</sup>—"Mrs. Dorothy Jones, the wife of Mr. Morgan Jones, is approved of to keepe a house of publike Entertainment for the selling of Coffee & Chochaletto,"—being the first mention of a Coffee House in Boston.\* The last renewal of Mrs. Jones's license was in April 1674, at which time she was accorded the additional privilege of selling "cider & wine."

During the latter year the preliminary Tax List of the town, for Division No. 4, contains the names of Morgan Jones and his man Isack Rat, an

\* Evelyn in his Diary, 1637, mentions the Greek Canopias, who, at the Oxford University, "was the first I ever saw drink coffee," a fact subsequently mentioned by Anthony à Wood in his "Athenæ Oxoniensis." An English Coffee House was established in Oxford about 1650, at the Angel, by one Jacob, a Jew, who opened another, two or three years later, in London, in the Southampton Buildings, Holborn.

error evidently, as they do not occur on the regular list; we find Jones's name, however, on the regular list for Division No. 5, with that of his man's on the preliminary one. This Isaac Rat, as we gather from the town records of the previous year (Nov. 1673), was one of the persons driven out of their habitations in New York when that city was surrendered to the Dutch; coming to Boston he had entered the service of John Kean, who kept a cook-shop.

The Indian, or King Philip's War, broke out in 1675; whether Jones took any active part in it is uncertain; however, his name occurs on the Treasurer's accounts, of July 1676, as a member of Maj. Sam<sup>l</sup> Appleton's company, under Lt. Jeremy Swain (of Reading); this was six months after the Narragansett Expedition. During the following September he was one of the garrison stationed at Marlborough, an important rendezvous for the forces until the close of the war. REGISTER, xxxviii., 440-1; xl., 320; xliii., 266; Mass. Archives, lx., 97; Bodge's "King Philip's War."

By the year 1678 it would appear that Jones was located at Newtown, formerly Middleburgh, on Long Island, in the vicinity of New York. Bolton's Westchester informs us that, on the 17<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1678, the inhabitants of Eastchester agree to pay 40l. a year to Mr. Morgan Jones, "minister of Newton," if he will come and live among them and perform the offices of a minister. Accordingly he appears thereafter to have officiated both at East and West Chester, and rotated around among the different places to which he was called, through a period of over ten years. At this time King's county, the town of Newtown in Queen's county, Shawkpoke or Staten Island, and probably Westchester and Eastchester, constituted the West Riding of Yorkshire, as established by the first provincial assembly which met at Hempstead Feb. 28, 1665.

On the Westchester records, under date of Feb. 11, 1679, is noted a baptism by "Morgan Jons, priest;" a marriage also, performed by him, is recorded the same year. Bolton, ii., 200-1.

Riker, in his History of Newtown, L. I., states that, on April 3, 1680, it was agreed in a town-meeting at that place, to engage the Rev. Mr. Jones for one year, the term to date from March 10th, at a salary of 50l., and "to fit the house up" for his residence which had remained unoccupied since the death of the late minister Mr. W<sup>m</sup>. Leverich, early in 1677. At the end of the year difficulties arose about the collection of the salary, some refusing to pay the minister's tax, and Mr. Jones preferring a complaint to the Co. of Sessions, the constable was directed that the law be fully enforced. At a town meeting of Dec. 17, 1681, it was decided by a general vote, to sustain the ministry by "a free-will offering, what every man will give."

Meanwhile Mr. Jones, in pursuance of a town-meeting, had received a call from the people of Staten Island. At a subsequent meeting, the largest town-meeting which had yet taken place, held June 19, 1682, by order of Capt. Richard Stillwell, Esq., one of H. M. Justices of the Peace, it was put to vote whether a Towne-rate be made for "ye satisfaction & paym<sup>t</sup> of Mr. Morgan Jones, who by the Choice & at ye desire of ye Inhabitants aforesaid hath Exercised the function of a Minister in this Island this Year last past." Whereupon it was carried by 38 v. 31, that the Cofmrs, formerly appointed for such purposes, cause a Rate to be made whereby a sufficient sum of money, according to agreement, be raised for the immediate payment of Mr. Jones, "and that they take some speedy course that ye same may be collected. Ordered that this be presented to the Court of Sessions."



N. Y. Col. MSS., xxx., 77. Some persons refusing to make payment of this rate, it was, upon motion of Capt. Stillwell, ordered at a Co. of Sessions, held Dec. 20, 1682, at Gravesend, in the West Riding\* on Long Island, that the same "be taken from them by distresse through the Constable Thomas Walton." N. Y. Col. MSS., xxx., 135. Hereupon Francois Martinou and Jno. Boudyn (Jan Boiden) preferred a petition to the Com<sup>dr</sup> in Chief, the Rt. Hon. Anth. Brokholst & the Hon. Council of New York, in behalf of themselves "& the major part of the inhabitants of the Island." It is more probable, however, that they represented but a few French and Walloons, discontented at being obliged to pay an English minister whom they could not understand, which in fact was contrary to "the articles made with General Nicholls." In their petition, however, they stated that they had been ordered, by the last Co. of Sessions, "to contribute towards the maintenance of a certain person called Joanes Morgan a pretended minister in orders but by reason of his ill life and conversation is much doubted of by ye pet<sup>rs</sup>"; that said order has been obtained, upon misinformation, by the warrant of Justice Stillwell without any summons given to the petitioners, who are now threatened by the constable "for to straine" upon them; wherefore they requested that a stop be made to said Stillwell's illegal proceedings, and a hearing of the whole matter be granted them, "or otherwise that the same may be remitted by way of an appeal to the Co. of Assizes."

In a long letter of Jan. 19, 1682<sup>2</sup>, from Staten Island, followed by another on the 24th, Mr. Stillwell explains the whole matter to Mr. John West, the Secretary at New York. The Justice doubts not "but that the Council will take into consideration the abuse which is offered to mee in this false & scandalous Petition, where my reputation is soe nearly concerned & my authority brought into contempt." The Sheriff further requests "that noe Stop may be put to our proceedings in this business; for Mr. Jones hath beene long out of his money; wants it extreamely & tis a greate shame hee is not yet paid, having honestly performed his part" (N. Y. Col. MSS. xxxi. 3, 6, 9). Stillwell adds that he had never heard "yt Mr. Jones was a person so Scandalouse as they represent him, nor do I know anything concerning his ordination but from his own mouth, but I believe he was qualified as he ought to bee, because he was recommended to us by Sir Edmund Andross, who I presume would not knowingly encourage soe ill a man."

From the journal of two Labadists, who visited Staten Island in October, 1676, we receive accurate information as to the religious status of its people at that time, and are quite safe to infer that Mr. Jones was their first English minister. These priests state that "there are now about 100 families on the Island, of which the English constitute the least portion, and the Dutch and the French divide between them, about equally, the greater portion. They have neither church nor minister, and live rather far from each other, and inconveniently to meet together. The English are less disposed to religion, and inquire little after it; but in case there was a minister would contribute to his support. The French and Dutch are very desirous and eager for one, for they spoke of it wherever we went. The French are good Reformed church-men, and some of them are Walloons. The Dutch are also from different quarters." Clute's Hist. of Staten Island, p. 212. Some two years later (but prior to Sept., 1678),

\* The three Ridings of Yorkshire (North, East and West) was abolished by the Colonial Legislature, at New York, in October 1683, and shires or counties established.

we learn that a lot had been reserved for a minister. N. Y. Col. MSS. xxviii. 10.

We have seen, by the resolution passed June 19, 1682, at the Staten Island town-meeting, that Mr. Jones had been preaching at that place for the past year; a petition to Gov. Dongan some years later, from the inhabitants of Madnan's (or Great) Neck, Long Island, states that "ye greatest part of us have Lived upon Madnans necke About twentie yeares and have Lived without any ministere Amongst vs and at y<sup>e</sup> first settling of this necke it was Consented to by the Inhabitants of hempsted that madnans neck people should not pay to any Minister at Hempstead provided they would or could maintain one Among themselves and whereas In y<sup>e</sup> month of June 1682 we entertained one Mr. Morgan Jones amongst us to be our minister and were very well satisfied with him, But soe it is, May it please your Excellencie, that Mr. Hobart, that is Now Minister of Hempstead, Did forbid the said Jones of Liveing Amongst vs, in manner as Aforesaide, whereupon he was forced to goe away from vs to our grate Damage and our Children." Doc. Hist. of N. Y., iii. 346.

Jeremiah Hobart (Jeremy Hubbard), b. 1630 in Hingham, Norf., Eng. (son of Rev. Peter Hobart, after of Hingham, Mass.), graduated at Harv. Coll. 1650; preached for some years at Topsfield, Mass., and was called in May, 1682, by the Townspeople of Hampstead to be their minister; which choice was confirmed by the Com.-in-Chief, Maj. Anthony Brockholst,\* at New York, April 26, 1683. Many of his people having become Quakers, says Thompson, and others so indifferent on the subject of religion that they would contribute towards his maintenance only upon compulsion, he finally removed in 1696, a step which was followed in a few years by the introduction of Episcopacy.

Meanwhile the first school-house at Eastchester was being erected in pursuance of an order passed at the town-meeting of Oct. 15, 1683, when it was agreed that "encouragement be given to Mr. Morgan Jones to become the school-master;" any invitation to that effect, however, appears to have been declined, for Mr. Warham Mather, a young graduate of Harvard College, became the minister for a year.

Jones now returned to Newton, L. I., agreeing to accept "the free will offering" of Dec. 17, 1681, already alluded to, and on Feb. 28, 1684, was chosen schoolmaster of that town, "to teach on the Sabbath day those that will come to hear him," and to be allowed for such service, "what every man will please." (Riker, p. 106).

At the time of Mr. Jones's leaving New England, he had a second wife, who, as we learn from the "lists of strangers in town," visited her Boston relatives during the year 1685; for under date of Feb. 5, 1684-5, we find "the wife (of) Morgan Jones who lives at New Yorke, at John Matson's, formerly the wife of William Cotton, Butch<sup>r</sup>;" by which it appears that Jones's wife was the mother of Mary Cotton, who was born 1660, and had married the John Matson above alluded to.

Sept. 5, 1685, Jones was chosen to succeed Mr. Mather, for a year as minister of East Chester. The parish-minister, in the early days of the English New York Colony, nourished the soul of the colonial farmer, and looked for a spiritual harvest, be it ever so meagre; he expected, however, that the farmer who nourished the soil, and garnered a more substantial

\* A member of Gov. Andros's first Council, and from the Governor's departure, in Jan. 1681, to arrival of Gov. Dongan in Aug. 1683, acted, by special commission, as Com.-in-Chief of the N. Y. government.

harvest, would leave some scant gleanings for the poor preacher. Such, however, as we have seen, was not always the case; the preacher's debts for life's necessities accumulated, and so in March, 1685-6, we have Mr. Jones petitioning for relief against the sheriff of Westchester, who, without giving him proper notice, had sold two chests of his books and clothes at public vendue. (N. Y. Col. MSS.) Moreover, not being able to obtain from the people of Newtown the promised compensation for his services, he petitioned that the Town might be ordered to pay him his arrears. Finally, on the 28th of April (1686), he gave a receipt to the Town for anything that he had ever claimed for his services, reserving to himself the power of demanding and securing of certain particular persons the several sums they had promised him..

Some better fortune befel him the next year, when the people of Madnans Neck (or Great Neck). L. I., dissatisfied with their being so far distant from the parish of Hampstedd, "whereof they cannot be so frequently instructed in the word of God nor have their children have that education they would desire," petition that they may have a minister of their own, "whom they are willing to pay and satisfie therein, naming one Morgan Jones for this first time to be admitted." June 9, 1687, at a council held in New York, his Excel<sup>y</sup> Gov. Dongan, Major Anthon Brockholls, *et omne* being present, the Pet<sup>n</sup> was read and the allegations on both sides fully weighed, whereupon "It was resolved that the People of Madnansneck forthwith pay to Jeremy Hobbart (minister of Hampsted) all arrears due from them to him & that hereafter they may have a minister for themselves separate from Hempstedd, whom they are to maintaine, and that for the present the same Morgan Jones is admitted, ther to continue dureing his Exc<sup>y</sup> will & pleasure." N. Y. Col. MSS. xxxv. 67 & 88.

The student, admitted to Oxford in 1636, had now reached his three score and ten, "and if by reason of strength they be four score years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow." And so we hear no more of the Rev. Morgan Jones until, some twelve years later, Cotton Mather, in his "Magnalia," giving some examples of pseudo-ministers, holds up one glaring instance to public scorn under the initials of "M. J.," information as to whom he had received from one whose name is suppressed. Mather states that "M. J.," a Welsh tanner by trade, and sometime servant unto Captain P. of Salem, leaving that place went to Say-Brook, where he worked at his trade and stole Mr. W.'s leather breeches. Then he preached at Killingworth, but, his crime becoming known, they refused to have him, and he began preaching at Brainford until a reader, who had formerly been employed for Sunday service, charged him with having used a sermon not his own. This was a dire offence, as before stated in the case of Sampson Bond, and "M. J.," not accepted, took up his staff and scrip and, journeying onward, "went to Staten Island by New York, and (again) set up for a Preacher, being a ready Prater." If true that Jones ever preached in towns along the Connecticut shore, the year 1677 seems the most likely period. As regards Mather's other remarks, it is possible that certain restrictions in the Massachusetts Bay Colony may have handicapped all exertions to pursue his divine calling, and if Jones was driven to other pursuits in order to support his family and keep body and soul together, it little behoved Boston's great, over-credulous Divine to bury the fair fame of a fellow-worker in Christ beneath a load of unfounded obloquy and reproach.



WAS JOHN KETTELL AN EARLY SETTLER OF  
STOW ?

By Rev. GEORGE F. CLARK, of West Acton, Mass.

As briefly as possible I will reply to the criticism of Abraham G. R. Hale, Esq., in the July number, 1897, of the REGISTER, of my article of the October number, 1896, relative to John Kettell as an early settler of Stow.

Mr. Hale seems to rely principally upon the traditionary account of Rev. Mr. Newell that Kettell bought land of the Indians. In my antiquarian researches of more than forty years I have found tradition so frequently disproved by reliable evidence, that I give little credence to it. Tradition says (Hist. of Concord, p. 57) that the day before the Sudbury massacre, April 21, 1676, "Thomas Plympton, a Mr. Boon and son" were killed by the Indians while seeking a garrisoned house. The inventory of Boon's property was taken *April 3, 1676*, which states that he was slain about the middle of February, 1676. Shall we believe tradition, or the Probate records?

In the deed of James Kettell, in 1706, to Isaac Held (Heald?) no mention is made of any buildings, and it is stated that the land was formerly a court's grant to Samuel Symonds. This convinced me that Kettell did not buy of the Indians. If he had settled upon it in 1653, it is very strange that the court should grant it to Mr. Symonds in 1660; for it was not their custom to assign to others land already occupied. Their grants were almost invariably of unoccupied territory. Many years ago, on consulting Mr. Newell's century sermon, I was greatly disappointed that it contained so little of historic value, when with his opportunity he could have given us so much important matter relative to the settlement of the town and its early inhabitants. A copy of this sermon is in the Antiquarian Library at Worcester; but on account of its meagre historic value it is not placed in the department of local histories. In a note to me some years before his death, Rev. John L. Sibley, a distinguished and accurate historian, who was settled as colleague with Rev. Mr. Newell, in 1829, said that Mr. Newell was "careless" in his statements. This seems to be true, for he says the town officers of Pompasittacutt were chosen in April, 1683. This is correct. Then he immediately states that "the spring following twelve adventurers from Boston, Watertown and Concord, as proprietors of Pompasittacutt, petitioned the General Court to be incorporated into a town by the name of Stow, which petition was granted on the 16th of May, 1683." This is carelessness. For it was the *same* spring, and not "the spring following" the choice of officers, and less than a month afterwards, that the town was incorporated. Again in their petition (a copy which lies before me as I write) the petitioners call themselves "*inhabitants* of Pompasittacutt," and in the act of incorporation they were so recognized. Nor did they ask the court to name the town Stow, but that it should be given "some suitable comly English name."

By the will of Abraham Joslin, of Lancaster, made before 1671, it is certain that Kettell lived on one of Joslin's farms in Lancaster, which he would not probably have done, if he then owned 300 acres a few miles away. The affidavit of Mrs. Sally W. Hale, a few years ago, who lived on the farm in question, and the statement of others, only proves that she

and they believed in the current tradition. How the fact that Mr. Hale "used to cross in boyhood" a certain brook, and much other irrelevant matter, proves that Kettell lived on the farm near by more than 200 years ago, is beyond my comprehension. That it was known as "Kettell's farm" for many years I have no doubt. I myself believed that he lived there, and have so publicly stated several times. But about two years ago I accidentally found evidence that convinced me that he did not.

If it be remembered that the John Kettell who died at Salem in 1685, "in possession" of the 300 acres near Nashaway, was not the John Kettell of Charlestown, who Mr. Newell says bought land of the Indians, and the births of whose children are recorded at Sudbury and Lancaster, and whose wife and children were taken prisoners, and that the names of the two men's children were different, the matter will be greatly simplified. The Salem man was about nineteen years the elder.

I am now done with this controversy. When it can be shown by reliable records that Mr. Kettell, of Charlestown, bought land of the Indians, at Stow, and settled thereon, I shall rejoice as heartily as my friend Mr. Hale, that tradition has become truth.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AND BENJAMIN DUNNING OF STRATFORD, CONN.

Compiled by HON. RALPH DUNNING SMYTH (grandson of Hannah Dunning), and communicated by BERNARD C. STEINER, Ph.D. (grandson of Ralph Dunning Smyth).

JOHN and BENJAMIN DUNNING, brothers, appear first, I think, at Stratford about 1700. Isaac Hurd of Stratford married Hannah Dunning on March 11, 1708. She may have been a sister. John Dunning married Sarah Lambert, daughter of Jesse and Deborah Lambert, of Milford, about 1709. She was born about 1693. He died January 1, 1734. His will was dated December 22, 1733, and proved February 11, 1734. In it, he divides his estate into fifteen parts, and gives each of his six sons two parts and each of his three daughters one part. He makes his wife and his brother Benjamin Dunning of Newtown his executors. The inventory, made April 8, 1734, consists of a long list of household goods, a house and barn, and home-lot of two acres valued at £140; thirty-one acres, with buildings and orchard, £280; one and one half acres to take up £3; one half acre east of river, £2. 10. 0; six acres west of Buckingham's Ridge, £33; seven acres north of Mr. Lambert's home-lot, £50; right of commonage, £6. 10. 0.—(Fairfield Co. Prob. Rec., Lib. 1716-36, pp. 262-318.)

Newtown, in Fairfield Co., was settled from 1710 to 1712. Among the earliest records of the town is the following: "Dec. 9, 1712, Benjamin Dunning voted a constable, and John Dunning fence viewer." On December 30, 1712, there is a list of the inhabitants made out, in which John Dunning is the sixth and Benjamin Dunning the fourteenth. The brothers, therefore, were among the first settlers of Newtown. John Dunning removed to Norwalk before April 9, 1717, when he bought land, giving the latter place as his residence (Lib. iv., fol. 280).

Benjamin Dunning remained in Newtown, and died there March 21, 1739. His will was dated March 23, 1737, and probated April 3, 1739.

On January 7, 1739-40, Elizabeth Dunning, relict of Benjamin, was appointed guardian of Michael and Amos Dunning; Thomas Skidmore, guardian of Abel and John Dunning; and Obadiah Wheeler, guardian of Benjamin Dunning. All these were sons of Benjamin Dunning. The children of JOHN<sup>1</sup> DUNNING and Sarah Lambert were:

3. i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. 1710; d. Jan. 13, 1791.
4. ii. RICHARD, b. 1710; d. June, 1797.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 1712.
- iv. MATTHEW.
- v. SARAH, m. Joseph Judson, Dec. 10, 1741.
5. vi. DAVID, d. March, 1777.
- vii. HANNAH, m. Reuben Gregory, Dec. 5, 1750.
- viii. MICHAEL, m. Hannah Green, March 6, 1745.
- ix. MARY, m. James Trowbridge, Nov. 27, 1752.

2. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> DUNNING, married Elizabeth Miner (born July 6, 1690 daughter of Capt. John M.), 1710. After his death, she married Obadiah Wheeler. Their children were:

6. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>2</sup> b. 1711.
7. ii. DAVID.
- iii. ABEL.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. MICHAEL, b. July 20, 1730; probably removed to Pownal, Vt.
- vi. AMOS, b. Jan. 20, 1733-4.
- vii. SARAH.
- viii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Stetson.

3. Dea. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DUNNING, Jr. (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, Conn., died January 13, 1791. His will is dated November 18, 1783, and speaks of himself as advanced in years. His inventory was: real estate, £725. 1. 2; and personal estate, £32. 15. The estate was distributed August 20, 1794. The estate of his widow, Hannah Dunning, was distributed on September 27, 1800, and amounted to £219. 7. 5. John<sup>2</sup> Dunning married August 30, 1734, Hannah Keeler of Norwalk. She died March 5, 1800. Their children were:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>3</sup> b. 1735; m. (1) David Bostwick, 1753, who d. 1759; m. (2) Capt. Richard Smith, Sr., 1760, who d. 1819. Their child, *Richard*<sup>4</sup> Smith, Jr., was the father of Ralph Dunning Smyth.

8. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1737.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1739; d. Jan. 16, 1799.
- iv. LUCY, m. G. Clark Smith, Feb. 18, 1773; d. April 14, 1812. He d. Feb. 6, 1832.
- v. LURANA, m. Abraham Benedict.
- vi. BENJAMIN.
- vii. DESIRE, m. Abel Pullen.
- viii. SARAH, m. Joseph Ruggles.
- ix. PHEBE, m. Shadrick Hubbell.
- x. ABIGAIL, m. Eliphalet Brush.
- xi. NATHAN.
9. xii. JEREMIAH (or JARED), b. 1749; d. Aug. 5, 1824.

4. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> DUNNING (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Norwalk and Wilton, Conn., married Abigail Betts, August 8, 1734. Letters of administration on his estate were taken out on June 29, 1797, the value of the estate being estimated at £2000. The children of Richard<sup>2</sup> and Abigail (Betts) Dunning were:

- i. ELIAS,<sup>3</sup> d. before Richard<sup>2</sup>.



- ii. ABIGAIL, m. ——— Raymond; d. before Richard,<sup>2</sup> having children.
  - iii. EDMUND.
  - iv. LEMAN.
  - v. SALLY.
  - vi. REBECCA.
  - vii. POLLY.
  - viii. SHELDON.
  - ix. THADDEUS, d. before Richard,<sup>2</sup> leaving dau. Elizabeth.<sup>4</sup>
5. DAVID<sup>2</sup> DUNNING (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Norwalk, married Hannah Mead, December 16, 1746. His will was dated March 30, 1777, his wife and Daniel Westcoat being made executors. The children of David<sup>2</sup> and Hannah (Mead) Dunning were:
- i. ANNE,<sup>3</sup> m. ——— Olmstead.
  - ii. DAVID.
  - iii. MOSES.
  - iv. PHEBE.
  - v. AARON.
  - vi. DANIEL.
  - vii. HANNAH.
  - viii. JAMES, d. 1780.
6. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> DUNNING, Jr. (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), of Newtown and Brookfield, married Sarah Burritt (died March 12, 1773). Their children were:
10. i. EZRA,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1733-4; d. June 16, 1796.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 9, 1735.
- iii. ELI, b. Aug. 6, 1737.
- iv. JARED, b. July 30, 1739.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. June 30, 1740; Yale College, 1759, where he stood 46th in social rank in a class of fifty. He studied divinity, was licensed to preach on May 28, 1760, and ordained over the church in Marlborough, Conn., in September, 1762. Dismissed therefrom in 1773, he soon began to supply the Second Congregational Church in Saybrook, now the Centerbrook Church, and was installed there on March 20, 1775. He d. in this pastorate on May 12, 1785. Rev. D. D. Field described him as "a pious and worthy man." His widow, Anna, d. Aug. 21 1792. A son d. in 1789, aged 25, and an infant dau. d. in 1778. (*Vide* Dexter's Yale Annals, II. 579.)
- vi. PETER, b. April 2, 1742.
- vii. ANDREW, b. March 24, 1744.
- viii. LIVERIUS, b. Feb. 7, 1746; d. June 28, 1753.
- ix. SARAH, b. March 24, 1748; d. Oct. 29, 1753.
- x. REUBEN, b. August, 1750; d. July, 1753.
- xi. LUCY, b. August, 1753; d. August, 1753.
- xii. REUBEN, b. Dec. 3, 1756.
7. DAVID<sup>2</sup> DUNNING (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), of Newtown, married 1736, Hannah Botsford. Their children were:
- i. ANN,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1737.
  - ii. DAVID, b. April 17, 1738.
  - iii. MEHITABEL, b. Nov. 20, 1740.
  - iv. GIDEON, b. Dec. 19, 1742.
  - v. ABIJAH, b. May 28, 1744.
  - vi. AMOS, b. Dec. 16, 1745.
  - vii. RICHARD, b. April 23, 1747.
  - viii. SILAS, b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. 1753.
  - ix. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 3, 1750; d. 1753.
  - x. ASHIBELL, b. Feb. 22, 1752; d. 1753.
  - xi. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 17, 1754.
11. xii. SILAS, b. May 6, 1755; d. 1830.

8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> DUNNING (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, married Phebe Smith, daughter of Joseph. She died October 22, 1807. Their children were:
- i. ASHBEL,<sup>4</sup> He was deacon in the Brookfield Church.
  - ii. MICHAEL, who had but one leg.
  - iii. JOSEPH (?), lived in New Haven.
  - iv. TAMAR, m. Andrew Merwin.
  - v. CHLOE, m. ——— Stevens.
9. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> DUNNING (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, married Mercy Smith, daughter of Joseph. She died 1817. Their children were:
- i. CLARINA,<sup>4</sup> b. 1762; d. Jan. 11, 1852, m. Andrew Northrop (b. 1758, d. Aug. 15, 1825), and had children, as follows: 1. *Clark*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1781; m. Mary Ann Smith, May 20, 1804; d. May 10, 1831. 2. *Sarah*, m. Lyman Smith. 3. *Wolcott*, m. Laodonia Ruggles. 4. *Mercy*, b. 1787; d. March 8, 1869. 5. *Waite Smith*, m. Polly Ruggles. 6. *Clara Minerva*, b. 1802; d. April 20, 1816.
  - ii. JOSEPH, lived in New Haven; m. (1) Anna ———; (2) widow Betsy Crane. His children were: 1. *Asahel*,<sup>5</sup> m. and had child, Smith.<sup>6</sup> 2. *Phebe*, m. Benjamin Smith, April, 1819; d. Jan. 14, 1828. 3. *Clara*, d. s.p. 4. *Harriet*, d. s.p. 5. *Julia*, m. and had children. 6. *Anna*. 7. *Polly*, deaf and dumb; lived in Bethel, Conn. 8. *Smith*.
  - iii. MARY, m. Isaac Babbitt.
  - iv. WOLCOTT, m. Matilda ———; lived in Butternuts, N. Y.
  - v. ASAHEL, m. Hannah Judd; no children; removed to Indianapolis, Ind., and built first brick house there.
10. EZRA<sup>3</sup> DUNNING (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), married Ruby ———. Their children were:
- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1758; d. April 19, 1858.
  - ii. LUCY, b. Dec. 3, 1759.
  - iii. LIVERIUS, b. Feb. 2, 1763; d. July 24, 1831; m. Sarah ———. Their children were: 1. *Northrop*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 15, 1786; d. Sept. 8, 1880. 2. *Benedict*, b. Oct. 7, 1788; d. Dec. 19, 1849. 3. *Amos*, b. May 30, 1791; d. Aug. 12, 1836.
  - iv. EDMUND, b. Nov. 3, 1764; d. May 24, 1856.
  - v. JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1767; d. Sept. 11, 1772.
  - vi. PARTHENIA, b. 1770; d. March 6, 1773.
  - vii. ANNE, b. Oct. 19, 1772; m. ——— Clark.
  - viii. PARTHENIA, b. July 14, 1775; m. ——— King; d. June 18, 1828.
  - ix. JOHN, b. Oct. 26, 1777.
  - x. EZRA, b. April 20, 1780; d. Feb. 20, 1854.
11. SILAS<sup>3</sup> DUNNING (*David*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), married Jerusha Bristol, and removed to Salem, Washington Co., N. Y., in 1786, thence in 1796 to Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he died. He had nine sons and five daughters. Of these, only two sons left male issue:
- i. EBER,<sup>4</sup> b. 1787.
  - ii. IRA, b. 1789; m. Susanna Montgomery, 1809; d. at Aurelius, N. Y., 1841. He had nine sons and two daughters. Only one son, *Henry Silas*<sup>5</sup> (b. 1816, d. 1871), left male issue.

[The record of the families of Ezra and Silas Dunning was furnished by Mr. S. Wright Dunning, great grandson of Michael Dunning of Pownal, Vt., probably the fifth son of Benjamin.<sup>1</sup>]

## GLEANINGS FROM PARISH REGISTERS OF HESSETT, ENGLAND, AND VICINITY.

Communicated by Capt. CHARLES HERVEY TOWNSEND, of "Raynham," New Haven, Ct.

THROUGH the kindness of the Rev. Richard Morphey, M.A., Rector of Hessem, Co. Suffolk, England, where I examined the Parish Records, May 29th, 1882, I was enabled to glean some items interesting to New England genealogists, and append below such as I think may be of value. In this parish register, under date of 1630, appears the name of Symon Bradstreet, clerk, who was father of Gov. Simon Bradstreet of the Massachusetts Bay Colony.

I also find, in the same register, the marriage of Joan, daughter of Walter Hoo or Howe, of Hessem, to Philip Newgate, of the neighboring parish of Horningsheath, and they were the parents of John Newgate, an important settler of Boston, Massachusetts, in 1633. Again in this register is the name of Goodrich, which family was later represented by two brothers who settled at Wethersfield, Connecticut.

There are many other names in this register which, after 1630, appear in New England, viz.: Bacon, Cooper, Tilly, Fuller, Sampson, and, last but not least, Carver; and as these names and locality may point out the place of search for the families of Governor John Carver and John Tilly, both of the Mayflower, 1620, I give them here for others to search and investigate. Also abstracts from Hessem wills bearing their names.

Symond Bradstreet, clerk 1630.

Elizabeth, daughter of Robert and Joan Carver, bapt. 9th May, 1594.

Gualtherus Hoo and Agnes Lockwood, probably widow and second wife, were married Oct. 7, 1561.

Phillip Newgate and Joan, daughter of Walter Hoo, were married 20 Dec. 1578.

Abraham Church of Drinkston, widower, and Joan Lockwood, daughter (step-daughter) of Walter Hoo.

John Goodrich of Bradfield and Maria Hoo, widow, were married Dec. —, 1594.

William Cooke and Margaret, daughter of Richard Hoo, were married Oct. 1st, 1600.

Thomas Hoo of Hessem and Ellen Chaplin, daughter of Stephen Chaplin of Coomes.

Agnes, wife of Walter Hoo, died 8 May, 1586, ætatis 80. This was no doubt Walter Hoo's second wife, as she is not mentioned in his will dated 1587, proved Jan. 4, 1589. In this parish the names Carver and Tilly appear often. Also in the next parish of Beyton.

The following is a brief abstract from the History of Hessem, by the Rev. Canon Cooke:—

Page 56, Reynold Tilly, late of Hessem, died before 1486.

" 60, Rico Bradstreet Will, 1459.

" 61, Petro Tilly and Walter Tilly.

" 62, Reynold Tilly, Will John Hoo, 1545, late of Hessem.  
Roger Bradstreet.

" 63, Reynold Tilly.

" 64, Roger Bradstreet wit. John Hoo, Will 1492.



Page 69, Margaret Fuller, John Bacon, Will 1513.

" 72, Austyn Sampson, " " " "

" 73, Roger Tylliott and Katherine his wife do.  
and son John Tylliott.

" 74, Edmund Tyllott of Kingshaugh in Rougham.

" 85, Mary [Fentuor] Fuller, daughter of Edmund Bacon, 1553.

" " Robert Kene, brother-in-law to Edmund Bacon.

" 87, Johannes Tillot, Inquisition John Bacon, 1566-7.

" 88-90, Mary Fuller, wife of Robert Fuller, daughter of Edmund Bacon, 1570.

See for comparison only.

Jeremiah How\* (Hoo? c. n. t.) from the church of Lynn, Mass.

1645, March 30, Elizabeth.

1648, Bethiah, born 1648?

May 15, 1650, Jeremiah born.

1653, Joseph born.

#### HESSETT.

The name of Carver frequently appears in the register of this parish, and also in that of the adjoining parish of Beyton, where a John Carver was found with a numerous family.

In the will of John Hoo of Hesselsett, who died 1485, he mentions his wife Katherine, daughter of Reynold Tylley. He mentions lands "ye which I holde in ye sayd towne of Hesselsett of the dymyssyn and ffeffurent of Reynold Tylley late of Hesselsett foresaid." "And also I a sygn onto ye seyde John my sone and to heyers male of his Body lawfully begetyn w<sup>it</sup> out ende iiii pees of londe and a pes of medew w<sup>t</sup> her pytuences lying in the seyde town of hesselsett of y<sup>e</sup> wyche on pes of londe ys cownted for j Her of londe & it lythe in the ffelde called y<sup>e</sup> cherche feld by seyde y<sup>e</sup> londe late of Rog. Bradstreet on y<sup>e</sup> northe fity & it abuttyth ageyns y<sup>e</sup> weste uppon y<sup>e</sup> londe late of Edmund Bacon and a n<sup>o</sup>r pece of londe as counted for ii acres of londe and it lythe in the same ffelde betwyne y<sup>e</sup> londe of Wat<sup>r</sup> Hune on y<sup>e</sup> southe pty & y<sup>e</sup> londe of y<sup>e</sup> Cōvent of Seynt Edmund of Buryon y<sup>e</sup> northe pty.

His executor was Sir Walter Hoo. Wit. Rog. Bradstrete.

In will of Richard Williams of Hessel, Co. of Suffolk 1459: To Rico Bradstreet 4<sup>l</sup>. To Peter<sup>o</sup> Tylley. To Walter Tylley.

Bury St. Edmund's Wills. Reg<sup>r</sup>. Goddarde. P. 203.

Gualther Hooe, of Hedgesett alias Hesselsett, yeoman.

Legacies to John my eldest son—freeholds in Hesselsett, Bacton, &c. and to his heirs male.

Jeremy my second son (was he Jeremiah Howe of Lynn, New England?).

John my youngest son.

Robert Hooe, no relationship named. Joane wife of Phillippe Newgate my daughter.

James (son of my son Jeremy) my godson and his other two sons.

The wives of John eldest son and of John the youngest son.

Katherine my eldest son's daughter. Barbara ditto. Joan ditto. (She married Phillippe Newgate and was mother of John Newgate of New England.)

Phillippe Newgate of Horningsheath my son in law.

\* Perhaps a kinsman of John Newgate of Boston. Also probably mentioned in Walter Hoo's will, of Hesselsett, Suffolk, Eng., dated 1587.—c. n. t.

Son of Phillip Newgate my wife's godson. Daughter of ditto. Mr. Rowe supervisor of the will. Dated 26<sup>th</sup> July, 1587. Proved 21<sup>st</sup> July, 1589.

Memo.—The above is a long, curious will, giving away in detail a number of household articles—bedsteads, platters, kettles, &c., &c.

The copyhold\* of Rowgham Hall is mentioned as belonging to testator. Some legacies were payable at the church porch of Hesselst and he charges his eldest son, whom he makes sole executor, "to transmit his property to his heirs male as his ancestors left y<sup>t</sup> to me."

The will was surrendered, by the said Walter Hoo, into the hands of Anthonye Rowse, George Scott and Thos. Keene, 21 Nov. in the 30th year of Queen Elizabeth (1587) and proved subsequently as above.

In the will of John Bacon the elder of Hesselst, dated March 22d, 1508.

To my sister Margaret Fuller a teutry sett in Hesselst aforesaid.

To son Thomas lands and tenements in Rougham in the street called High-Rougham now in tenure of Austyn Sampson, &c.

To the Parson of Rougham 4<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup> for a sangred or catyn in the church of Rougham aforesaid for the Sowles of Roger Tylliott and Katherine his wife and John Tylliott his son.

To Edward Tylliott of Kingshaugh, Rougham one of my executors 10s.

Query.—Is Tylliott the same name as Tylley?

Inquisition Postmortem John Bacon of Troston, Suff. 26 May, 1566.

Johannis Tillot in Ville de Magna Barton.

Will of Elizabeth Bacon, widow of Edmund Bacon who died 1553, and mother of John Bacon who died in 1566. "To daughter Mary now wife of Robert Fuller."

## THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE FAMILIES OF BATT AND BYLEY OF SALISBURY, MASS.

Contributed by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

[Continued from vol. li., page 357.]

1634—Henry Biley thelder of the Citie of New Sarum, co. Wilts, gent'. Dated 18 Oct. 1633. To Church of St. Edmonds 20s. & to poore of the psh. the same. To be employed in the working house £3-6-8. To grandsonne Henry Biley £10 & second tyled house in Rowe by the Corne markt next to the Pillowry & implements about Tannehouse. To grandsonne John Biley £20. To granddau. Marie Biley £10 and silver Beaker. To Grandchildren Edward, Elizabeth & William Biley £10 apeece. To grandsonne Christopher sonne of Thomas Batt gent' deceased £20 & vppermost tyled house in markt place neere to Mr. Thomas Eliotts house. To grandsonne Thomas sonne of Thomas Batt deceased £20. To granddaus. Marie & Dorothe Batt daus. of Thomas Batt deceased each £50. To my greate grandchildren Christopher, Anne & Jane Batt, Children of said Christopher,

\* The freehold was in the Drury family.—c. n. t.

each 40s. & to great granddau. Elizabeth Batt, dau. of Thomas, 40s. To servant John Hulett 40s., all which legacies to be paid after decease of Alice my now wife. To granddau. Alice Batt dau. of Thomas Batt deceased £100, my hole of silver & gilt haveing a Poesy about it &c. To granddaus. Elizabeth & Margerie Batt daus. of Thomas Batt deceased each £50. "And that the family which now J have may bee kept in and about my dwelling house and Tanne house and my Tanners trade dureing my wyfes life my Grandsonnes Christopher Batt and Henry Biley and my Granddaughter Alice Batt shall occupy my lands &c in Wellowe my dwelling house Tannehouse orchards and Gardens in new Sarum and on the West side of the river of Avon And my money bark hydes Jmplem<sup>ts</sup> &c (saving such as are given to Alice Elizabeth and Margery Batt) and J charge my said sonne (*sic*) Henrie Biley and Executo<sup>r</sup> not to require any benefitt for the vse of the same." To Grandsonne Henrie Biley my Close in Wellow called Great Kings of 5 acres. Sonne Henry Biley Res. Leg. & sole Exor. My ffrinds Thomas Hill and Michael Mackerell thelder gent' and my grandsonne xpofer Batt overseers. Signed by mark. Witn:—William Bowles, Christopher Batt and John Hulett. Pro. at London 23 June 1634 by Exor. named in will. Seager, 60.

- 1646—Admon. of Robert Batt of Warmister, co. Wilts, granted 29 June to William Smith & Elizabeth his wife and John Winsor & Christian his wife, the sisters of deceased &c.

Adm. Act Book fo. 69.

- 1657—Robert Batt of Durley in the Parish of Burbage, co. Wilts., yeoman, "being aged." Dated 5 June 1655. Buried in Church or Churchyard of Burbage. To sonne Robert my halfeyard of Lands in Burbage in tenor of John sonne of Roger Morse &c and bedsteed in my house at Easton, co. Wilts., alsoe a bedsteed in house of George Batt my sonne in law in Durley. To my dau. Joane now wife of George Batt 2s. 6d. & to the three Children of her by said George 12d. a peice. Robert my sonne sole Exor. Ouerseers my neighbors Hugh Deacon & Thomas Hayes both of Durley. Vnto Parish Church of Burbage 12d. Signed by mark. Witn.:—John Dumford, Barnard Knight and Thomas Durnford. Pro. at London 25 June 1657 by Exor. Ruthen, 254.

- 1660—John Batt of Burwoods heath in the Parrish of little Bedwin, co. Wilts., husbandman. Dated 3 Sept. 1657. To John Batt of Rainsbury (*sic qu. Ramsbury?*) my brother 40s. To each of the Children of John Harris of Rainsbury by my sister Agnes decd. 10s. To Thomas, Stephen & John Canuge sonnes of Allexander Caninge, late of Pewsey decd., by edith my sister, each Three Tenne Shillings. To Agnes Oram dau. of Thomas Batt my brother decd. 10s. These Legacies to be paid after a debt of £8 from Christopher Batt the Elder & Christopher Batt the younger of Grafton is received. To William Batt of Burwoods heath, Sonne of Thomas my brother decd., the Lease of Messuage &c. wherein J dwell and the said William Res. Leg. & sole Exor. Signed by mark. Witn.:—John Bushell Junior & Anthony Clifton his marke. Pro. at London 22 Oct. 1660 by Exor. named.

Nabbs, 175.



1665—Michael Batt thelder of Mouncton Deverell, co. Wilts., yeoman. Dated 19 Aprill 1665. Vnto wife Elizabeth for life yearly £30. My land of Inheritance called Kippons in psh. of Kingstone Deverell to be held by wife & eldest sonne John, (vizt.) A Third by wife for Dower & Two parts by said heire & after her decease The whole according to my Deed of intaylement to Osmunt Shoare & William Gibbons Dated 1 Sept. 1658. My wife shall have vse of now dwelling & garden with house at East end of barley Barne &c.—in case she clayme her widdowes estate in my other Coppyhold Tenement in Mouncton Deverell or put out my sonne Michael the legacies shall be void. Sir James Thynne Knt., by Lease dat. 10 Oct. 1657, Did demise vnto me A messuage (late Hooper's) in Mouncton Deverell for 99 yeares if Three of my Grandchildren (vizt.) John and Michael Two sonnes of my sonne Michael, and Michael sonne of Charles Blake my sonne in Lawe, soe long liue—my sonn Michael shall hold same for life with rem. to grandchildren afsd. Vnto all my children 20s. a peece. My sonne Michael shall hold my Living in Bradley for life & after his decease my Grandchildren Joseph Batt, Nathaniell Still & Zacharias Blake successively as named in the lease. Vnto the rest of my Grandchildren £5 a peece. Whereas I lent £40 to my sonne in Law Richard Draper, I giue same to my dau. Elizabeth now his wife. To eldest sonne John £5. To dau. Mary wife of Alexander Shoard (*sic. qu. Shoare?*) (if her husband dye) £100 or Exor shall permitt her to enjoy my dwelling in Mayden Bradley after death of her husband with houses gardens orchards &c and the Home Close paying £4 a yeare. My sonne Michael sole Exor. and Res. Leg. Witn:—William Still, John Oldis (mark) & John Lye (mark) Pro. at London 8 June 1665 by Exor. named in will. Hyde, 60.

From the foregoing evidences we may construct the brief genealogy which follows of the Batt Family of Salisbury in Wiltshire and the earlier generations of their posterity in America, although a few of the members of it still remain unplaced. The Batts of the Devizes, from causes which have been already set forth,\* present a far less perfect pedigree than the former family, but the fair tabular pedigree which follows can be constructed from the evidences now in hand, while there seems no doubt that an exhaustive examination of the two registers of the Devizes would greatly extend it and throw light upon many now obscure points.

A brief tabular pedigree of the Byley Family is also appended, which illustrates the connection between the emigrant members of the two cognate families and fitly concludes the work undertaken.

#### BATT GENEALOGY.

1. ———<sup>1</sup> BATT, of the Parish of St. Thomas the Martyr, Salisbury, Wilts., was deceased before October 1557 and buried in the Church of St. Thomas aforesaid. Children:
  2. i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> BATT, and perhaps also
  - ii. DIONIS<sup>2</sup> BATT of St. Martin's, 1570; had children, Richard<sup>3</sup> bu. there 26 June, and Beatrice<sup>3</sup> 5 Aug. of that year.

\* REGISTER, April, 1897, vol. li., p. 182.

- iii. THOMASINE,<sup>2</sup> m. at St. Thomas 31 Jan. 1575, to Thomas Ivye.
  - iv. ELIZABETH,<sup>2</sup> m. at St. Thomas 11 May, 1578, to Robert Burte.
  - v. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> BATT, m. at St. Edmund's 4 Sept. 1581, to Agnes Danyell. She was bu. 28 Feb. 1587 at St. Martin's and he at St. Thomas 2 Sept. 1600. Children:
    - 1. Jone,<sup>3</sup> bu. 6 June 1581 (*prob. by a former wife*).
    - 2. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> bap. 16 Jan. 1582.
    - 3. Mary,<sup>3</sup> bap. 7 Aug. 1584.
  - vi. THOMAS BATT<sup>2</sup> of Milford, bachelor, bu. 31 May 1582.
  - vii. AGNES, m. Lawrence Mailard 9 Sept. 1588 at St. Thomas.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> BATT (———<sup>1</sup> Batt), of St. Edmunds, tanner. His will, dated 10, proved 15 October 1557, willed to be buried in St. Thomas Church near his father. He married Margaret (Thistlethwayte), widow of William Holmes of St. Edmunds; her will dated 17 January 1559, proved 30 July 1560; she was buried at St. Edmund's by her first husband. Children:
- 3. i. CHRISTOPHER<sup>3</sup> BATT.
  - ii. ELINOR,<sup>3</sup> under 13 in 1559.
3. CHRISTOPHER<sup>3</sup> BATT (*John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Martin's, Salisbury, gentleman, was under 21 in 1559. He married at St. Martin's 8 July 1568 to Alice Sayntbarbe (called *Symbane* in register), who survived him and remarried 19 November 1582 to Edward Hide. He died in 1581 and was buried at St. Martin's 31 August of that year. His will dated 1 September (*sic*), proved 4 December 1581 by brother-in-law Thomas Sayntbarbe, gent., who dying, administration *de bonis non* granted 18 May 1607 to son Thomas Batt. Children:
- 4. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> bap. 28 March 1570.
  - 5. ii. THOMAS,<sup>4</sup> bap. 30 Dec. 1571.
  - iii. ANN,<sup>4</sup> bu. 22 July 1576.
  - iv. JONE,<sup>4</sup> bu. 6 Jan. 1579.
  - v. DOROTHE,<sup>4</sup> bap. 4 April 1576; m. 2 June 1595 at St. Martin's to John Windever (*or Windove*).
  - vi. MARGERY,<sup>4\*</sup> bap. 6 Oct. 1578; m. 12 Jan. 1598 at St. Martin's to John Morven.
  - vii. ANNIE,<sup>4</sup> bap. 15 Jan. 1580.
4. JOHN<sup>4</sup> BATT (*Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), the elder of Milford, gentleman, baptized 28 March, 1570. He married Katherine ———, who died 1604, buried 21 November at St. Martin's; he married second 18 May, 1607, at St. Edmund's, by license, to Katherine Bratherton, who survived him. He was an Alderman of Salisbury. He died 2 and was buried 5 August, 1643, at St. Martin's. His nuncupative will was proved 20 December following in Consistory Court of Sarum. Children (*by first wife*):
- i. JONE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 7 Feb. 1592; m. 26 Jan. 1612, at Sarum Cath., to John Jeffry.
  - ii. DOROTHE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 20 June 1595; bu. 10 Feb. 1595-6.
  - iii. ALIS,<sup>5</sup> bap. 29 April 1598.
  - iv. KATHERINE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 23 Feb. 1599.
  - v. SOTIA<sup>5</sup> (*dau.*), born *circa* 1599-1600; m. lic. 5 Dec. 1629 (ag. 30) for m. with William Arnould, husbandman, ag. 25.
- (*By second wife.*)
- vi. KATHERINE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 7 Dec. 1607; bu. 8 Dec. 1607, at St. Edmund's.
  - vii. MARY,<sup>5</sup> bap. 20 April 1609; bu. 3 Dec. 1626.
  - 6. viii. CHRISTOPHER,<sup>5</sup> bap. 20 Jan. 1611.
  - 7. ix. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> bap. 7 November 1613.

\* Called Margaret in will of Edward Hide (P. C. C. Cobham, 93) *q. v.*

- x. MARGERIE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 3 March 1615.  
 xi. DOROTHEE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 13 Nov. 1617; m. 28 Mar. 1637 at St. Martin's to Charles Blake.  
 xii. KATHERINE,<sup>5</sup> liv. 1643.  
 8. xiii. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> liv. 1643.  
 xiv. ANN,<sup>5</sup> liv. 1643.
5. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> BATT (*Christopher*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Edmund's, gentleman, baptized 30 December, 1571; married 29 September, 1600, at St. Edmund's, to Joane Byley, daughter of Henry Byley, tanner, (by his wife Alice, widow of Robert Bytheway, tanner, of St. Edmund's); she died 1623, buried at St. Edmund's 24 December of that year; he was buried at St. Martin's 20 February, 1632. Children:
9. i. CHRISTOPHER,<sup>5</sup> bap. 6 July 1601.
  10. ii. THOMAS,<sup>5</sup> bap. 2 Dec. 1602.
  - iii. ALICE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 30 Jan. 1604-5; m. lic. 14 April 1635 for m. with Peter Thacher, clerk, M.A., rector of St. Edmund's, who d. 11, bu. 19 Feb. 1640, and she m. sec., 19 Oct. 1641, at St. Edmund's, to Mr. Francis Dove, Mayor of Salisbury.
  - iv. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> bap. 26 April 1607; m. 29 Jan. 1639 at St. Edmunds, to Mr. Richard Alwood, and, surviving him, m. sec. 17 July 1650 to Mr. Richard Coombe.
  - v. HENRY,<sup>5</sup> bap. 4 Oct. 1609.
  - vi. MARGERIE,<sup>5</sup> bap. — Sept. 1610.
  - vii. MARY,<sup>5</sup> bap. 9 Nov. 1616.
  - viii. DOROTHEE,<sup>5</sup> bap. 18 July 1618; came to New England in the Bevis from Southampton, May 1638, ag. 20, with her brother Christopher and his family.
6. CHRISTOPHER<sup>5</sup> BATT, JR. (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Martin's, gentleman, baptized 20 January, 1611; married 8 December, 1633, at St. Thomas, Mrs. Anne (*called Alice in marriage register, but afterwards Anne*) Westfield; she was buried 26 November, 1656. Children:
- i. ANNE,<sup>6</sup> bap. 26 Oct. 1634; bu. 13 Oct. 1656 as of St. Edmund's, spinster.
  - ii. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> bap. 27 Dec. 1636; bu. 20 Feb. 1636.
  - iii. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> bap. 27 Aug. 1638.
  - iv. KATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> bap. 20 Jan. 1640; m. 2 June 1670 at St. Martin's to Wm. Cole.
  - v. CHRISTOPHER,<sup>6</sup> bap. 20 Sept. 1643; bu. 26 Aug. 1645.
  - vi. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> bap. 7 Jan. 1644; bu. 12 Jan. 1644.
  - vii. CHRISTOPHER,<sup>6</sup> bap. 26 Jan. 1645.
  - viii. ALICE,<sup>6</sup> bap. 21 March 1646.
  - ix. RICHARD,<sup>6</sup> bap. 2 July 1648.
  - x. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> bap. 24 Nov. 1650; bu. 16 Dec. 1650.
7. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BATT (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Thomas, baptized 7 November, 1613. He had wife Rebecca ———, who was buried 27 March, 1652, at St. Martin's; he married secondly Jone ———, who was buried at St. Martin's 20 July 1663. Child:
- i. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> bap. 29 July 1634 at St. Thomas.
8. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> BATT (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Martin's, gentleman, was born, probably, about 1621-22; was living in 1643 and named in will of his father as youngest son; he married Jone ——— before 1662; (*perhaps second wife*). Children:
- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> bap. 23 Jan. 1647 at St. Edmund's.
  - ii. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> bap. 8 Sept. 1662 at St. Martin's.
9. CHRISTOPHER<sup>5</sup> BATT (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of St. Edmund's, after of St. Martin's, tanner, called "senior," baptized 6



July 1601; married 12 October, 1629 (by license) at St. Edmund's, to Anne Baynton of Salisbury, spinster, then aged 26. In May, 1638, with wife Anne, sister Dorothe and five children under ten years of age, he embarked in the Bevis of Southampton for New England, settled at Newbury, freeman there 13 March 1639; removed to Salisbury, of which he was Representative 1640, '41, '43 and '50; removed to Boston 1651 and became a prominent merchant there. He was accidentally killed 10 August, 1661, by his own son firing at a mark in his orchard. His will pro. 18 September, 1661. His widow in her will, dated 14 March 1679, calls herself 76 years of age. Children:

(Born in England.)

- i. ANNE,<sup>6</sup> bap. 1 Aug. 1630 at St. Edmund's; m. 12 June 1657 to Edm. Angier.
- ii. JANE,<sup>6</sup> bap. — Dec. 1631 at St. Edmund's; m. 3 April 1661 to Dr. Peter Toppan.
- iii. CHRISTOPHER,<sup>6</sup> bap. 22 Sept. 1633 at St. Martin's; was living and of Dover, N. H., 1662.
- iv. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> bap. 23 July, 1635, at St. Martin's; died before 1679, leaving wife and dau.; adm. 20 Feb. 1678-9.
- v. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> bap. 1 Nov. 1636 at St. Martin's; d. 6 July 1652.

(Born in America.)

- vi. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> born 4 March 1641.
- vii. PAUL,<sup>6</sup> twin, born 18 Feb. 1643; freeman 1673 at Boston; m. Sarah ——— and had children Paul<sup>7</sup> and Sarah<sup>7</sup>; will pro. 26 July, 1678.
- viii. BARNABAS,<sup>6</sup> twin, born 18 Feb. 1643; adm. at Boston 1671.
11. ix. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup>
- x. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> living 1679, unmarried.
- xi. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> died 1679; inv. of est. in that year.
- xii. TIMOTHY,<sup>6</sup> freeman 1673 at Boston; died before 1679; left issue; adm. 29 April, 1679.
- xiii. EBENEZER,<sup>6</sup> d. 16 August, 1685.

10. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> BATT (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), of Stratford-under-the-Castle (*Old Sarum*), clothier, baptized 2 December, 1602, at St. Edmund's; marriage license 30 June, 1629, aged 26 years, for marriage with Margaret, daughter of Bennet Swayne of St. Edmund's, gentleman, aged 18. She was buried 3 October, 1636, at St. Edmund's; he probably married a second time. Children (*by second wife*):

- i. ———,<sup>6</sup> an infant, bu. — Dec. 1649, at St. Edmund's.
- ii. GEORGE,<sup>6</sup> bap. 9 Dec. 1649; bu. 7 Aug. 1652 at St. Edmund's.
- iii. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> bap. 15 Feb. 1652, at St. Edmund's.

11. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> BATT (*Christopher*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> ———<sup>1</sup>), matriculated Wadham College, Oxon, 15 June 1657. B.A., Queen's College, 5 February, 1660-1; Vicar of Steeple Aston, Wilts., 1676, and Rector of Coulston, Wilts., 1671, until his death in 1684. His will, dated 12 April, 1684, proved 11 June, 1690 (Sub. Dean Sarum, I., 6-7). He married Mary ———, who died before 1690; her will, dated 16 October, 1689, and letters of tuition for children, all minors, granted to Thomas Mills of Teffont, clerk, William Newman of Salisbury, gentleman, and Samuel Rashley of same, ironmonger. Children (*all minors in 1690*):

- i. SAMUEL.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. MARY.<sup>7</sup>
- iii. JOHN.<sup>7</sup>
- iv. THOMAS.<sup>7</sup>

Henry Byley, of=Alice Bytheway, widow of Robert Bytheway, of Salisbury, tanner, (who died 1581); mar. 19 Feb., 1633; pro. 23 June, 1634. buried there 4 June, 1635. (P. C. C. Seager, 60.)

Elizabeth Reade=Henry Byley= second wife.

m. 23 Jan. 1610, by lic.; bur. 6 Nov. 1620.

Alice, bapt. 27 May, 1624.

Edward, bapt. 1 Dec. 1625; living 1633.

Elizabeth, living 1633.

William, Kelsie (son), bapt. 25 Mar. 1633.

Jone Byley=Thomas Batt, gent., son of Christopher; bapt. 30 Dec. 1571; buried 20 Feb. 1632, at St. Martin's.

Henry Byley=Rebecca Swayne, m. 21 Jan. 1632, at St. Edm.; fol. her husb. to Am. after 1638; from Southampton, May, mar. 2d, 3 April, 1641, to Mr. John Hall; mar. 3d, 1638, aged 26; settled at Newbury, and in 1639 at Salisbury; d. there bef. 1641.

William Byley, bapt. 20 Aug., 1633.

Rebecca, bapt. 8 Dec., 1636; m. 15 Dec., 1664, to Rev. John Hale of Beverly, Mass.; d. before 1684.

Henry Byley, bapt. 26 Aug., 1638; was of Barbados, 1664 and 1667; of London 1666; of Ipswich, Mass., 1668.

Anne, bapt. 1 Aug. 1630, at St. Edm.; m. 12 June, 1657, to Edm. Angier.

Jane, bapt. — Dec. 1631, at St. Edm.; mar. 3 April, 1661, to Dr. Peter Toppau.

Christopher, bapt. 22 Sep. 1633, at St. Martin's; was of Dover, N. H. 1682.

Thomas, bapt. 20 July, 1635, at St. Martin's.

Elizabeth, bapt. 1 Nov. 1636, at St. Martin's; d. 6 July, 1652.

8 other children, born in America.

John Byley, bapt. 19 Nov. 1617; came to N. E. with her bro. and sister in "Bevis," May, 1638, but d. bef. Oct. of that yr.

Thomas Byley, bapt. 7 Sep. bu. 9 Sep. 1620.

Christopher Batt=Anne Baynton, tanner; bapt. 6 July, 1601; æ. 26 in 1629; came to N. E. in the "Bevis," from Southampton, May, 1638; freeman at Newbury 13 March, 1639; rem. to Salisbury 1640; Rep. there 1640, '41, '43, and '50; rem. to Boston and d. there 10 Aug. 1661.

Dorothy, bapt. 18 July, 1618; came to N. E. with her bro. in "Bevis" May, 1638, aged 20. 6 other children.

— Batt =

— Batt,  
(sister of Richard),  
m. — Duffield.

wife, died before 1568.

Richard Batt, of St. John's, Agnes Whittocks,  
Baptist, Devises, Wilts.; concubine, prob.  
will dated 12 May, proved died before 1568.  
19 Feb. 1568. (P. C. C. Sheffield 4.)

John Batt,  
clerk, wit. of will of  
Richard Batt, 1568.

Agnes Duffield,  
living 1568.

Johan Batt,  
m. Richard Whittocks.

John Batt, of St. John's, = Elizabeth (? Tucker),  
Devises, baseson: legatees living 1600; died be-  
fore 1612; buried in  
Westbury, by will of his  
father; buried in Church  
of St. John; will dated 23  
March, 1599; proved 23  
April, 1600. (P. C. C.  
Wollop, 21.)

Richard. John. Thomas. Edward.

Jone,  
bapt. 14 Feb.  
1568; mar. 23  
Nov. 1590, to  
Thomas Evers.

Richard Batt, of St. John's, = Agnes —,  
Devises, clothier; legatees living and ex-  
of lands in Westbury by cutrix, 1612.  
will of his father; will  
dated 9 Nov. 1612; pro.  
11 Feb. 1612. (P. C. C.  
Capell s.)

Margaret,  
bapt. 8 May, 1574;  
m. 22 Sept. 1600,  
to Francis Reade.

Elenor,

bapt. 10 Mar. 1570;  
m. 14 Oct. 1601, to  
Thomas Wintersall.

Christabell,  
bapt. 25 Dec. 1580;  
living, under 26, in  
1600; living 1612.

— = John Batt = Elizabeth Leven,  
1st wife, bapt. 12 Jan. 1583; of St. Wilts. widow;  
died before Mary Devises, m. 11c. 25 May,  
1622. inheritor.

Elizabeth,  
bapt. 10 Dec. 1587;  
living 1600 under 26;  
m. 11c. 25 May, at  
Poterne, to And-  
rew Shater.

Richard Batt = Jane (or Joan) —  
bapt. 8 October, 1584;  
living 1612, under 24;  
will dated 31 October,  
proved 20 Nov. 1609;  
no issue. (Cons. 88-  
rum, file 14.)

Henry Batt,  
bapt. 15 Jan. 1590;  
living 1612 under 24.

Edward Batt,  
bapt. 11 Feb. 1596.

Nicholas Batt = Lucy —,  
living 1612, under 24; probably married  
linen weaver; came to in New England;  
New England in ship d. 26 Jan. 1679.  
"James", from South-  
ampton, 5 April, 1635;  
settled at Newbury;  
d. 6 Dec. 1679.

Mary,  
living 1612.

Sarah,  
born 12 June, 1640.

Mary,  
m. 16 Dec. 1657,  
to Nathaniel Ellithorp  
of Ipswich.

AND,  
m. 13 June, 1653,  
to John Webster  
of Newbury.



## ANCESTRY OF PHEBE PIERCE OF WOBURN.

Communicated by WILLIAM R. CUTTER and ARTHUR G. LORING, of Woburn, Mass.

A GENEALOGICAL problem of long standing has at last been solved. James Pierce (1690-1773)\* married wives named Hannah and Phebe. The surname of Hannah is unknown. Phebe is now known to be Phebe Reed. She was the daughter of Lieut. Joseph Reed, of Woburn.

Joseph Reed, in his will dated April 18, 1737, probated March 29, 1742, mentions his wife Phebe Reed, and his three daughters Phebe *Pierce*, Susanna Fowle and Abigail Reed, and his grandchild Joseph Reed, son of his son Joseph Reed, deceased. (If grandchild dies before being of age, his share to go to the three daughters.) The son Nathaniel, who was to have a double share, was to take care of his sister Abigail, if she continue weak.—*Middlesex County Probate Records*, 21: 159-161. Josiah Converse, of Brookfield, was the guardian of the grandson Joseph.†

According to a parcel of Reed deeds belonging to the Woburn Public Library, and described in Bulletin, No. 25, of that institution, Lieut. Joseph Reed had a son Joshua Reed. The father had a lot of land laid out to himself in the township joining upon Rutland, for service, evidently military, done by said Joshua Reed, deceased, before June 18, 1735—same parcel of deeds, 21: 17.

Nathaniel Reed and Abigail Reed, other children of Lieut. Joseph Reed, are mentioned in same collection in a quit-claim deed [21: 21] relating to the settlement of the father's estate after his decease. Nathaniel is mentioned at this date, July 13, 1756, as deceased, and as having a son Joshua, a minor, then, with Abigail abovesaid, under guardianship; Abigail being named as a person *non compos mentis* in this deed, July 13, 1756. Another deed in the same collection [21: 24] relates to the estate of Nathaniel Reed, deceased, under date of January 6, 1758. These items shed light on facts not to be found in the Woburn Records.

Lastly, from the collection of Reed deeds in the Woburn Public Library, we ascertain that Nathan Simonds and Hannah Simonds were the administrators [*de bonis non*] to estate of Joseph Reed, deceased, and as such made a transfer of land, which was part of the inheritance of said Joseph Reed, on April 15, 1752 [21: 19].

Joseph Reed, lieutenant, was a son of Ralph Reed of Woburn, and a grandson of William Reed, the immigrant. The record of his birth is not to be found on the Woburn Records. He died Dec. 26, 1741. His brother Daniel Reed died Dec. 18, 1741, and Phebe, his widow, April 7, 1743. He served in Phips's 1690 expedition to Quebec, and according to Woburn tax lists was a sergeant from 1701 to 1713; ensign, 1713-1715; lieutenant, 1716-1741; captain (perhaps a captain-lieutenant) 1739-1740. In 1738 his name heads a list of persons from Woburn and vicinity, who have a just claim to the bounty of the General Court, by being either personally, or by their ancestors, in the Canada Expedition, Anno 1690;

\* Pierce Genealogy, by F. B. Pierce, p. 39. Woburn Records Births, 1st series, p. 194; Deaths, 1st series, p. 146.

† The grandchild, Joseph Reed, named in will of Lieut. Joseph Reed, was half-brother of James Reed (1724-1807), captain, lieutenant-colonel, and in 1775 colonel of the 2d New Hampshire regiment at the Battle of Bunker Hill, afterwards a brigadier-general on the recommendation of Gen. Washington in the Revolutionary Army; this Gen. James Reed being also a grandson of Lieut. Joseph Reed of the will.

taken in Woburn, Feb. 19, 1738, by virtue of an order of the General Court bearing date Dec. 22, previous. He "was personally present in the expedition, attested upon oath of Zachariah Converse of said Woburn," 1738. He attested to the presence of others.\*

His wife's name is not given in the marriage records of Woburn, but it is now known to be Phebe Walker, daughter of Israel, son of Samuel Walker, senior, of Woburn. She was born March 11, 1676. Her mother, Susanna Baldwin, was Israel Walker's first wife, and she was a daughter of Deacon Henry Baldwin and Phebe (Richardson) Baldwin, daughter of Ezekiel and Susanna Richardson.†

Confirmation of this marriage is found in the Reed deeds in the Woburn Public Library [21: 14] where Henry Walker and Edward Walker deed a piece of land to their "brother-in-law" Joseph Reed, June 3, 1721. Their father was Ensign Israel Walker, 1707, per deed [21: 12]; corporal 1683-1690, sergeant 1690-1696, ensign 1696-1719, in Woburn tax lists, when he died aged 75.

In these Reed papers are the will of Ralph Reed, father of Lieut. Joseph, and other papers relating to the distribution of his property. The will names Ralph's sons John and Timothy and Joseph and Daniel Reed; his grandson William Reed; and the wife Mary Reed. Dated August 23, 1692. Ralph Reed died January 4, 1712, and Mary, his wife, died Feb. 15, 1701. The grandson William Reed was the son of Ralph's son William, per another deed [21: 7]: "Whereas William Reed, late of Woburn, now deceased, did with leave of his father, Ralph Reed, possess and occupy certain parcels of land in Woburn, which he had no assurance of by any legal conveyance of the said Ralph Reed, and leaving behind him three children, one son and two daughters, all in their nonage; the said Ralph Reed having reserved the use of said lands to his daughter, the relict of William, and mother to said children, till the son of said William shall arrive to the age of twenty-one years," Ralph Reed grants to William Reed, son of William, full possession, he to pay sisters certain sum, etc. Dated Sept. 29, 1692. A further declaration appended names Mary and Elizabeth Reed as sisters of said grandson William. The whole acknowledged Dec. 16, 1703.

Daniel Reed quitclaims his portion of his father Ralph Reed's estate to his brother Joseph Reed, Nov. 9, 1698 [21: 8]. William Reed, Jr., son of William Reed, deceased, apprentices himself, with consent of all of his relatives and friends (who are mentioned) to Joseph Reed, to learn the "art or mystery of husbandry," May 16, 1700 [21: 10].‡

William Reed, the immigrant, names his son Ralph in his will, April 9, 1656, and mentions him as one of his three children that are married in New England.—REGISTER, 48: 381-382. Cutter: Woburn Historic Sites, pp. 26-27. Reed: History Reed Family, p. 61, etc.

\* Cutter: Diary of Lieut. Samuel Thompson in French War; appendix, pp. 58, 59, 60. Mass. Archives, v. 36, pp. 246-47; v. 115, p. 574. Myrand: 1690, Sir William Phips devant Québec; histoire d'un siège, p. 226. Ralph Reed, of Woburn, granted to his loving son Joseph Reed, of the same town, one half of his estate, Dec. 12, 1693.—Midd. Co. Registry, B. 12, p. 707; Johnson, Early Woburn Deeds, p. 63.

† See will of Dea. Henry Baldwin, Middlesex County Probate Records, 9: 309; will of Israel Walker, *ibid.*, 15: 312; will of Joseph Reed, *ibid.*, 21: 159-161. Woburn Records, Births, Marriages and Deaths. F. B. Pierce, *Pierce Genealogy*, p. 39.

‡ The autographs appended to this document are unfortunately missing, but the language used is, "that the said William Reed, junior, of his own free will and voluntary consent, and with the consent and well-liking of his father-in-law, and his own natural mother, his grandfather and grandmother, and the rest of his relations and friends."

## ALDEN GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from Vol. 51, page 431.]

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born in Plymouth, 1622 or '23. "The first white woman born in New England." This has been questioned, but the Division of Cattle List sustains this, and close investigation proves the statement. She died in Little Compton, May 31, 1717, in the 94th year of her age. She married, in Duxbury, Dec. 26, 1644, William Pabodie, born 1620, and died in Little Compton, Dec. 13, 1707. He was son of John and Isabel ( ) Pabodie. J. O. Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island has a full account of him, giving his will and public services; and in *Putnam's Magazine*, Salem, Mass., Mr. Eben Putnam, editor, can be found in January-February, 1897, the beginning of an account of Elizabeth Alden and her descendants for five generations, and therefore I will not say more here. The house they lived in, in Little Compton, is well preserved, and also their gravestones in the old cemetery. Children, all born in Duxbury:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PABODIE, born Oct. 4, 1645, and died in Duxbury Nov. 17, 1669. "The verdict of the Jury was 'that hee rydeing on the road, his horse carried him underneath the bow of a young tree, & violently forcing his head into the body thereof brake his skull.'"—(Windsor's Duxbury.)
- ii. ELIZABETH PABODIE, born April 24, 1647, died before 1707. Married Nov. 16, 1666, John<sup>3</sup> Rogers, son of John<sup>2</sup> Rogers (Thomas<sup>1</sup> of the Mayflower) and Ann (Churchman) Rogers. He was born about 1640, and died and is buried in Barrington. "Here lyeth Interred ye Body of John Rogers Esq. died June ye 28. 1732 in ye 92 year of his age." He married 2d Marah ( ) Newell. All his children by his first wife. They were:
  1. *Hannah<sup>2</sup> Rogers*, b. 1668, Nov. 16; m. July, 1689, Samuel Bradford.
  2. *John Rogers*, b. Sept. 22, 1670; d. unm. in Boston, Nov. 2, 1696.
  3. *Elizabeth Rogers*, b. about 1672; d. Oct. 23, 1724; m. Sylvester Richmond.
  4. *Ruth Rogers*, b. April 18, 1675; m. in Bristol, July 13, 1694, James Bennett.
  5. *Sarah Rogers*, b. May 4, 1677; d. Jan. 19, 1770; m. Nathaniel Searle.
- iii. MARY PABODIE, born Aug. 7, 1648. Died after 1727. Married in Duxbury, Nov. 16, 1669, Edward Southworth, son of Constant and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth. He died about 1727. Children, born in Duxbury:
  1. *Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Southworth*, b. Nov. 1672; m. March 4, 1716, Samuel Weston.
  2. *Thomas Southworth*, b. 1676; d. Sept. 9, 1743; m. Sarah Alden, dau. Capt. Jonathan and Abigail (Hallett) Alden.
  3. *Benjamin Southworth*, b. 1680; d. May 12, 1756; m. Aug. 4, 1715, Rebecca Delano.
  4. *Constant Southworth*; m. Feb. 10, 1715, Rebecca Simmons.
  5. *John Southworth*, b. 1687; d. Aug. 10, 1751; prob. unm.
  6. *Mercy Southworth*, m. Moses<sup>3</sup> Soule, son of John<sup>2</sup> Soule (George<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Simmons) Soule.
  7. *Priscilla Southworth*, b. 1693; d. unm. June 7, 1761, æ. 68.



- iv. MERCY PABODIE, born Jan. 2, 1649. Married Nov. 16, 1669, John<sup>2</sup> Simmons, son of Moses<sup>1</sup> and Sarah (—) Simmons. She died in 1728. He died 1715. Children, born in Duxbury:
1. John<sup>4</sup> Simmons, b. Feb. 22, 1670; d. before 1739; m. Nov. 4, 1715, Susannah Tracy.
  2. William Simmons, b. in Duxbury, Sept. 24, 1672; d. in Little Compton, 1765; m. 1696 Abigail Church.
  3. Isaac Simmons, b. in Duxbury, Jan. 28, 1678. May be the Isaac Simmons who married a daughter of Capt. Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Alden.
  4. Martha Simmons, b. Nov. 1677; m. 1st, 1699, Ebenezer Delano; m. 2d, Samuel West, June 20, 1709.
  5. Benjamin Simmons, m. 1st, June 3, 1706, Lora Sampson; 2d, July 7, 1715, Priscilla Delano.
  6. Joseph Simmons, b. 1683; m. Feb. 8, 1709, Mary Weston. He died May 30, 1761.
  7. Rebeckah Simmons, m. Feb. 10, 1715, her cousin Constant Southworth.
  8. Joshua Simmons, b. 1688; d. Jan. 15, 1774; m. Sarah Delano.
  9. Moses Simmons, b. 1691; d. June 21, 1761; m. March 26, 1718, Rachel Sampson.
- v. MARTHA PABODIE, born in Duxbury, Feb. 25, 1650. Died in Little Compton, Jan. 25, 1712. She married 1st in Duxbury, Samuel Seabury, son of John and Grace Seabury. He was born Dec. 10, 1640, and died in Duxbury, Aug. 5, 1681. She married 2d, about 1682 (L. C. Rec.), Lieut. William Fobes. He was son of John and Constant (Mitchell) Fobes, born 1649 or '50; died in L. C. in 1712. Children by first husband, born in Duxbury:
1. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Seabury, b. June 8, 1678; d. Aug. 22, 1755, in Little Compton; m. 1st, Phebe (Fobes) Smith; 2d, Mary Ladd.
  2. Martha Seabury, b. in Duxbury, Sept. 23, 1679; m. Josiah Sawyer.
  3. Posthumous child (nothing further known). By second husband:
  4. Elizabeth Fobes, b. 1683; m. June 10, 1708, William Briggs.
  5. Constant Fobes, b. 1686; m. April 8, 1708, John Little of Marshfield.
  6. Mary Fobes, b. 1689; m. March 17, 1708, Edward Southworth (her cousin).
  7. Mercy Fobes, b. 1694. Died unmarried.
- vi. PRISCILLA PABODIE, born in Duxbury, Jan. 15, 1653. Died June 3, 1724, in Kingston. Married, Dec. 24, 1677, Rev. Ichabod Wiswall, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (—) Wiswall. He was born 1637-8. Died July 23, 1700, and was buried in Duxbury. His first wife was Remember —, by whom he had Elizabeth, born Nov. 6, 1670. Priscilla had (all born in Duxbury):
1. Mercy<sup>4</sup> Wiswall, b. Oct. 4, 1680; d. abt. 12 Nov. 1716; m. Jan. 25, 1704, Deacon John Wadsworth.
  2. Hannah Wiswall, b. Feb. 22, 1681; d. Sept. 22, 1722; m. Rev. John Robinson (her father's successor).
  3. Peleg Wiswall, b. Feb. 5, 1683-4; d. Sept. 2, 1767; m. Elizabeth Rogers.
  4. Perez Wiswall, b. Nov. 22, 1686; prob. d. young.
  5. Deborah Wiswall, b. 1695 and d. April 22, 1776; m. Oct. 21, 1717, Deacon Samuel Seabury.
  6. Priscilla Wiswall, m. Oct. 13, 1716, Gershom Bradford, a cousin once removed.
- vii. SARAH PABODIE, born in Duxbury, Aug. 7, 1756. Died in Little Compton, Aug. 27, 1740. She married, Nov. 16, 1681, John Coe, son of Matthew and Elizabeth (Whately) Coe. He was born June 30, 1649 or '50, and died in Little Compton, Dec. 16, 1728. Children:
1. Lydia<sup>4</sup> Coe, b. in Duxbury, Feb. 26, 1683; d. young.
  2. Sarah Coe, b. in Duxbury, Feb. 28, 1686; d. young.
  3. Lydia Coe, prob. b. in Little Compton, 1688; d. —; m. Jan. 4, 1710, John Bailey.
  4. Sarah Coe, prob. b. in Little Compton, 1690, and d. Jan. 2, 1741; m. Jan. 24, 1712, Samuel Tompkins.

5. *Samuel Coe*, b. Little Compton, Dec. 12, 1692; d. Dec. 25, 1740; m. April 8, 1716, Mary Chadwick. (He did not marry twice.)
6. *Elizabeth Coe*, b. in Little Compton, March 28, 1694; m. July 27, 1720, Edward Burgess.
7. *Hannah Coe*, b. in Little Compton, Dec. 29, 1696, and died a widow with one child, Ruth, Oct. 7, 1757. She married her cousin ——— Coe, of Casco Bay, who was lost at sea, and she then returned to her father's house.
8. *John Coe*, b. in Little Compton, Feb. 1, 1699; d. Nov. —, 1784; m. July 10, 1741, Rebecca Taylor.
9. *Joseph Coe*, b. March 24, 1700; d. April, 1780; never married.
- viii. *RUTH PABODIE*, born in Duxbury, June 27, 1656. Died there Aug. 27, 1740. Married in Duxbury, Sept. —, 1678, Benjamin Bartlett, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Brewster) Bartlett. Children, all born in Duxbury:
  1. *Robert<sup>a</sup> Bartlett*, b. Dec. 6, 1679.
  2. *Benjamin Bartlett*, prob. d. y.
  3. *William Bartlett*, d. before 1717, leaving dau. Mercy.
  4. *Sarah Bartlett*, m. Israel Bradford, 1701.
  5. *Rebeckah Bartlett*, m. John Bradford.
  6. *Ruth Bartlett*, m. John Murdock, Jr.
  7. *Priscilla Bartlett*, b. 1697; m. Dec. 31, 1718, John Sampson.
  8. *Deborah Bartlett*, m. Dec. 19, 1723, Josiah Thomas.
  9. *Abigail Bartlett*, b. 1703; m. her cousin, once removed, Hon. Gamaliel Bradford.
- ix. *REBECCA PABODIE*, born in Duxbury, Oct. 16, 1660. Died in Little Compton, Dec. 3, 1702. Married, 1680, William Southworth, son of Constant and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth. He was born 1659. Died in Little Compton June 25, 1719. He married 2d, widow Martha (Kirtland) Blaque (afterwards Blake) and had by her Gideon, b. March 21, 1707, and Andrew, b. Dec. 12, 1709. Rebecca (Pabodie) Southworth had the following children, all on Little Compton Records:
  1. *Benjamin<sup>a</sup> Southworth*, b. April 18, 1681; m. 1st, Dec. 18, 1701, Edith Woodworth; 2d, March 14, 1717, Alice Church; 3d, July 18, 1722, Susanna Blackman.
  2. *Joseph Southworth*, b. Feb. 1, 1683; d. in Little Compton, April 20, 1739; m. April 20, 1710, Mary Blake, his stepmother's daughter.
  3. *Edward Southworth*, b. Nov. 23, 1684; m. 1st, his cousin Mary Fobes, March 17, 1708; 2d, Oct. 11, 1716, Elizabeth Palmer.
  4. *Elizabeth Southworth*, b. Sept. 23, 1686; m. Dec. 2, 1703, David Little.
  5. *Alice Southworth*, b. July 14, 1688; m. May 25, 1709, John Cook of Tiverton.
  6. *Samuel Southworth*, b. Dec. 26, 1690; m. Abigail Welles of Conn.
  7. *Nathaniel Southworth*, b. Oct. 31, 1692; went to Mansfield, Conn.; m. Mary Torrey.
  8. *Thomas Southworth*, b. Dec. 13, 1694; m. Feb. 21, 1723, Patience Thurston.
  9. *Stephen Southworth*, b. March 3, 1696; m. Jan. 27, 1725-6, Lydia Warren.
- x. *HANNAH PABODIE*, born Oct. 15, 1662; died after 1714. Married, Aug. 2, 1683, Samuel Bartlett, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Brewster) Bartlett. Died 1713. Children, probably born in Duxbury:
  1. *Benjamin<sup>a</sup> Bartlett*, b. 1684.
  2. *Joseph Bartlett*, b. April 22, 1686; m. Lydia Nelson.
  3. *Samuel Bartlett*, b. 1691; m. Hannah Churchill.
  4. *Hannah Bartlett*, perhaps the one who m. Benjamin Arnold.
  5. *Ichabod Bartlett*.
  6. *Elizabeth Bartlett*.
  7. *Lydia Bartlett*.
  8. *Sarah Bartlett*.  
If she had William and Judith they died young.

- xi. WILLIAM PABODIE, born in Duxbury, Nov. 24, 1664. Died in Little Compton, Sept. 17, 1744. Married 1st, Judith; 2d, Elizabeth; 3d, widow Mary (Morgan) Starr. Children, born in Little Compton:
  1. *Elizabeth<sup>a</sup> Pabodie*, b. April 10, 1698; m. Edward Gray.
  2. *John Pabodie*, b. Feb. 7, 1700; d. Jan. 12, 1767; m. Rebecca Gray.
  3. *William Pabodie*, b. Feb. 21, 1702; m. Jerusha Starr, his step-mother's dau.
  4. *Rebecca Pabodie*, b. Feb. 29, 1704; m. Joseph Fish.
  5. *Priscilla Pabodie*, b. March 4, 1706; m. Oct. 14, 1733, William Wilcox. Intentions of marriage were published with Gideon Southworth, but no marriage followed.
  6. *Judith Pabodie*, b. June 23, 1708; m. May 21, 1732, Benjamin Church.
  7. *Mary Pabodie*, b. April 4, 1712; m. Nov. 28, 1736, Nathaniel Fish. By 2d wife:
  8. *Benjamin Pabodie*, b. Nov. 25, 1717; d. 1792; m. Abigail Lyon.
- xii. LYDIA PABODIE, born in Duxbury, April 3, 1667; died July 13, 1748, in old Killingworth, Conn., now Clinton; married about 1683, Daniel Grinnell, son of Daniel and Mary (Wodell) Grinnell, born about 1668; died 1740. Children, born mostly in Saybrook, Conn.:
  1. *Peabody<sup>a</sup> Grinnell*, b. abt. 1684; m. 1st, the 8th April, 1718, Ruth Nettleton; 2d, 20 March, 1733, Sarah Barnes.
  2. *George Grinnell*, b. abt. 1686; m. Mary ———.
  3. *Mary Grinnell*, b. abt. 1688; d. 23 June, 1738; m. Dec. 21, 1703, Robert Lay.
  4. *Priscilla Grinnell*, b. abt. 1690; d. Jan. 12, 1770; m. 24 Dec. 1706, Theophilus Redfield.
  5. *Ruth Grinnell*, probably died before her father.
  6. *Elizabeth Grinnell*, m. ——— Stevens.
  7. *Lydia Grinnell*, m. Sept. 25, 1712, Joseph Clarke.
  8. *Sarah Grinnell*, m. April 29, 1717, ——— Brooks.
  9. *Jemima Grinnell*, b. 1704-5-6, July 26; m. Abraham Chalker.
  10. *Daniel Grinnell*, b. July 11, 1707-8; not mentioned in father's will.
  11. *Rebecca Grinnell*, m. a Donde or Doude.

## LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, of Washington, D. C.

THE following letters possess more than a personal interest. It was an accidental circumstance, a connection with Washington, that lent some notoriety to Jonathan Boucher. It is his ideas on education that makes these records of permanent interest, for they throw some light upon the conceptions of education entertained nearly a century and a half ago in Virginia.

Boucher, tutor, divine and lexicographer, was born at Blencogo, a small hamlet in the parish of Bromfield, England, 12 March, 1738. He received some schooling at Wigton, and towards the end of the year 1755, went to Workington, in order to study mathematics, under Rev. Mr. Ritson, who, Boucher states in his autobiography, of which only extracts have been printed, "was a character, and thought so even in a part of the world that is fruitful in characters." He must have excelled in mathematics, for as



schoolmaster at Workington and minister of a chapel at Clifton, he received £40 a year. Yet by taking private pupils he "not only brought up his family, but saved a thousand pounds."

With him Boucher remained four years. What happened then may best be described in his own words.

"Early in 1759, Mr. James heard that Mr. Younger, a respectable merchant in Whitehaven, wanted a young man to go out as private tutor to a gentleman's sons in Virginia . . . I was to enter into pay on the day of my leaving England ; to have my passage gratis ; to have my board and sixty pounds sterling a year for teaching four boys, with liberty to take four more, on such terms as I could agree for, on my arrival . . . On the 12th of July I landed safe at Urbanna, near the mouth of Rappahannock river ; and soon after got to the place of my destination, viz., Captain Dixon's, at Port Royal, on the same river, and met with a cordial reception.\* . . .

Being hospitable as well as wealthy, Captain Dixon's house was much resorted to, but chiefly by toddy-drinking company. Port Royal was inhabited in a great measure by factors from Scotland and their dependents ; and the circumjacent country by planters, in general in middling circumstances. There was not a literary man, for aught I could find, nearer than in the country I had just left ; nor were literary attainments, beyond merely reading or writing, at all in vogue or repute. In such society it was little likely I should add to my own little stock of learning ; in fact, there were no longer any inducements . . . In all the two years I lived at Port Royal I did not form a single friendship on which I can now look back with much approbation, though I had a numerous acquaintance and many intimacies . . .

I was now once more quite to seek, and as much at a loss as ever as to a profession for life. My thoughts had long been withdrawn from the church. Yet happily, a train of unforeseen circumstances now led me back to this my original bias, and at last made me an ecclesiastic.

A Mr. Giberne† was rector of Hanover parish, in King George's County, and lived across the river, directly opposite to Port Royal . . . He was now engaged to marry a rich widow in Richmond County, and the parish there being vacant, and offered to him, it was natural he should accept it. All at once, and without the least solicitation on my part, or even thinking about it, that which he was about to leave was offered to me. The suddenness of the thing and my deep sense of their kindness, rather than my not knowing what else to do with myself, determined me to accept of it. I did so, and was to sail for England for Orders the week after . . . Captain Stanley, of the *Christian*, promised to give me a passage home and

\* Mr. R. A. Brock, lately librarian of the Virginia Historical Society, tells me that this was doubtless Roger Dixon, who died just before the Revolution. "He was a vestryman of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., in 1768, and a little later appears to have had pecuniary reverses. In 1770, Thomas Nelson, Jr., had a claim for a considerable amount due British merchants to collect from him."

† Of this "Rev." Isaac William Giberne the commissary wrote in 1766: "His mother is a milliner in the city of Westminster. He was not bred to the church, but was sometime a clerk in some office on Tower Hill. He obtained orders and came here under the countenance and protection of the present governor [Fauquier]. He purchased the disgust of the Clergy at his first coming by unsuccessful endeavors to reconcile them to an Act of which they had sent a complaint to England, boldly setting his Youth and Rawness in opposition to the past and present feelings of long experience. . . . Many of the Laity think him too fond of cards and gaming for one of his cloth. He has removed from one Parish to another two or three times." A characteristic letter of his is printed in my *Letters of William Lee*, I. 70.

back again gratis. I embarked on board the *Christian* about the middle of December, and about the middle of the following month in 1762, I arrived in Whitehaven, after a rough and tempestuous passage . . . .

All the little time I now staid in England was one continued scene of bustle and hurry. I went from Whitehaven to London for Ordination, and Bishop Osbaldeston being then just come to that see, I was long detained and much plagued before I succeeded . . . .

It was a remarkable coincidence, though perfectly accidental, that I again landed on the 12th of July, and again at Urbanna . . . .

An incident now occurred, apparently of no moment, but which, as it led to some circumstances of great moment in my little history, I must set down. One Sunday, as I was riding to my church at Leeds, on the road I fell in and joined company with a stranger gentleman. He was from Maryland, of the name of Swift, distantly related to the family of the celebrated Dean; and being a merchant, his errand in my neighbourhood was to secure a large debt owing to him which he thought, and not without reason, to be somewhat hazardous. I was happy enough to point out to him a way of effecting his purposes, which might not have occurred to himself, but which happily succeeded. On his return he spoke of my kind offices and myself with such warmth that next spring four of his most respectable neighbours sent four boys under my care, and thus began my acquaintance in Maryland . . . .

I seemed now to be somewhat in a flourishing way, and as I was very diligent and faithful in my employment, my character was soon established. But behold, early in August I was seized with a violent fever, from which it was thought little less than miraculous that I ever recovered. It was late in November before I was able to stir out of my own doors . . . . During this illness my countryman and acquaintance, the Rev. Mr. Dawson, of St. Mary's, in Carolina County, had died. Port Royal, where I had formerly lived, was in this parish; and my friends so earnestly solicited me to succeed him, that, after some hesitation, I at length consented, but not before the people of Hanover, who had so generously chosen me for their minister under many disadvantages, also gave me their entire approbation. They went so far as to continue my salary a quarter of a year after I left them; an instance of generosity which I hope never to forget . . . . St. Mary's was not a pleasant place, neither had it good water; but there was a good house, and another old one, which at a little expense might be made such an one as I wanted. To this place I removed early in the spring. And now, besides adding largely to the furniture of the house, I bought stocks of cattle, and horses, and slaves.

But my industry and exertions were extraordinary. I had the care of a large parish, and my church was eleven miles distance from me; neither had I yet any stock of sermons. My first overseer turned out good for nothing, and I soon parted with him, so that all the care of the plantation devolved on me; and though it was my first attempt in that way, I made a good crop. I had now also increased my number of boys to nearly thirty, most of them the sons of persons of the first condition in the colony. They all boarded with me, and I wholly superintended them myself, without any usher, for two years.

At this glebe of St. Mary's I lived, I believe, seven years. I had a good neighbourhood, and many hospitable and friendly neighbours; and I had a great turn for plantation improvements, which I indulged to a great extent. Yet upon the whole I cannot look back on this period of my life with much satisfaction. It was busy and bustling, but it was not pleasant, inasmuch

as it was very little such a course of life as a literary man should wish to lead. And though it was neither wholly unprofitable to myself, nor, I trust, wholly useless to others, yet I attained neither of these purposes to such a degree as I now think I might have done. . . .

He followed Ritson's example and took pupils, two of whom, young Custis, and a Mr. Carr who afterward married a sister of Boucher's wife, went with him to Maryland. It is in regard to Custis that these letters were written, but before introducing them a few more sentences may be taken from the autobiography, descriptive of the intellectual condition of the colony.

On my removal to Annapolis the scene was once more almost quite new to me. It was then the genteel town in North America, and many of its inhabitants were highly respectable as to station, fortune, and education. I hardly know a town in England so desirable to live in as Annapolis then was. It was the seat of government, and the residence of the Governor and all the great officers of state, as well as of the most eminent lawyers, physicians, and families of opulence and note. . . .

A very handsome theatre was built whilst I stayed there by subscription; and as the church was old and ordinary, and this theatre was built on land belonging to the church, I drew up a petition in verse in behalf of the old church, which was inserted in the Gazette, and did me credit. And this I think was one of the first things that made me to be taken notice of. I also wrote some verses on one of the actresses, and a prologue or two. And thus, as I was now once more among literary men, my attention was once more drawn to literary pursuits, and I became of some note as a writer. The Rector of Annapolis is officially chaplain to the Lower House; and the salary was but about 10*l* currency a session, and even that ill-paid. It seemed an indignity to offer or to receive a salary beneath that of the door-keeper or mace-bearer; and so I wrote a letter to the assembly in as handsome terms as I could, that I would, if they so pleased, serve them for nothing, but that, if I was paid at all, I would be paid as a gentleman. This transaction also made much talk in the country, gaining me some friends and more enemies.

Three or four social and literary men proposed the institution of a weekly club under the title of the Homony Club, of which I was the first president. It was, in fact, the best club in all respects I have ever heard of, as the sole object of it was to promote innocent mirth and ingenious humour. We had a secretary, and books in which all our proceedings were recorded,\* and as every member conceived himself bound to contribute some composition, either in verse or prose, and we had also many mirthfully ingenious debates, our archives soon swelled to two or three folios, replete with much miscellaneous wit and fun. I had a great share in its proceedings; and it soon grew into such fame that the governor and all the principal people of the country ambitiously solicited the honour of being members or honorary visitants. It lasted as long as I stayed in Annapolis, and was finally broken up only when the troubles began and put an end to everything that was pleasant and proper. . . .

At the outbreak of the Revolution Boucher remained loyal to the king, and was obliged to leave Maryland. Going to England he

\* One or more of these volumes may be seen in the collection of the Pennsylvania Historical Society.



received a pension from the crown, and devoted himself to philology. He died in 1804.

It must be admitted that Boucher was, in ability, much above the ordinary divine to be found in Virginia at that time. Many very peculiar characters were exported from England to lead the souls of the American colonists into the paths of righteousness. If we were to judge the sincerity of the church by the character of some of its exponents and agents to be found in Virginia, the result would be discouraging. Like the merchandise sent to America, many of the clergymen might have been called "colonials," meaning a quality of article not good enough to be used at home, but quite good enough for use in a colony thousands of miles away, and where the curing of tobacco was of equal importance with curing of souls. No scandal ever attached to Boucher. He owned and worked slaves, but that has a necessary incident where free labor could not exist owing to the prevalence of slavery. He taught his slaves, and even made some of them schoolmasters for the rest. He was a Tory, but a good part of the wealth and intelligence of the colonies remained loyal. He loved horse racing, but against that may be set his ardent desire for intellectual fellowship, and the Homony Club, one of the earliest literary clubs in America.

Wherever Washington's letters throw light upon those of Boucher I have used them. A letter from the President of King's College (now Columbia University) is inserted as germane to the subject. In every case the letters are printed as the writers wrote them, as any revision of text would destroy one of the main reasons for printing — the illustration of character in the writer.

*Boucher to Washington.\**

CAROLINE, 13 June, 1768.

Sir,

I think myself much obliged to you for the flattering Preference given me, in thinking me a proper person to undertake the Direction of mast<sup>r</sup> Custis's Education. And I will not hesitate to confess to you, that it would mortify me not a little to be depriv'd of so acceptable an Opportunity of obtaining some Credit to myself; which I flatter myself there wou'd be no Danger of, from so promising a youth. Yet am I under a necessity of informing you of a Circumstance in my affairs, which may probably lead you to look out for another Tutor for your Ward. Preferments in the church in Virginia are so extremely scanty, that I have for some time been endeavouring to establish an interest in Maryland, where, I doubt not but you know, the Livings are much better. I happened to be in Annapolis, chiefly

\* On May 30, 1768, Washington wrote to Boucher asking if he would be willing to take Master Custis as a pupil. "He is a boy of good genius, about 14 years of age, untainted in his morals & of innocent manners. Two years and upwards he has been reading of Virgil & was (at the time Mr. Macgowan left him) entered upon the Greek Testament." Custis was to have a boy and two horses, and provender for the latter. "If it is necessary for him to provide a Bed, could one be purchased in your neighborhood? It would save a long carriage." Washington wrote, "I will cheerfully pay Ten or Twelve pounds a year, extraordinary, to engage your peculiar care of, & a watchful eye to him, as he is a promising boy, the last of his family, & will possess a very large Fortune, add to this my anxiety to make him fit for more useful purposes than Horse Racer." The whole letter is in my *Writings of Washington*, II. 257.

upon this Business, at the Time your Letter reach'd this Place: and tho' I have already met with two Disappointments, yet I have rec<sup>d</sup>. fresh Promises that I shall now soon be provided for. If This happen at all, as I have all y<sup>e</sup> Reason in y<sup>e</sup> world to believe that it will, the Parish I expect is That of Annap<sup>s</sup>., where also I propose to continue superintending the Education of a few Boys.

Now, Sir, it will be necessary for you to consider, whether in Case such a change sh<sup>d</sup>. take Place, it w<sup>d</sup>. be agreeable to you that Mast<sup>r</sup>. Custis shou<sup>d</sup> accompany me thither: for, otherwise, I can hardly suppose you will think it worth his while to come down hither, probably, for a few months only. For my Part I cannot help imagining that you will think Annap<sup>s</sup>. a more eligible situation, as it is, I believe, rather more convenient to you, & a post Town from whence you might have Letters, if necessary, every Week to Alexandria. But This is a matter on which you alone ought to judge, & in which perhaps it becomes not me to give my Opinion. All I have to add is that sh<sup>d</sup>. you resolve, at all Events, to trust the young Gentleman to my Care, either Here or in Maryland, I will exert my best Endeavours to render Him worthy of Yours, & his Family's Expectations. And as He is now, as you justly observe, losing Time, wou<sup>d</sup> it be amiss to send Him down immediately, if it were only upon Tryal, as I presume He has never yet been remov'd from under the wing of his Parents: You will then, from his own Reports of me & my management of my Pupils, be better able to judge of the Propriety of continuing Him with me. And tho' it be usual for Boys to find their own Beds, in this case, that wou<sup>d</sup> be unnecessary. I will furnish Him for the little Time He will have to stay before I know what my Destiny is to be. As to Terms, &c., These may be settled hereafter. All I shall now say of Them is, that from what I have heard of Coll<sup>o</sup>. Washington's character, they are such as I am well convinced He will not think unreasonable.

I have been under much concern that it was not sooner in my Power to acknowledge the rec<sup>t</sup>. of y<sup>r</sup>. obliging Letter: this is forwarded by a serv<sup>t</sup>. of Mr. Addison's, whom I have requested to send it over to Alexandria, by w<sup>h</sup>. Means I hope you will receive it sooner than by Post.

I am, very respectfully, Sir,  
Y<sup>r</sup> most Obedient &  
most Hble Serv<sup>t</sup>.

JONA<sup>n</sup>. BOUCHER.

*Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 16 June, 1768.

Sir,

Altho' I have already return'd an Ans<sup>r</sup> to y<sup>r</sup> obliging Letter of the 30<sup>th</sup> ult: by a serv<sup>t</sup> of the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Addison's who went from hence a Day or two ago, yet as you seem'd desirous to hear from me as soon as possible, & as Coll<sup>o</sup> Lewis now informs me that He can furnish me w<sup>th</sup> an Opp<sup>ty</sup> directly to your House, I am desirous to convince you, that I have not been inattentive to the Matter of y<sup>r</sup> Request. In my former L<sup>r</sup>, I have inform'd you of my Expectations of removing shortly to Annap<sup>s</sup>., where I propose also to continue to take Care of a few Boys, & have left it to y<sup>r</sup>self to judge whether, in that Case, it wou<sup>d</sup> be agreeable to you & Mrs. Washington, that Mast<sup>r</sup> Curtis sh<sup>d</sup> accompany me thither, as, unless he shou<sup>d</sup>, I imagin'd you wou<sup>d</sup> hardly think it worth while to send Him abroad to a school, w<sup>h</sup> may probably be broke up in a very few Months. I added also, that sh<sup>d</sup> you approve of this, I shou<sup>d</sup> be glad He might come down hither,

in the Manner you have propos'd, immediately; which, I suppose, He may easily do, as there will be no Occasion for his making much Preparation; since, if I sh<sup>d</sup> be so unfortunate as to be again disappointed in Maryland, & be obliged to remain still where I now am, it will be as Easy for you hereafter to furnish Him w<sup>th</sup> any thing He may happen to want; and in the mean Time, it will be no Inconvenience to me to let Him use one of my Beds, &c. And This is all, or nearly all, I yet have it in my Power to give you for Ans<sup>r</sup>: I sincerely wish the Uncertainty of my present Prospects wou'd allow me to speak more positively.

Ever since I have heard of Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis, I have wish'd to call Him one of my little Flock; and I am not asham'd to confess to you that, since the Rec<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>r</sup> Letter, I have wish'd it much more. Engag'd as I have now been for upwards of seven Years in the Education of Youth, you will own it must be mortifying to me to reflect, that I cannot boast of having had the Hon<sup>r</sup> to bring up one Scholar. I have had, 'tis true, Youths, whose Fortunes, Inclinations & Capacities all gave me Room for y<sup>e</sup> most pleasing Hopes: yet I know not how it is, no sooner do They arrive at that Period of Life when They might be expected more successfully to apply to their Studies, than They either marry, or are remov'd from School on some, perhaps even still, less justifiable Motive. You, Sir, however, seem so justly sensible of y<sup>e</sup> vast Importance of a good Educa<sup>n</sup>, that I cannot doubt of your heartily concurring in every Plan that might be propos'd for y<sup>e</sup> Advantage of y<sup>r</sup> Ward: And what I am more particularly pleased with is, the ardent Desire you express for y<sup>e</sup> Cultiva<sup>n</sup> of his moral, as well as his Intellectual Powers. I mean, that He may be made a Good, as well as a learned & sensible Man. That Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis may be both is the sincere wish of,\*

Sir,

Y<sup>r</sup> most obed<sup>t</sup> &  
most Hble Serv<sup>t</sup>

JONA<sup>n</sup> BOUCHER.

*Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 15 July, 1768.

Dear Sir,

I have just Time to put a Cover over The Enclosed & to add to the Informa<sup>ns</sup> I suppose Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis himself has given you, that He has enjoy'd perfect Health ever since you left Him, except<sup>s</sup> two or three Days that He complained of a Pain in his stomach, which I at first took for the Cholic, but since think it more likely that it might be owing to Worms. As it easily went off by two or three Medicines I gave Him, and as He has had no Returns, I did not think it necessary to consult Dr. Mercer;† which however, I shall immediately do, if you desire it.

You will oblige us by looking into y<sup>r</sup> Books for a Work of Cicero's, De officiis, or his Familiar Epistles — & Livy: & sending Them down by y<sup>e</sup> first opportunity that [offers].

Be so obliging to me as to excuse the Shortness of this Letter; it shall not be long, ere I will write to you more fully. The Messenger, who is to carry This to y<sup>e</sup> office, now waits for me.

I am, very respectfully  
y<sup>r</sup> most obed<sup>t</sup> Hble Serv<sup>t</sup>  
JONA<sup>n</sup> BOUCHER.

\* "June 30, 1768. Went to Mr. Boucher's, dined there, and left Jackey Custis. Returned to Fredericksburg in the afternoon."—*Entry in Washington's Diary.*

† Hugh Mercer, of revolutionary memory.



## BENEFACTIONS TO HARVARD COLLEGE LOCATED IN CHELSEA, MASS.

By WALTER K. WATKINS, Esq., of Chelsea, Mass.

ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS, Esq., contributed in the REGISTER, Vol. 46, pp. 233-244, an interesting list of the exhibitions of Harvard College prior to 1800.

As a citizen of Chelsea, I am interested in the doings of her inhabitants in the past, and would wish to add to the information given regarding the few bequests by them to the College in the period covered by Mr. Davis.

The Elder Penn annuity of £10 in 1671 was paid to the elders or deacons of the First Church of Boston for the use of students, and was paid by the Sale family of Chelsea up to 1866.

The sister of James Penn marrying William Townsend, had a son Penn Townsend, whose daughter Ann married John Sale.

On 12 April, 1866, a resolve was passed by the Massachusetts General Court allowing the annuity to cease by the sale of the real estate, \$600 being paid the First Church as a release, and that sum invested for the purpose originally intended. The land in question was Round Top Hill in Beachmont now owned by the City of Boston.

Mr. Davis does not mention a bequest by a large land owner in Chelsea, an original grantee in 1638, John Cogan, a dweller in Boston.

In June 1652 he gave to Harvard College a marsh of about 53 acres, a condition being that if any of his children or grandchildren were students they should have the income while in college.

This annuity was enjoyed by the College, from the proceeds of leases, until 1832 when the tract was sold to Dr. Edward H. Robbins.

Another owner and inhabitant of this period, John Newdigate, gave 11 June, 1650, an annuity of £5 which, after his death, was payable from the rents of his farm.

His son Nathaniel Newdigate sold the farm subject to this annuity to Col. Samuel Shrimpton, who was grandfather of the wife of John Yeamans.

Her son, Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, bequeathed it to his aunts Mary Chauncy, Sarah Greenough and Melietable Hyslop.

Their heirs on 15 May, 1844, paid the College \$333.33 to be released from further payment of the annuity.

Mr. Davis speaks of the clause in the will of Gov. Richard Bellingham in regard to the bringing up of four or six students, and of which the College never seems to have been benefited.

This opens up the Bellingham will controversy, which lasted over a century in our courts. The General Court disallowed the will in 1676, and though the Rev. Phillips Payson, the Chelsea minister, enjoyed the occupation of a farm, a part of Bellingham's estate, during the troublous times before and during the Revolution, by authority of the town, he was dispossessed of the same by the Supreme Court in 1787, in favor of the heirs of the grantee, who purchased from Dr. Samuel Bellingham, who contested his father's (the Governor's) will.

## ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS.

Communicated by *LOTHROP WITHINGTON, Esq.*, 9 Coptic Street, W. C., London.

[Continued from Vol. 51, page 298.]

**ZACHARY TAYLOR**, Littlebourne, Kent, carpenter. Will 16 Jan'y, 1637-8. To be buried in Littlebourne churchyard. To wife Joan household stuff. To daughter Ann Jackson. To daughter Margery. To Ann Foster, after decease of her mother, Margery Stanley. To children of Thomas Fostall. To daughter Amy. To Richard Fostall &c.

Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Liber 70, fo. 400.

**GEORGE TAYLOR**, Tenterden, Kent, clothier, bound to sea in good ship "Constant Reformaçon." Will 2 June 1625; proved 8 August 1625. Father-in-law (*i.e.* step father) John Tilden full power to sell lands in Frittenden and Staplehurst. To mother Ann Tilden 13s. 4d. Residue to brothers Joseph Taylor and William Taylor. Ditto, Liber 65, folio 254.

[These two wills have a high presidential flavor, with Zachary Taylor, Jackson and Tilden intertwined. Mr. Tilden's ancestor, Nathaniel, is well known to have come from Tenterden. Zachary Taylor of Littlebourne may not be very remote from the line of President Taylor.—L. W.]

**JOHN HALE**, Much Maplestead, Essex, yeoman. Will 27 Jan'y, 1595-6; proved 2 April, 1596. To pore of Much Maplestead 20s; of Teslingthorpe, ditto. To Edmund Barker, George Barker, Ann Barker, Peter Barker, Alice Barker, and William Barker, sonnes and daughters of my daughter Elizabeth Barker, wife of Hughe Barker, 40s each at 21 years of age. To daughter Dorothy, wife of John Coe, crofte called Hiefield, &c. To wife Alice, executrix, all goods, cattells, plate, &c. Witnesses: William Raine, George Greene, William Harrington.

Commissary for Essex and Herts, Register "Grove," fo. 32.

**ALICE HALE**, Much Maplested, Essex, widow. Will 27 April, 1601; proved 26 August, 1601. To pore 10s. To sister Katherine Reade 15s. To sister Anne Ward 15s. To Thomas Hale, John Hale, Anne Hale, and Mary Hale, children of Thomas Hale, my sonne, 20s each. To Thomas Hale, John Hale, Joane Hale, Alice Hale, Anne Hale, Martha Hale, and Elizabeth Hale, children of sonne John Hale, 20s each. To William Hale and Samuel Hale, children of sonne William Hale, 20s each. To Thomas Coe, William Coe, Margaret Coe, Dorothe Coe, Anne Coe, and Mary Coe, children of my daughter Dorothe Coe, 20s each. To Barnaby Barker, son of my daughter Elizabeth Barker, 40s. To John Barker, Edward Barker, George Barker, Peter Barker, William Barker, Anne Barker, and Alice Barker, children of said Elizabeth, my daughter, late deceased, 10s each. To Ann Stronge and Katherine Stronge, daughters of my daughter Jane Stronge deceased, 20s each. To daughter Dorothe Coe, wife of John Coe, £10. To servant Philip Buntinge 10s. Residue to sonnes Thomas Hale, John Hale, William Hale, and Peter Hale. Son John Hale executor. Witnesses: James Gibson, William Blythe, John Greene, John Frebon.

Consistory of London, Register "Sperin," fo. 24.

[The Connecticut flavor of Strong and Coe, and the name of Anne Ward, strike me. The above are very likely the grandparents of Thomas Hale of Newbury. The surmise of the late Hon. Robert S. Hale (REGISTER, Oct. 1881) that Joseph Carter was Thomas Hale's only connection in New England (to let alone "America") seems to me very ill grounded. The Newbury pioneers were all interwoven in blood, and Thomas Hale was probably connected with many of his neighbors in Newbury, Oldtown and Rowley. The Doles and Hales have lived side by side there to this day, and Richard Dole's mother, Joan Hale, was doubtless among Thomas Hale's many near connections, as well as Thomas Barker of Rowley. We may probably add Samuel Hale of Wethersfield and William Hale of Billerica.—L. W.]

ROBERT PARKER, Romford, Essex, yeoman. Will 30 Nov. 1590; proved 25 Nov. 1591. To wife Agnes house I bought of Christopher Bryce, situate and being at Bulerica (*i.e.* Billerica). To son John all my free and coppie hold lands lying in great Bursted and Bulerica, John to pay to three sons, Robert Parker, Stephen Parker, and Jacob Parker £10 a year at 21 years. Wife and son John executors. As I owe my neighbor John Webster £10, he shall have twelve acres of Rye as security.

Archdeaconry of Essex, Register "Stephen," fo. 16.

[This will may eventually assist in clearing up the long obscurity about the origin of Rev. Robert Parker, the famous Puritan, as the places mentioned are parishes from which came some of the comrades of Rev. Robert's only son Thomas to New England. It is very puzzling to detach the Essex-Suffolk threads in the Ipswich-Newbury settlement from the Wilts-Hants woof, crossed occasionally by a West country streak. Luckily there is little Midland and North of England stock to complicate matters in the very earliest families. Those elements came in later on.—L. W.]

WILLIAM COFFIN, East Hurne, parish of Christchurche, county of South-[ampton], yeoman. Will 11 Sept. 1609; no endorsement of proof, and act book is lost, if ever kept, but the inventory was taken 10 Oct., 1609, by William Lokyer, Mathusala Deane, and Bartholmew Gibbs, the amount being £408-15s-10d. To be buried in churchyard of Christchurch. To parish church 6s 8d. To repairing Hurne bridge 1 chilver shepe.\* To godchildren 4d each. To wiffe Marie Coffin dowrie of £10 a year and diett, lodging, &c. and a young Blacke Ambling mare of 3 years old. To Elizabeth Pick a cowe, two heffers, and ten shepe, half purr and half chilvers. To Elian Collins ten shepe, half purr and half chilvers, two heffers, &c. To son Giles Coffin bedstede, &c. To daughter Alice Pittwine a chilver shepe. To daughter Alice Capperter's three children, Alice Collins, Elizabeth Collins, and tomsyn Collins, one heffer bullocke of two years old. To Richard Picks three children, Stephen, Eliam, and Elizabeth, three chilver shepe. To son John Collin's three daughters six chilver shepe. To William Coffin, son of John Coffin, a heffer bullocke. To James Coffin, son of Giles Coffin, ditto. To Jone Coffin, daughter of Giles Coffin, one chilver shepe. To Robert Coffin's two sons, William Coffin and Robert Coffin, six shepe. To Marie Coffin, daughter of Robert Coffin, two shepe. To my servant William Gewitt a heffer bullock of one year old. To Jone Coffin, daughter unto Robert Coffin, one chilver shepe. To sonne Robert all the Bricke in one of my olde houses. Rest to sonnes John and Robert, executors. Overseers: Mathewsaly Deane and Nicholas Coffin. Witnesses: Richard Ricke [Picke], Luke fferrant, Bartholemew Gibbs, with others. Archdeaconry of Winchester, file for 1609.

\* A chilver sheep, in Dorsetshire and probably in some of the adjoining counties, is a female lamb. It retains its name until it is one year old, but no longer. See articles on *purr* and *chilver* in the *London Notes and Queries*, 6th series, vol. 5, pp. 88, 176 and 215.—W. M. B. TRASK.



[Beyond the fact that all Coffin wills of the period are most interesting to New England genealogists, the mention of Nicholas Coffin as overseer suggests the contemporaneous Nicholas (who died in 1613), grandfather of Tristram Coffin, the emigrant. The other overseer, Methuselah Deane, soundeth puritanical.—L. W.]

THOMAS SAVORD, Godshill [Isle of Wight], will undated, but testator "being sicke"; proved 13 April, 1581. To be buried in churchyard of Godshill. To mother church of Winton 2d. To daughter Alice two ewes. Ditto to sonn William and daughter Ann. Rest to wife Jedie [*i. e.* Edith], executor. Overseers, Thomas Kingsmill and William Jeffry. Witnesses, John Fallick, sen., John Jacob, with others. Inventory £9 17s. 4d.

Archdeaconry of Winchester, Register 2.

EDE SEFFORD [docketed as "Editha"]. Will 12 April, 1581; proved 1 Aug. 1581. To be buried in churchyard of Godshill. To the mother church of Winton 2d. To sonn William two ewe sheepe in there wooll, brass pott, kittell, coffer platter, little kive, and vnto Johan his wife 12d. To daughter Alice two ewe shepe in ther wooll, two kittells, two payre of shetts, a blanket, a tubb, my best frocke, my best peticoat, and a wastcote. To Elizabeth Curle, daughter of Henrie Curle, a lamb. To Jane and Edith Denton, daughters of Richard Denton, 6d a pece. Rest to daughter Ann executrix. To Alice Baker 12d. Overseers, Thomas Kingsmill and William Jeffry. Witnesses, William Mervell, John Wright. Inventory £7. 11s. 3d. Ditto.

[I have also the will of Timothy Safford or Safford of Essex, mentioning a daughter Rebecca. This is interesting in connection with the fact that Thomas Safford of Ipswich, Massachusetts, had a granddaughter Rebecca Safford, who married Nathan Wheeler, one of the founders of Byfield, and whose granddaughter, Rebecca Wheeler, was mother of Dr. Nathan Noyes of Newburyport, my great-grandfather. Rebecca Wheeler's sister Elizabeth was grandmother to Capt. Abijah Garrison of Newburyport, father of William Lloyd Garrison. However, the above wills are, to my mind, those of the progenitors of Thomas Safford, the emigrant. It has always been surprising to me that the late Mr. Nathaniel Foster Safford, although a director of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, so long keenly interested in genealogical matters, and who contributed many important items to Essex County research, never made any more headway with his own line. Possibly he was early discouraged with the lamentable state of the first Ipswich records of both church and town. Even as late as the notice of Mr. Safford in the REGISTER for January, 1893, the maiden name of his ancestress Sarah, wife of John Safford, Thomas's son, seems to have been unknown. As will be presently seen, her name is most important in identifying the English line of the Saffords and her own family, the Lowes. The county records at Salem easily disclose Sarah (Lowe) Safford's identity.]—L. W.]

WALTER LOWE, Shorwell, Isle of Wight, County of South<sup>t</sup>. Will 24 Sept., 1578; proved 30 April, 1579. To be buried in Shorwell churchyard. To wife Annis best bed, &c. To John Lowe, eldest son of my son Henry Lowe, three sheepe, &c. and to his yonger brother Thomas Lowe the two other shepe. To said John Lowe the cubbard in the hall, one heffer, &c. Rest to wife Annis and sonne Henry Lowe, executors. Supervisors brother-in-law Thomas Dapernell and neighbor John Terrell. Inventory, £16. 15s. Archdeaconry of Winchester, Register, 2.

[This is, probably, the ancestor of Thomas Lowe, the pioneer of Chebacco, now Essex, but then part of Ipswich, Massachusetts, and possibly of John Lowe and other New England lines. Sarah, daughter of Thomas Lowe, married John, son of Thomas Safford, and in the early generations the New Englanders were apt to marry among their country folk in the mother land. The Saffords and Lowes seem thus to be neighbors in the Isle of Wight.—L. W.]

HENRIE JAKUES, Hullavinton, Wilts. Will 2 June 1601; proved 1601. To sonnes Thomas Jakues and Peter Jakues and daughter Ellenor Clarke a bussel of wheate each. To George Jakues, Ellenor Jakues, and John Jakues, children of sonne Thomas, to Katherine Jakues, daughter of sonne Peter, to Margaret Clarke, daughter of sonne-in-law William Clarke, and to Edith Jakues and Ann Jakues, daughters of sonne Robert, all a lambe each. Rest to sonne Robert Jakues, executor, requesting my wife Maude Jakues to lett sonne Robert occupie my Tenament and yeard lands for her maintenance of meat Drinks, cloth, &c. Witnesses: John More, vicar, William Jenkins, Giles Punter.

Archdeaconry of Wiltshire, Register A, fo. 156.

RICHARD JAKUES, Grittleton, Wilts., clarke. Nuncupative will, January, 1652-3, leaving all to wife Grace, executrix. Witnesses: Mary Hill, Elizabeth White, Mary Ware. Brent, 144.

[The rector of Grittleton matriculated at Magdalen Hall, Oxford, in 1636, as 18 years old and son of Richard Jakues of Rodborne, Wilts. Henry Jakues was probably the grandfather of Henry Jakues who came to Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1640, with Benjamin Woodbridge, at the invitation, it is supposed, of Benjamin's elder brother John. Henry Jakues's next neighbor in Newbury, George Little, is said to have come at the same time on the same invitation. Henry Jakues's eldest son, Henry of Woodbridge, New Jersey, is the ancestor of the Jakues family of that state, while his younger children have numerous descendants in New England. His grandson, Richard Jakues, planted the famous elm of Newbury, celebrated by Miss Gould, Dr. Holmes, and others, and still slowly dying in front of the old Jakues homestead, lately occupied in part by the Newburyport philanthropist, Miss Anna Jakues. The name of Richard was, as it still is, persistent in the Jakues family, there being several other Oxonians and clergymen of the name in the Grittleton rector's time, and Richard is found as a name in the family of Sir John Jakues, long established in St. Christopher le-Stocks, London, now the site of the Bank of England.—L. W.]

OLYVER WITHINGTON, of the Vniuersitie of Oxford, Doctor of Phisicke. Will 2 Jan'y, 1588-9; proved 20 Nov. 1590. To be buried in St. Peter's in the East, Oxford. To said church 10s. To my parish church 6s. 8d. To wife Susan best silver cupp, salt, dozen spoons, and all her apparell and jewells. To sonne Edward lease of farme at Long Witnam and cove meadowe without South gate, lease of my dwelling at Oxford, with tables, cupbordes, forms, trucklebed in my bedchamber, &c., best gilt goblets, &c. To sonne Olyuer two tenements in Mary Magdalen parish in suburbs of Oxford bought of Richard Clarke and wife, also lease of one-half the fearme of Walton, St. Giles's parish, and tithes in feilds belonging to St. John's Colledge. To sonne Richarde two tenements in Cumnocke, Wilts., and four closes called "Egrowes," paying £3 yearly to Brasenose Colledge. To sonne William fearme of "Cropreadie" lately in tenure of John Newberry. To sonne Francis fearme of "Swynsyll" and Walchmon's meadowe and meadowe in Henxen's meadow (except two hammes between Ryuer of Thames and Christ Church meadowe). To daughters Anne and Elizabeth £100 each at 20 years of age or at marriage. If children by wife Susan die, others to inherit, &c. To Principall fellowes and students of Brazenose Colledge £3 to make gawdies with all the day of my buriall. To John Kerseley of Westhaghton, Lancashire, 40s., and to Margaret his sister 20s. To every almes man in hospital of Ewelme 2s. 6d., and the schoolmaster there 10s. To my godchildren 2s. 6d. each. To every servant black cote for buriall and half a year wages. Beside said mourning, the like for my wife and children, and to mother Barnard, Mr. Leach and

his wife, a black gown each, and to sone-in-lawe Mr. Robert Parratt a gowne so they will use them at my buriall. Wife Susan, while widow, to have profits of lands given to children had by her, but if she marry not to have either house in Oxford or custody of children. Wife Susan also to procure cancelling of bond for £200 to her father and her brother Mr. Daniel Bernard, late deceased, or else all jewells, &c. to sonne Edward. If executor or administrator of Mr. Thomas Barnard or Mr. Daniel Barnard molest my executor for the £200 the same to be saved out of lands bequeathed to children by Susan. Executor, eldest sonne Edward. Overseers, Mr. Principall of Brasennose, Mr. William Leach, and sonne-in-law Mr. Robert Parratt. Witnesses, Richard Dod, Thomas Singleton. Codicil, 9 Nov. 1590. Whereas I Olyver Withington, doctor of physicke, of the Vniversitie of Oxford, have not provided for my youngest sonne Nicholas Withington, to said Nicholas house at Whateley where widow Kersey dwells, lease of Brasenose hammes and Mr. Parrett's hammes, notwithstanding any former bequest or grant, and £20. Witnesses, Thomas Singleton, Myles Leigh, John Bernarde, Edward Withington.

Drury, 75.

[Dr. Withington was father of Richard Withington, the demi of Magdalen, whose will was given in the July REGISTER, p. 298. This will shows the Barnard pedigree in the Oxford Visitation, published by the Harleian Society, to be a tissue of errors and omissions. Dr. Withington is called "Witherington" in the Visitation and is called "of Lancashire." Dick Whittington might just as well have been denominated "of Gloucestershire" after his famous third term of office. Dr. Withington was certainly brought up and lived most of his life in Oxford City, and may have been son of Richard Withington, mayor there in 1567. The doctor was M.A. in 1555, proctor of the university in 1561 and M.D. in 1569. The Visitation which gives his second wife as "Sara" instead of Susan, makes no mention of her brother Daniel Barnard. The doctor's first wife was Katharine Bridgeman, a niece of Sir Thomas White, founder of St. John's College. Most of the doctor's children were of some note. Francis was canon of Southwell and Oliver was vicar of Nottingham.—L. W.]

## GEN. FRANCIS A. WALKER, LL.D.

By Rev. SILVANUS HAYWARD, A.M., of Southbridge, Mass.

GENERAL FRANCIS AMASA WALKER, A.M., Ph.D., LL.D., was born in Boston, Mass., July 2, 1840, and died there January 5, 1897. His father was Hon. Amasa Walker, LL.D., who held the office of Secretary of State in Massachusetts from 1851 to 1853, and who was lecturer on Political Economy at Oberlin and Amherst, and author of the "Science of Wealth," a book marked with scholarship and profound thought. His mother was Hannah, daughter of Stephen Ambrose of Concord, New Hampshire, a woman remarkable for a rare combination of Puritanic strength of character with refined literary taste. His first American ancestor was Captain Samuel Walker of Lynn, Mass., who came to this country about 1630, and was actively prominent in affairs of Church and State. The ancestral line is as follows: Francis Amasa,<sup>8</sup> Hon. Amasa,<sup>7</sup> Deacon Walter<sup>6</sup> and *Priscilla Charpentier* (of French Huguenot stock), Captain Phineas<sup>5</sup> and Susanna Hyde, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> and Submit Brewer, John<sup>3</sup> and ———, Samuel<sup>2</sup> and Sarah Reed, Samuel<sup>1</sup>.



Francis Amasa Walker began the study of Latin at the age of seven, and entered Amherst College at fifteen. Losing one year on account of weakness of the eyes, he graduated in 1860, having received prizes for composition and extempore speaking. He then entered the law office of Devens & Hoar at Worcester, but a few days after attaining his majority, enlisted under Colonel Devens, as Sergeant Major in the Fifteenth Massachusetts Regiment of Volunteers. Enthusiastic in military service and "almost fiercely loyal" he performed his duties with such faithful efficiency and marked personal bravery, that he was rapidly promoted till he became Adjutant General of the Second Corps under General Hancock, who said, "Colonel Walker is the best Adjutant General that I ever knew." He took part in many battles, notably at Fredericksburg, and Chancellorsville where he was severely wounded, and in the campaigns of the Wilderness, and the siege of Petersburg. At Ream's Station, while carrying dispatches in the evening, he was captured and confined in Libby prison six weeks. Broken health compelled him to retire from the army early in 1865, having won the high encomiums of his superior officers, with the brevet title of Brigadier General, conferred on request of General Hancock.

After a few months rest at his father's home in North Brookfield, he taught Latin and Greek at Williston Seminary for two years, was assistant editor of the *Springfield Republican* for one year, when he was placed by President Grant at the head of the Bureau of Statistics in Washington. His eminent fitness for the position led to his appointment as Superintendent of the Census of 1870, in which work at this time and again in 1880, he surpassed all his predecessors in the world's history. In 1871 he was Indian Commissioner, but after one year accepted the professorship of History and Political Economy in the Sheffield Scientific School at Yale, where he remained eight years, having been Lecturer at Johns Hopkins for two years of that time. He subsequently lectured for three years at Harvard. In 1878 he published "Money," probably his most important book, "referred to by English economists as first of its kind." He was Chief of the Bureau of Awards at the Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia, and represented the United States in the International Monetary Conference at Paris in 1878.

In 1881 he became President of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, where he accomplished his most important work, elevating a small technical school to a great Scientific University famous throughout the land. Honored and beloved by his associate teachers, he inspired the students with admiration and respect. They believed in him not only as a great man of immense resources, but as a personal friend. Though he had little to do directly in the class-room, he knew them individually, and for them his office door was every day ajar, and his kindly advice and assistance were always ready.

Stricken with apoplexy, he died without a moment's warning, undoubtedly the victim of overwork. The death of very few men could have brought so much sorrow throughout the civilized world. City and national officials, and learned societies at home and abroad, vied with each other to do him honor. The *London Times* said, "The death of the American economist, General Walker, will be regretted in this country almost as much as in the United States."

Besides "Money" already mentioned, General Walker published some twelve or fifteen books, statistical, historical, financial and economic; among the more important of which are the "History of the Second Army Corps," "Principles of Political Economy," and "International Bimetallism." As

a writer his style is eminently fitted to the subjects of which he treats,—clear, positive, concise, indicative of profound and exact thinking permeated with strong practical common sense. Affiliating with the Democratic party on the subjects of tariff and finance, his discussions are always fair-minded and unpartisan, and he was annoyed to indignation to be represented as sympathizing with the “free silver craze of '96.” Senator Hoar says: “The country has lost its ablest and most famous authority in the department of economy, science relating to money, the currency, and kindred topics. General Walker had a clear head and a scientific temperament, which enabled him to deal with great questions without heat or passion, and in the light of clear reason. It is better to have such a man as Walker even to differ with, than some men who discuss questions to agree with.” Hon. Carroll D. Wright says: “General Walker never winced. He faced his foe with pen as fearlessly as he would armed with a gun. So honorable a fighter was he, and so pleasing was his personality, that when he withdrew from the contest, his enemy invariably became his friend.”

Few better illustrations of heredity can be found than in General Walker. The family for generations has been distinguished for strong character and independence of thought and action. His father and uncle were leading abolitionists, and among the founders of the Republican party. His boyhood home at North Brookfield was a well-known station of the “underground railroad.” From his Huguenot grandmother came apparently his remarkable versatility, together with his special taste for the exact sciences. From mother and grandmother alike he inherited that dignity and charm of manner which fascinated all who knew him, so that one says: “He was the most lovable man I ever knew.” From his father came his capacious and retentive memory, fearlessness of action and great genius for details, while from both sides he inherited a sturdy Puritan strictness in all questions of honor and integrity.

Tireless activity characterized his whole life. What was said of him in Boston might almost be said of the whole country: “There was no department of life that did not feel the inspiration of his noble thought, and the touch of his firm hand.” The man himself is always greater than his work, and it is noticeable that all the eulogies which come from acquaintances of General Walker are pervaded with a sense of “deep personal bereavement.” One of the best types of the true “American gentleman,” he was much sought for in the social and literary life of Boston. Distinguished among the distinguished members of the famous Saturday Club, he had been for ten years President of the Saint Botolph Club, and for fifteen years member of the Wednesday Evening Club of 1777.

Always modest and unassuming, unselfishly seeking to serve his country and mankind, he was “fairly loaded” with unsought honors. In his own city and state he was continually called to important posts. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society and of the Massachusetts Historical Society, President of the Massachusetts Military Historical Society, Chairman of the Massachusetts Board of Managers at the World's Fair, eight years member of the Massachusetts Board of Education, three years member of the School Board of Boston, President of the Society of Arts and Trustee of the Art Museum, six years Chairman of the Massachusetts Topographical Survey Commission, four years member of the Park Commission, and Trustee of the Public Library. He was President of the American Statistical Association from 1882 till his

death, also seven years President of the American Economic Association, Vice-President of the National Academy of Sciences, also of the American Society for the Promotion of Profit Sharing. He was Honorary Member and "President Adjoint" of the International Statistical Association, Honorary Member of the Royal Statistical Society of England, Correspondent of the Central Statistical Commission of Belgium, Corresponding Member of the British Association for the Advancement of Science, an officer of the French Legion of Honor, and Correspondent of the Institute of France. For his Statistical Atlas of the United States in 1875, he received a medal of the first class from the International Geographical Congress of Paris.

He received the Ph.D. from his alma mater, also from Yale and Halle. Amherst conferred also the LL.D., which was repeated in turn by Yale, Harvard, Saint Andrews, Dublin and Edinburgh Universities.

August 16, 1865, General Walker married Exene E., daughter of Timothy Stoughton, Esq., of Gill, Mass., who survives him with seven children and two grandchildren. Their son Francis has recently been appointed Professor of Political and Social Science at Colorado College, and has the degree of Ph.D. from Columbia.

## MOORE GENEALOGY.

Communicated by JOHN S. SARGENT, of Chicago, Ill.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> MOORE was in Sudbury in 1642, and in September of the same year he bought of Edmund Rice a house and land situated in the east part of the town, in the southerly part of what is now the town of Wayland. He took the oath of fidelity at Sudbury July 9, 1645, and the same year bought of John Stone a dwelling house and house lot, and all other lands and meadows belonging to Stone by virtue of his right in the beginning of the plantation of Sudbury. He subscribed to the covenant of Lancaster "11<sup>th</sup> first mo. 1653," and forty acres of land were laid out in his name, in the first grant of lots (1653, 30<sup>th</sup> 9 m<sup>o</sup>.").

John Moore was a prominent citizen, and a prosperous farmer and land owner. His will is dated the 25th of August, 1668, and was allowed the 7th of April, 1674. In it he mentions wife Elizabeth, sons John, William, Jacob, Joseph and Benjamin, and daughter Elizabeth, wife of Henry Rice, Mary, wife of Daniel Stone, and Lydia, wife of James Cutler; and appoints Rev. Edmund Brown, Lt. Edmond Goodnow, and Mr. Thomas Stevens, overseers of the will. His signature to the will was John More. The name was written variously, More, Moor and Moore, and is derived from the Gaelic, from Mor; meaning great, chief, tall, mighty. Children of John (perhaps not in their order of birth):

- i. ELIZABETH, m. Henry Rice.
- ii. MARY, m. Sept. 8, 1661, Richard Ward (drowned in Sudbury River, March 31, 1666); m. 2d, Dea. David Stone.
- iii. LYDIA, b. June 24, 1643; m. in 1664, Samuel Wright (d. same year); m. 2d, June 15, 1665, James Cutler.



2. iv. JOHN, m. Nov. 16, 1654, Ann Smith (dau. of John), signed the Covenant of Lancaster, 13: 2 mo. 1654, and d. in 1702, leaving a widow Mary. His wife Ann died March 10, 1670-1.
  - v. WILLIAM.
3. vi. JACOB, b. April 28, 1645; m. May 29, 1667, Elizabeth Loker, and d. Feb. 17, 1690.
  - vii. JOSEPH, b. in 1647; m. Lydia Hayward.
  - viii. BENJAMIN.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> MOORE had children:
  - i. MARY, b. in 1655.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, b. in 1657.
  - iii. LYDIA, b. in 1660.
  - iv. JOHN, b. in 1662.
  - v. JOSEPH, b. in 1664.
  - vi. ANN, b. in 1666.
  - vii. JONATHAN, b. in 1669.
  - viii. MARIA, b. March 10, 1670-1; d. March 10, 1670-1.  
The sons John and Jonathan lived to old age, and at one time kept a garrison house at Wataquadock Hill.
3. JACOB<sup>2</sup> MOORE had children:
  - i. JACOB, b. in 1668.
  4. ii. RICHARD, b. Sept. 12, 1671; m. Mary Collins of Middletown, Conn. (d. July 12, 1760). Removed from Sudbury to Oxford in 1711, and d. Nov. 19, 1767. He was called Captain, was town clerk, treasurer, representative, and one of His Majesty's Justices of the Peace.
  - iii. JOHN, b. in 1673; m. Abigail ——. He was great-grandfather of Major William Moore, who was killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 4, 1675.
  5. v. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 21, 1678; m. Grace Rice of Sudbury, and d. Nov. 25, 1671. He was the third settler in the third permanent settlement of Worcester (1715-16).
  - vi. HANNAH, b. July 18, 1680.
  - vii. SARAH, b. July 28, 1682; d. young.
  - viii. SARAH, b. Nov. 3, 1684.
  - ix. DANIEL, b. April 13, 1687.
  - x. SAMUEL, b. in 1689.
4. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> MOORE had children:
  - i. SYBILLA, b. Sept. 2, 1694; m. Ebenezer Chamberlain.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. May 23, 1696.
  - iii. COLLINS, b. Oct. 7, 1698; m. May 2, 1722, Bathsheba Wood.
  6. iv. ISAAC, b. June 11, 1700; m. in 1723, Hannah Newhall (b. Jan. 29, 1706; dau. of Thomas). He settled at Tacnic Hills, Worcester, and held several town offices from 1724 to 1766.
  - v. ELIJAH, b. March 14, 1702; m. Dorothy Larned.
  - vi. SUSANNAH, b. Dec. 26, 1704.
  - vii. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 22, 1705.
  - viii. RICHARD, b. Jan. 10, 1708; m. Mary Larned.
  - ix. MARY, b. May 15, 1710.
5. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> MOORE had child:
  - i. NATHANIEL, b. in 1715; m. Mehitable ——, and d. July 19, 1811, without issue.
6. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> MOORE had children:
  - i. HANNAH, b. March 31, 1725; m. Lieut. John Mower, and d. Sept. 24, 1784.
  7. ii. THOMAS, b. May 1, 1727; m. April 24, 1747, Ruth Nichols (b. in 1724; d. Nov. 7, 1765; dau. of Joshua and Ruth (Green) Nichols); resided in Brookfield, and d. Jan. 6, 1807.
  - iii. DAVID, b. Oct. 21, 1729; m. Oct. 15, 1755, Elenor Rice (d. Oct. 1, 1791); and d. Feb. 25, 1794.
  - iv. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 10, 1732.

- v. SAMUEL, } b. May 5, 1736.
  - vi. PHEBE, }
  - vii. JOHN, } b. Nov. 28, 1738.
  - viii. PHEBE, }
  - ix. ISAAC, b. March 11, 1741.
  - x. MARY, b. May 9, 1743.
  - xi. SARAH, b. Nov. 9, 1745.
  - xii. SUSANNAH, b. March 22, 1749.
7. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> MOORE had children:
- i. ABIGAIL, b. March 9, 1748; m. Dec. 5, 1770, Samuel Wood.
  - ii. RUTH, b. Nov. 3, 1749; m. April 27, 1768, John Stevens.
8. iii. THOMAS, b. April 12, 1751; m. July 26, 1770, Rebecca Harrington of North Brookfield (b. Jan. 26, 1753; d. March 30, 1818); dau. of George and Rebecca (Allen) Harrington; and d. at Cummington, June 12, 1842. He marched with the "Rangers" from Brookfield, under Capt. John Wolcott, on the 19th of April, 1775, and was at the battles of White Plain and Rhode Island, being in service two years and seven months. He became a lieutenant and received a pension.
- iv. POLLY, ———; m. ——— Slayton.
  - v. MARY, b. Sept. 18, 1755; m. May 30, 1777, Reuben Slayton.
  - vi. HANNAH, b. Dec. 29, 1757; m. May 14, 1786, John Parks.
  - vii. CATHERINE, b. Jan. 7, 1761; m. June 12, 1784, Jacob Harrington.
  - viii. TRIPHENA, b. Dec. 8, 1762; m. (pub. Nov. 19, 1777) Aaron Reed.
  - ix. ISAAC, } b. Nov. 5, 1765; { m. Miriam J. Pickard.
  - x. JOSHUA, } m. ——— Howe.
8. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> MOORE had children:
- 9. i. THOMAS, b. July 15, 1771; m. March 1, 1798, Elizabeth Vaughn, of Greenwich, R. I. (b. Nov. 20, 1775; d. Aug. 6, 1853); and d. May 10, 1861. He was a physician at Chesterfield.
  - ii. ANTIPHUS HOLLAND, b. Oct. 7, 1776; m. Sarah Kendall and d. Dec. 31, 1856.
  - iii. POLLY, b. Oct. 4, 1779; m. Jeremiah Kinne.
  - iv. RUTH, b. March 5, 1782; m. Lyman Kendall and d. Dec. 27, 1813.
  - v. WELCOME, b. May 4, 1786; m. Susanna Robinson.
  - vi. JOSHUA, b. in 1788; d. June 10, 1794.
  - vii. AMOS, b. Oct. 4, 1791; m. Cynthia Dorr.
  - viii. REBECCA, b. Aug. 1, 1794; d. Feb. 16, 1795.
  - ix. LUCY H., b. May 11, 1796; m. Aaron Bigelow and d. Oct. 2, 1878.
9. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> MOORE had children:
- i. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 8, 1798; m. in 1828, Eliza Johnson, and d. May 15, 1845.
10. ii. THOMAS PAINE, b. June 3, 1800; m. Nov. 1831, Abby Wheaton of Warren, R. I. (b. Feb. 7, 1811; d. Nov. 30, 1860; dau. of Nathaniel M.); and d. July 26, 1859. He was a prominent physician in Warren.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Dec. 23, 1801; d. Aug. 18, 1886.
  - iv. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Feb. 14, 1803; and d. Feb. 17, 1803.
  - v. ALEXANDER POPE, b. April 23, 1804; m. Nov. 1831, Mary Easton, and d. April 22, 1836.
  - vi. LYDIA J., b. July 14, 1806; m. April 27, 1837, John L. Hanchette, and d. July 15, 1876.
  - vii. MARY M., b. May 31, 1808; m. Nov. 1831, John C. Williams, and d. Dec. 4, 1860.
  - viii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. March 22, 1810; m. Susanna Michel, and d. Oct. 15, 1830.
  - ix. PORTIUS, b. March 18, 1812; m. in 1832, Harrison Leonard, and d. in 1891.
  - x. MARCUS, b. April 29, 1814; m. in 1843, Amelia Sherwood.
  - xi. DON LORENZO, b. April 29, 1816; m. in 1840, Sarah Gay, and d. Sept. 28, 1865.
  - xii. ISAAC PERRY, b. Jan. 4, 1819; m. in 1842, Elmira Wright, and d. May 14, 1844.

xiii. ELIZABETH VAUGHN, b. May 15, 1821; m. Aug. 28, 1848, John R. Case, and d. July 27, 1892.

10. THOMAS PAINE<sup>8</sup> MOORE had children:

- i. NATHAN W., b. Nov. 30, 1832.
- ii. MARY E., b. Sept. 26, 1834; m. Jan. 13, 1863, John B. Daniels.
- iii. ABBY FRANCES, ———; d. young.
- iv. THOMAS ALEXANDER, b. April, 1842; d. Dec. 31, 1862. He enlisted in 1861, in the 19th Illinois Regiment, and was killed at the battle of Stone River, Tennessee.
- v. WALTER H., b. Dec. 18, 1844; m. Jan. 28, 1875, Julie L. Adriance. He is Dean of the Cathedral Church of St. John, Quincy, Ill.
- vi. A. FRANCES, m. Sept. 9, 1869, John S. Sargent.
- vii. CHARLES E., b. Oct. 5, 1848.
- viii. JEANNIE M., b. in 1850; d. Dec. 1864.
- ix. LUCIA W., b. Aug. 9, 1853; m. June 2, 1881, Eugene M. Dunbar.

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

### NOTES.

THE BRUNSWICK STANWOODS.—In Babson's History, quoted by Mrs. Ellen Dunlap Hopkins, in her article of October, 1896, Philip Stainwood of Gloucester is said to have married in 1654, but the town records say "Philip and wife Jane" had a son John—the second child—"born last of the last mo. 1652." Also, according to Babson, he was selectman in 1667. The town records show by two entries that he was selectman in 1658. Job, John and Samuel are given by her as the sons of Philip,<sup>2</sup> son of the original settler. According to the town records of Gloucester the children of Philip<sup>2</sup> and "Easter" were:

- i. ESTER, b. Sept. 2, 1684.
- ii. PHILEP, b. Dec. 16, 1685.  
d. 10 of 11 mo., 1685.
- iii. MARY, b. June 3, 1687.
- iv. PHILLEP,<sup>3</sup> b. March 10, 1690.
- v. DAVID, b. February 14, 1695.
- vi. JOHN, b. March 13, 1698; d. March 5, 1718.
- vii. HANNAH, b. February 7, 1703.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. November 14, 1705.

Philip<sup>2</sup> died on Sept. 24, 1728.

4. PHILIP<sup>3</sup> (*Philip*,<sup>2</sup> *Philip*<sup>1</sup>) had two of the sons credited to Philip,<sup>2</sup> with others.

The Gloucester Records give as the children of Philip<sup>3</sup> and Sarah Harraden, whom he married, Dec. 18, 1718:

- i. SARAH, b. June 28, 1720.  
d. July 13, 1720.
- ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 23, 1721.  
d. Feb. 16, 1723.
- iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 12, 1725.
- iv. JOB, b. Feb. 14, 1727, who married Hannah Byles and Martha Bradstreet, and went to Mt. Desert.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. May 30, 1729.
- vi. ZEBULON, b. Aug. 28, 1731.

Sarah, wife of Philip,<sup>2</sup> died in 1732, and he married Lydia Mogridge in 1736. The children of this marriage were:

- vii. BENJAMIN, b. November 17, 1736.
- viii. ESTHER, b. Dec. 9, 1738.
- ix. JOHN, b. May 31, 1741.
- x. ABRAHAM, b. January 8, 1743-4.

I can find no authority in the Gloucester Records for saying that the original settler, Philip, had a son Lawrence.

Brookline, Mass.

ETHEL STANWOOD BOLTON.



MORTIMORE, *alias* TANNER, AND HATHERLY. — In looking over Worth's "Devonshire Wills" (London, 1896), I happened upon the following abstract of a will which helps to throw some light on the English ancestry of Timothy Hatherly of Scituate. On pages 253-4 I find:

"1637. The last will of Elinor Mortimore, otherwise Tanner, of Fremington, widow. She desires to be buried in the parish churchyard, just by the chancel door, near to the 'sepulchre' of her husband William Mortimore, *alias* Tanner, and leaves 10s to the poor of the parish. Mentions sons Matthew and Henry Mortimore, *alias* Tanner, and daughter Elinor Friend; also son Tymothy Hatherley and daughter Eylin Hanver."

This will was proved the 30th August, 1637. In her husband's will, proved the 12th September, 1615, I find no mention of any "Hatherley" or "Hanver," and this lends color to the surmise that the two mentioned above were her children by a former marriage. Nicholas Mortymer, in his will, proved the 11th December, 1613 (page 252), leaves "to Elizabeth Hatherleigh my second beste dublett and jerkyn, my best wastcoatt, and one canvas shirt," and "to John Hatherleigh my best hatt." I give these last items for what they are worth.

Mr. Henry F. Waters, to whom I showed the first will, said that he had no doubt that Timothy Hatherly and his sister, Eglin Hanford, of Scituate, were the persons mentioned. Eglin Hanford came with two daughters in the *Planter*, in 1635. Another daughter, Lettice, seems to have arrived earlier, for she married Edward Foster, of Scituate, the 8th April of the same year. Timothy Hatherly, though married twice, left no children.

I hope that the above may lead to some further investigations. If not, it may still prove of some interest to the numerous descendants of Edward Foster.

15 Oxford Street, Cambridge.

F. APTHORP FOSTER.

NASH—SAMPSON—SOULE.—In Winsor's History of Duxbury, p. 301, is the statement that Abraham Sampson — the first Abraham — married a daughter of Lieut. Samuel Nash. Having last spring occasion to look up something connected with the Sampson family, I sought verification for the statement in the will of Samuel Nash, and what was my surprise to find mention of his two "grandsons (Samuel Sampson's two sons) Samuel and Ichabod," his two grand-daughters Elizabeth "Dillano" and Mary Howland, and his daughter Martha Clarke. His daughter Martha to be executrix and his two friends Thomas "Dillino" and John Soule to be "overseers." (Old Colony Court Orders, Vol. 4, part 2, p. 112.)

Samuel Sampson was killed in Philip's War, and a reference to the Old Colony Records shows that in 1678 his widow Esther Sampson married John Soule, thus proving positively that the wife of John Soule<sup>2</sup>, son of George Soule of the Mayflower, was Esther Nash, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Nash, and *not* "Esther de la Noye" as has been so long conjectured.

North Pembroke, Mass.

SUSAN AUGUSTA SMITH,  
Genealogist.

OTIS.—In the Otis Genealogy, published in vols. 1-5, the following is given: Stephen Otis, born 30 Sept. 1738, son of James and Sarah (Tudor) Otis, grandson of Judge Joseph and Dorothy (Thomas) Otis, great-grandson of John and Mary (Jacob) Otis, married Lucy Chandler of Duxbury, Mass., in 1672. They lived at Colchester, Conn., where their eleven children were born. He took the oath of fidelity 1781, and the freeman's oath 1782. He was in the old French war under Gen. Putnam, was stationed at Fort Stanwix, and was at the taking of Montreal. He was also a soldier in the Revolutionary war and saw the burning of New London. He died at Halifax, Vt., 1832, aged 93 years, 51 days.

This statement was made only sixteen years after his death, so there must have been some foundation on which it rested; but I cannot find the official record, although letters have been sent to the adjutant-generals of Connecticut, Massachusetts and Vermont. No Revolutionary soldier should be allowed to have his military service questioned by any of his descendants. Can the REGISTER give me any assistance?

(Miss) FRANK E. BUTTLES.

14 Livingston Place, New York City.

SOME DEATHS RECORDED AT SACO, MAINE, 1765 to 1803:—I send a copy of a list of deaths I found in a memorandum book that was used by Rev. John Fairfield (the first minister of Pepperrellboro'), from the year of his graduation at Harvard, 1757, until into this century.

The wife of whom he speaks was his second wife, his first being Mary Goodwin, the widow of Foxwell Curtis Cutts, Esq., of Berwick, Me. His third wife was Elizabeth, the widow of his cousin Dr. Fairfield.

"An acct of the Deaths of my wife Martha Ruggles Family who was the Daughter of my Aunt Joanna White the Wife of Capt Joseph Ruggles of Roxbury who afterwards married old Mr Noah Perrin of Roxbury—as taken fr. Mr Benj<sup>a</sup> Feltons Bible who married the Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Aunt Perrin, Joanna was Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Uncle Ruggles she hav<sup>g</sup> no children by Perrin. Viz—1765 Benj Felton husband of Joanna Ruggles afterwards Livermore Æ abt 57.

1767 Sept<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> Lucy Wife of Stutson Hatter of Watertown Æ abt. 35.

1767 May 7. Joanna the Widow of Benj<sup>a</sup> Felton of Watertown married to Sam Livermore Esq<sup>r</sup> of Waltham & died Sept 5<sup>th</sup> the same year.

1767: Sept<sup>r</sup> 5 Joanna the wife of Major Livermore Waltham the widow of Benj<sup>a</sup> Felton Æ 47.—

17-8 Aug<sup>t</sup> 24. Joanna the widow of Noah Perrin who was the widow of Capt. Joseph Ruggles both of Roxbury & the mother of Martha Fairfield formerly Ruggles Æ 77. Ann<sup>o</sup> 1778

1779 June 7. Elizabeth Perrin Æ 26—

1780 Jan<sup>y</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> Major Nath<sup>l</sup> Ruggles Æ 50.—

1781. Apl 4. Joseph Perrin Æ 32

July 7<sup>th</sup> 1792 Susannah Wife of Joseph Jackson Æ 64—

1793 May 3<sup>d</sup> Joseph Jackson

1803 Jan<sup>y</sup> 5, Martha Wife of Rev<sup>d</sup> J<sup>no</sup> Fairfield the youngest Child of Widow Perrin by Capt Jo Ruggles Æ abt 60 of Consump<sup>n</sup>

*Saco, Maine.*

BENJAMIN N. GOODALE.

PERKINS.—I found the enclosed on our Probate Records after the Waterbury History was printed. Titus Perkins was not of Waterbury, and I think perhaps was from Massachusetts. In any event, I thought you might like to have it:—"At a Court of Probate, holden at Waterbury, Conn. January 20, 1796, Joseph Hopkins, Esq. Judge, Epha Warner of Waterbury was appointed administrator on the estate of *Titus Perkins*, a soldier in Capt. Joseph Thomas's company in Col. J<sup>no</sup> Lamb's Reg<sup>t</sup> of artillery in the late Continental army, Dec'd, and became bound as the law directs." This is all that appears on record.

*Waterbury, Conn.*

K. A. PRICHARD.

Dr. JAMES JERAULD, from France, settled in Medfield prior to 1733. Died Oct. 25, 1760. Dr. James Jerauld, second nephew of above, was adopted as a son, and educated by him. An eminent man. Died 28 March, 1802, aged nearly 80. See Dr. Ebenezer Alden's address before the Norfolk Medical Society, May 10, 1853.

*Bangor, Me.*

J. W. PORTER.

DEATH OF JAMES GRAY, DEALER IN BOOKS.—The following notice in "The Boston News-Letter," April 16, 1705, is of interest as showing the demand for literature in New England at that early period. Judging from the specimens of the publications that have come down to the present time, they were for the most part books of a religious character, though occasionally a poem or an historical work is seen among them:

"On Thursday last Dyed at Boston, James Gray, That used to go up and down the Country Selling of Books, who left some considerable Estate behind him; and 'tis cofidently affirmed that he made a Will, which he left in some honest persons hand, with some other Papers, which have not yet been found: And any person in Town or Country who have said Will or Papers, are desired to bring them into the Office of Probate in Boston."

Reference to the files of the Suffolk Probate Office shows that administration papers were granted on Gray's estate in 1705, thus proving that the will was not found.

SAMUEL A. GREEN.

PRATT.—Statements on page 63 of the work issued in Boston in 1889, relating to the descendants from Mathew Pratt, of Weymouth, Mass., are not correct as regards (V.) Matthew, son of (V.) Matthew, of Braintree, Mass.

I have the family records of that period, in the handwriting of (V.) Matthew, and subsequent records, which quite disprove the statement there made of relationship with Matthew Pratt, of Braintree, Vt. Although the latter may have been descendant from the Mathew Pratt who is recorded as being of Weymouth in 1623, he certainly was *not* a son of (V.) Matthew Pratt, of Braintree, Mass., whose son of that name, born 21 Nov., 1769, died 22 June, 1776. Another son, born 18 Aug., 1780, was also named Matthew, and he died 18 Nov., 1847, in the State of New York, where he had long resided and had several children.

51 West 58th St., New York City.

F. A. CASTLE.

MARRIAGES IN BERWICK, MAINE.—The late Rev. Ephraim Williams Allen, born in Newburyport, Mass., Oct. 9, 1813, died at Newark, N. J., May 17, 1896 (see *Congregational Year Book* for 1897, page 14), had in his possession, as he wrote in August, 1895, from 32 Halsey St., Brooklyn, N. Y., a little manuscript book of marriages from 1745 to 1828 in old Berwick, Maine. The marriages numbered 498.

#### QUERIES.

COVERT, WRIGHT, KNAPP, MUNSON, BARNES.—Information is desired concerning the ancestry of the following named persons:—

1. *Elisha Covert*, of Cortlandt Manor, Dutchess Co., New York. His will was proved July 14, 1801; in it he mentions his seven daughters. In 1775 he probably lived in the northeast precinct of "Nine Partners." He was one of the executors of the will of Nicholas Budd, dated Aug. 17, 1772. Was his wife a Budd? and was he a descendant of Tennis Jans Covert, who came from Holland in 1650, and settled at New York? If so, what was his line of descent?

2. *Daniel Wright*, of Yorktown, Westchester Co., New York, where he was living in 1751. He belonged to a Quaker family. His wife was Rachel, daughter of Daniel Horton and Esther Lane.

3. *Isaiah Knapp*, probably of Connecticut, or one of the east-Hudson counties of New York. He married prior to 1763, Prudence Scofield, of Stamford, Conn. It is said that he was related to Uzzal Knapp, one of Washington's body guard, who is buried at Newburgh, New York.

4. *Eunice Munson*, or Monson. She was born Oct. 19, 1754, and died Dec. 11, 1807. She married Timothy Barnes, Jr., of Litchfield, Conn.

5. *Timothy Barnes*, or Barnes, of Branford, Conn. He married Dec. 6, 1733, Phebe Barnes, of New Haven. (Branford Town Records.)

Sheffield, Pennsylvania.

BYRON BARNES HORTON.

BARNARD.—1. *Elizabeth Barnard*, born about 1738, sister of Capt. John Barnard, Jr., of Hartford, Conn., married John Lewis, of South Farms, Litchfield, Conn. She m. 2d, after 1790, as his second wife, Thomas Waugh, of Litchfield; he was b. 1727, and m. 1st, Rosina Watson, by whom he had eight children; she died Aug. 4, 1789; he d. Feb. 24, 1801. Mrs. Elizabeth Barnard Lewis Waugh, d. Sept. 22, 1807.

There was a John Lewis, of Litchfield, son of Gershom Lewis, b. 1735, d. 1758, whose brother Ozias m. 1773, Lucy Bigelow, dau. of Daniel Bigelow, Jr. (cousin of Jonathan Bigelow, whose daughter Hannah m. Capt. John Barnard, Jr.).

There was a John Lewis, b. June 16, 1734, son of Samuel Lewis and Mary Taintor, of Colchester, Conn., later of Kent, Conn., from which place the line of travel to South Farms is across Washington; the Washington records give the marriage of Thomas Waugh, of Litchfield, and Rosina Watson, April 11, 1754.

Which of the above was the first husband of Elizabeth Barnard? Names of her children, and present address of any descendant?



2. *Lucy Barnard*, sister of above, b. about 1748, m. James Adams, of South Farms, by whom she had issue. She m. 2d, about 1786, ——— Olds, of Litchfield(?) as his second wife, "both quite old when married"; she d. Sept. 16, 1807. They had one child, Benjamin Olds, b. 1789, who went to Newark, New Jersey, at an early age, and died there in 1881.

Wanted,—Name and parentage of above Mr. Olds, of Litchfield, and any data of his first marriage; also parentage of James Adams, names of children, and address of any descendant or relative.

FRANK BARNARD KING.

*Albany, N. Y.*

BIGELOW.—Jonathan Bigelow, of Hartford, Conn., born 1714 (brother of Lieut. Timothy Bigelow, who married Abigail Olcott), m. Tabitha Coleman. He had sons, Jonathan, b. ———, and Thomas, b. 1736, and six daughters mentioned in will, June 5, 1778, but names not given. One of these daughters was Hannah, b. Aug. 4, 1738, m. Dec. 2, 1757, Capt. John Barnard, Jr., of Hartford, Rev. Army Third Conn. Line; he was b. Dec. 25, 1732, d. Dec. 28, 1813; she d. March 12, 1800. Another daughter, Martha, b. 1752, m. 1st, Fred-eric Stanley, of Hartford; he was b. 1752, and d. Jan. 7, 1795. She m. 2d, Jan. 11, 1802, Capt. John Barnard, Jr. (above). Was a third daughter Eunice? b. at Hartford, 1744, d. 1810, m. Daniel Olcott, of Hartford, b. 1741, d. 1820, son of Jonathan Olcott. His brother Jonathan Olcott, Jr., m. Anne Bigelow, dau. of Lieut. Timothy Bigelow (above). Who were the other daughters?

*Albany, N. Y.*

FRANK BARNARD KING.

LIVINGSTON, GREENE, TURNER.—The undersigned, who is completing a book entitled "The Signers of the Declaration of Independence: Their Ancestors and Descendants," is desirous of obtaining information upon the following points, to wit:

Who were the parents of Anne Temple Greene, of Boston, who married, Dec. 16, 1834, Abraham Henry Livingston, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.? When and where was she born?

Who were the parents of Rebecca J. Turner, of Boston, who married, in Boston, about August, 1820, Dr. Walter H. Livingston, U. S. A.? What was her middle name? What is the exact date of her marriage? When and where was she born? When and where did she die? She had a son who died young. What was his name? When and where was he born, and where and when did he die? Any information or clues upon the above points, or any one or more of them, will be gratefully received by the undersigned.

254 South 23d St., Philadelphia, Pa.

FRANK WILLING LEACH.

DAVID NUTTING AND JAMES PLATT.—Who were the parents of Captain David Nutting, a Revolutionary officer, and where and when was he born? He was living in Bennington, Vt., in 1781, as his eldest child was born during that year. His wife's name was Tamar——; can any one inform me if this was Tamar Warner, aunt of Seth Warner and widow of Remember Baker? She was living in Bennington at that time, and I think it very likely that David Nutting married some one in that town. He afterwards removed to Berkshire, Vt., and in 1797 was the first Town Clerk.

Where in Connecticut in 1776 was James Platt born, son of John Platt and Sarah ——? Sarah died, and John Platt had by his second wife (name unknown), Levi, Homer, Malora, Ophelia and Aphia. This could not be the John Platt who married Sarah Lockwood in Norwalk, as that was in 1695. I would also like to ascertain birthplace of John Platt.

F. M. BRANDO.

128 West 35th St., New York.

VAN DYCK AND STRANG.—Wanted, names of the children of Richard Van Dyck and Elizabeth Strang, his wife; married about 1740. Elizabeth was a daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Kissam Strang, of Rye, N. Y. Richard Van Dyck was a merchant in New York city.

O. H. MASON.

446 Marshall St., Milwaukee, Wis.

BATES AND HULL.—*John*<sup>2</sup> *Bates*, who was born in Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 22, 1668, m. *Deborah* ——. Can any one tell me her family name, and the place and date of her birth, marriage and death?

*Joseph*<sup>4</sup> *Hull*, of Derby, Conn., who was b. May 28, 1694, m. in 1725 *Sarah* ——. Can any one tell me her family name, and the place and date of her birth, marriage and death.

NOTE.—The history of Derby records that she was the daughter of Deacon Daniel Bennett. This is not correct. *Sarah Bennett* m. in 1769, *Joseph Hull*,<sup>6</sup> the fourth of the name, and they were the parents of *Commodore Isaac Hull*.

47 *Cypress St., Brookline, Mass.*

CHARLES F. READ.

ROE AND WARE.—Wanted, information of the ancestry of Benjamin Roe and Mary Ware, who were married in Newburgh, New York, July, 1782. Benjamin descended from John Roe of Long Island.

O. H. MASON.

446 *Marshall St., Milwaukee, Wis.*

MARTHA'S VINEYARD.—Having been engaged for some time in collecting materials for a history of Martha's Vineyard, which I hope to be able to bring to the press, I shall be obliged if any one possessing, or knowing of the existence of, original documents bearing on this subject, will bring the same to my attention. Letters addressed to me at Vineyard Haven, Mass. (my home), or No. 2 B Street S.E., Washington, D. C., will reach me.

CHARLES EDW. BANKS, M.D.

ELDRIDGE.—Information wanted concerning the ancestry of William Eldridge (Eldred) of Harwich, Mass. He married March 20, 1718, *Thankful Crowell*, of Yarmouth, Mass., and died "at great age" in April, 1782.

622 *Sutter St., San Francisco, Cal.*

JOHN R. ELDRIDGE, M.D.

GREEN.—The Family of the Printers. Are there extant any of the papers, or account books, or Family Bibles of Samuel Green (1615-1702), the printer of the Eliot Bible, of Bartholomew Green (1666-1732), his son, the official printer of Massachusetts, or of Timothy Green (1679-1757), the official printer of Connecticut?

There is good reason to suppose that nine children of Samuel Green (1615-1702) by his second wife were alive in the early part of 1731, although but four at the utmost are given in the Records in 1707. I am endeavoring to find out what became of all his children, by both his first and second wives.

My examination would seem to show that, beside the printer Greens, who are well known to have claimed descent from Samuel, *Isaiah L. Green* (1761-1841) H. C. 1781, M. C. 1805-9, 1811-3, was a descendant.

*Norwalk, Ct.*

ORRANNO PERRY DEXTER.

HUTCHINSON.—What was the name of Mary ——, the wife of Joseph Hutchinson? Joseph was born 1690, Northampton; married about 1718; lived in Lebanon and Hebron, Conn.; died 1732. Mary ——, born 1688-9; died 1759.

*New York City.*

CARY T. HUTCHINSON.

JOSHUA PURRINGTON of Scarboro had daughter Mary, baptized 1746. Whom did she marry? Joshua was presumably the son of Joshua of Epping, N. H., formerly of Haverhill. Was he the Joshua in the Port Royal expedition, 1710? See Colonial War Society's publication, 1896.

*Danvers.*

EBEN PUTNAM.

CHAPMAN AND HODGE.—Wanted, names of the parents of Lydia Chapman, who married Ephraim Welles, of Colchester, Conn., Feb. 2, 1727.

Also the maiden name of Sarah, wife of Samuel Hodge, of Glastonbury, Conn.; Samuel Hodge was born Oct. 4, 1686, and died May 8, 1764. When was he married?

O. J. HODGE.

1096 *Euclid Ave., Cleveland, Ohio.*

Rev. JOHN ALDEN of Providence, lately deceased, quotes the following:

"There were present at Gov. Josiah Winslow's 'funeral the venerable John Alden & Priscilla on his arm,' in 1680."

Where did he find this?

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

DAVID LITTLE of Scituate, son of Ephraim and Mary (Sturtevant) Little, married in Little Compton, R. I., Dec. 2, 1703, Elizabeth Southworth. She was alive in 1719. His will, dated 12 Feb. 1750, speaks of wife Abigail, sons Ephraim, David, Nathaniel; daus. Eliz. Otis, Mary Cudworth and Mercy Little. Son Barnabas Little, executor. I would like to know how many of these children belong to the first wife. Who was the second wife? Who was the husband of Mary Cudworth? Also the husband of Mercy Little? I would like their families.

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

Troy, N. Y.

SARAH HOOKER, dau. of Rev. Thomas Hooker, married Rev. John<sup>2</sup> Wilson (Rev. John<sup>1</sup>) of Medfield. A daughter married Capt. Josiah Torrey. What was her name? Who were his parents? What family did they have? Their daughter Mary married Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Southworth (Wm. Constant), and they went to Mansfield after spending a short time in Bristol where he was a "ship wright."

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

#### MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES NO. I. :—

1. *Lumpkin*.—Name and lineage of Tamesin, wife of William Lumpkin of Yarmouth. He died 1668.
2. *Eldredge*.—Name, lineage, and children of wife of Elisha Eldredge (Eldred), sen. He died in Wellfleet, Oct. 14, 1739.
3. *Mulford*.—Name and lineage of Hannah, wife of Thomas Mulford, sen., of Eastham. She died Feb. 10, 1718.
4. *Joyce*.—Name and lineage of Dorothy, wife of John Joyce. He died at Yarmouth 1666. Nathaniel Basset married his daughter Mary or Dorcas (which?).
5. *Basset*.—Name and lineage of the wife of William Basset, sen., of Plymouth and Duxbury. He died 1667.
6. *Smith*.—Name and lineage of Ralph Smith of Hingham and Eastham. He died 1685. Was Grace, his relict, mother of his son Samuel?
7. *Lothrop*.—Name and lineage of wife of Rev. John Lothrop, of Scituate and Barnstable, the mother of his children.
8. *Howland*.—Name and lineage of Abigail, wife of Zoeth Howland. He was killed by Indians March 21, 1676.
9. *Hinckley*.—Name and lineage of wife of Samuel Hinckley. He came in the Hercules 1634.
10. *Hinckley*.—Name and lineage of Mary, wife of Capt. Ichabod Hinckley. She died in Tolland Jan. 8, 1769.
11. *Kendall*.—Name and lineage of Rebecca, wife of Dea. Thomas Kendall of Reading.
12. *Pierce*.—Name and lineage of Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Pierce of Charlestown. He died 1666.
13. *Cole*.—Name and lineage of Arrol, wife of Ryce Cole of Charlestown. He died 1646.
14. *Holt*.—Name and lineage of Elizabeth, wife of Nicholas Holt, sen., of Andover, Mass. He died 1685.
15. *French*.—Who was John French of Topsfield, 1667-1707? Administration on his estate was granted to his eldest son John, 25 Aug. 1707. Whom did he marry, and when, and where?

ZOETH S. ELDRIDGE.

Bohemian Club, San Francisco, Cal.

#### MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES NO. II. :—

*Richardson*.—Amos, born March 5, 1728, of Coventry (Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Amos<sup>1</sup> of Boston, 1640), had children: Nathan, Lemuel, Capt. Amos, Jonathan, Stephen, Humphrey, Justus, Zebulon and Louis. Which of these was



the father of Martin, Charles, Ezekiel, Mason and Ezekiel (brothers)? Martin lived in Windham, Ct.; born 1773; married Lavinia (Vina), daughter of Humphrey and Violet (Hawkins) Taylor, of Coventry, (married March 27, 1766) and owned a line of stages. Estate probated at New Haven. These brothers had cousins: Welthea, born 1786, North Coventry; married Brewster; Chloe, married Spofford in Mansfield, and Flavel. Who was their father? Have a large list of grandchildren of Amos of Coventry (above), but none of these names appear.

*Paine-Durkee*.—(Major) Robert Durkee of Canterbury, Ct., married Hitty (Mehitable?) Paine, born about 1730. Who were their parents?

*Ewing-Sullivan*.—Rev. Wm. Ewing, born about 1735; married Eleanor Sullivan; were in Philadelphia after removing to Somers, Ct. He was a graduate at Edinburgh. His wife born in Dublin. Son Joshua married Lavinia (daughter of Robert) Durkee of Canterbury. Who were their parents?

*Brown-Russell*.—Jonathan Brown, b. about 1715, Brimfield, Mass.; married Abigail Russell. He was one of Revolutionary Committee appointed to prohibit use of tea in town. Who were their parents?

*Nichols-Merrick*.—In April number of REGISTER, page 207, you note Thomas Myrick born Dec. 12, 1718, son of Stephen and Deborah (Snow), married Hannah Hopkins. Is this the Mrs. Hannah Merrick who married Jabez Nichols, son of William and Sarah (Mighill) N. ? If not, who was she? Jabez was from Brimfield.

Meriden, Ct.

F. L. HAMILTON.

#### MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES No. III. :—

*Asa Stodder*.—"Bricklayer" of Boston; born 1741, 7 April, Hingham; died 1785, 9 April, Boston; married 1765, 24 Nov., at Boston, by Andrew Eliot to Mary Slater. She died 1787, 5 May, Boston, and is supposed to have been a daughter of Samuel and Mary (Wilder) Slader of Hingham, though of this there is no positive evidence. Light as to her ancestry is desired.

*Nathaniel Parker*.—"Victualler" of Roxbury, married 1756, 1 Jan., Roxbury, to Hannah Chamberlain, born 1732, 12 Oct., Roxbury; died 1813, May. He died 1764, 15 Jan., Holliston, and body was brought to Roxbury for burial. Who were his parents?

Would like correspondence with any one familiar with Shorey and Fall genealogy of Berwick, Me.

Boston, Mass.

HOWARD REDWOOD GUILD.

#### MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES No. IV. :—

1. *Hall*.—The maiden name of Mary, wife of Ralph Hall of Exeter, who was born in England, a 1619. Also the maiden name of his mother.

2. *Hill*.—The parents of Frances Hill who married Robert<sup>1</sup> Burnham, who removed from Boston to Dover, N. H., by 1657; and the parents of his son's wife, Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> Burnham. Had Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> Burnham a daughter named Sarah, who was baptized June 30, 1716, at Durham, N. H.?

3. *Nutter*.—The maiden name and parentage of Ann, wife of Hatevil Nutter of Dover, N. H. His grandson, John<sup>2</sup> Wingate, married Ann ———. Wanted, her parentage.

4. *Goddard*.—The parents of Welthea, wife of John<sup>1</sup> Goddard, and who married 2d ——— Simmons.

MISS A. HAYES.

2 Mercer Circle, Cambridge, Mass.

#### MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES No. V. :—

1. *Harden*.—Rebecca Harden, who married Samuel Noyes, Jr., of Abington, in 1736, was the daughter of John Harden, of "Little Comfort." Who was her mother? John appears to have been a son of John Harden, of Braintree, who died in 1718. Who were the parents of the elder John Harden and of his wife, Hannah?

2. *Heath*.—Who were the parents of Abigail Heath, of Tolland, Conn., who m. John Ward, March 27, 1748? She died Feb. 21, 1813, aged 82.

3. *Willson*.—Who were the parents of Guile Willson, who m. Ruth Ward, of Belchertown, in 1780? He d. May 1, 1829, aged 71.

4. *Stevens*.—Who were the parents of Katherine Stevens, of Taunton, who m. Jan. 5, 1669-70, Thomas Dean?

5. *Pratt*.—Who were the parents of Mehitable Pratt, who m. Jonathan Shaw, Jr., of Middleboro', and d. in 1712?

C. L. SHAW.

*Astoria, Long Island.*

#### REPLIES.

A PROBLEM OF NEW ENGLAND GENEALOGY (*ante*, vol. 39, p. 78).—The facts adduced by Mr. Waters and Mrs. Troup have thrown so much doubt upon the conclusion given on p. 79 of Vol. 39 of the REGISTER, as the result of the facts there stated by me, that, although I do not yet acknowledge that conclusion disproved, as Mr. Appleton does, I have most carefully examined the facts there given, to see whether any other solution is possible. I think all the facts have the most ample proof behind them, except those stated in the parenthesis about Anthony Wilson; these were taken directly from Savage, and I cannot say that he who first stated them is much to be blamed, but they can be proved only so far as follows:

John Brundish died in 1639, leaving a widow Rachel and five children, all girls except the third child, a boy; it would appear that on Aug. 5, 1642, the widow married Anthony Wilson: that the daughter Bethiah was about sixteen, April 26, 1654; that after she was eighteen and before the daughter Posthume was, so probably in 1655-7, the Brundish property was divided between Mary, wife of Francis Purdy, John Brundish (afterwards Representative from Rye), Bethiah Brundish and Posthume Brundish; from which it would follow that the widow and one of the elder daughters was then dead.

Thomas Bulkeley died in 1658, and his widow afterwards became widow of Anthony Wilson. She made a will in 1677; from this will it is plain she was not the mother of Anthony Wilson's child. Anthony Wilson had an only child, Sarah; she married Joseph Rowland (born about 1647) and their first child was born about 1677, I think. We find but one daughter of hers, named Elizabeth.

I have also again carefully examined Anthony Wilson's will (or rather what is left of its record). Two things appear: he ignores his Brundish stepchildren, and is very affectionate towards the Hills; one would naturally say they were blood relatives of his. If it can be proved they were not, I will not hesitate to say that Anthony Wilson married, probably in 1655-7, Elizabeth, younger daughter of William and Sarah (Jordan) Hill, had by her his daughter Sarah, and then immediately lost his wife; perhaps I am near proving it. Possibly this is the wife's grandchild, concerning whom Edmund Greenleaf complains in his will that he spent money on it without reimbursement.

If this solution is correct, there are two problems (one solved) instead of one, since there will be no longer any reason to suppose the Wilsons came from the same part of England as the Hills.

In Anthony Wilson's inventory there occurs childbed linen. Perhaps that might be taken as an argument that his daughter was quite young when he died.

O. P. DEXTER.

SOUTHWORTH (vol. 51, p. 496).—In answer to Mary L. T. Alden, in October number—Edward Southworth, the pilgrim, was in Leyden in 1611 and 1613, so could not have been the Edward in Nottinghamshire in 1614. There are some mistakes in the line given in Winsor's history of Duxbury. Sir John—not Sir Thomas—married Ellen, daughter of Richard Langton. Christopher's son was not named Richard, but Edward who m. Jane Lloyd. Edward who m. Alice Carpenter probably came from Sir John, who m. Ellen Langton through his son and heir Sir Thomas who m. Margery Boteler, his grandson Sir John, who m. Mary Asheton, and his great-grandson Thomas who m. Rosamond Lister, and was father to Thomas and Edward who went to Leyden. The baronetcy expired with the second Sir John.

S. G. WEBBER.

[Some years before his death, Mr. Horatio Gates Somerby informed me that the pedigree of Southworth in Winsor's Duxbury was not printed as he furnished it to the family. He did furnish a pedigree, but some one altered it before printing. In the pedigree furnished he did not connect the Plymouth settlers with it. I presume that Mr. Somerby's genealogical papers, which were left to the Massachusetts Historical Society, will show what he did furnish the Southworth family. He complained of other clients who, in printing matter furnished by him, had made him responsible for mistakes he never made. Mr. Somerby died at London, Nov. 14, 1872, in his 67th year. See sketch in the REGISTER, vol. 28, pp. 340-342.—JOHN WARD DEAN.]

---

MERCY, MARY, &C.—On page 225 of Vol. LI. of the REGISTER, Miss Helen Mansfield furnished some items of interest as to confusion of the names Mercy, Martha, Mary. In one of lesser Genealogies it is made to appear that Judah Wright, returning from the captivity in Canada, after the Deerfield massacre, wedded Miss *Mercy* Hoyt, daughter of Deacon Hoyt. This information is correct except as to the Christian name. It was Miss *Mary* Hoyt to whom he was betrothed and whom he happily married on his return.

If Miss Mansfield has at hand the information will she kindly state where the record is which shows the marriage of Mercy Thorn and Isaiah Wood, 1653, and who this Isaiah Wood was.

E. H. RUSSELL.

*Pittsburgh, Penn.*

---

COBB (vol. 51, page 174).—I wish to correct an error in the Woodward Genealogy in the April number of the REGISTER for 1897, on page 174. John Cobb of Taunton, and John Cobb of Plymouth, were entirely distinct persons. John Cobb of Plymouth descended from Henry Cobb; married Martha Nelson 1658, and had: John, Samuel, Elizabeth, Israel, Patience, Ebenezer, Elisha and James. See Davis's Landmarks of Plymouth. John and Edward Cobb, of Taunton, were probably brothers, and Augustine was nephew of John. John married Martha and had no children, and looked upon Augustine as his heir. When his wife died, he married Jane (Godfrey) Woodward, and had, at least, John, Morgan and Samuel. His will was made Nov. 5, 1690; proved 1691, and speaks of these three, and Elizabeth and Israel Woodward. Augustine Cobb was the ancestor of Gen. David Cobb and Col. Silas Cobb.

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

---

STANDISH (vol. 51, p. 71).—In the pedigree of Hon. Ariel Standish Thurston of Elmira, N. Y., in January number of REGISTER, 1897, there is one generation too many. Josiah<sup>2</sup> Standish (Myles<sup>1</sup>) married 1st, Mary Dingley. She died very soon, leaving no children. He then married 2d, Sarah Allen, and went to Preston, Conn.

*Troy, N. Y.*

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

---

REYNOLDS (vol. 51, p. 360).—Rev. Peter Reynolds, pastor at Enfield, Conn., was the son of Peter and Mary "Raynolds," and was born at Bristol, R. I., November 26, 1700.

Gideon Buckingham was son of Daniel and Alice (Newton), according to Chapman's Buckingham genealogy.

The King genealogy printed in the REGISTER for 1892 says that James King married Elizabeth Emerson.

ALBERT C. BATES.

*Hartford, Conn.*

---

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

RECORDS OF AMENIA, N. Y.—Mr. Wm. A. Eardeley-Thomas, 5000 Woodland ave., Philadelphia, Penn., will publish the *Amenia, N. Y. Records* as soon as 100 paid-up subscriptions of \$5.00 per volume are received. The book can be had only by subscription, paid in advance. No promises will be received.



ANCESTRY OF MATTHEW ALLYN'S WIFE.—The REGISTER for April, 1897, page 214, referred to the recently discovered English ancestry of Margaret Wyatt, wife of Matthew Allyn of Windsor. I have made a chart of her ancestry, including the Chichesters, Giffards, Raleighs, D'Abernons, Moels, Denebands, etc., going back to the Conquest in some lines, with the arms in each case indicated. If a sufficient number of people are interested to subscribe I will print a limited number of copies of this chart at a dollar each. Please address at once:

C. K. BOLTON.

Brookline, Mass.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

*Avery.*—Hon. Elroy McKendree Avery, Ph.D., LL.D., 657 Woodland Hills Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio, has issued a circular for a revised edition of the Avers of Groton. He will furnish applicants with blanks showing the information desired for every member of the clan of Groton Aversys. If any item can be added to the record printed in 1894 by Homer De Lois Sweet, or any error corrected, Mr. Avery will be thankful for it.

*Bixby.*—Rev. W. H. Bixby, D.D., 43 Susan St., Providence, R. I., is writing a Bixby genealogy.

*Bostwick.*—Henry A. Bostwick, 92 Grand Street, New York City, is preparing a genealogy of this family and would like to correspond with all bearing that name, or connected with it by marriage.

*Buck.*—The Buck Family, by John Buck, 25 County Road, Chelsea, Mass.

*Chesebrough.*—In preparation, a genealogy of the descendants of William Chesebrough (1594–1897), the pioneer settler of Stonington, Conn. All data of male and female descendants after 1700 solicited. A. Chesebrough Wildey, 146 Central Park West, New York City.

*Crooker.*—Zenas Stetson Crooker, 59 West 126th Street, New York City, is at work on a history of this family.

*Durant.*—The Durant Family, by Rev. William Durant, D.D., 68 Philu Street, Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

*Farmer.*—Arthur Marshall Farmer, 429 High St., Clinton, Mass., is compiling a genealogy of this family.

*Goldsmith.*—George H. Chapin, 63 Bloomfield St., Dorchester, is compiling a genealogy of the Richard Goldsmith family.

*Le Baron.*—Mrs. Mary Le Baron Stockwell, of Framingham, Mass., is at work on this family.

*Litchfield.*—W. J. Litchfield, Lock Box 8, Southbridge, Mass., is compiling a book of the descendants of Lawrence Litchfield.

*Lord.*—Rev. J. H. Lord, Box 215, Berwick, Maine, has a large collection on the Lord family.

*Merrill.*—S. P. Merrill, 28 Rowley St., Rochester, N. Y., has ready for publication the branch of this family descended from Samuel, of Simsbury, Conn. Circulars, giving information, may be had from the author.

*Morris.*—Dr. Robert C. Moon, 1222 Walnut Street, Philadelphia, is writing a history of the Morris family descended from Anthony Morris. The work is nearly finished.

*Proctor.*—Mrs. W. L. Proctor, 62 Washington Street, Ogdensburg, N. Y., has ready for publication the "Proctor Genealogical Record." It will make a volume of about 200 pages. Price, to advance subscribers, \$4.00.

*Thurlow.*—A genealogy in preparation by Georgianna Thurlow, Water St., Newburyport, Mass., and Albert G. Piper, Newburyport, Mass.

*Wilmarth.*—Miss Elizabeth J. Wilmarth, 73 North Main St., Attleboro', Mass., is writing a history of the Wilmarth family in America, and has it well under way.

## SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

## NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

*Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, October 6, 1897.*—A stated meeting was held in Marshall P. Wilder Hall, Society's House, 18 Somerset St., at three o'clock in the afternoon, the president, William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

George T. Downing, Esq., of Newport, Rhode Island, read a paper entitled "The Negro Problem more fully Discussed."

The reports of John Ward Dean the librarian, of the council, by its secretary Geo. A. Gordon, and of the historiographer, Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., were presented.

Four resident members were elected.

*November 3.*—A stated meeting was held this afternoon. In the absence of the president, Charles S. Ensign, Esq., was chosen president *pro tem*.

Rev. George M. Bodge, B.D., of Leominster, Mass., read a paper on "Colonial Habits and Customs," accompanied by stereopticon illustrations.

Reports of the corresponding secretary, the librarian and the council were presented.

Sixteen resident members were elected.

The special committee on the by-laws reported, and action on the report was assigned to the next meeting.

*December 1.*—A stated meeting was held this afternoon. Hon. Gorham D. Gilman read a paper on "Hawaii, the Paradise of the Pacific," with illustrations by stereopticon.

The reports of the corresponding secretary, the librarian, the council and the historiographer were presented.

Seven resident members were elected.

The report of the committee on the revision of the by-laws was taken up, amended and adopted.

## OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

*Taunton, Mass., Friday, October 15, 1897.*—A quarterly meeting was held this afternoon at half past two o'clock, in Historical Hall, in this city, the president, the Rev. Samuel Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair.

Prof. Joshua Eddy Crane, the historiographer, made his quarterly report, showing that three members had died since the last meeting.

Mr. Jarvis E. Seaver, the librarian, was permitted to render his report in print.

A recess was then taken, the members being requested to proceed to the Court House and assemble in front of the building and listen to the exercises attending the dedication of the Memorial Tablet, on Taunton Green, erected by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, to mark the spot where Gen. David Cobb defeated, Oct. 24, 1786, a body of insurgents in Shays's Rebellion, and also the place where, nearly two years before the Declaration of Independence, the citizens of Taunton raised a flag bearing the inscription "Liberty and Union."

## RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

*Providence, Tuesday, October 5, 1897.*—A quarterly meeting was held this evening in the cabinet on Waterman street, the president, Hon. John Henry Stiness, LL.D., in the chair.

Reports of the librarian and the committees on the library and lectures were read.

*October 19.*—A stated meeting was held this evening. Rev. William C. Winslow, D.D., D.C.L., of Boston, Mass., read a paper entitled "Gov. Edward Winslow, the Diplomatist of the Plymouth and of the Massachusetts colonies."

*November 2.*—A stated meeting was held this evening. Augustine Jones, LL.B., of Providence, principal of the Friends' School, read a paper on "Thomas Dudley, governor of the Massachusetts Colony."

*November 16.*—A stated meeting was held this evening. William B. Weedon, Esq., read a paper entitled "Extracts from the unpublished Diary and Memoir of Rev. Enos Hitchcock, D.D."

## BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*A Memoir of Robert C. Winthrop.* Prepared for the Massachusetts Historical Society. By ROBERT C. WINTHROP, JR. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1897. 8vo. pp. vi.+358. With portraits at various ages. Price, \$3.

The life of the Honorable Robert C. Winthrop, by his son, is an excellent account of the public life and of the views of public questions of a remarkable man, for he was one of the few, who, having tasted power, have resisted the temptation to continue its possession by compromising their principles. He withdrew from office, not because his scholarly instincts and fastidious tastes made life in Washington distasteful to him, as Daniel Webster had prophesied, but because he would not deny or veil his opinions and was not what men, even so honest as William H. Seward and Horace Greeley, considered "a practical politician." Other Boston boys of his generation were as well born and as well bred as he, and had as much talent and as much capacity for public business, but hardly another, starting with equal advantages, had the moral and intellectual balance to determine his political principles with sound judgment and to follow them without wavering but with moderation. Others mistook hysterical sentimentality for patriotism and descended to vulgar abuse of their opponents to win applause; Mr. Winthrop, when he could no longer retain public office with self-respect, retired promptly to private life and, calm as an Epicurean deity, surveyed from a higher plane and purer air the noise and dust of the conflict below. He returned home not because he disliked the duties of public life, but because he fully appreciated that he could benefit the world more by what he was than by what he did, and from this knowledge came his marvellous self-restraint under provocation and his Christian forgiveness of outrage and insult from Northern fanatics and Southern madmen. On the great political question of his generation Mr. Winthrop was not in sympathy with the party which prevailed, and his expressions of opinion on the successive steps in the progress of that stupendous experiment have therefore an air of antiquity which is appropriate to the elegance and polish of his style. His views on religion and education were in harmony with his political creed and hence it was natural that he was one of a small minority in an age which supposes that large buildings and numerous pupils make an institution of learning and that man's duty to his fellow-man is the whole of religion. By the omission from this biography of all details of Mr. Winthrop's domestic and social life there is left clear and distinct the impression of the honorable, conscientious, refined gentleman, who, having read only the best books and lived only in the highest society, decided all questions and acted on all occasions with "the patrician decorum which becomes the smooth result of impulse restrained and emotion checked." The likenesses of him in this volume are indeed "not wholly satisfactory,"—they are too severe, as the likeness in the room of the Managers of the Provident Association, where Mr. Winthrop presided so many years, is too feeble,—but there is a picture which shows a fitting embodiment of this noble spirit. In the collection of the portraits of the Speakers of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, in the Speaker's Room in the State House, the face and bearing of Mr. Winthrop in his early manhood shine like those of an ideal prince in a fairy tale, making the best of the plain faces about him look doubly bourgeois by the contrast. The work of Mr. Winthrop's son in this book deserves unstinted praise. Seldom is a task so delicate performed with so much skill. The volume is almost wholly composed of extracts from Mr. Winthrop's speeches, letters and diaries, and from the letters of his friends, not chosen to exhibit him at his best, but to give an entirely fair idea of his character. Some of the most unmeasured abuse and most caustic criticism which Mr. Winthrop ever endured are printed, and the only defence offered to them is the continuous narrative showing his subsequent reconciliation with his traducers by their desire. The younger Mr. Winthrop has limited himself to brief statements of facts necessary to the continuity of the biography, but even this extreme brevity cannot



conceal the pungency of his own style, which makes the reader regret that it is so seldom committed to print. Typographically the book is all that could be desired. \* \*

*The American Genealogist; being a Catalogue of Family Histories. A Bibliography of American Genealogy or a List of the Title Pages of Books and Pamphlets on Family History, published in America from 1771 to date.* Fourth Edition. Prepared by the Publishers. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1897. Super Royal 8vo. pp. 328. Price, \$5.

This book is considered the fourth edition of "A Handbook of American Genealogy," by William H. Whitmore, A.M., published in 1862, and a notice of it was printed in the REGISTER for April, 1862, written, we suppose, by the editor, the Rev. Elias Nason. A second edition was published in 1868 with the title changed to "The American Genealogist," which title the third edition, in 1875, also bore. These three editions bear the name of Mr. Whitmore as author.

This fourth edition is prepared by the sons of the late Joel Munsell, the original publisher of the Handbook. Important changes are made in the work. The titles are arranged alphabetically instead of chronologically, but we miss the descriptions of the contents of the several works with remarks on the value of their contents, which are omitted. In their stead are added a large number of new titles. The publishers consider this as a "companion volume" to their "Genealogical Index," originally prepared by the late Daniel S. Durrie, and of which the fourth edition was published in 1895.

The book will be found a very useful one.

*Cape Cod. The Right Arm of Massachusetts. An Historical Narrative.* By CHARLES F. SWIFT, author of "A History of Old Yarmouth." Yarmouth: Register Publishing Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 391. Price, in cloth, \$5.00. Sold by George E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston.

While it is probable that Bartholomew Gosnold was the first Englishman to set foot upon Cape Cod, the chronicles of Thorfinn Karlsefne make it likely that, about A. D. 1006, two ships from Iceland sailed along its shores "where were trackless and white sandy beaches, of such length as to obtain the name of Furdurstrandir" (Marvellous Strands). The signing of the compact in the cabin of the Mayflower in Cape Cod Harbor (at the place now called Provincetown) on Nov. 11, 1620, was one of the most important scenes ever enacted in the unfolding of the great drama of empire on the shores of the New World. The fisheries have from the earliest times furnished occupation to many Massachusetts men and we find the pilgrims at Plymouth as early as 1670 devoting the profits therefrom to the establishment and maintenance of free public schools. The author asserts that the first overt act of the Revolution took place in Barnstable in September, 1774, when a large body of the citizens prevented the judge of the King's Court of Common Pleas from holding court in that place. This was three months prior to the first overt act of rebellion in New Hampshire (namely, the capture of Fort William and Mary in Newcastle, on December 14, 1774, by New Hampshire men, as the result of an earlier ride on public business of Paul Revere from Boston to Portsmouth to give notice that troops and supplies would soon arrive from England), and seven months prior to the battle of Lexington. Could the Norsemen have looked down through the grand perspective of the unfolding years, could they have seen the wonderful rise and progress (continual earnest of the grander progress yet to be) of our great Republic in the West, invested as all of its history has been with the charm of romance and story, well might they with prophetic vision have given it the name of Furdurstrandir (Marvellous Strands).

By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.

*Year Book. 1896. Charleston, South Carolina.* 8vo. pp. xii.+423.

This valuable work was presented to the Society by the Hon. J. Adger Smyth, Mayor of Charleston. The contents are similar to previous Year Books of Charleston noticed in the REGISTER.

It contains many interesting and clear cut portraiture of many eminent South Carolinians who were attendants at the services of St. Philip's Church, Charleston. It appears, from "An Act for the better observance of the Lord's Day," passed by the Legislature of South Carolina, cited in his sketch by Edward McCrady, Esq., that the observance of Sunday was formerly quite as strict in Charleston as in New England in colonial times.

By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.

*Some Account of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of the City of London during the first quarter of the Seventeenth Century, 1601 to 1625.* Compiled by G. E. COKAYNE. 1897. Phillimore & Co.: 36 Essex Street, Strand, London. Super royal 8vo. pp. viii.+112. Price, 12 shillings, 6 pence.

The compiler of this volume, George E. Cokayne, F.S.A., Clarenceux King of Arms, is the author of several books relating to biography and kindred subjects, the chief of which is his "Complete Peerage," now in the course of publication, the sixth volume having reached the name Ryton. Americans remember Mr. Cokayne with kindly feelings as the intimate friend of the lamented Col. Chester.

Mr. Cokayne here gives some account of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of London from 1601 to 1625, "showing as far as possible (*inter alia*) their parentage, marriages, children and armorial bearings, as also the date of their appointment as Aldermen, which office during this period (indeed from 1582 to 1653) was without exception held by them. The style of each Lord Mayor or Sheriff is given as it existed during any time of his tenure of office." The biographical details in this volume are gathered carefully and laboriously from every available source, and full references to authorities are given. The compiler has laid the students of heraldry and family history under great obligations.

The arms of Sir William Cokayne, Lord Mayor of London, 1619-20, are given as a frontispiece to the volume.

*The Colonial Laws of New York from the Year 1664 to the Revolution, including the Charters to the Duke of York, the Commissions and Instructions to the Colonial Governors, the Duke's Laws, the Laws of the Dongan and Leisler Assemblies, the Charters of Albany and New York and the Acts of the Colonial Legislatures from 1691 to 1775 inclusive.* Albany: James B. Lyon, State Printer. 1894. Five volumes. Vol. 1, pp. xxiii.+1093; Vol. 2, pp. 1113; Vol. 3, pp. 1181; Vol. 4, pp. 1187; Vol. 5, pp. 931.

These five volumes of Colonial Laws were prepared by the Commissioners of Statutory Revision and have been published by the State of New York. They average over one thousand pages to each volume, and contain the Colonial Laws and the other matters specified in the title page.

The Commissioners, in a prefatory note, state that till now there "has never been a complete publication of the colonial laws of New York." The first edition of the Laws was issued in 1694 by William Bradford, the public printer of the colony, of which book only seven copies are known to be in existence. The later editions are fully described, some of which are very rare. The commissioners have taken great pains to collect and verify the different laws. The work, besides its value as a law book, will be found very useful to students of American history.

*A History of Lodge No. 61, F. and A. M., Wilkesbarré, Pa.* By OSCAR JEWELL HARVEY, W. Master of the Lodge in 1879. Wilkesbarré, Pa.: 1897. 8vo. pp. 672. Price, \$5.00.

This book, besides being a history of Wilkesbarré Lodge, also contains new material relating to the early history of Wyoming, and other historic facts of general interest now for the first time published.

*By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.*

*History of the Old Tennent Church, with Biographical Sketches of its Pastors.* Written by Rev. FRANK R. SYMMES, Fifteenth Pastor. Freehold, N. J.; Printed by James S. Yard & Son. 1897. 8vo. pp. 144. Price, \$1.15.

The historic old Tennent Church is located near the scene of the victory by Washington and the Continental troops over the British under Sir Henry Clinton at Monmouth, and was, according to tradition, somewhat injured during the battle. The biographical sketches of the various pastors of this church, written by Rev. Frank R. Symmes, the present pastor, have the great merit of brevity and are well written and no doubt exact portraits in outline of his predecessors in the pastorate of this church. In short, they seem to be models of biography. A valuable appendix contains a large amount of historical material of great value.

*By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.*

*The Ancestral Register of the General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution.* 1896. Philadelphia: The Bailey, Banks & Biddle Co. 1897. Super royal 8vo. pp. 414.

*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, 1897.* Washington City: Printed for the Society by the Law Reporter Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 124.

*Report of the Historian of the District of Columbia Society of the Sons of the American Revolution for the Years 1895 and 1896.* By MARCUS BENJAMIN. Washington City: Printed for the Society by the Law Reporter Company. 1897. Royal 8vo. pp. 67.

The Registers, Reports and Year Books issued by the several patriotic societies show that great pains has been taken in the preparation of these volumes. Much care is shown in recording the ancestry of the members, and the volumes are tastefully brought out.

The General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution was instituted August 20, 1891, and incorporated September 1 of the same year. This volume "contains the names and lineage of all members of the Society during the first four years of its existence, except the names of those who have resigned during that period." The Roll of Membership fills 342 pages. The book also contains a list of officers of the Society, the constitution, necrology, and fifty pages of "Ancestors and Descendants."

The Register of the Society of Colonial Wars of the District of Columbia contains the list of officers, necrology, and the "List of Members" and their ancestral record. A portrait of Rear Adm. Richard W. Meade embellishes the volume.

The report of Marcus Benjamin, historian of the District of Columbia Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, contains a history and the necrology of the Society. A portrait of Major William H. Webster forms the frontispiece.

*Franklin and Marshall College Obituary Record. (Issued Annually.) A Record of the Lives of the deceased Alumni of Marshall College and of Franklin and Marshall College.* Edited for the Alumni Association. Vol. I., No. 1. Lancaster, Pa.: Press of the Alumni Association of Franklin and Marshall College. June, 1897. 8vo. pp. xi.+245. Price, \$2, for life subscription.

The Alumni Association of Franklin and Marshall College have "decided to publish annually, from June, 1897, a record of the lives of the deceased alumni of Marshall College and Franklin and Marshall, the first number to contain the records of all deceased alumni to June, 1897, and the subsequent numbers to contain the records of those who may die from year to year."

The first number of this "Obituary" is before us. The committee in charge of the publication are Samuel H. Ranck, chairman, President John S. Stahr, Rev. Adam S. Weber, and Rev. Charles W. Levan. They have done their work thoroughly and have furnished full and precise records of the deceased alumni, and have had the book handsomely printed on good paper and with clear type. The committee quote the axiom, that "the best test of any system of education is the men that it produces." Judged by this test, the system of education at this college is worthy of great praise.

*The Roger Williams Calendar.* 12mo. pp. 370. E. L. Freeman & Sons, Printers, Central Falls, R. I. Price, \$5.

This book, under each day of the year, gives brief extracts from the writings of Roger Williams. In the preface, the compiler, Mr. John Osborne Austin, says: "It is hoped that these extracts from his own works, collected arbitrarily here and there, may enlarge somewhat this field of acquaintance and lead the reader to a study of the publications and republications of his works."

A brief sketch of the career of Williams is given, from his birth in London, to his death in Providence, R. I., in 1683. The reader will do well to study Mr. Waters's discoveries about Williams in the REGISTER for July, 1889, and in its later issues, particularly his letters to the aunt of Oliver Cromwell, Lady Joan Barrington (REG., vol. 43, pp. 316-20), while he was chaplain to her son-in-law, Sir William Masham. It is almost certain from these letters that he was never beneficed in England, though he says he had refused, from conscientious scruples, several parishes.



*Vital Record of Rhode Island, 1630-1850. First Series, Births, Marriages and Deaths. A Family Register for the People.* By JAMES N. ARNOLD. Vol. IX. Seekonk (including East Providence), Pawtucket, and Newman Congregational Church. Published under the Auspices of the General Assembly. Providence, R. I.: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company. 1897. Folio. Price, \$7.50. Address James N. Arnold, Providence, R. I.

We have before us the ninth volume of Mr. Arnold's valuable "Vital Records of Rhode Island." The previous volumes have been noticed in the REGISTER as they appeared. The General Assembly of that State have done well to encourage the labors of Mr. Arnold.

The compiler in his Introduction informs us that "while preparing and reading the manuscript for our late published work (*Vital Record of Rehoboth, 1642-1890*), we were forcibly struck with the large proportion of the matter therein recorded, that was so very closely woven into our own State Record already published in these volumes. It became apparent that to print it would produce a much larger work than we at first deemed possible." So Mr. Arnold decided to publish in his Rehoboth volume the records found in the original book, and let the new town records make up another volume. The Rehoboth volume was published last year and was noticed by us in our April number. The other volume is before us.

The reason for making this volume is, the compiler thinks, "emphasized by the fact that the territory of Seekonk is now Rhode Island soil, and about four-fifths of the matter recorded to all intents and purposes belongs to the records of our own State." We hope that Mr. Arnold will give us more Rhode Island records like this.

*Records of Rev. Roger Viets, Pastor of St. Andrew's, Simsbury, Conn., and Missionary for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 1763-1800.* By ALBERT C. BATES. Hartford: 1893. 8vo. pp. 84. Edition, 100 copies.

*Rev. Dudley Woodbridge; his Church Record at Simsbury in Connecticut, 1697-1710.* Prepared with Prefatory Notice by ALBERT C. BATES. Hartford: 1894. 8vo. pp. 12. Edition, 100 copies.

Mr. Bates, the librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society, has, in the two works before us, preserved in print two important church records of the town of Simsbury, Conn.

Mr. Viets was a native of Simsbury and a graduate of Yale College. His records cover the latter part of the last century and furnish us with glimpses of the social life of that section of the State during the period they include. Mr. Bates prefixes a valuable historical sketch.

Mr. Woodbridge, whose record is printed in the next book, was a native of Killingworth, Conn., and a graduate of Harvard College in 1694. He was ordained in Simsbury in 1697 and died 1710. The manuscript of this record was for some years supposed to be lost, but in a tattered condition it was recently brought to the notice of a Middletown antiquary, who, recognizing its value, obtained possession of it. It has now passed into the possession of the town. Mr. Bates, by printing it, has saved its contents from a second loss.

*The General Court and Land Bank Litigants.* By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1897. 8vo. pp. 20.

This is a paper which was read before the American Antiquarian Society, at its April Meeting, and is reprinted from the Proceedings of that Society. It is an able and exhaustive article on one phase of the history of the Land Bank, on which subject the author has given us several articles, one of them in the pages of the REGISTER (vol. 50, pp. 187-97, 308-17). In these articles he has thrown much light on a very perplexing subject.

*Alexander Hamilton in New Jersey; An Address before the Washington Association of New Jersey at Morristown, on February 22, 1897.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Chronicle Print, Morristown, N. J. 1897. 8vo. pp. 16.

The celebration of Washington's birthday last year, in Morristown, N. J., furnished the occasion for Mr. Nelson (the corresponding secretary of the New Jersey Historical Society, and one who has done much to elucidate the history of that State) to present to his hearers a review of the life of Alexander Hamilton in New Jersey, from his schooldays at Elizabethtown to the duel at Wehauken. Mr. Nelson's address is an able and interesting one.

*Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society.* Vol. V. Hartford: Published by the Society. 1896. 8vo. pp. xviii.+517.

—Vol. VI. Hartford: Published by the Society. 1897. 8vo. pp. viii.+410.

The two volumes of the Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society are worthy to be placed with any of the previous issues of the Society. The fifth volume contains "The Talcott Papers," being Correspondence and Documents (chiefly official) during "Joseph Talcott's Governorship." The sixth volume contains the "Hartford Town Votes" from 1635 to 1716. Miss Mary Kingsbury Talcott has edited the fifth volume, and Hon. Charles J. Hoadly, the State Librarian of Connecticut, has edited the sixth. Both have done their work in an admirable manner. A review of the Talcott Papers, by Charles M. Andrews, was printed in the *Hartford Daily Courant*, Nov. 19, 1896, from which we extract the concluding paragraph:

"Miss Talcott has done exceedingly well in her task of editing the volume. She has printed not only Governor Talcott's correspondence, but also papers obtained from the state archives, from the archives of the Massachusetts Historical Society, from the Public Record Office in London, the Yale College Library, and the Lenox Library, New York. These documents are exactly as in the originals in the matter of spelling, capitalization and punctuation. She has also furnished many valuable notes, chiefly biographical, which show extensive research. The documents are excellently arranged and excellently indexed, and altogether make up a volume in which Miss Talcott and the Historical Society can take a just pride."

Mr. Hoadly has, as might be expected from his previous work on Connecticut history, done his editorial work on Hartford Town Votes in an equally thorough manner.

*The Registers of Stratford-on-Avon, in the County of Warwick. Baptisms, 1558—1652.* Transcribed by RICHARD SAVAGE, Secretary and Librarian of Shakespeare's Birthplace and Trust, and Deputy Keeper of the records of the Corporation of Stratford-on-Avon. London: Privately printed for the Parish Register Society. 1897. 8vo. pp. viii.+188. Price, £1. 1s. 0d.

The volume before us is the first issue for the second year (1897) of the Parish Register Society, an account of which we gave on page 235 of our April number. The Society was formed for the purpose of printing the early parish registers, and their issues are furnished to subscribers who pay an annual sum of one guinea. Five volumes per year have been issued thus far. The present volume was transcribed for printing with the permission of the Rev. George Arbuthnot, vicar of Stratford-on-Avon. "The particular interest in the Registers of Stratford-on-Avon," says Mr. Savage, "centres in the entries of the baptism and burial of William Shakespeare . . . The printing of these Registers is undoubtedly the crowning work undertaken in connection with the study of the life and times of the great poet. That the late Mr. J. O. Halliwell-Phillips, the eminent Shakespearean scholar, considered it would be so is certain from a letter dated 4th April, 1887, to Mr. Richard Savage, in which he says: 'A publication of the Stratford Register would be a work of high value, about the most important Shakespearean job that is left to do, in the whole county.'" The Stratford Register has, since Mr. Waters's Gleanings on the ancestry of John Harvard, a new interest for New Englanders, for it contains the baptism of Katherine Rogers, the mother of the founder of Harvard College (see REGISTER, vol. 40, pp. 363-4). The Parish Register Society has acted wisely in selecting the registers of Stratford-on-Avon for early publication in their series, and in printing them in full, *verbatim et literatim*, with a full index.

*History of the Class of 1856 of Amherst College, 1852—1896.* Prepared by HENRY CLINTON GRAVES. From the Class Records and other Historical Data. Boston: C. H. Simonds & Co., Printers. 8vo. pp. 59.

The class books of the several colleges are repositories of much interesting information, and we are glad to see that they are increasing. The present volume contains a general survey of the College Days, and the Post Graduate Days of the Class of 1856 of Amherst College, followed by brief biographical sketches of the several members of the Class, over seventy in number, among whom are many distinguished names. The book has been prepared by Rev. Henry Clinton Graves, D.D., of Somerville, Mass., and does credit to his pen.

*The Genealogical Magazine; a Journal of Family History, Heraldry and Pedigrees.* New York: J. W. Bonton, 20 West 28th St. 1897. Published monthly, about 60 pages each, imp. 8vo. Price \$4.00 a year, or 50 cents a number. Nos. II June, III July, IV August, V September, VI October, VII November, VIII December.

In the REGISTER for July last we noticed the first number of this valuable periodical, of which Arthur Charles Fox-Davies is editor. We have now before us seven more numbers. They contain the same kind of excellent genealogical and antiquarian matter as the initial number. The December number contains contributions from J. Paul Rylands, F.S.A., Rev. A. W. Cornelius Hallen, Murray Lane, Chester Herald, Col. Hon. Robert Boyle, Thomas Shepard, L. C. R. Duncombe-Jewell and other able writers. The prospectus informs us that "the Genealogical Magazine will be carefully indexed, and an attempt will also be made to collate into one general index, the indices of all other kindred works which reach the hands of the editor for review."

*The Wayside Inn; its History and Literature. An Address delivered before the Society of Colonial Wars at the Wayside Inn, Sudbury, Massachusetts, June 17, 1897.* By SAMUEL ARTHUR BENT. Boston: 1897. 8vo. pp. 27.

The paper of Mr. Bent, before the Society of Colonial Wars, last June, gives an interesting account of the Red Horse Tavern, Sudbury, made famous by the poet Longfellow as the "Wayside Inn." Its landlords and the events that transpired within its walls are well portrayed. A fine view of the buildings forms the frontispiece.

*Births, Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths, from the Records of the Town and Churches in Coventry, Connecticut, 1711-1844.* Copied from the records by SUSAN WHITNEY DIMOCK. Printed for private distribution. New York: The Baker & Taylor Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. vii.+300+1.

In this volume Mrs. Susan Whitney Dimock has given us the recorded births, baptisms, marriages and deaths of Coventry from 1711 to 1844. The book is printed in clear type, on fine white paper with broad margins, making a handsome volume. Prefixed to the records are brief accounts of the town and its records. Previous to 1675 the Indians used the land of what is now the town of Coventry as a hunting ground.

Mrs. Dimock has taken great pains in copying these records. She says: "There are what seem to me some mistakes of dates in the records, but I have not undertaken to correct them. All the records have been carefully transcribed by me. They are now published that they may be preserved from the further ravages of time."

Mrs. Dimock has done so well by the town of Coventry that we are glad to learn that she is now engaged on the records of Mansfield, Conn.

*An Exeter Worthy and his Biographer.* By MRS. FRANCES B. TROUP. Read at Kingsbridge, July, 1897. 8vo. pp. 28.

This is a paper read before the Devonshire Association for the Advancement of Science, Literature and Art, and is reprinted from the Transactions of that body.

Mrs. Troup is a native of Massachusetts, and though for several years residing in England she still maintains her interest in the annals of New England, and in subjects having a relation to New England history. Ignatius Jourdain, the "Exeter Worthy," whose life is here commemorated, was the father of Mrs. Sarah Hill, who came to New England with her husband and settled in Connecticut. After his death she married Edmund Greenleaf of the Massachusetts colony.

Ignatius Jourdain was born in Lyme Regis in 1561, and settled in Exeter, where, in 1599, he was appointed one of the bailiffs, and "from this time onward he proceeded to fill various municipal offices. He was elected member of the Chamber on September 6th, 1608; he was appointed receiver of the city in 1610, sheriff of Exeter in 1611, and mayor in 1617." He died at Exeter in June, 1640, aged 78. He was a Puritan of the highest type, upright and fearless. Mrs. Troup has been indefatigable in her research and has gathered many important facts about this worthy of the sixteenth century.

The biographer of Ignatius Jourdain was Rev. Ferdinando Nichols of Exeter, of whom Mrs. Troup has gathered many interesting details.



*A Register of the Members of St. Mary Magdalen College, Oxford, from the Foundation of the College.* New Series, Vol. I. Fellows to the year 1520. By WILLIAM DUNN MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A. London: Henry Frowde, Oxford University Press Warehouse. 1894. 8vo. pp. x.+187.

Vol. II. Fellows, 1522-1575. By WILLIAM DUNN MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A. London: Henry Frowde, Oxford University Press Warehouse. 1897. 8vo. pp. xi.+231. Sold by Henry Frowde, Oxford University Press (American Branch), 91 and 93 Fifth Avenue, New York, N. Y. Price, \$2 a volume.

The preface to this work informs us that "in 1553, the first volume appeared of the 'Register of the Members of Saint Mary Magdalen College,' by John Rouse Bloxam, D.D., Fellow and Librarian. "This volume," we are told, "contains the Choristers. Vols. II. and III., published in 1857 and 1863, contain the clerks, chaplains, organists, schoolmasters and ushers, the second volume having also by way of introduction, a very full and accurate history of the chapel and the choral service, with an appendix of extracts from the Bursars' accounts relating to the same. In 1881 appeared the seventh volume of this series, being the fourth and last of the Register of Demies. A complete index of names in the second volume, compiled under the direction of the present writer, was published by the College, two years afterward."

Rev. Mr. Macray, the compiler of these volumes, is a well-known author, Fellow of Magdalen College, and Rector of Ducklington, Oxon. He has here preserved much valuable material relating to the Fellows of Magdalen College, drawn from the Registers and Rolls of that college. Not a few of our New England settlers were graduates of Oxford University, or descendants of graduates, and the interest in these books among our people will induce them to order the volumes.

*Memoir of William John Potts.* By FREDERICK D. STONE. Philadelphia: 1897. 8vo. pp. 40.

The late Frederick D. Stone, the librarian of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania and the editor of its publications, in this volume pays a merited testimonial to the memory of his friend and early schoolfellow, William John Potts, of Camden, New Jersey. He remembered him forty years before as "a bright little boy" in Mr. James's school, whom he afterwards learned to love and admire. Mr. Potts died at his residence in Camden, Nov. 18, 1895, and this memoir was read before the American Philosophical Society, Dec. 1, 1896. He was a frequent and valued contributor to the REGISTER, and to other anti-quarian publications. A brief sketch of his life was printed by us in January, 1896. Mr. Stone says of him: "To sum up Mr. Potts's character in a few words, he can best be described as an educated gentleman of broad and liberal tastes, in whose company every one could find pleasure."

To the memoir are added letters from Mr. Potts to Mr. Stone on "Reading in the British Museum and in the National Library, Paris," and to Mr. John Jordan, Jr., on "Fictitious Antiquities."

*Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society.* Papers presented at the Annual and Scientific Meetings, held at New York, Washington, Philadelphia and Baltimore. Published by the Society. [Press of the Friedenwald Company, Baltimore, Md.] 1893-1897. 6 Nos. 8vo.

The American Jewish Historical Society was organized at New York, June 7, 1892, with the Hon. Oscar S. Straus as president. Its object is to present to the world material relating to the history of this country, and is therefore not sectarian, but American, although it is the genealogy and actions of Jews only which it designs to record. They are such Jews, however, as participated in the discovery and colonization of America, and bore a part in the Revolution, either personally or by pecuniary aid. Their contributions to the progress of the independent nation, philanthropic, literary and military, are also included, noteworthy among these being their share in the anti-slavery movement. The Jews of South America have likewise been embraced in the scope of the Society.

These publications will confirm the reader in the high estimate which every cultured mind places on the part borne by the Jews not only in the universally acknowledged moralization, but also, to a preëminent degree, in the intellectualization of the human race.

*By Frederic W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

*Annual Report of the Connecticut Historical Society. Reports and Papers presented at the Annual Meeting, May 25, 1897; also a List of the Officers and Members and of Donations for the Year.* Hartford: Published by the Society. 1897. 8vo. pp. 62. Price, 50 cents.

The last Annual Report of the Connecticut Historical Society, which is before us, shows the Society to be in a prosperous condition. Among the papers here printed is one of especial value, entitled "Historical Notes on the Probate Districts of Connecticut." The probate districts of that State have long puzzled genealogists in other parts of New England, and this paper will be warmly welcomed by them. Appended are a "List of Probate Districts, 1897," and a "List of Towns showing districts in which they are or have been included."

*1794—1894. Celebration of the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Roxbury Charitable Society, November 22, 1894, by the First Church, Eliot Square, Roxbury. With Historical Notes and a List of Members.* Printed for the Society. 8vo. pp. 84.

In November, 1894, the Roxbury Charitable Society celebrated its centenary. Rev. James De Normandie, pastor of the First Church, and Rev. Percy Browne, rector of St. James's Church, delivered addresses, and Dependence S. Waterman, president of the Society, gave the "Statistics of a Century" of the Society. The report of the proceedings at this celebration is here printed. The work done by this Society is creditable to its members.

*Robbins Battell.* 8vo. pp. 79.

This elegant volume, printed at the De Vinne Press, is designed as a memorial of Robbins Battell, a graduate of Yale College and a prominent citizen of Norfolk, Connecticut. It contains a sketch of his life by Charles S. Eliot, a poem by Ella Antoinette Hotchkiss, a number of letters from those who knew him, and several newspaper obituaries. He was one of the most generous benefactors of Yale College.

*The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts, with some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton.* By DAVID W. HOYT. Part One. Providence, R. I.: 1897. 8vo. pp. 80. Price, \$1 a part.

Mr. Hoyt, of Providence, R. I., the author of the Hoyt Genealogy, has issued the first part of the work on Salisbury and Amesbury announced in our October REGISTER (Vol. 51, p. 497). The work, as prepared for the press, is intended to consist of five parts of eighty pages each. The Introduction fills thirty pages and contains many ancient names and other original documents relating to the two towns. The genealogical portion fills fifty pages and contains a record of families from Allen to Buswell, all carefully compiled with full and precise dates. This is a much needed work, and we trust that those interested will by promptness with their subscriptions see that the whole book may be printed without delay. If the means are not furnished for printing the other parts the manuscript will be deposited in the library of this Society.

*A List of Early Imprints, 1640—1700, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society. With an Introduction and Notes.* By NATHANIEL PAINE. Worcester, Mass.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1896. 8vo. pp. 80.

*A List of Early American Broad-sides, 1680—1800, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society. With an Introduction and Notes.* By NATHANIEL PAINE. Worcester, Mass.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1897. 8vo. pp. 64.

These two pamphlets are very valuable additions to the bibliography of this country. The Antiquarian Society has a rare collection of early American books and broadsides, of which Mr. Paine has here given bibliographical descriptions with interesting historical notes. The Massachusetts Historical Society, Harvard College Library and the Boston Public Library have also many early American imprints which together furnish opportunities for those who are studying the early literature of this country to make themselves familiar with the original editions. A list of the early American imprints in the Massachusetts Historical Society has been printed, and we trust that Harvard College and the Boston Public Library will see that bibliographical lists of their collections are prepared and printed.

*Book of Biographies. The Volume contains Biographical Sketches of Leading Citizens of Grafton County, New Hampshire.* Biographical Publishing Company. Buffalo, N. Y. [1053 Ellicott Square]. 1897. 4to. pp. 432.

The Biographical Publishing Company of Buffalo, N. Y., has given us in the noble volume before us biographies of about three hundred and fifty leading citizens of Grafton County, New Hampshire, with portraits of over eighty of them. The book makes a handsome volume. It is printed and bound in a superior manner, and is embellished with fine portraits. We hope the Company will give us other volumes of equal merit relating to other counties. The biography of any section of our country is a useful addition to our local history. When we learn the history of the prominent members of a community, we are led to study the annals of the people, as shown in our best town histories.

*An Address of Mrs. John Case Phelps delivered on the occasion of the erection of a Monument at Laurel Run, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, to mark the spot where Capt. Joseph Davis and Lieutenant William Jones were slain by the Indians, April 23, 1779.* With a Sketch of these two officers by Rev. HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN, M.A. Wilkes-Barré: Published by the Wyoming Historical and Geological Society. 1897. 8vo. pp. 41.

*A Brief Sketch of Captain Joseph Davis and Lieutenant William Jones, who were slain by the Indians, April 23, 1779.* By Rev. HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN, M.A. Wilkes-Barré, Penn. 1897. 8vo. pp. 17.

The first of these pamphlets contains the proceedings at the dedication of a monument to the memory of Capt. Joseph Davis and Lieut. William Jones, who fell in defence of their country, April 23, 1779. The address of Mrs. Phelps and the sketches of the two heroes by Rev. Horace E. Hayden are worthy of the occasion.

The second pamphlet is a reprint of Rev. Mr. Hayden's sketches of Davis and Jones.

*The Military Hospitals of Bethlehem and Little Pennsylvania during the Revolutionary War.* By JOHN WOOLF JORDAN. Wilkes-Barré, Penn. 1896. 8vo. pp. 23.

This paper was read before the Wyoming Historical and Geological Society, May, 1896, and is reprinted from the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography for July, 1896. It is on an interesting subject, which is well treated.

*Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family in America. 1633-1897.* By LORENZO SAYLES FAIRBANKS, A.M. Boston: Printed for the author by the American Printing and Engraving Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 876+xc. Price \$5 in cloth. Address W. E. Dow, Braintree, Mass.

*The Doty-Doten Family in America, Descendants of Edward Doty, an Emigrant by the Mayflower, 1620.* Compiled by ETHAN ALLEN DOTY. Brooklyn, N. Y.: Published by the author. 1897. 8vo. pp. 1035. Price \$3. Some copies are bound in 2 vols. at an advanced price.

*A Genealogical Record of the Minot Family in America and England.* Boston: Privately printed. 1897. 200 copies. 4to. pp. 55.

*Memorial of the Family of Morse. Compiled from the Original Records for the Hon. Asa Porter Morse.* By HENRY DUTCH LORD. For Private Distribution only. Cambridgeport, Mass: Harvard Printing Company. 1896. 8vo. pp. 380+ii.+iii.+24+xii. Besides other pages. Price \$5.

*The Lincoln Family and Branches of Wareham, Mass.* Compiled by JAMES MINOR LINCOLN. 1885. Oblong 4to. pp. 77.

*Phineas Pratt and Some of his Descendants. A Monograph.* Prepared by ELEAZER FRANKLIN PRATT. Boston: Printed for Private Distribution. 1897. 8vo. pp. 164.

*The Sandwiths of Helmsley, Co. York. A Short Preliminary Pedigree.* By L. S. London: Phillimore & Co., 36 Essex Street, Strand. 1897. 4to. pp. 24.

*Pedigree of the Royal Family of Great Britain.* Compiled by HENRY EDWARD NOAD. Printed and published by C. A. Noad, 59 Carey Street, Lincoln's Inn, London. Broadside tabular pedigree, 23 in. by 35.



- A.D. 494—A.D. 1897. Genealogy of the Sovereigns of Great Britain, showing the Descent from Earliest Times, of Her Majesty, Queen Victoria.* Comparative Synoptical Chart Co., 1051 Ellicott Square, Buffalo, N. Y. Chart on cloth, with rollers, 32 in. by 17 in. Price, \$5.00.
- The Royal Houses of Great Britain.* Notes on a Genealogical Chart issued in Commemoration of the Sixtieth Year of her Majesty's Reign. London, Toronto, Buffalo: The Comparative Synoptical Chart Co., Ltd. 8vo. pp. 26. Copyrighted 1897. To accompany the above chart.
- Farnsworth Memorial, Being a Record of Matthias Farnsworth and his Descendants in America, gathered from Authentic Sources* and compiled by MOSES FRANKLIN FARNSWORTH of Manti, Utah. 1897. L. A. Lauber, Publisher, Manti, Utah, 8vo. pp. 514.
- The Bockée Family (Bouquet). 1641-1897.* By MARTHA BOCKÉE FLINT. Poughkeepsie, N. Y. 1897. 8vo. pp. 158+ix. Limited Edition. Price \$5. Address the author, 3 Barclay Street, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
- Abraham Howard of Marblehead, Mass., and his Descendants.* New York. Privately Printed. 1897. 8vo. pp. 71.
- The King Genealogy and its Branches, Moultons, Sedgwicks and Shaws and their Descendants bearing other names.* By HARVEY B. KING. Hartford, Conn. 1897. 8vo. pp. 142.
- A Memorial of Rev. Thomas Smith (Second Minister of Pembroke, Mass.), and his Descendants.* Compiled by SUSAN AUGUSTA SMITH. Plymouth: Avery & Doten. 1895. 8vo. pp. 146.
- Preliminary Notes on the Genealogy of the Sampson Mason Family.* Printed and published by Alverdo H. Mason, East Braintree, Mass. 1897. 8vo. pp. 122.
- Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family from A. D. 577. Compiled from Private and Public Documents.* By the Rev. W. H. G. TWINING, Vicar of St. Stephen's, Westminster. Salisbury: Bennett Brothers, Printers. 1895. For private circulation. Sm. 4to. pp. 36.
- Supplement to "Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family."* 1893. Salisbury: Bennett Brothers, Printers. Sm. 4to. pp. 34+1.
- Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family. Richard Twining, 1772-1857. Part III.* Salisbury: Bennett Brothers, Printers. 1896. For private circulation. Sm. 4to. pp. 38.
- Princes. Records of Our Ancestors. Containing a Complete List of all Persons by the name of Prince who served in the Lexington Alarm, April, 1775, Revolutionary War, War of 1812, and Civil War 1861-65.* Edited and published by FRANK A. PRINCE, Danielsonville, Conn. Franklin, Mass.: Printed by the Sentinel Publishing Company. 1898. 8vo. pp. 88. Price, \$2.
- Eaton Grange and Notes of Andrews, Kimball and Eaton Family.* Compiled by CHRISTIE L. EATON. Concord, N. H.: Republican Press Association. 1890. 8vo. pp. 88.
- Descendants of Andrew Webber, 1763-1845.* Compiled by LORENZO WEBBER, Portland, Michigan. Doremus & Mauren, Portland, Michigan. July, 1897. 12mo. pp. 53+1.
- Descendants of Constant Southworth.* Second edition. By GEORGE C. S. SOUTHWORTH. Salem, Ohio: Press of Harris & Co. 1897. 8vo. pp. 32.
- Upham and Amherst, N. H., Memories. The Genealogy and History of a Branch of the Upham Family.* By Mrs. MARY UPHAM KELLEY and WARREN UPHAM. Privately printed. March 25, 1897. 8vo. pp. 66.
- Genealogical Notes of the Whipple-Hill Families, together with Fragmentary Records of Other Families.* By JOHN WHIPPLE HILL. Chicago: Fergus Printing Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 108.
- The English Ancestry of Simon and Gregory Stone.* By WILLIAM E. STONE, Cambridge, Mass. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1897. 8vo. pp. 12. Price, 50 cents. Address: Mrs. John Livingston Stone, secretary of Stone Family Association, Marlborough, Mass.
- Leeds: A New Jersey Family. Its Beginning and a Branchlet.* By CLARA LOUISE HUMESTON, once of Humeston, Iowa. California Voice Print, Los Angeles, Cal. Issued by B. F. Leeds, 528 Walnut St., Philadelphia, Pa. 8vo. pp. 17.

- Some Account of the Ancestors, Relatives and Family of Henry Boardman Taylor.* With a Memoir written by Himself, and a Supplement. By REV. B. S. TAYLOR. Brought down to October, 1892. 12mo. pp. 72.
- Howland—Crocker—Jenkins—Holbrook. A Genealogy.* Boston: The F. B. Printing Establishment. 1887. 12mo. pp. 12.
- American Ancestral Chart, including dates of Leading Events, of a Branch of the Family of Rev. John Moore of Newtown, L. I., which settled in Pennsylvania. Compiled from Wills, Deeds, Family Records and other Authentic Sources.* By J. W. MOORE, Easton, Pa. Copyright, 1897. Broadside, 28 by 41 inches. Folded, in cover.
- Moses Marcy and his Descendants.* 8vo. pp. 15.
- The Ancestry of Rev. John Sherman and Capt. John Sherman.* January, 1897.
- Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants.* By GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B. 8vo. pp. 9.
- Jacob and Hannah (Lawrence) Schieffelin of New York.* By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD, A.M. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1897. 8vo. pp. 7.
- The English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Biley.* By J. HENRY LEA. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1897. 8vo. pp. 26.
- Richard Williams of Taunton, and his Connection with the Cromwell Family.* 8vo. pp. 4.
- Official Report of the First American Tyler Reunion, held at North Andover, Mass., Wednesday, September 2, 1896.* By WILLARD I. TYLER BRIGHAM. Chicago, Ill.: 1897. 8vo. pp. 47+1.
- The Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association. Incorporated July 6, 1894. Third Annual Report of the Directors, Boston, June 1, 1897.* 8vo. pp. 14.
- Prospectus and Year Book containing the History, Constitution, By-Laws, List of Officers and Members of the Knowlton Association of America.* Compiled and edited by WILLIAM HERRICK GRIFFITH. Published under the auspices of Miner Rockwell Knowlton and William Herrick Griffith. Albany, N. Y.: S. H. Wentworth, Printer. 1897. 8vo. pp. 88. Address: Wm. H. Griffith, secretary, 37 Maiden Lane, Albany, N. Y.
- First Annual Reunion of the Descendants of Col. George Buchanan.* 1892. (The Clan Buchanan, 1892.) Sq. 16mo. pp. 55.
- Account of the Fourth Annual Gathering of the Bayley-Bailey Family Association held at Rowley, Mass., August 19th, 1896.* Somerville Citizen Print. 1897. 8vo. pp. 34. Address: Hollis R. Bailey, secretary, 53 State St., Boston, Mass.
- Ancestors and Descendants of Francis and Ebenezer Cobb of Plympton, Mass., and Cornish, N. H.* 8vo. pp. 8.

We continue in this number our quarterly list of recent genealogical works.

The volume on the Fairbanks family contains over 950 pages, and is well filled with the records of that family, evidently compiled with care. It gives the descendants of Jonathan Fairbank, who came to New England in 1638 and settled at Dedham, Mass., where he died Dec. 5, 1668. The book makes a handsome volume, illustrated with over fifty portraits besides other engravings. The family is to be congratulated on having so full a record of the various branches of that ancient New England family. The volume has a good index.

The two volumes on the Doty or Doten family are a great addition to the genealogical works relating to the descendants of the Mayflower pilgrims. The compiler, Mr. Ethan Allen Doty of Brooklyn, N. Y., has evidently devoted much care to the compilation of this work, which is well printed and bound, and has a very full index.

The record of the Minot family is an elegant volume worthy of the family so prominent in the history of Massachusetts. A genealogy of that family by the pioneer genealogist, Lemuel Shattuck, was printed in the first volumes of the REGISTER. The Massachusetts family is descended from Elder George Minot who was born Aug. 4, 1590, at Saffron Walden, Essex, where his father Thomas Minot was a man of education and wealth. The son was one of the first settlers of Dorchester, Mass. The book is compiled by Joseph Grafton Minot, Esq., of Boston, who acknowledges indebtedness to Walter Kendall Watkins for researches in England, where the name is traced to A.D. 1307. The history of the

family in England is fully given and the genealogy is well traced. The book is printed on fine white paper with broad margins and is neatly and substantially bound. It is illustrated with engravings of the church of Saffron, Walden, exterior and interior, and Audley End Mansion in Essex, besides other illustrations.

Mr. Lord's Memorials of the family of Morse is a later edition of the work noticed in the REGISTER for January, 1897 (vol. 51, page 93), with additions and revision.

The Lincoln volume contains Hon. Solomon Lincoln's article on the Lincoln family of Massachusetts, reprinted from the REGISTER of October, 1865, and other Lincoln matter by the compiler. It is handsomely printed and embellished by elegant photographic views.

The Narrative of Phineas Pratt is well known as an original authority on the beginnings of New England history. The late Eleazer F. Pratt of Boston, a descendant of Phineas, devoted much time during his long life to the collection of the records of his kindred, and his sons (Messrs. Francis S. and Charles H. Pratt) have given to the public the result of his labors in an attractive form. It is from the press of T. R. Marvin & Son.

The Sandwith pedigree is traced to the reign of Henry VIII., George Sandwith of Oswaldkirk, in Yorkshire, the stirps of this family, being found in that county in 1525. He died Nov. 12, 1560. The pedigree seems to be compiled with great care and judgment. The author says in the Introduction, that it is printed to "place beyond the loss by fire or other cause, a large mass of genealogical facts that represent many years of labor and research." The author asks that corrections or additions be sent to his publishers, Messrs. Phillimore & Co.

The pedigree of the Royal Family gives the descendants of George III., King of England, to the present time, with precise dates. It will be found very useful.

The genealogical chart of the sovereigns of Great Britain is issued in "commemoration of the Sixtieth Year of Her Majesty's Reign and the Thirteenth Centenary of the Foundation of the See of Canterbury." It is ingeniously contrived to show at a glance much interesting information.

The pamphlet on the Royal Houses is intended as a companion to the chart. It gives matter that could not conveniently be got into the chart.

The Farnsworth volume contains a valuable record of the Farnsworth Family in this country, compiled by Moses F. Farnsworth of Manti, Utah. He has evidently spent much time collecting the records of this scattered family. It is well arranged and well indexed.

The book on the Bockée family is an interesting record of a family of French descent. The name was originally spelled Boucquet, and descendants use a variety of spelling. The book is well arranged and handsomely printed, with a good index.

The book on the Howard family is devoted to the descendants of Abraham Howard of Marblehead, and is a well printed volume, with full indexes. The volume combines the results of the independent researches of Joseph P. Howard of New York, Judge Nathaniel J. Holden of Salem, and the compiler, Henry W. B. Howard, 174 Hicks Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

The King genealogy contains much matter about the King family in this country, and is an important addition to American genealogy. It is embellished with portraits and views of buildings, with maps, showing the location of places where the early Kings settled.

The Smith Memorial is an interesting volume. It contains a full genealogical record from 1707 to 1895, and Miss Smith, the compiler, does herself credit by her work.

Sampson Mason, to whose genealogy the next book is devoted, came to New England and settled in Dorchester in 1640, and thence removed to Rehoboth. The old church at Swansea was organized at his house in 1663. A genealogy of his descendants by Judge Ira M. Barton was published in the REGISTER for July, 1864. The present work has large additions to that article.

The three works on the Twinings, whose titles we give, are compiled by Miss Louisa Twining of Rochester, Kent, England. They give much genealogical and biographical matter relative to the Twining family. She has preserved much interesting matter relating to the name.



The volume on the Prince family contains the records of many of the name who served in the Revolutionary war, the war of 1812, and the civil war. It will be found a useful compilation.

Eaton Grange, which furnishes the title for the next work on our list, is the summer home of the sons and daughters of John Eaton. The eldest son, Gen. John Eaton, is the executive in charge of the affairs of the Grange, and Miss Christie L. Eaton, the author of this work, is the matron and hostess. Much biographical, genealogical and historical matter will be found in these pages.

The pamphlet on the Webber family furnishes a good account of the descendants of Andrew Webber, born in Methuen Feb. 18, 1763. He was a son of William and Lucy (Kimball) Webber and a grandson of Edward Webber of Ipswich, Mass. The descendants are well traced.

The Southworth pamphlet is printed for the author, Geo. C. S. Southworth of Salem, O., for private distribution. It relates, as its title states, to the descendants of Constant Southworth of Duxbury, Mass., son of Edward Southworth, whose widow Alice was the second wife of Gov. William Bradford.

The Upham pamphlet gives a record of the descendants of the Uphams who settled in Amherst, N. H., prefixed by a sketch of the early history of the family. It has a good index.

The Whipple-Hill pamphlet seems to be devoted to a record of the ancestry of the compiler, besides an account of the Whipple and Hill families and fragmentary records of the Hawkins, Wager, Walker, Hall, Redeway, Tower, Sabin, Fisher, Allen, Maryott, Bullard, Matson, Brown, Read, Slocomb, Metcalf, Abel, Bucklin, Barstow and Farrington families. It has an index.

The Stone pamphlet gives the lately discovered information as to the birthplace and ancestry of Simon Stone of Watertown and Gregory Stone of Cambridge, which was read by the author at a meeting of the Stone Family Association, Jan. 26, 1897. It is a valuable contribution to the history of the Stones.

The Leeds pamphlet was noticed by us in July, 1897, but there was a typographical error in the title which leads us to give the title correctly here.

The next pamphlet, on Henry Boardman Taylor and his ancestry and kindred, is a genealogy of one branch of the Taylor family. The author has been successful in tracing this line.

The pamphlet on the Howland and other families gives brief genealogies of families bearing those names.

The contents of the Moore chart are described on its title.

The Marcy pamphlet is by Prof. Oliver Marcy, LL.D., of the Northwestern University. He contributed an article on this family to the REGISTER for July, 1875. This pamphlet is printed to preserve matter obtained since that article was published. He acknowledges assistance from the late Manning Leonard of Southbridge.

The Sherman pamphlet was compiled by Charles A. White of New Haven, Conn. Our readers have the substance of it contributed by Mr. White to the REGISTER for July, 1897.

The next four pamphlets — Kuhn, Schieffelin, Batt and Byley, and Richard Williams — are reprints from the REGISTER and are known to our readers.

The pamphlet on the Tyler gathering gives an account of the first Tyler Reunion at North Andover Centre in September last. It has for a frontispiece a portrait of Prof. William S. Tyler of Amherst College.

The Hills pamphlet contains the third annual report of the Directors of the Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association, organized July 6, 1894. The president of the association is Thomas Hills, K St., South Boston, and the general secretary is Edwin M. Hills, 159 School St., Taunton, Mass.

The Knowlton pamphlet contains accounts of the first and second reunions of the Knowlton Association, the first held at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 13, 1895, and the second at Boston, Mass., June 17, 1896.

The Buchanan book gives an account of the "First Gathering of the Buchanan Clan, Trotting Creek, Miami Co., Ohio, Saturday, October 1, 1892." It contains a list of some of the descendants of Col. George Buchanan.

The Bailey-Bayley pamphlet contains an account of the fourth Annual Gathering, which was held at Rowley, Mass., in August, 1896. Hollis R. Bailey, 33 State St., Boston, is the secretary.

The Cobb pamphlet contains genealogical matter concerning one line of that family. It has a view of the residence of Ebenezer Cobb of Kingston, Mass.

## RECENT PUBLICATIONS,\*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JULY 16  
TO DECEMBER 1, 1897.

Prepared by LUCY HALL GREENLAW.

*I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

*Genealogy.*

Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family in America, 1633-1897. By Lorenzo Say's Fairbanks, A.M. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 876.+xci.

A Genealogical Record of the Minot Family in America and England. Boston. 1897. 4to. pp. 55.

Phineas Pratt and some of his Descendants. A monograph prepared by Eleazer Franklin Pratt. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 164.

The English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Biley. By J. Henry Lea. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 26.

The English Ancestry of Simon and Gregory Stone. By William E. Stone. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 12.

Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants. By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, October, 1897.] 8vo. pp. 9.

Henry Andrews of Taunton. By Hon. Josiah Drummond, of Portland, Me. 1897. 8vo. pp. 9.

Jacob and Hannah (Lawrence) Scheffelin of New York. By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, October, 1897.] Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 7.

Ancestry of Phebe Pierce of Woburn. By William R. Cutter and Arthur G. Loring. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, January, 1898.]

*Local History.*

Farmington Soldiers in the Colonial Wars. An Historical Address delivered at the annual meeting of the Village Library Company of Farmington, Conn., Sept. 8, 1897. By Julius Gay. Hartford. 1897. 8vo. pp. 22.

A Walk around Salem Neck and Winter Island. A Paper read before the Essex Institute, January 4, 1897. By William Lewis Welch. [From the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute. Vol. XXXIII. 1897.] Salem. 1897. 8vo.

The Grantees of Claremont, N. H. Reprinted from "Granite Monthly." Also a Chronological List of the Town Officers, Representatives and Postmasters. 1767-1893. Reprinted from "The National Eagle." Compiled by Charles B. Spofford. 8vo. pp. 15.

Roll of Honor. Groton, Massachusetts. By Samuel A. Green. 8vo. pp. 7.

Criminal Trials in the Court of Assistants and Superior Court of Judicature 1630-1700. By John Noble. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. III. Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 18.

Catalogue of Records and Files in the Office of the Clerk of the Supreme Judicial Court for the County of Suffolk. Revised 1896. Boston. 1897. 8vo.

The Libel Suit of Knowles *v.* Douglass. 1748 and 1749. By John Noble. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. III. Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 31.

Reminiscences of the Past Half Century. April 9, 1847, to April 9, 1897. By Benjamin F. Stevens, President of the New-England Mutual Life Insurance Company. Boston. 1897. 12mo. pp. 44.

*Biography.*

Memoir of William John Potts. By Frederick D. Stone. Philadelphia. 1897. 12mo. pp. 40.

Memoir of John Forrester Andrew. By Edmund March Wheelwright. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. III. Cambridge. 1897. 4to. pp. 26.

Alexander Hamilton in New Jersey. An Address before the Washington Association of New Jersey at Morristown, on February 22, 1897. By William Nelson. Morristown. 1897. 8vo. pp. 16.

Bishop Wren and his Candidates for Confirmation at Little Glemham in 1636. 8vo. pp. 3. [By Rev. John J. Raven, D.D.]

\* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

*Bibliography.*

A List of Early American Imprints, 1640-1700, belonging to the library of the American Antiquarian Society. With an Introduction and Notes by Nathaniel Paine. Worcester. 1896. 8vo. pp. 80.

A List of Early American Broad-sides, 1680-1800, belonging to the library of the American Antiquarian Society. With an Introduction and Notes by Nathaniel Paine. Worcester. 1897. 8vo. pp. 64.

Woburn Public Library. Bulletin of Accessions, for the three months beginning March 4, 1896, and ending June 1, 1896. 4to. pp. 12.

*Colleges and Schools.*

Naval War College. Summer of 1897. Some Aspects of Naval Administration in War, with its Attendant Belongings of Peace. Address delivered July 30, 1897, by Rear-Admiral G. E. Belknap, United States Navy. Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 48.

*Miscellaneous.*

A Poem presented to his Excellency William Burnet, Esq., on his Arrival at Boston. Fifty copies reprinted from the edition of 1728 by William Nelson, Paterson, N. J. 1897. 8vo. pp. 5.

II. *Other Publications.**Local History.*

The Early Records of the Town of Providence. Vol. XII. Being the Book called Town Council No. 2, 1715 to 1732, and containing the Records of the Providence Town Councils. Printed under authority of the City Council of Providence by Horatio Rogers and Edward Field, Record Commissioners. Providence. 1897. Sm. 4to. pp. 115.

The Early Records of the Town of Providence. Volume XIII. Being the Book called Town Meeting No. 2, 1716 to 1721, and containing the Records of the Providence Town Meeting. Printed under authority of the City Council of Providence by Horatio Rogers and Edward Field, Record Commissioners. Providence. 1897. Sm. 4to. pp. 83.

Augusta Centennial Souvenir issued by the Daily Kennebec Journal. Augusta. 1897. Oblong 4to. pp. 63.

Celebration of the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Organization of the First Congregational Church, at Belfast, Maine. Belfast. 1897. 12mo. pp. 68.

The Establishment of Public Parks in the City of New York. By Gherardi Davis. Read before the New York Historical Society, April 6, 1897. 16mo. pp. 47.

A Catalogue of Barkhamsted Men who served in the Various Wars. 1775 to 1865. Compiled, arranged and published by Wm. Wallace Lee (a native of the town). Meriden, Conn. 1897. 8vo. pp. 100.

History of the Town of Frankfort [Me.], by Erasmus Jones. Winterport. 1897. 12mo. pp. 57.

Addresses of Joseph M. Morehead on the Life and Times of James Hunter, "General" of the Regulators; of Professor J. M. Weatherly, on the presentation of David Clark's Portrait of John Penn; and of Hon. Charles M. Stedman, on the Dedication of the Schenck Museum, Guilford Battle Ground, July 8, 1897. Published by the Guilford Battle Ground Company. Greensboro, N. C. 1897. 8vo. pp. 66.

*Biography.*

Memorials of William Cranch Bond, Director of the Harvard College Observatory, 1840-1859, and of his son George Phillips Bond, Director of the Harvard College Observatory, 1859-1865. By Edward S. Holden. San Francisco. 1897. 12mo. pp. 296.

In Memoriam. Stephen Henry Phillips. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Story of Penelope Stout as verified by the events of history and official records. By Thomas Hale Streets. Philadelphia. 1897. 16mo. pp. 16.

Memorial Addresses on the Life and Character of Henry Ingalls, President of the Lincoln County Bar Association. At the Supreme Court, for the County of Lincoln (Maine), April Term, 1897. Wiscasset. 1897. 8vo. pp. 31.

Brief Memoirs and Notices of Prince's Subscribers. Compiled by Miss Emma F. Ware. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, January, 1898.]

Memorial Addresses on the Life and Character of James Sumner, delivered at Commercial Hall, Sunday, November 10, 1895, with his last public address. Boston. 1895. 12mo. pp. 52.



Exercises at the Dedication of the Monument to Colonel Robert Gould Shaw and the Fifty-fourth Regiment of Massachusetts Infantry, May 31, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 71.

American Society of Railroad Superintendents. In Memoriam. John Adams. William Grafton Wattson. Waterman Stone. 8vo.

#### *Bibliography.*

Catalogue of a Portion of the Library of Hamline E. Robinson (Editor of the *Maryville, Mo., Republican*). Maryville. 1897. 12mo. pp. 103.

#### *Colleges and Schools.*

Biographical Catalogue of the Alumni of the College of Liberal Arts, Northwestern University. Edwin L. Shuman, Historian. 1894. 8vo. pp. 100.

Catalogue of Lombard University, Galesburg, Illinois, for the year ending June 3, 1897. Galesburg. 1897. 12mo. pp. 97.

Official Register of the Officers and Cadets of the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, N. Y. June 1897. 16mo. pp. 39.

Twenty-eighth Annual Catalogue of Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pa., 1896-7. Philadelphia. 1897. 12mo. pp. 66.

The Inauguration of William Lyne Wilson, LL.D., as President of Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va., September 15, 1897. Lynchburg, Va. 1897. 8vo. pp. 49.

Speeches and Addresses at the Dedication of the High School Building, Medford, Mass., May 21, 1896. 12mo. pp. 25.

#### *Societies and Institutions.*

Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. Second Series. Volume II. Meeting of May, 1896. 8vo. pp. xxii.+163+289+183+211.

Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Second Series. Vol. XI. 1896, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 469.

List of Officers and Members of the Massachusetts Historical Society, January, 1791—September, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 22.

The Act of Incorporation, with the Additional Acts and By-Laws of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a List of Officers and Resident Members, August, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 27.

Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society. Volume VI. Hartford. 1897. 8vo. pp. 410.

Transactions of the Kansas State Historical Society, 1889-'96. Edited by F. G. Adams, Secretary. Vol. V. Topeka. 1896. 8vo. pp. 695.

Proceedings of the Vermont Historical Society, October 20 and November 5, 1896. Montpelier. 1897. 8vo. pp. 108.

Report of Proceedings of the Wyoming Commemorative Association, on the occasion of the 119th anniversary of the Battle and Massacre of Wyoming, July 3, 1897. 8vo. pp. 21.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, for the year 1896. Part II. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 158+ii.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, for the year 1895. Part III., being the list of Accessions to the Library during the year. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 66.

Peabody Education Fund. Proceedings of the Trustees at their Thirty-sixth Meeting, New York, 6 October, 1897. With the annual report of the General Agent, Hon. L. M. Curry. Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 65.

Field Columbian Museum. Second Annual Exchange Catalogue, for the year 1897-98. Chicago. 1897. 12mo. pp. 41.

Minutes of the Eighty-eighth Annual Meeting of the General Association of the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of New Hampshire, held at Portsmouth, Sept. 21, 22 and 23, 1897. Ninety-sixth Annual Report of the New Hampshire Home Missionary Society. Bristol. 1897. 8vo. pp. 318.

Journal of the One Hundred and Twelfth Annual Convention of the Diocese of Massachusetts, May 19 and 20, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 331.

Whitemarsh Reformed Congregation in the Holland Archives. By Henry S. Dotterer. Read before the Historical Society of Montgomery County, at Fort Washington, Pa., September 23, 1897. 8vo. pp. 7.

Year Book, 1897, of Paul Jones Club of the Sons of the American Revolution, at Portsmouth, N. H. By Oliver Libby Frisbee, A.M., Historian of the Club. 12mo. pp. 55.

First Fifty Years of Fraternity Lodge, No. 118, of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Salem, Mass. Salem. 1897. 16mo.

Proceedings of the Twenty-sixth Meeting of the American Society of Railroad Superintendents, held at Niagara Falls, September 9 and 10, 1896. New York. 1897. 8vo. pp. 89.

*U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.*

Fifteenth Annual Report of the Bureau of Ethnology to the Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution, 1893-94, by J. W. Powell, Director. Washington. 1897. 4to. pp. cxx.+366.

Sixteenth Annual Report of the Bureau of American Ethnology to the Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution, 1894-95, by J. W. Powell, Director. Washington. 1897. cxix.+326.

Statistics of Libraries and Library Legislation in the United States. Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 260.

Acts and Resolves passed by the General Court of Massachusetts, in the year 1897, together with the Constitution, the Messages of the Governor, List of the Civil Government, Tables showing changes in the Statutes, changes of names of persons, etc. Published by the Secretary of the Commonwealth. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 927.

Census of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. 1895. Prepared under the direction of Horace G. Wadlin, Chief of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor. Volume I. Boston. 1896. 8vo. pp. xiii.+865.

Report of the City Auditor of the Receipts and Expenditures of the City of Boston and the County of Suffolk, Commonwealth of Massachusetts, for the financial year 1890-97. February 1, 1896, to January 31, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 313.

Thirty-second Annual Report of the City of Burlington, Vt., for the year ending December 31, 1896. Burlington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 239.

City of Medford. Annual Report of the City Clerk for the year ending January 31, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 12.

---

## DEATHS.

Mrs. ELIZA ANN COLBURN, widow of Jeremiah Colburn (president of the Boston Numismatic Society, and managing editor of the American Journal of Numismatics) died at her residence, Longwood Avenue, Brookline, Mass., Wednesday, Nov. 8, 1897, aged 77. She was the daughter of John and Eliza (Thurston) Blackman of Dorchester, where she was born. Her father died when she was a child, and her mother married Mr. Edward A. Raymond of Boston, in whose family

she was brought up. On the 30th of April, 1840, she married Mr. Colburn, who was then in business in Boston. He was one of the founders of the Boston Numismatic Society and succeeded Winslow Lewis, M.D., as president, which office he held till his death. (See Memoir of Jeremiah Colburn, REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 425-433.)

By her will she gave liberally to charitable institutions. It is said that her bequests aggregated fifty-five thousand dollars.

---

ERRATA.—Vol. 50, p. 100, line 14 from bottom, *for* David and Mrs. Sarah, *read* Bickford and Mrs. Sarah.

Vol. 51, pp. 83, lines 17 and 18 from bottom, *for* Josiah Blossom West of Barnstable, *read* Josiah Blossom of West Barnstable.

Page 230, line 6, *for* Stephen Hopkins Emery, *read* Samuel Hopkins Emery. Page 378, line 8 from bottom, *for* pp. 19, *read* pp. xii.+113+19. These figures represent the number of pages in Vol. 2 of the Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society.

Page 386, line 23, *for* Its Beginnings and Branches, *read* Its Beginning and a Branchlet.

Page 437, line 31, *for* the father of three children, *read* the father of these children.

Page 495, line 5 from bottom, *for* Worcester cove, *read* Musceta cove.

## GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 424.]

WILLIAM BATEMAN citizen, bricklayer and tiler of London 15 March 28 Eliz.: with a codicil dated 16 March 1585, proved 25 June 1586. To be buried within the parish church of St. Katherine Creechurch in London, where I am now a parishioner, near the body of my late wife. After debts and duties paid or set in order my goods &c. shall be divided into three equal partes, whereof one part I give to Alice my now wife, to her own proper use forever, one other part I give and bequeath to my and amongst my children, vizt., Robert, Leonard, William and Margaret Bateman, equally amongst them to be divided, and to be paid and delivered to them at such time as they shall accomplish and come to their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage, which shall first happen, and the third part I do reserve unto myself and unto my executor, to pay and discharge my legacies and bequests. The poor of this parish. Mabell Ward, my mother, and Mary Bateman, now dwelling with me, and Alice Ward, my sister's daughter, and Thomas Bateman, my brother Roger Bateman his son. I forgive and discharge my said brother Roger all such debts and duties as he shall owe unto me at the time of my decease. To my brother Richard my old livery gown, being unlined, and ten shillings in money and to Hellene his wife my night gown which I do most commonly use to wear and also ten shillings in money. The company of Bricklayers and Tilers whereof I am a member, for recreation and drinking, they to go with my body to the burial. Robert Hunter, who married my first wife's sister, and Elizabeth his now wife and their three children. My cousin Thomas Juxon of London merchant tailor. Richard Kirby carpenter. Ananias Dare bricklayer and tiler. My wife's brother Henry Thorneley. The foresaid Thomas Juxon my cousin to be my full and sole executor. The overseers to be my loving friends John Jackman of London grocer and Andrew Marshe of London draper. Certain freehold lands, messuages &c. at Limehouse. Two messuages in St. Stephens Coleman Street. Thomas Juxon son of my said cousin Thomas Juxon. My tenants in Lillepot Alley.

Windsor, 31.

Sententia absolutoria in negotio comp̃i bonorum Wiffmi Bateman defunct. was promulgated 6 June 1592 following upon litigation between Robert Bateman, of the one part, and Thomas Juxon, executor, of the other part.

Harrington, 49.

HUMFRIE COOKE citizen and cooper of London, 19 June 1594, proved 22 June 1594. To wife Margaret the lease of this house in Pudding Lane for life. Then to be sold and the money divided among my children, Thomas, Joane and Elizabeth. Also to wife Margaret the moiety of a lease of grounds commonly called Tymerlogge Close *als* Cocklane Close in Stebunheth for three years. To poor almsmen at Ratcliff. To Ratcliff School. Wife Margaret to be sole executrix and brother in law John Ireland over-



seer. Witnessed by Francis Kitchin parson of St. Clements near East-cheape. Dixy, 50.

[The above I saved hoping it might help us find out who the John Ireland was whose daughter Elizabeth was the wife of Thomas Juxon and mother of Sampson Cotton's wife. See REG., Vol. 43, pp. 304, 305, for will of Thomas Juxon, which should come in here.—H. F. W.]

Sentence for the confirmation of the will and codicil of THOMAS JUXON, late of the parish of St. Michael Pater Noster within the city of London deceased was promulgated 16 February 1620 following upon litigation between Elizabeth Juxon relict and executrix of the one part and Albon Juxon and Ellias Juxon, sons, and Mary Hobby, Elizabeth Cotten and Rebecca Pittes, daughters of the deceased, and all others interested.

Dale, 12.

JOHN IRELAND citizen and salter of London, 24 September 11 James, with two codicils bearing date 21 May 1614, 12 James, another dated 22 May, of the same year, proved 27 June 1614. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mildreds in Bread Street, London. I give and bequeath all my lands, tenements &c. in Newbury Berks to my Son Thomas Ireland for and during his natural life, then to the heirs of his body &c.; and if he die without issue then the said lands &c. to be sold and the money thereupon coming to be equally divided amongst such of the children of my three daughters Elizabeth, Mary and Hester as then shall be living. I have heretofore advanced my several children, as well sons as daughters, excepting my said son Thomas whom I have not fully advanced. To him three hundred and fifty pounds. A provisional bequest to Anne the wife of the said Thomas Ireland. To my daughter Elizabeth Juxon two hundred pounds. To my daughter Hester Crispe fifty pounds. To my daughter Mary Hankinson forty pounds and to my son in law Garret Hankinson, her husband, ten pounds. To my nephew Randall Barnard ten pounds, and I freely remit unto him the debt that he oweth me. My sons in law Thomas Juxon, Garret Hankinson and Ellice Crispe. Nicholas Crispe citizen and skinner of London. My house called the Two Black Boys in the parish of St. Mildred's, Bread Street. The poor of the Company of Salters of London. The poor of this parish. The two daughters of my son Tobye Ireland deceased at eighteen or marriage. Alice Chapman the late wife of my son Tobie. My son Ellice Crispe I have found aiding, faithful and helpful to me in all my business. The poor of the town of Northampton, in the county of Northampton, where I was born, towards a stock for their relief. Sundry Hospitals and Prisons. I would have no dole or congregating of people together on the day of my funeral. Forescore poor men and women. To my daughter Elizabeth Juxon the best chest of linen I have, not to be appraised as any part of my estate, for her to dispose towards the marriage of her daughters, and the rest of my linen to Hester Crispe. Son in law Ellice Crispe to be sole executor and my son in law Thomas Juxon and my good friends Nicholas Crispe and Thomas Edney of London, skimmers, and Thomas Ince who married Ellice Crispe his daughter to be overseers. (The name of Ince afterwards appears as Inche.) Randall Barnard's brother's daughter whom I placed in this town. Mary Blacke wife unto Robert Blacke. Elizabeth Holden wife of John Holden. Bridget Abdye wife of George Abdye. Mary Hobbye wife of Richard Hobbye. Elizabeth Cotton wife of Sampson Cotton. Albane Juxon son of my daughter Juxon. Lawe, 59.

HENRY WALLER of the parish of St. Martin in the Fields, Middlesex, joiner, 19 January 1621, proved 29 January 1621. To be buried in the parish church there near late wife Anne. The poor of that parish. There shall not be any blacks given at my funeral nor any banquetting stuff used, but only given to every one which shall accompany my body to the church some biskett, bread and wine. The poor of Carptmell (Cartmel) in Lancashire where I was borne. The church and schoolhouse at Carptmell. The Joyners Hall in London. The poor of that Company. The vestrymen of St. Martin in the Fields for a dinner. My very good friends and neighbors Gabriel Brewer, armorer, and John Snellinge, turner, to be executors. My gossip Edward Kinge, scrivener, the writer hereof. My brother in law Thornbury. My nephew Henry Kirrell, grocer. My late servant Thomas Kinge. William Pierson, joyner, and his wife. My good friend and countryman Mr. Curwen. My friend Richard Greene. My neighbor William Emyn, vintner. Neighbor Anthony Hill, chandler. Mr. Danson, clarke, vicar of Camberwell. For tokens to buy them rings I give to these my friends hereafter named, viz<sup>t</sup>, James Huckell and Catherine Huckell his wife, William Hudson and Jane his wife and Thomas Hudson their son, Andrew Bright and his wife, John Neive, Mr. William Kerry, Mr. Patchinge his fellow, Mr. Thomas Graves and his wife Hester Graves, my brother in law John Kirrell and his wife, Anne the wife of the aforesaid Edward Kinge and Hester daughter of Edward Hughes (all of them twenty shillings apiece). My nephew Nicholas Reade. Barbara Banion widow. Her children. Her late husband Randall Banion. I give and bequeath unto my said nephew Nicholas Reade, to my said brother in law Thornbury and to my brother in law Edward Wyer equally between them all such debts and moneys as are due to me for work done either by the King's Majesty, the Prince or by any noble and worshipful personages &c. To my said brother in law John Kirrell my satin doublet, my velvet hose and my black silk stockings. To my sister in law Kirrell my late wife's best silk gromgram gown and all her wearing linen, to be disposed of part to herself and the rest among my kindred and friends as she shall think fit. My sister in law Wyer. My niece Anne Reade. My said nephew Nicholas Reade and Anne his wife and their children James, Alice, Anne and Nicholas Reade. My nephew William Waller, dwelling in St. Clements Danes, and his children. Richard, John, Margaret and Agnes children of my sister Agnes and William Newby her husband. George, Edward, Richard, James and Agnes children of my late brother Richard Waller. Richard and Elizabeth children of my late brother Peter. My said eleven nephews and nieces in the country. Savile, 2.

MATTHEW SHEPPARD of London, grocer, the elder, 3 July 1625, proved 11 October 1625. In the parish of Christ Church in the Ward of Farryton (Faringdon) within. Brother John Sheppard and his wife. Richard Sheppard son of my brother Richard deceased. Annys Sheppard and Rosse Sheppard at days of marriage. Thomas Boothe. William Boothe and his wife and her daughter. Henry Shepparde's, especially Matthew, my god-child. I give unto John Juxon the elder twenty shillings and his wife twenty shillings and to John Juxon's children ten shillings apiece. Richard Bygges and his wife and her children. Matthew Whithed and his good wife Mary. To Rowland Juxon all that debt which he doth owe unto me and to his children ten shillings apiece. To Raph Juxon the debt

which he oweth unto me and to his wife ten shillings and to his children ten shillings apiece. To Arthur Juxon twenty shillings and to his wife twenty shillings. My sister Smallwood and her children. The parish of Wylsdon where I was born. A gift to the poor there to be paid at or the Sunday after St. Matthew's day, being the one and twentieth of September, which twenty shillings is to go out of the rent of the Fox which I have set over unto my son Matthew Sheppard for his wife's jointure. The residue to wife Sara whom I make sole executrix. The overseers I do intreat to be Richard Bigges and John Juxon and Arthur Juxon if need require. Clarke, 110.

ELLIS CRISPE citizen and alderman of London (a long will) 27 August 1<sup>st</sup> Charles, proved 7 November 1625. A copartnership with my son Nicholas. Wife Hester Crispe. My children Nicholas, Samuel, and Toby Crispe and Elizabeth the wife of Roger Charnocke of Gray's Inn, Middlesex, Esq. The Company of Salters in London whereof I am a member. My cousin John Crispe and my Cousin William Crispe, his brother. Rebecca, one of their sisters. Mary Hancocke, another of their sisters, and her husband John Hancocke. My brother Nicholas Crispe. The children of John and Mary Hancocke. Rebecca, the daughter of my said cousin John Crispe, at twenty one. Rebecca Strowde, Mary Cullum and Abigail Raynardson, three of the daughters of my said brother Nicholas Crispe. Every of their husbands. Anne Skelton and Hester Whitakers, two other of his daughters, and their husbands. Cousin Mr. William Strowde. Thomas Crispe, son of my brother Nicholas, at twenty one. Mrs. Anne Pake, widow. My daughters in law Anne and Catherine Crispe. My sister in law Catherine Crispe widow, and her children. My grandchild Ellis Crispe, son of my son Nicholas. My grandchild Thomas Ince, the son of my daughter Elizabeth Charnocke, at twenty one. Robert Charnocke, another of her sons. Roger Charnocke, another grandchild. Hester Crispe, daughter of Nicholas, and Anne Crispe, another. William Crispe, son of my brother William. Ellis Crispe another. Rebecca and Hester, daughters of said William my brother. Their mother. Richard Viner and Alice his wife. My sister Alice Chapman. Elizabeth Ireland, the daughter of my said sister Alice, which Elizabeth I have advanced in marriage. Mary Ireland another of her daughters, also advanced in marriage. Robert Chapman and Hester Chapman, two other of her children.

I give to my sister Elizabeth Juxson ten pounds to buy her a ring. To my sister Elizabeth Pynner twenty pounds to buy her a ring. My brother Hankinson and my sister Hankinson. To Ellis Juxson two gilt spoons of the value of fifteen shillings apiece. George Abbye. My cousin Mr. Thomas Gattaker, preacher, and his son Charles. Funeral sermon to be preached in St. Mildred, Bread Street. Sundry preachers (among whom Mr. Davenport). The poor of Marshfield in Gloucester where I was born. My cousin Thomas Crispe (there) and my brother in law the aforesaid Richard Viner (also apparently there). Cousin Elizabeth the wife of John Halden, cooper. Cousin Martha Burt and her husband. To my cousin Mary Bowles ten pounds and to her husband thirty shillings. My cousins John Boxe and Anthony Boxe. Cousin James Crispe of London, embroiderer. Thomas Crispe, son of my brother Thomas. William Crispe another of his sons. Nicholas, another. Edward Crispe, my servant, another of the sons of my brother Thomas. Hester, one of his daughters, and her husband Walter Hurt. Mary Pyne, another daughter of brother



Thomas, and her husband Jermyn Pyne. Mr. Richard Halworthie of Bristol, merchant. Wife Hester executrix and brother Nicholas Crispe, Mr. Thomas Gattaker, preacher, good friend Mr. Stephen Woodford, salter, and cousin Mr. George Strowde overseers. Messuage called the Two Black Boys in St. Mildred, Bread Street, which I lately purchased of John Ireland my father in law. Clarke, 120.

[Ellis Crispe died Nov. 3, 1625, being then sheriff and alderman of London (see pedigree in Visitation of London, vol. i., p. 201, Harleian Soc. Pub., vol. 15). He m. Hester, dau. of John Ireland of London, who survived him and m. 2dly Sir Walter Pye, Kt., Attorney of the Court of Wards. Ellis and Hester Crispe had three sons: 1 Capt. Nicholas, 2 Samuel, 3 Tobias, rector of Brinckworth, co. Wilts.; and one daughter, Elizabeth, m. 1st Thomas Ince of Lancashire, and 2d Roger Charnock of Charnock, co. Lanc.—J. W. D.]

JOHN JUXON citizen and merchant tailor of London 17 August 1626, proved 18 September 1626. My body to be decently buried in the day time in the church of such parish wherein I shall happen to die. Fifty poor men may have eleven shillings apiece to provide every of them respectively a good comely gown of black cloth to wear and go with my body to the grave. Twenty pounds to be expended upon a dinner for such of the Company of Merchant tailors as be of the livery thereof and shall go with my body to the church in the afternoon. And I desire that the Company's almsmen that be in the house near the hall may there dine with the said Company and that the said dinner may be served in at one course. Five pounds to Christ's Hospital to have four score of the boys there to go with my body to church and they shall also have bread as in such cases is used. Thirty and five pounds shall be expended upon a dinner for my kindred and other my friends that shall be invited to go with my body to church in the afternoon and to have the dinner served in at one course. To loving mother Mrs. Sarah Shephard, during her life, twenty pounds per annum out of the overplus of my rents of my messuage &c. in Moor Lane, St. Giles without Cripplegate. To my aunt Smallwood five pounds a year out of the same. Provisions for payment of said overplus, first to son John, next to daughter Elizabeth Juxon, then to son Thomas, next to daughter Sara Juxon, next to son Joseph Juxon, and lastly to such child as my wife shall have by me. But if she shall not bring forth a child living that she now goeth withal then a division to be made amongst my children then living. My sister Mrs. Mary Whitehead. House held by lease in Walbrooke London wherein one Edward Hewlen, shoemaker, now dwelleth. My brother Raph Juxon. My brother Rowland Juxon. My five children. My loving friend Mr. Stephen Denyson. My sister Mrs. Anne Bigge. Her daughter Anne Bigge at the day of her marriage. My brother Arthur Juxon. My brother Matthew Sheppard. To Richard Juxon, the son of my said brother Rowland, ten pounds towards placing him an apprentice with some honest religious tradesman at the discretion of my brother Arthur. House held by lease in St. Margaret Moyses Friday street. The lands and tenements which I bought of Anthony Calcott *als.* Calcocke lying and being in the parish of Mortlake in the county of Surrey. (Brother Rowland Juxon's name occurs amongst a lot of goodly ministers invited to wear mourning gowns and go with the body to the church.) To Mr. Alderman Raynton and his wife, Mr. William Haynes, my father and mother Sheppard, my father and mother Kirrell, to each of these seven persons four pounds to buy mourning cloth and to go with my body to the church. Three pounds apiece, for a similar purpose, to brother Bigge and

his wife, brother and sister Whitehead, brother Raph Juxon and his wife, brother Arthur Juxon and his wife, brother Matthew Sheppard and his wife and aunt Smalwood. Mourning for children and servants. My servant Thomas Warren. A yearly rent charge upon the lands &c. in Mortlake to the churchwardens of the parish church there so that they and their successors forever shall upon the Sabbath day, in every week, in the forenoon, after morning prayer or the sermon in the said church ended, pay out thereof to four poor widows six pence a year which are or shall be placed to be in four houses or rooms in the said parish now or hereafter to be appointed by me. Provision made that two of the said widows shall always be inhabitants of Mortlake and the other two taken out of London, my own kindred preferred. They to wear gowns of broadcloth with J. J. embroidered with silver thereon, one letter on each side of the breast, to cost thirty shillings each. Such dress to be furnished every three years. Every year to have one pair of cloth stockings worth two shillings, one pair of shoes worth two shillings and one smock worth three shillings. The Hospitals at Hammersmith and at Knightsbridge. Certain lectures in London churches. Poor scholars in Oxenford and Cambridge. Certain gilt plate to the Company of Merchant tailors. To wife Judith nine hundred pounds to be continued in trade in the sugar-house in Walbrooke or elsewhere, in copartnership with my brother Arthur Juxon; and she shall have her dwelling in said sugar-house and shall have the house which I now dwell in at East Sheene in Surrey for four years if she remain a widow the said four years. She shall have my messuages &c. in St. Lawrence Pountney for life. Other gifts to her (including chairs and stools with velvet and chairs and stools of needlework wrought by herself and her servants). Portions given to her sons Nicholas Lawrence, Thomas Lawrence and William Lawrence. My sister Anne Raynton at day of her marriage. An adventure in the East India Company. To son John the great house, now in the tenure of George Langham, citizen and merchant tailor of London, and the manors of East Sheene and Westhall, Surrey, purchased of John Whitfield gent. Provisions for entail. Property left to other children. (A long will.) Son John to be executor and William Haines, goldsmith, and Arthur Juxon, his tutors, to be administrators during his minority.

Commission issued (at above date) to Arthur Juxon tutor &c. during minority of executor.

Probate granted 27 November 1635 to John Juxon the executor &c. he having come of full age. Hele, 112.

JOHN KIRRILL of East Sheene in parish of Mortlake, Surrey, gent., 16 April 1631, proved 2 May 1631. After debts paid and funeral charges satisfied or deducted and allowed my goods &c. shall be cast up and divided into three equal parts according to the ancient and laudable Custom of the City of London, one full part whereof I give to wife Elizabeth. I have already fully advanced my two sons Henry and John with sufficient and competent portions to the uttermost of that which may in any wise grow or become due unto them out of my said goods &c. by and according to the said Custom. Have given twelve hundred pounds to Henry and thirteen hundred pounds to John. To either of them five pounds for a remembrance and token of my love and good will. Grandchild Elizabeth Githen wife of Morris Githen, draper. My kinswoman Margaret Norden to be placed in some service and brought up to learning. Her mother Mary Norden. My cousin John Standon the younger at twenty one. Elizabeth

Githen daughter of my said grandchild Elizabeth Githen. The other children of the said Morrice and Elizabeth Githen. My kinsman Joseph Kirrill. Others named. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix. To my said wife my tenement called Luke *als.* Lake Farm and the lands, meadows, pastures, woods &c. appertaining, in Horley Surrey, to hold for life and after her death I give the said messuage and lands to my grandchild John Juxon, with remainder to my son John, then to my cousin Joseph Kirrill. Other real estate in Surrey. St. John, 52.

RICHARD BIGGE, citizen and merchant tailor of London, 12 April 1632, proved 1 May 1632. Debts to be paid. Remainder of personal estate to be divided into three equal parts, according to the laudable use and Custom of the City of London. One part to wife Anne, as appertaining to her by the said Custom. One other third to my children unadvanced, equally amongst them to be divided according to the same Custom. The other third I reserve to myself to pay and perform legacies and bequests &c. Portions for such of my daughters as shall be unmarried or unadvanced at the time of my decease. Eldest son Richard. Four other sons, Robert (second), Francis (third), Matthew (fourth) and Edward (fifth). Doctor Manwaringe parson of the parish of St. Giles in the Fields in the county of Middlesex, wherein I dwell, and Mr. Sheppard, reader there. Money borrowed for the building, or the repairing and beautifying of the church of St. Giles. My sister's son William Stampe and his sister Anne. My great messuage or brewhouse, called the Vine, in the parish of St. Giles, wherein I now dwell, and the messuage called the White Bear, adjoining to the east side of the gate or gateway leading into the aforesaid great messuage or brewhouse. The great messuage &c. called the Bell in Wallingford Berks which I sold to my cousin Thomas Freeman and afterwards purchased the same of him again. Other real estate. A suit in chancery between me and one Richard Perryman and his late widow Mrs. Lyde and her now husband. Messuage &c. wherein John Kyrrrell the elder, grocer, late dwelt, at or near Queenhithe Gate in the parish of St. Michael at Queenhithe in London. Wife Anne to be full and sole executrix and guardian to my children, and my loving brothers in law Mr. Arthur Juxon and Mr. Matthew Sheppard to be overseers. Audley, 52.

WILLIAM HAYNES of All Hallowes Lombard Street, London, citizen and goldsmith of London, 15 February 1631, proved 20 April 1632. To be buried in the church of All Hallows &c. near the place where my late wife was interred, if I die in London, or elsewhere it shall please God to appoint. Three score and ten poor men, whereof the eighteen almsmen of the Company of the Goldsmiths to be of the number (and others named) and one for a poor man to be named by Mr. Alderman Whitmore and one other for a poor man to be named by Mr. Alderman Mouldson. Gifts to Mr. Alderman Raynton and his wife. My cousin Ferris and his wife. My cousin Humfries and his son and daughter. My cousin Taylor and his wife. My cousin Clarke and his wife. My cousin Russell's wife. My cousin Cheyney and his wife. My cousin Woodhouse and his wife. My cousin Juxon. My beloved friend Mr. Alderman Mowlson and his wife. Mr. Aldersey and his wife. Mr. Turner and his wife. My cousin Stevens and his wife. Mr. Bunberry and his wife. My brother Mr. Thomas Raynton. My brother Matthew Graves. My cousin Wimbish. My god daughter Mary Wimbish and the two other children of my cousin



Wimbish not named in this my will. Nicholas Raynton, my brother George Raynton's son and every one of my brother George his children. My cousin Cooke and his son. My brother Mowlson in Cheshire and his wife. John Taylor, that sometimes was my servant, and his wife. Nicholas Raynton the son of my brother Thomas Raynton and Hammond Raynton and every one of my brother Thomas Raynton's children not named. My cousin Mr. Doctor Barker and his wife. Andrewe Barker my godson and Mary Barker his sister. Every one of the other children of my said cousin Barker not named in this my will. My loving cousin Mr. William Raynton late of Bybury and his wife. My cousin Judith Hall, Mr. Hall's wife. My cousin Spencer *als.* Orchard. A number of parsons named. Certain hospitals and prisons. William Kirkland the son of John Kirkland, towards his schooling. Margaret Kirkland his mother (John's?). My sister Nortridge and her four daughters. My cousin Robinson the wife of Christopher Robinson of Ware in Herts. Richard Silvester and William his brother. Joane Wood, widow, and my god daughter Susan Wood. The children of my cousin Susan Wood. My cousin Taylor. My cousin Stich. My cousin Rebecca Marsh. My godson Thomas Lawrence. My godson Nicholas Juxon. Other godchildren named. My Aunt Copley. Peter Mulcaster. My godson Richard Mulcaster. To the parson and churchwardens of said parish of All Hallows twenty pounds to buy a clock to be set in the steeple of the same parish church, if they think good, otherwise towards the maintenance of a lecture there. The poor of St. Sepulchres. The poor of Standon where I was born. William Humfreys the son of my cousin Hugh Humfries. Mary Humfreis daughter of the said Hugh. Mr. Pickmore and his sons Thomas and John. Cousin Richard Archer's five children Richard, William, Thomas, Elizabeth and Mary. Cousin Thomas Archer. John and Judith the two children of my cousin John Greene of Broffine. My cousin Haines of Dover and my cousin Mary his daughter. My cousin Smartfoote sons, the one a comfitmaker and the other a girdler. My loving friends Mr. Haines dwelling in Barkshire and his wife. My sister Greenleaf's children. The children of my sister Mills which shall have most need. Two of the children of Anne Greene of Stondon aforesaid, viz<sup>t</sup>, Andrewe Foster and Agnes Foster. My cousin Stephen Harwood of Little Munden Herts. William and Joane Harwood, two of his children. His other children. My cousin Anne Wimbush the daughter of my sister Alice Wimbishe. Mr. Rogers, Comptroller of the Mint. My cousin Mary Walker and every one of her own children. My cousin John Turner. My godson John Turner and Anne Turner his sister. Mrs. Johnson and Aune Guy her daughter. Mrs. Rawlins. Mrs. Morris of St. Katherines. My late cousin John Honicks\* son of Colchester and his sister. John White a poor scholar in Trinity College, Cambridge, who was sent from our parish. Loving friend Raphe Egerton. My partner George Snell and his wife. My good friend Henry White. All the servants living with Mr. Alderman Raynton at the time of my decease. Loving cousin Rebecca Mowldson. My brother Clarke of Kithermister in Worcestershire. My cousin Russell's children not named in this will. My cousin Woodhouse's children not named &c. Loving brother in law Mr. Alderman Raynton. Cousin Ferris his wife, cousin Taylor's wife, cousin Clarke's wife, cousin Wimbishe his wife, cousin Anne Wimbishe and cousin Thomas Lea's wife, now a

\* See the will of John Hunwick of Colchester among my Cole wills in October number of REGISTER for 1896 (vol. 50, p. 513).—H. F. W.

salter's wife in Bread Street, to have rings in remembrance of my love. The residue to cousin Alice Cheney, Joane Russell, Hellen Woodhouse and Wenefride Silvester, among and between them four to be shared, parted and divided part and part alike. And I make my brother in law Mr. Nicholas Raynton, citizen and Alderman of London, and my loving friend Mr. Thomas Ferris, citizen and clothworker of London, to be the executors and my cousin Hugh Humfreys, clothworker, and my cousin Arthur Juxon, salter, citizen of London, to be the supervisors and overseers of the same.

Audley, 43.

[Matthew Graves, bapt. 1594, son of Thomas Graves of Limehouse, is probably the one mentioned in the will. He had sisters Mary, bapt. 1570, unm. in 1603; Susan, d. before 1603; Ann, ditto; Rebecca, m. after 1603 a Puzey. Thomas Graves of Charleston was son of Matthew's uncle John Graves. Matthew's aunt Joan, m. 1603 Nathaniel Moulson. See notes on ancestry of Thomas Graves in Essex Institute Hist. Col., vol. xxxi., p. 166.—EBEN PUTNAM.]

Commission issued 2 June 1634 to Ellis (or Elias) Juxon, natural and lawful brother of ALBAN JUXON, deceased in parts beyond the seas, to administer his goods &c.

Admon. Act Book (1634-1636) fol. 30.

Commission issued 7 April 1635 to Elizabeth Juxon mother of RICHARD JUXON late of Cambridge deceased to administer his goods &c.

Admon. Act Book (1634-1636) fol. 98.

ROBERT REYNOLDES of Stockerson *als.* Stockefaston, Leicestershire, Esq. 16 July 1634, proved 16 February 1635. To my kinswoman widow Spencer of London five pounds in money and to her daughter Anne the wife of Mr. Juxon, trumpeter, forty shillings in money. Sir Thomas Burton, knight and baronet. My grandchildren Mr. John Burton, Mr. Thomas Burton, Jane Burton, Mary Holdinge and Charles Havers. Others named. Messuages &c. in Branston in the county of Rutland. My grandchild John Havers. My wife Anne sole executrix.

Then follows sententia pro confirmatione &c. which was promulgated 16 February 1635 following upon litigation between Sir Thomas Burton knight, father and curator ad lites of John, Thomas and Jane Burton, grandsons by the daughter of the deceased, of the one part and Anne Reynolds, now deceased, whilst she lived relict and executrix of the deceased and now between John Havers Esq. executor of the will of the aforesaid Anne Reynoldes deceased, of the other part.

Pile, 17.

[Near the above, in the same quire, is the registration of the will of Anne Reynoldes, widow of the foregoing. She mentions her various relatives named Burton, Holden or Holdinge and Havers, but throws no light whatever upon the Juxon(?) connection.

Here might come the will of Thomas Ferrers, citizen and clothworker of London, who seems to have married Judith the widow of John Juxon. This will was made 5 March 11 Charles, with a codicil dated 14 March 1635, proved 17 January 1636. He mentions wife Judith and the children she had by her former husbands, without naming them, and also her uncle Sir Nicholas Raynton and her brother Nicholas Raynton. This is all I found in his will bearing on his wife's relationships. In case any one interested would like to make a further and larger examination of it, I would say it is registered in Book Goare (11).]

ELIZABETH JUXON of St. Michael Pater Noster in the Royal, London, widow, late the wife of Mr. Thomas Juxon, whilst he lived, citizen and merchant taylor of London, 12 December, 1637, with a codicil added 1

January 1637, proved 12 January 1637. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael Pater Noster, whereof I am a parishioner, in the upper end of the South aisle, on the right hand, as near unto the body of my said late well beloved husband Mr. Thomas Juxon as possibly I can be laid in Christianlike manner. I do give and bequeath six hundred pounds apiece unto my son Elias Juxon, my son Thomas Juxon, my daughter Mary Hobby widow and my daughter Elizabeth Cotton widow, late the wife of Sampson Cotton late citizen and draper of London deceased. To the church two pots of silver, with covers, to be forever used and employed at the Communion or Sacraments, &c., and cases to be made for them. To son Elias the lease of the house wherein he now dwelleth, in the said parish. To John, Richard, Anne and Rachell Hobby, the children of my daughter Mary Hobby, ten pounds apiece. To Anne, the wife of Mr. Thomas Walters and one of the daughters of my said daughter Elizabeth Cotton, ten pounds. To Elizabeth, the wife of Edmond Sheafe and one other of the daughters of my said daughter Elizabeth Cotton, ten pounds. Ten pounds apiece to the other children of my said daughter Elizabeth Cotton, viz<sup>t</sup>. James, Johane, Hester, Sarah and Thomas Cotton, to be paid to the male children at their several ages of twenty and one years and to the females at ages of twenty and one or days of marriage. To my loving sister the Lady Pye, late the wife of Sir Walter Pye, ten pounds as a token of my love to her. Five pounds as a token to my cousin Mrs. Elizabeth Charnock. Twenty pounds to my loving sister Mrs. Mary Hanckinson. Forty shillings to my sister Coleby widow for a ring. To son Thomas Juxon the lease of my house and garden in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London, which I hold of the Mayor and Commonalty and Citizens of London, so as my said son Thomas do permit and suffer his sisters, as often as they shall have occasion, to dry their clothes within the same garden without yielding or paying any consideration or allowance for the same. To my cousin Michael Handcorne fifteen pounds. To Charles Faldo who did surrender his place unto my son Richard Juxon in Eaton College five pounds. To Elizabeth and Rebecca Pitt, the children of William Pitt by my late daughter Rebecca deceased, and to Elizabeth Hill the daughter of John Hill by my late daughter Sara, also deceased, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds, equally amongst them to be divided, *i.e.* to every one of them fifty pounds apiece, at twenty one or day of marriage. To Thomas Walter, late servant of my late son in law Sampson Cotton, five pounds. The same to Elizabeth Burton daughter of my brother Toby Ireland. To Anne Hobby the Turkey carpet which her late deceased father gave me. Gifts to certain friends who are named. My loving cousin Mr. Nicholas Crispe and my loving friend Richard Rochdale I do request to be aiding to my executrix by their advice and pains. Reference to an annuity left by late husband to son Ellis payable out of certain lands at or near Newbury. Reference to the part which daughter Elizabeth Cotton is to pay towards the great charge expended and laid out in and about the new building and repairing of the ruins and decays of the messuage or tenement wherein a joint trade of refining sugars between us is used by means of a casualty of fire therein lately happened. The lease of the said messuage granted by Christopher Citherowe and Thomas Offeley and his wife. The residue to my sons Elias and Thomas and my daughters Elizabeth Cotton and Mary Hobby. Reference made to a partnership in the life time of Sampson Cotton between him and me for the refining, buying and



selling of sugars. His widow Elizabeth Cotton solely interested as executrix of his will. My said daughter Elizabeth Cotton to be full and sole executrix of this my last will and testament. In the codicil a bequest to Hester Juxon the daughter of son Elias (at age of twenty or day of marriage). Elizabeth Juxon the daughter of my son Thomas. Mrs. Woorme. My cousin Bowles. Samuel Crispe. Tobyas Crispe. Anthony Boxe. John Boxe. Martha Burt. Lee, 5.

Commission issued 26 April 1638 to Thomas Juxon husband of JOANNE JUXON late whilst she lived of Trinity parish London, to administer her goods &c. Admon. Act Book 1639-1640, Leaf 25.

MARY HANKENSON of London, widow, 5 October 1638, proved 28 September 1640. My body to be decently buried in the parish church of St. Meldreds Breadstreete, London, by the side of my late father and mother who lie buried there. I give and bequeath unto my loving and much respected sister whom I acknowledge myself much bound unto, that is to say Dame Hester Pye, forty shillings to buy her a ring to wear in remembrance of my love. To my loving cousins Mr. Nicholas Crispe, one of the city captains, and Mr. Samuel Crispe, his brother, twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings &c. To my three daughters, Mary Boles, Elizabeth Hawkes and Martha Burt six pounds (eight?) shillings and four pence apiece and to their husbands, my loving sons in law, forty shillings apiece. The three children of my late daughter Bridget Abdy deceased, viz<sup>t</sup>, Hester, Nicholas and Mary Abdy. Their father George Abdy. My two sons Anthony and John Box and their two wives Anne and Joane Box. My grandchildren Anne, Philip and Nicholas Boles, and Elizabeth Palmer and Mary Hikes, and Hester Billingham, and Thomas Halden and Tobias Halden, and Sarah Hawkes, and Mary, Elizabeth, Martha, Anne, Bridget, Sara, Hester and Paul Burte. The children of son John Box, viz<sup>t</sup>, Hester, Anne, Mary and Elizabeth Box. To my loving wife (?) Elizabeth Charnock twenty shillings and also the ring which my sister Jackson gave me. Ten of the poorest that were dwelling at Nettlebedd when I lived there. Ten of the poorest that were dwelling at Maidenhead when I came from thence. My grandchild Nathaniel Box. Richard Hankenson the grandchild of my late husband deceased. To so many of my children as shall take pains with me in my sickness twenty shillings apiece. The bond which I have of Richard Hankenson's shall be delivered unto him immediately after my decease. To my son Philip Boles and Mary his wife five pounds in respect I have "byn" troublesome to them. To my son John Box, over and besides what I have already given him, five pounds more in respect of my motherly love to him and the duty and respect he always shewed to me, and to Anne Box his wife my best embroidered gloves which my sister Jackson gave me. There is fifty pounds remaining in the hands of my said loving sister the Lady Pye as executrix to Ellice Crispe, her late husband deceased, who was executor to my father John Ireland deceased, who gave it me to give away by my last will to whom I should think fit. My son John Box to be executor. Coventry, 123.

THOMAS SCALES citizen and merchant tailor of London, 1 May 1639, with codicils dated 27 August, 10 October, 3 November and 1 December 1639, proved 21 October 1640. My cousin Richard Tanner. Two messuages in St. John's Walbrooke, one of which a corner messuage wherein

I myself lately dwelt called the Red Lion, now in the occupation of Thomas Seasbricke, and the other known by the name or sign of the Three Shephards. My cousin Anne Belgrave. To my cousin Judith Wilson a tenement in the said parish of St. John upon Walbrooke known as the Ship, now in the occupation of William Rawson, this for her natural life and afterwards to her son Thomas Wilson. My cousin George Laingham my late sister's son. My eight tenements in the parish of St. Thomas Apostle in Vintry Ward. Susan Orball, my late wife's sister. My cousin Hester Webster, widow. Tenements leased to Humphrey Gould, in part whereof is his own dwelling and in another part his son's dwelling. My kinsman John Petty. My cousin George Fyson son unto my late cousin Elizabeth Fyson deceased. A great capital messuage called the Tower Royal in the parish of St. Thomas Apostles in Cordwainer Ward. The poor of the parish of Mortlake Surrey. My cousin Richard Webb. Three of his sisters, Anne Belgrave, Eliz: Coxon, Judith Wilson. My cousin Margaret Buckley at twenty one or day of marriage. My good friend and neighbor Mr. Richard Lee of Mortlake. My late wife's kinsman Mr. John Laine of the Temple. Susan Orbell, my late wife's sister, and her son Richard Rathborne. My said wife's kinsman John Chery and his sister Anne Foden the wife of William Foden of London, silk dier. My cousin Samuel Buckley. My cousin Hester Petty. My cousin Hester Webster, widow. My cousin Anne Belgrave's son Richard Tanner. My cousin Hester Brint. My cousin Susan Juxon. My cousin Judith Harvey. My cousin Elizabeth Laingham. My cousin John Juxon. My cousin Bette Fyson. Tomasin Fyson. My brother in law George Laingham to be sole executor and my cousin Mr. Robert Fyson overseer. My cousin Richard Snead my late sister's son. My loving friend Mrs. ——— Whitehead of London widow, aunt to my cousin John Juxon. Mr. Thomas Edwardes son in law to my neighbor Mr. Richard Lee.

The signature appended to the will and to each of the codicils was plainly (on the Register) Thomas Seales. Coventry, 135.

Commission issued 12 December 1642 to Judith Juxon widow, relict of THOMAS JUXON lately of the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London, deceased, to administer his goods &c.

Admon. Act Book (1641-1642), L. 175.

DAME HESTER PYE of London widow, 5 June 1641, with a codicil added 26 November 1641, proved 18 March 1642(3). My son in law Sir Walter Pye. My daughter in law Dame Anne Crispe. My Cousin Elizabeth Burton and her children. My cousin Mary Browninge and her children. I give to my cousin Mrs. Elizabeth Cotton a ring of forty shillings price. The same each to cousin Mary Hobbey widow, cousin Elias Juxon and cousin Thomas Juxon. To my cousin Bowles five pounds. To my cousin Hawkes five pounds to be disposed of by her at her own pleasure. My cousins Martha Burt, John Boxe and Anthony Boxe. I do give to my brother Rowland Willson and his wife a ring of three pounds price apiece and to my cousin Rowland Willson and his wife, to either of them a ring of forty shillings price. To my cousin Rebecca Strowde, my cousin Skelton and my cousin Whitaker, to every of them a ring of forty shillings price. Sir Richard Younge and his lady. To the Worshipful Company of the Salters in London a pair of pots of silver of the value of twenty and five pounds in acknowledgement of my love to them and especially the thankfulness of my heart to my good God for his blessing that my dear husband

and loving father did reap by their labors in that calling, being members of that Society, from whom I received my best livelihood, praised be to God. The parish church of St. Mildreds in Bread Street, London (where I did receive the seal of my new birth in baptism). And my will and mind is that my body be buried in the vault with my dear and loving husband and ancestors. A lot of clergymen named (among whom Mr. Calamy of St. Mary Aldermary Church whom she wishes to preach at her funeral). To Hester Ireland daughter of John Ireland five pounds and to Anne Crosse forty shillings. To Richard Rochdale forty shillings. To sundry Hospitals &c. To the poor of Marshfield within the county of Gloucester six pounds, to be distributed by my cousin Thomas Crispe, my brother Vinar (or Viner) and the parson and churchwardens. The almswomen of Marshfield. To my daughter Elizabeth Charnocke, wife of Roger Charnocke, one hundred pounds, at her own dispose and her husband shall not have any interest therein or any part thereof or any intermeddling therewith, but to be by her disposed for the benefit and advancement of such child or children as she shall think fit. Her eldest daughter Elizabeth Charnocke. Another grandchild Hester Charnocke. Daughter Mary Crispe. Katherine Crispe. My sons Sir Nicholas Crispe, knight, Samuel Crispe and Tobias Crispe. Sons Sir Nicholas and Samuel Crispe to be executors and cousin Mr. George Strowde, brother Mr. Rowland Willson and son Tobias Crispe to be overseers. Reference to will of late husband Ellys Crispe. Son in law Roger Charnocke of Gray's Inn, Middlesex, Esq. John Box citizen and salter of London. Thomas Ince, Robert Charnocke and Roger Charnocke, the three sons of my said daughter Elizabeth, by Thomas Ince her former husband and by the said Roger Charnocke her now husband.

Crane, 26.

[The first husband of the testatrix was Ellis Crispe, whose will is printed on page 108. The will of her father John Ireland is on page 106.—J. W. D.]

ELIZABETH KERRELL of East Sheene in parish of Mortlake, Surrey, widow, 20 July 1642. To be buried in the parish church there. Elizabeth Gethings daughter of my grandchild Gethinge. The Worshipfull John Clarke Doctor of Phisick of Creed Lane London. My son Henry Kerrell. My grandchild John Juxon. One Mrs. Oliver or one Mr. Nicholson her son in law. My daughter in law Lucie Kerrell wife of my said son Henry. My grandchild Elizabeth Kerrell daughter of my son John Kerrell deceased (he a freeman of London). My other two grandchildren John and William Kerrell. Bequest made by my husband to Elizabeth Gethings wife of Morrice Gethings. Elizabeth Frewen wife of Henry Frewen of Reading, pewterer. James Frewen son of my cousin Frewen of Barking shall have delivered to him his part of linen left him by his grandmother (my sister Greene) which is now remaining in my house and put up together for him in a trunk, which trunk is marked H. K. His brother Thomas Frewen. My sister Clarke. My god daughter Elizabeth Clarke daughter to my executor hereafter named. Lands and tenements in Lethered Surrey. My daughter Lucie and her husband Henry Kerrell. Daughter(?) Gethings. Kinswoman Margaret Norden and her brother John Norden. My cousin Anne Thornebury of London widow. My will and full mind is that there shall not be above the sum of one hundred pounds bestowed in mourning and all other charges about my funeral. And I desire my executors that there be no other banquet used at my funeral



but Naples biscuit and wine. I make and ordain the said Doctor John Clarke full and sole executor, and my loving friends Thomas Slee of London, silkman, and Morrice Gethinge who married my grandchild the overseers. A codicil added 2 January 1642. She names (among others) grandchild Robert Gethin. Proved 20 January 1642. Crane, 4.

HENRY KIRRILL of East Sheene in Mortlake, Surrey, gentleman, 27 November 1655, proved 15 February 1655. The poor of the parish of Mortlake. Dorothy Tylar who now dwelleth with me. My nephew John Kirrill. My dear and loving wife Lucie Kirrill. My loving friend John Michell of Richmond gentleman. Wife to be sole executrix.

Berkley, 64.

GEORGE LANGHAM of London merchant taylor, 30 March 1643, proved 6 December 1644. Debts and funeral charges first paid my personal estate shall be divided into five equal parts, four of which I give to my four children which are not as yet advanced in portion, viz<sup>t</sup>. Henry, Thomas, William and Elizabeth Langham. The other fifth part I leave to perform legacies. The poor of St. James Garlicke Hive (*sic*). The Company of merchant taylors and the Clerk and Bedle. My sister Porter. My two grandchildren John Juxon, eldest son to my son in law Mr. John Juxon of Morclacke, and George Harvie, eldest son unto my daughter Harvie, at their age of twenty one years. Eldest son George to be sole executor or if he die then my second son Henry. Timothie Cruso a witness. Proved by George Langham.

Rivers, 13.

ANNE BIGG of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, widow, 8 May 1646, proved 16 May 1646. To be buried in the parish church of Giles in the Fields as near as conveniently may be to my deceased husband Richard Bigg. My son Mathew Bigg to be sole executor. To son Richard Bigg, to whom some years since I gave a large part of my estate, I now give, as a testimony of my continued affection, twenty pounds to buy him a ring and to the Lady Phoebe his wife I give twenty pounds to buy her a ring and to his son John, if he attain to the age of seven years, one hundred pounds. Son Robert Bigg. Daughter Anne now the wife of Tessilio Yale. Her daughter Elizabeth Yale and Mary Yale and her son Samuel Yale. My daughter Margaret, now wife of Christopher Nickolson, and her son Arthur. My son Francis Bigg. Debt owing unto me by Dr. Levett of York. My messuage at Thacham in Berkshire. My son Edward Bigg. My daughter Katherine Bigg. My husband's last will and testament. To Katherine that chest of drawers which was her aunt Whitehead's, with the linen therein. To my mother Sarah Sheppard ten pounds to be paid her within twenty days after my decease and ten pounds per annum during her life. To my brother Raphe Juxon twenty pounds. And upon serious and mature consideration I do give and bequeath to my brother Matthew Sheppard one hundred pounds, to be deducted out of such money as he jointly with Thomas Juxon doth owe unto me. The poor &c. The poor of Christ Church where I was born. My brewhouse. My brother Arthur Juxon. My cousin Maurice Gethin. Arthur and Nicholas Juxon among the witnesses.

Twisse, 63.

THOMAS JUXON, at Little Compton 9 September 1642, proved 10 July 1646. It having pleased God to visit me with a lingering sickness and having no formal will made, being now in perfect memory and understand-

ing I have caused this Declaration to be made which I desire may stand in force as my last Will and Testament. I name my brother John Juxon Esq. executor. To my eldest daughter Elizabeth Pory two hundred pounds and to her eldest daughter Elizabeth Pory, my god daughter, one hundred pounds. I give my manor of East Marden in Sussex to my daughter Frances Juxon. I give her a lease held of the Church of Chichester, being a tenement lying without the South Gate of the City of Chichester, with certain land in Spittlefield whereon I have built a house. I give her also a lease of two chambers over the Chain Gate held of the Vicars of the said Cathedral Church. I further give unto her my lease of a house held of the Rector and Scholars of Lincoln College in Oxford, in All Hallows parish there. And I give full power to my executor, with the approbation of my right reverend brother the Lord Bishop of London, to make sale of all or any of these leases to the best advantage of my children if they shall find it fit. The goods coming unto me by a deed of gift and schedule annexed after my mother in law Mrs. Elizabeth Levins I dispose of to my said daughter Frances. The legacies paid I give the remainder to my said daughter Frances and I intend in case she die before she be eighteen years of age or be married then my daughter Elizabeth Pory shall have all her sister's portion and in case she die before her then her children shall enjoy the same. I have nothing worthy the bequeathing but my gratitude to my honored brother, my Lord Bishop, whom I beseech that his goodness to me.

[Twisse, 109.]

[In Book Fairfax (2.153) is a registration of the will of the same testator, beginning like the above and yet not exactly the same. It was dated 22 August, 1639, and proved 25 October, 1649. The lease of the manor of East Marden and tenements, etc., in Chichester are bequeathed to eldest daughter Elizabeth (her married name Pory not given) and the other daughter, Frances, is to have only the Oxford lease. He speaks of his brother the Bishop as Lord High Treasurer of England. He names his father in law Mr. Humfrey Levinz. He gives rings of the value of forty shillings apiece to his brother John and his sisters, and his books to his nephew William Juxon. Brother John executor.—H. F. W.]

SIR NICHOLAS RAINTON knight and Alderman of the City of London, 2 May 1646, proved 11 September 1646. To be buried in the parish church of Enfield, Middlesex, in that vault which I there made, by the body of my loving wife deceased. The funeral charges &c. to be managed by my loving friends whom I have trusted therewith, my cousin John Stephens Esq., my (—) George Rainton gent<sup>t</sup> and William Cawthorne gent<sup>t</sup>. A monument to be erected. Nicholas Rainton, eldest son of my nephew Nicholas Rainton deceased, at twenty one. Thomas Rainton, second son &c. The capital messuage in the parish of St. Edmonds the King in Lumberd Street, London, in which I now dwell, and another tenement adjoining and a large shop and warehouse adjoining, all which I formerly purchased of Edward Seabright Esq. I give to the Master and four Wardens of the Fraternity of the art or mystery of Haberdashers in London (for certain charities). Jewels which were my wife's I give to Rebecca, Anne and Elizabeth Rainton, the three daughters of my nephew Nicholas Rainton deceased. Other gifts to above grand nephews and nieces. The said George Rainton my cousin. My cousin Mr. Richard Chambers, alderman of London, and his wife Judith my niece. Her former husband Thomas Ferries. William Ferres her son. Her son in law, my cousin, Mr. William Vincent of London, merchant, and Mrs. Rebecca Vincent his

wife. William Vincent their son, my godson. My cousin Mr. George Clarke of London, merchant taylor, and Anne his wife. Nicholas Clarke, their eldest son, George Clarke, another of their sons, Rebecca Clarke, their eldest daughter, and Anne, Elizabeth and Mary Clarke, three other of their daughters.

Item, I give unto my Kinsman Mr. William Tayler\* of London, haberdasher, ten pounds, and to Mrs. Margaret Tayler, his wife, ten pounds. I give to Rebecca Taylor, their daughter unmarried, fifty pounds. I give to Daniel Tayler his son, ten pounds and to Rebecca, his wife, twenty pounds. I give to Samuel Taylor, another of his sons, one hundred pounds. My cousin Rebecca Forinall. My cousin John Downes Esq. and my cousin Hannah Downes, his wife. My kinsman William Rainton Esq. and Mrs. ——— Rainton his wife and ——— Rainton his daughter. Mr. Charles Trinder. My sister in law Mrs. Jane Rainton widow. My kinswoman Mrs. Madgalen Rainton, widow of William Rainton deceased, and my cousin William Rainton, their son. The three daughters of the said William Rainton deceased. I give to my kinsman Mr. Arthur Juxon of London, sugarbaker, twenty pounds and to Nicholas, his son, one hundred pounds, and to John and Arthur Juxon, his sons, fifty pounds each. My kinswoman Magdalen Wimbidge and Mary Wimbich, her daughter, and Samuel Wimbich, her son, and Lydia Wimbech, her daughter. Robert Hall of (——) in the County of Gloucester and Judith, his wife, and William Hall, his eldest son, and the rest of his children. My cousin William Rainton the son of Nicholas Rainton of Wapping, Middlesex, haberdasher, and Martha Rainton, daughter of the said Nicholas. My kinsman Mr. Hamond Rainton and Robert, Nicholas and Josuah Rainton, his sons, and Mary and Rebecca Rainton, his daughters. My kinswoman Mrs. Anne Glanvill widow and Arthur Glanvill, her son, and Rebecca Glanvill, her daughter. My kinswoman Mrs. Elizabeth Wetherhead and Mr. Edward Wetherhead, her husband. My kinsman Mr. John [Farmerie?] and Rebecca, his wife, and their children. My kinsman Mr. Thomas Clarke of Heighington in the County of Lincoln and Susan his wife and their children (among whom George my servant). Robert Cooke. Mr. William Sanky. My niece Mrs. Sarah Ferries. My cousin Anne Stephens wife of my cousin John Stephens Esq. aforesaid. Their daughter Anne Stephens and their sons Thomas and Edward. My sister in law Mrs. Anne Moulson† widow and her son Mr. Thomas Moulson, my kinsman. My cousin Mr. Sergeant Turner and my cousin Mrs. Anne Turner, his wife, and my cousin Edward Turner, Esq., their eldest son, and my cousin Mrs. Anne Turner, their daughter. My cousin Mr. John Bunbury. His son George. My cousin John Kendricke alderman of London. My cousin Mrs. Elizabeth Aldersey, the wife of Thomas Aldersey of Spurstowe in the County of Chester. My kinswoman Mrs. Mary Prigge. My kinswoman Mrs. Rebecca Barker. Certain friends named. Robert Curteyes of Endfield. My cousin Nicholas Rainton, eldest son of my said nephew Nicholas Rainton deceased, who is my heir at law, I appoint to be my sole executor

\* This William Taylor married, for his second wife, Margaret, a sister of our Rev. John Wilson and the mother of our Edward Rawson. His will may be found in my *Gleanings* Part III., p. 271. His son Daniel Taylor's will (on p. 272) mentions brother and sister Juxon.—H. F. W.

† From his naming the Moulsons and the Alderseys of Spurstowe as kindred I suppose Sir Nicholas Rainton married Rebecca the sister of Alderman Moulson (see pedigree on page 405 of REGISTER for July, 1894, where his name is wrongly printed Rawton).—H. F. W.



when he shall attain his age of one and twenty years, and my said cousin John Stephens, my cousin George Rainton and William Cawthorne to be executors until then. And I do hereby make and appoint my said loving cousins Mr. William Taylor, citizen and haberdasher of London, Mr. Arthur Juxon, citizen and sadler of London, and Mr. George Clarke, citizen and merchant taylor of London, overseers.

A new probate was granted 14 March 1655 to Nicholas Rainton, gentleman, executor &c, who had come to full age. Twisse, 129.

HANAMEEL CHIBORNE of Messing, Essex, Esq. 16 March 1647, with a codicil dated 7 April 1648, proved 5 May 1648. My place of burial to be within the chancel of the parish church of Messing that I may there sleep with my fathers. My manors of Messing Hall *als.* Messing Baynards and Bouchiers Hall in Messing and Hardborroughs. The impropriate parsonage of Messing, with the tythes of corn and hay belonging, and the advowson of the vicarage of the church. Wife Isabella. My now dwelling house called Messing Hall. My brother Richard Chiborne gent. My nephew George Juxon gent. My kinswoman Etheldred Peele. My kinsman Drue Webster. My late son George. My sister Frances Eng- ham and her son Thomas and daughter Margaret. My sister Elizabeth Juxon and every of her children by Richard Juxon her late husband. My sister Mary Porter and every of her children. My late father Sir Charles Chiborne, Sergeant at Law. Dame Margaret Chiborne. My cousin John Josceline of Grays Inn Esq. In the codicil he refers to sister the Lady Frances Ingeham. Essex, 84.

[The will of Sir Charles Chiborne, knight, father of the above, was proved 10 March 1619 and registered in Book Soame (24).]

ARTHUR JUXON citizen and salter of London 25 March 1652, proved 29 March 1652. To my cousin Sara Byfield fifty pounds and to John and Thomas Juxon, sons of my nephew John Juxon deceased, at their ages of one and twenty years, forty pounds apiece. To my brother Ralph Juxon twenty pounds, to be taken off of his debt. Mourning for wife and three sons and son Nicholas his wife. My sister Glanvile and my sister Wimbish. To loving wife Mrs. Ann Juxon fifty pounds per annum so long as she pleases to live with my sons. And if of her own will she think fit to go away then to pay her twelve hundred pounds and her annuity then to cease. Certain profits to be divided between sons John and Arthur. The household stuff at Sheene I give to my son Nicholas, he having undertaken to satisfy my cousin Mary Wimbish her debt. My house in Newgate Market I give to my son Arthur. A gift to son Nicholas his wife and to his daughter Elizabeth. I make my brother in law Richard Sanders sole executor and sons Nicholas, John and Arthur overseers. Proved by Richard Saunders. Bowyer, 59.

WILLIAM MICHELBORNE of Sedlescombe, Sussex, gent 28 January 1651, proved 19 August 1652. Nephew William Thomas Esq. My grandchild William Juxon. Goods in the house wherein I some time dwelt in Westmeston, Sussex, and in the house wherein I dwelt in Albourne, Sussex. Cousin John Michelborne, of Newicke in the same county gent, son of John Michelborne who was the son of my brother George. A moiety of the manor of Middleton in said county. Lands and tenements in Westmeston and Westfield. My cousin Thomas Avery of Seddlescombe. My

son in law John Juxon Esq. Anne his late wife and my daughter. My son in law John Broomefield esquire. Elizabeth his now wife and my daughter. The late wife and children of my cousin Edward Lutman deceased. The said John Michelborne my executor. All my right, title and interest in certain land in Thorneeweke by virtue of the last will and testament of Edward Michelborne late of Hammonds in said county Esq.

Bowyer, 228.

RICHARD CHIBORNE of Witham, Essex, Esq., 17 October 1652, proved 7 June 1653. To wife Elizabeth my farm called Rockinghams and the lands &c. in Layer Marney, Essex, for life; then to my daughter Mary, with remainder to my nephew Charles Porter, next to nephew John Porter, next to nephew William Porter, then to my right heirs forever. A messuage in Layer Marney to the said Elizabeth my wife, Robert Haines and Hezekiah Haynes Esquires, my cousins, upon trust for the use and benefit of my daughter Mary &c. House and household stuff in Witham to wife. My cousin Mary Porter. My late sister Juxon's children. My sister Porter's children. My said cousins Robert Haines and Hezekiah Haines and such one person more as my wife shall nominate and appoint shall have the guardianship of the body of my said daughter and of her estate until her age of one and twenty years or day of marriage. The education of my said daughter I desire may be in a liberal and "ingenous" way. I appoint and name Mr. William Allen of Witham and Mr. Bartholomew Wall of Falkborne executors. Administration with the will annexed was granted on the above day to Elizabeth Reade otherwise Chiborne the relict &c., the executors named having renounced. Brent, 27.

JOHN JUXON of Alborne, Sussex, Esq., 15 December 1654, with a codicil, proved 30 May 1655. Son William Juxon. Lands at Woodley in the parish of Sunning in Berkshire to be sold. Lease of certain lands in Fulham and of a farm in Finchley (both in Middlesex). Son John Juxon. Said son William at one and twenty. Manor of Little Crompton in Gloucestershire. Other manors. The right reverend father in God Doctor Juxon, lately Bishop of London, my most honored Lord and Brother. My well beloved friends Major Thomas Juxon, son of my kinsman John Juxon late of Walbrooke London deceased, and my nephew Robert Puy (or Pry) of Little Compton aforesaid, and John Allen of St. Gregorys London gent., and my nephew Richard Swaine gent. to be conditional trustees for the benefit "of the said Reverend Father Dr. Juxon my brother." Son John at age of one and twenty. Lands in Sussex. Said nephew Richard Swayne and his brother Lawrence Swayne. My niece Frances Juxon. Sister Anne Swayne widow. My nephew Thomas Pory son of the aforesaid Robert Pory (see Pry above) and Elizabeth his late wife my niece. My nephew Robert Pory the younger, son of the said Robert and Elizabeth. My nephew and godson John Pory, sons of the said Robert and Elizabeth. My nephew John Swaine. His brother Lawrence Swayne. His brother Richard Swayne. Robert Pory the younger's three sisters Elizabeth, Elleanor and Mary. I do nominate and appoint my well beloved kinsman Major Thomas Juxon and my nephew Robert Pory the elder aforesaid mine executors. My said trustees Thomas Juxon, Robert Pory, John Allen and Richard Swayne. Loving friends Thomas Bonnett, Dr. of the Civil Law and one of the Masters of Chancery, Michael Handcorne of London gent., and George Juxon of Boughton in Kent gent., to be overseers. In the

codicil a bequest of ten pounds a year during her life to "my sister Handcorne." To my niece Elizabeth Merlott the sum of one hundred thirty and odd pounds which was owing to me by her mother at the time of her decease. My sister Swayne an annuity. Lands in Alborne Sussex. My good friend Mr. John Bargrave governor to my son William, now beyond the seas, when he shall return with my son into England. My kinswoman Mrs. Gibbons. Aylett, 158.

HESTER JOHNSON of London, widow, 2 February 1655, proved 8 April 1656. Son William Johnson and his wife. Silver apostle spoons. Daughter Anne Tichborne. Daughter Hester Preston. Daughter Mary Allington and her husband Thomas Allington. Daughter Frances Massey. Her husband William Massy. Daughter Elizabeth Juxon. Sons in law Robert Tichbourne, alderman of London, Isaac Preston, alderman of Yarmouth, Thomas Allington, William Masey, Nicholas Juxson and Hugh Smithson. My grandchildren. The children of my sister Thomazine Gibbs deceased. Francis and Thomas Anguish the sons of my sister Anguish deceased. My aunt Susan Harman. Aunt Angwish. Brother Alderman Dethick of London. Sister Atkin. The five children of brother Atkin viz<sup>t</sup>. Thomas, Anne, Joane, Mary and Hester. Henry King Esq. Peter Cushon. God daughter Hestor Haward. Anne Caron and Jane Copping two of the daughters of my aunt Cofers. My daughter Smithson. The poor of Ingham in Norfolk. Five sermons to be preached in Ingham (Hingham) church by some godly divine who shall have for his pains twenty shillings for every sermon. And my desire is that if master Peter Cushon (Cushing) be thereabout living he shall preach all those sermons; and upon every one of those sermon days that seventeen shillings and six pence to be then given to the poor of that town and two shillings and six pence then given also to the clarke of that parish for his waiting there that day upon that occasion. My six daughters. Berkeley, 126.

JOHN JUXON of London merchant, 5 May 1659, proved 6 December 1659. To be buried near unto my father in the parish church of St. Laurence Pountnall (Pountney) London, desiring that Master Francis Warham, minister &c. at Hendon, Middlesex, may preach a sermon at my funeral. To my younger brother George one thousand pounds at age of four and twenty years. My honored and faithful friend Master Samuel Foote of London, merchant. To my aunt Mrs. Sarah Byfield, wife of Master Byfield, minister, one hundred pounds and to her daughter Elizabeth Bowers twenty pounds. To my kinsman William Juxon in the Barbadoes twenty pounds which I desire my uncle Lieu<sup>t</sup>. Colonel Thomas Juxon to take care of. The almshouses in East Sheene. Lands, tenements &c. in Mortlake. My honored uncle Col. Edmund Harvey and my loving aunt his wife. My uncle Morrice Gethings and his wife. Loving uncle Lt. Col. Thomas Juxon and his wife. Uncle Byfield, minister, and my aunt his wife. Uncle Thomas Langham and his wife. Loving uncle Col. George Langham. My uncle Col. Matthew Shepard and his wife. Uncle Ralph Juxon and his wife. My cousins the children of my said uncle Edmund Harvey, either natural or by affinity. My cousin Matthew Shepard and his wife and my cousin Thomas Shepard and my cousin John Key and my cousin his wife and my two cousins the daughters of my aforesaid uncle Morrice Gethings and the son and daughter of my aforesaid uncle Thomas Juxon and my cousin Nicholas Juxon and his wife and my cousin John Juxon



and his wife and Mistress Phebe Foote, Mrs. Elizabeth Foote, Sarah Foote, Samuel Foote the younger, Ann Foote Ann (and?) Mary Foote and my cousin William Juxon in Wood Street and his wife and my cousin William Bremer and his wife. My cousin Mrs. Anne Belgrave (and others). To my brother Thomas all my lands, tenements &c. of which my late father John Juxon died seized and which I deem and take to belong to me as the heir of my said father. Reference to father's executors. My said brother Thomas Juxon to be sole executor and uncle Col. Thomas Juxon and uncle Col. George Langham to be overseers. Pell, 537.

RALPH JUXON citizen and grocer of London, 15 October 1660, proved 8 November 1660. To be buried in St. Sepulchres church. My son in law Richard Norfolk and his wife and their children. Grandchild Margaret Norfolk. Grandchildren Sarah, Richard and Mary Norfolk. My daughter Elizabeth Tucke widow. Residue to wife Margaret whom I make sole executrix. Nabbs, 285.

JOHN SWAINE, servant to Master Lawrence Low, barber surgeon in Rood Lane in the parish of Margaret Pattens London, bound out for East India, 31 January 1658, proved 2 February 1660. To my dear mother Mrs. Anne Swayne widow of my father Mr. John Swayne of the parish of Allborne late deceased, in the county of Sussex, fifty pounds, being a part of my father his legacy given unto me in his last will and testament. To my eldest brother Mr. Richard Swayne fifty pounds, part of the said legacy. To my younger brother Lawrence Swayne one hundred pounds out of the legacy bequeathed unto me by my uncle John Juxon Esq. late deceased. My loving kinsman Mr. John Palmer of the city of London linen draper to be sole executor. Loving kinswoman Mrs. Bridget Scivington. Mr. Richard Higginson. Mr. Edward South. The signature of testator was entered as John Swayne. May, 32.

JOSEPH JUXON of Offord Cluny, Hunts., gent., 12 October 1660, proved 25 November 1661. To be buried, if I shall happen to die in London, in the vault of the parish church of St. Lawrence Pountney *als* Poultney where my deceased father Mr. John Juxon lies interred. Wife Sarah. Lands in Offord Cluny lately purchased. Son Joseph. Daughter Alice Juxon. Mother Mrs. Judith Chambers. Four brick houses in the parish of St. Lawrence Pountney &c. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Juxon, from and immediately after the death of my said mother Mrs. Judith Chambers, all those two houses situate and being in the parish of St. Lawrence Pountney *als* Poultney in London which houses are joining in that part of the lane which is called Suffolk Lane and is next unto London Stove, now in the occupation of Mr. Roberts and Mr. Pennyman or Prittyman. I further give and bequeath unto my children Joseph and Alice Juxon all such sum or sums of money that shall be allowed for the fee farm rents that my brother Major Thomas Juxon purchased for me (in Yorkshire). Wife Sarah to be sole executrix and my brother Major Thomas Juxon to be overseer. May, 180.

WILLIAM JUXON Archbishop of Canterbury 20 September 1662, declared to be my last will &c. 14 May 1663, with a codicil annexed, proved 4 July 1663. A gift to the parish of St. Peters the great (alias) the Subdeanry in the city of Chichester. The poor of St. Giles in the suburbs of Oxford. The poor of Sofferton in Oxford, of Little Compton in Gloucester.

tershire, of Leſmington and Todenham in the same county and of Lambeth and Croydon in Surrey. My sister Anne Swayne and my nephews Richard and Lawrence Swayne. My nieces Elizabeth Merlott and Francis Fisher. My cousin Dr. Robert Pory and his children, Elizabeth, Thomas, Helen, Mary and Robert Pory. My cousin John Pory and each of his children. My cousin Henry Fisher. My cousin Thomas Juxon of Mortlake. My cousin John Meeres of Petersfield. My cousin John Palmer merchant and his sister ——— Palmer of Chichester. Dr. Braburne my chaplain. Sir Philip Warwicke. Dr. Bayly, Dean of Salisbury. The President and Scholars of St. John's College in Oxford. The repair of the church of St. Pauls. My reverend brother Gilbert, Lord Bishop of London (to whom my barge &c.). My nephew Sir William Juxon to be sole executor. If I happen to die before the Hall at Lambeth be finished &c. Richard Mannynge a witness. The cathedral church of Canterbury. Mr. George Juxon of Canterbury. Dr. Turner, Dean of Canterbury.

Juxon, 89.

ROGER DALTON of St. Clement's Danes, Midd., gent., 15 March 1664, proved 26 April 1665. I give unto my sister Margaret Juxon of St. Sepulchers parish in Middlesex twenty pounds and a certain gold ring with four blackmores heads which she formerly gave me. My said sister's grand child Margaret Norfolk. To Dr. Anthony Morbury of St. Clement's Danes ten pounds. Certain friends named.

Arch. Middlesex, Vol. 1 (1664-1667).

WILLIAM JUXON citizen and mercer of London, now living in the parish of Saint Alban in Great Wood Street, London, 30 August 1661, proved 30 June 1666. My late master Thomas Agges. Wife Elizabeth and my two daughters Elizabeth and Sarah Juxon. Mr. Arthur Worth. Wife to be executrix. Samuel Juxon a witness. Proved by Elizabeth Plumpton *als* Juxon wife of Richard Plumpton and relict of the deceased.

Mico, 100.

MARGARET JUXON of St. Sepulchre's, Middlesex, widow, 3 May 1665, proved 12 July 1666. Aged. Certain poor. Daughter Sarah Norfolk widow. Messuages &c. at Cow Cross in said parish. Grandson Richard Norfolk at seventeen. Grandchildren Margaret, Sarah and Mary Norfolk. Brother Mr. Matthew Sheapeard to have a gold seal ring which was my late husband's engraven with four blackamores heads. Loving kinsman Mr. Matthew Sheapeard the younger. Granddaughter Margaret Norfolk to be sole executrix.

Mico, 118.

THOMAS ALLINGTON of the parish of Mildred in the Poultry, London, merchant, 3 September 1658, proved 27 November 1669. To wife Mary all my messuages, lands, tenements &c. in Norfolk. My brother in law Nicholas Juxon and Elizabeth his wife. My brethren James, Richard, William and Robert Allington. My sister Mary the wife of Mr. Godfrey Twelves and my sister Ann. My loving brother in law Robert, Lord Tichbourne, and Dame Anne his wife. Brothers in law Mr. Isaac Preston and Hester his wife, Mr. William Massey and Frances his wife, Mr. Hugh Smithson and Sarah his wife and Mr. William Johnson and his wife. Wife Mary to be executrix.

Coke, 131.

ROBERT PORY, S. T. P., Archdeacon of Middlesex and Canon Residentiary of the Cathedral Church of St. Paul, London, 19 October 1669,

proved 30 November 1669. I give towards the reparation and re-edification of the cathedral church of St. Paul, now in ruins, one hundred pounds. The poor of St. Buttolph without Bishopsgate and of Much Hadham and Little Haddam, Herts. The town of Little Compton in the county of Gloucester. My brother Mr. John Pory and his wife Catherine. My nieces Mary, Catherine and Elianor Pory. My eldest son Thomas Pory. Son Robert. My daughter Mary Newce. My eldest daughter Elizabeth Pory. One hundred pounds left to her by my first wife's father Mr. Thomas Juxon. My daughter Helen Pory. My dear wife Mrs. Jane Pory and her son Bryan Walton and her sister Mrs. Mary Fuller. My sister Carter and brother Gervase and brother Robert Fuller. Coke, 145.

WILLIAM TAYLOR of the town and county of Newcastle upon Tyne, gentleman, 15 September 21 Charles II., proved 3 November 1669. My cousin Mr. Samuel Taylor. My cousin John Juxon, sugar baker. My sister Anne wife of ——— Dunkam of Barmoodaes. My sister Mary wife of Henry Moore of Barmoodaes. My aunt Margaret wife of John Howbrey and her children. My cousins Catherine, Rebecca and Margaret Taylor daughters of my cousin Daniel Taylor deceased. My cousin Mr. William Webbe and his two daughters Margaret and Hannah Webb whom he had by his first wife and are not as yet married. My maid servant Jane Taylor. My said cousins Samuel Taylor and John Juxon to be joint executors. Coke, 149.

NICHOLAS JUXON, Strand on the Green in the parish of Chiswick, Middlesex, 26 April 1671, proved 30 November 1671. Wife Elizabeth. House at East Sheene. My children. My brother John Juxon to be executor. Duke, 133.

CHARLES HARVEY, citizen and draper of London, 30 April 1672, proved 5 November 1672. To be buried in the parish church of St. Dunstan in the East, in the vault where my honored mother and three children are interred. Houses and ground at Clapham Surrey. Wife Elizabeth. My children Charles and Elizabeth Harvey. Brother Edmond Harvey. Father in law Mr. William Low. Friends Mr. Thomas Pakeman and Mr. John Davis. Brother Thomas Harvey. Uncle Thomas Westerne, my partner, and my aunt his wife and their children my cousins. Brother John Boone and his wife. Uncle Col. George Langham and cousins Thomas Bard and his wife and Thomas Juxon and his wife (and others).

Eure, 135.

THOMAS JUXON second son of John Juxon late of East Sheene, Mortlake Surrey, proved 21 December 1672. I do give and bequeath my mansion house in East Sheene, with all the land thereunto belonging, enclosed with a pale, unto my nephew Thomas Juxon during the life of my dear son William Juxon, with the issues and profits, that he may be therewith enabled to maintain my said son with necessaries. And after the death of my dear son I give the said mansion house and land unto his heirs forever. By Deed of Feoffment dated 6 October 1670, made at Dublin between me, Thomas Juxon, Standish Hartstrong and John Petty deceased and my son William Juxon of the other part, I, for the natural affection I bore unto my son, did settle all my castles, houses and lands &c. in the County of Limerick unto him and his heirs, paying yearly one hundred pounds thereof unto my dear daughter Elizabeth Juxon so long as she shall live unmarried.



ried. A new arrangement made. These castles &c. given to daughter Elizabeth to be sold and two thirds thereof (arising) may be to my dear son William when he shall be cured of his "Melancholly" distemper (according to an agreement made by me with Mr. Newton where now he lodges). For want of heirs of my said son lawfully begotten the moiety of the proceeds of the said lands I give to my nephews Thomas and George Juxon of London sons of my brother John Juxon deceased. Provision in case of having a child by dear wife. Nephew Tristram Davis. Sister Sarah Byfield and her children. The children of my cousins Matthew Sheppard, Nicholas Juxon and John Juxon. To my nephew Timothy Byfield my farm of Barberries in Danesbury Essex and sixty pounds to repair the same and twelve pounds to pay the fine to the lord and other charges. To my dear sister the rent of the lands which I bought of the Briggses, lying in the Barony of Deese and county of Meath &c., for life. And I give unto the sons of my said sister, Timothy and Nathaniel, the said lands &c. Niece Elizabeth Davise. Niece Rebecca Jackson. Niece Sarah Byfield. I give the sum of twenty pounds to be laid out in erecting a monument in the remembrance of Maurice Carent Esq. and the lady Elizabeth his wife, the father and mother of my dear wife deceased, in the church of Henstrige or Woodyates, Dorset, provided that the lands of Toomerel do descend to my children and their heirs, my brother James Carent dying without children. I will that there be erected in the church of Islington a marble in the wall near where my dear wife lies buried, with this inscription. Here lyes buried the Body of Elizabeth Juxon late the wife of Thomas Juxon Esq<sup>r</sup>. Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Maurice Carent of Toomer Parke in the county of Som<sup>r</sup>-sett Esq<sup>r</sup>. and of the Lady Elizabeth his Wife the Eldest daughter of James Earle of Marleburg Lord Treas<sup>r</sup>. of England etc. w<sup>ch</sup> said Eliza: Juxon dyed the ——— of September 1669, leaving two Children W<sup>m</sup>. and Elizabeth. Over the said Marble, supported with flat columns, my coat em-paled with Carent and Tomer quarterly, y<sup>e</sup> first Argent 3 Hurtes charged with 3 Chevernelles Gules: y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> Argent 3 bars wavy Gules, and my Crest upon a helmet &c. above the escutcheon. I give twelve pounds to be laid out in repairing the alms-houses at East Sheene and for setting up a stone with my father's coat and crest cut and colored. Sundry legatees (among whom) Mr. Brinsley's brother in law that lives in old Bramford. My cousin William Juxon late of Virginia. My dear cousin Sir W<sup>m</sup>. Juxon knight and baronet. Cousin James Carent Esq. Cousin Matthew Sheppard. Cousin John Juxon. The eldest son of my cousin John Kirriell deceased. Brothers Sir Charles Meredith and Robert Meredith. Sister the Countess of Mountrath. To my dear Lady Anne Coote y<sup>e</sup> Spleene-stone after the death of my dear sister the Countess of Mountrath. Niece Farrington and niece Kenricke. Nephew John Key. The three youngest daughters of my sister Byfield that are unmarried. Daughter Elizabeth to be executrix.

Eure, 147.

Sententia pro Confirmacione in respect of the above will was promulgated 17 February 1673, following upon litigation between Elizabeth Juxon daughter and executrix of the one part and Thomas Juxon and George Juxon, nephews by the brother, of the other part.

Bunce, 136.

MAURICE GETHIN of Islington Middlesex Esq. 29 July 1670 proved 20 January 1672. Wife Mary. Goods &c. in the County of Denbigh. Daughter Rebecca wife of Richard Kendrick. Daughter Sarah wife of Edmund Farrington. House at Islington. Tenement in Bermondsey

street, Southwark, Surrey. Daughter in law Hannah the now wife of my son in law George Juxon. Poor of Spittie in Denbigh where I was born and of St. Mary, Islington, where I now live. Nephew Richard Roberts. Son in law John Key. Pye, 4.

GEORGE LANGHAM of Clapham, Surrey, 1 June 1680, with a codicil dated 16 March 1682, proved 4 May 1683. Brother Mr. Thomas Langham. My nine houses lately built by me or my tenants upon my fee in St. Thomas Apostles in the Ward of Vintry, London. Lease of houses, tenements and wharf at the Three Cranes in the Vintry held by lease from the Worshipful Company of Merchant Taylors. Loving nephew Mr. Thomas Juxon of Moreclack. My niece Mary Harvey. Tenements in lease to Thomas Chester and Joshua Child, now Sir Joshua Child. My nephew George Juxon brother of Thomas. My cousin Peter Harvey son of my nephew Thomas Harvey by Jane his now wife. My niece Sarah Inglet (or Juglet). Tenement in lease to Mr. Daniel Farrington, merchant, lately built by himself. Tenement near adjoining in parish of Thomas Apostles and fronting College Hill on the South. The youngest son of my niece Judith Bush, daughter of my sister Judith Harvey deceased. Niece Martha Tooth. Niece Alice Harvey. Niece Elizabeth Wilcocks (and Willcox). A passage from College Hill or Cloke Lane. Sister in law Mrs. Mary Langham. My late wife. Loving cousin Elizabeth Juxon wife of nephew Thomas Juxon. Cousin Thomasin Thorpe wife unto Mr. John Thorpe. Brother in law Mr. Matthew Barker. The Company of Merchant taylors, "when I came upon the livery." Cousin Mr. George Maynard, merchant, now living in Lisborne. Niece Sarah Browne wife of Mr. Robert Browne. Niece Martha Tooth wife of James Tooth. Niece Alice Picks wife of ——— Picks. Nephew George Juxon of London silkman. Drax, 59.

THOMAS LANGHAM of Clapham, Surrey, 1 February 1694, proved 30 May 1695. Niece Elizabeth Lane. Niece Sarah Nicholas. Niece Alice Pickus. Niece Elizabeth Wilcocks. Niece Mary Harvey. Mr. Peter Smith. Mr. Marshall Smith. Mr. Stephen Nye. Mrs. Elizabeth Benson. Jane Harvey daughter of my niece Jane Harvey. Mary Harvey daughter of said Jane. Houses and lands in Finchingfield Essex. Peter Harvey son of said Jane. Niece Elizabeth Juxon. ——— Wilson daughter to my late niece ——— Bush. Nephew Thomas Juxon. Houses at Clapham. Company of Mercers, London.

A grant of Admon. with the will annexed, de bonis non, was issued 28 April 1758 to Jane Harvey widow, administratrix with the will annexed of the goods of JANE HARVEY widow, deceased, whilst living surviving executrix &c. Irby, 75.

THOMAS JUXON of Clapham, Surrey, gent., 18 April 1704, with a codicil bearing date 11 May 1705, proved 1 August 1705. Wife Elizabeth. My manor of East Sheene and Westhall &c. in Mortlake and Horley, Surrey. Deeds of settlement bearing date 27 August and 11 September 1661. Other deeds dated 10 and 11 May 1665. Mr. Maurice Kay of Hatton Garden, London. My cousin Elizabeth Wynn, wife of John Wynn, and her daughter Elizabeth Wynn. My cousin Sarah Farrington, wife of Edmond Farrington, and her sister Rebecca Kendricke. I give unto Timothy Byfield Dr. in Physick two hundred pounds, to Dorcas wife of Robert Patten one hundred pounds, to John Jackson, son of Rebecca Jackson de-

ceased, one hundred pounds and to his sister Elizabeth, wife of William Patten, one hundred pounds. Mary Browne, widow and sister to Dorcas Patten, and her two daughters. Edmond Cox son of Debora Cox late sister to Mary Browne. William Juxon brother unto Elizabeth Milner widow. Dorothy Savill widow and relict of Daniel Savill. The executor of Ralph Gregg Sen<sup>r</sup> and Ralph Gregg jun<sup>r</sup>. Elizabeth Foote widow and relict of Samuel Foote late of London, ironmonger. Katherine wife of George Foote and daughter of Mary Bowyer widow. Judith Pickas, daughter of Alice Pickas late of Plymouth, and her two sisters. The Governors of the Workhouse without Bishopsgate commonly called Sir Paul Pindars house (for the benefit of the poor therein). Gifts made by my late grandfather John Juxon and my late brother John Juxon. My cousin Mary Desmineres of Ireland and her children. Wife Executrix. Others named. John Farrington son of Sarah Farrington. Gee, 162.

[These Juxon wills, which began with the will of Thomas Knott on the last page of my Gleanings for July, enable us to enlarge very greatly the pedigree of Juxon given in the Visitation of London for 1633-4, &c., as published by the Harleian Society (page 23 of the second volume). It begins with a John Juxon, whose will I have not run across, but who appears apparently in the registry of Christ Church, Newgate Street, a printed copy of which I had a chance to examine hurriedly last year. From that I gleaned the following:

#### *Christenings.*

- 1552 Aug. 18 Richard son of John Juxon.
- 1578 May 11 Thomas son of Thomas Juxon.
- 1580 May 23 Christopher son of Rass (Raff) Juxson.
- 1581 Aug. 27 Mary daughter of Rase (Rafe) Juxson.
- 1585 June 4 Agnes daughter of Rafe Jugson by his wife Sara.
- 1585 June 4 Mary daughter of Thomas Jugson.
- 1586 Aug. 21 Arthur son of Raf Jugson.
- 1586 Sept. 10 Mary daughter of Thomas Judgson.

#### *Marriages.*

- 1578 Feb. 2 Rafe Ingson (Jugson) and Sara syster unto Mr. Smalwood's wyf.

#### *Burials.*

- 1560 June 21 John Judson.
- 1566 Mar. 6 John Juxon's grandmother.
- 1582 July 14 Mrs. Jugson wife of Thomas, grocer.
- 1586 Mar. 2 Rafe Juxson.

Among the Marriage Licenses recorded in the Vicar General's Book (1533-90) I found one issued in January 1583 to the curate of St. Mildred's, Bread Street, to solemnize a marriage between Thomas Juxon of Christ Church, Newgate, merchant taylor and Elizabeth Ireland spinster (*puellam*), daughter of John Ireland of the aforesaid parish, salter. This was that Thomas Juxon whose will was published in my Gleanings for July 1889 (REGISTER, Vol. 43, pp. 304-5). His daughter Elizabeth became the wife of Sampson Cotton, whose will was also published in that same volume of the REGISTER (p. 303). Elizabeth, one of the daughters of Sampson and Elizabeth Cotton, was the wife of Edmond Sheafe and the mother of Sampson Sheafe of New England; after the death of Mr. Sheafe she was married to Mr. Matthew Barker, a clergyman of London. Anne, another daughter of Sampson Cotton, became the wife of Thomas Walters, a merchant of London; Joane, another, was married first to John Wood, a merchant of London, and secondly to John Bence; Hester, another daughter, was married first to William Ballowe, citizen and mercer of London, and secondly to Edward Wastfield or Westfield, citizen and grocer of London. Most of the wills of these people I have gathered and here publish.]



WHITFIELD AND SOUTHCOTT (*ante*, vol. 48, p. 139, and vol. 51, pp. 410-424):

[Thomas Southcott of Calwoodley, Devon, whose will is given in REG., Vol. 48, p. 139, mentions his son Richard whom he makes his sole executor.

Vivian's Visitation of Devon gives the wife of Richard as Elizabeth Whitfield of Wadhurst, Sussex, an evident error for Whitfield.

It was this Richard most probably who was at Dorchester, who came in the Mary and John, 1630, and returned in July of that year to England.

His brother was George Southcott of Kilmington, Devon, of whom is recorded in the Public Record Office his great service to the Puritans. Thomas, son of George, is also mentioned.

Mr. Waters, in his article on the Whitfield family, July number (vol. 51, p. 410 to 424), asks for a list of the children of Rev. Henry Whitfield.

The following account, prepared by Hon. Ralph Dunning Smyth, has been forwarded by his grandson, Dr. Bernard C. Steiner, librarian of the Enoch Pratt Free Library of Baltimore:—

"Rev. Henry Whitfield, b. 1597 at Mortlake, England; d. Sept. 1657, at Winchester, Eng.; m. 1618 Miss Dorothy Sheaffe, dau. Dr. Edmund Sheaffe of Cranbrook, Kent. She survived her husband. Both returned to England in 1650, having emigrated thence to America in 1639. Their children were:

1. *Dorothy*, bap. at Ockley, England, Mch. 25, 1619; said to have been the wife of Thomas Jordan, one of the first settlers of Guilford, or according to another account of Samuel Desborough, Lord Keeper of Scotland under Cromwell.

2. *Sarah*, bap. at Ockley Nov. 1, 1620; d. 1675; m. 1641 Rev. John Higginson of Guilford and Salem.

3. *Abigail*, bap. at Ockley Sept. 1, 1622; d. at Saybrook, Conn., Sept. 9, 1659; m. Rev. James Fitch of Saybrook and Norwich.

4. *Thomas*, bap. at Ockley Dec. 28, 1624. Probably did not come to Guilford, may have died young.

5. *John*, bap. at Ockley Feb. 11, 1626; came to Guilford but returned to England with his father.

6. *Nathaniel*, bap. at Ockley June 28, 1629; came to Guilford but returned to England soon after his father, probably about 1655.

7. *Mary*, bap. at Ockley March 4, 1631.

8. *Henry*, bap. at Ockley March 9, 1632; d. at Ockley Feb. 28, 1634.

9. *Rebecca*, bap. at Ockley Dec. 22, 1635."

Elliot Stone, Esq., Riverdale, New York City, furnishes extracts from the records of Ockley, Surrey, printed in the "Proceedings at the Celebration of the 250th Anniversary of the settlement of Guilford."

"1619	Dorothea dau <sup>r</sup> of Henry Whitfield bapt	Mar 25
1620	Sarah " " " "	Nov 1
1622	Abigail " " " "	Sept 1
1624	Thomas son of " " " "	Dec 1
1626-7	John " " " "	Feb 11
1629	Nathaniel " " " "	June 28
1631-2	Mary dau <sup>r</sup> of " " " "	Mar 4
1633-4	Henry son " " " "	Mar 9
1635	Rebekah dau <sup>r</sup> of " " " "	Dec 25
1634-5	Henry son " " " "	buried Feby last day."

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

BATE (*ante*, vol. 51, p. 268):

[I do not know whether the Bates of Lyd were related to the family of the same name in London, but I can send you for publication, if you wish it, an abstract of the wills of Anthony Bate, citizen and clothworker of London 1598, and his brother Robert Bate of Little Chester, co. Derby, 1626. I also have wills of the Bates of Little Chester and a short pedigree from the Visitation of Norfolk 1563.

Among the records of benefactions to the Ironmongers Company of London is an entry in 1500:—

"Mystris Felys Bate late the wife of John Bate gave ij saltys with a cover of sylver and p'cell gylt weying liij unces di. the iij day of November a<sup>o</sup> MV<sup>c</sup>."—J. PAUL RYLANDS, F.S.A., 2 Charlesville, Birkenhead, Cheshire, England.]

WILLIAM BALLOWE, citizen and mercer of London, 16 March 1640, proved 21 April 1641. My personal estate to be divided into two equal parts, whereof one part to my wife Hester, according to the custom of the city. The other part to pay legacies &c. To my mother in law Mrs. Elizabeth Cotton twenty-five pounds. To my dear mother Mrs. Debora Saunders the like sum. I do acquit and discharge my brother Thomas Ballowe of and from the payment of thirty pounds due. I give to William Ballowe, son of brother Thomas, fifty pounds. To Thomas, another son, twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my brother Henry Ballowe three hundred pounds. To my brother Daniel Ballowe two hundred pounds. To my brother in law Robert Bendish one hundred pounds. To his daughter Debora Bendish, by Mary, his now wife, fifty pounds. To my uncle John Ballowe twenty pounds, and to his six children thirty pounds apiece (at one and twenty &c.). To my brother in law Mr. John Wood twenty pounds, to my brother in law Mr. Thomas Walters twenty pounds, to my brother in law Mr. Edmund Sheafe twenty pounds, to my brother in law James Cotton ten pounds, to my sister in law Sarah Cotton ten pounds, to my brother in law Thomas Cotton ten pounds. Five pounds apiece to Aunt Hobbye, cousin John Hobbie, cousins Ann and Rachel Hobby and ten pounds to cousin Richard Hobbie. To cousin Henry Ballowe, son of uncle Thomas deceased, twenty pounds. To the two maid servants of my mother in law Mrs. Elizabeth Cotton forty shillings apiece. To Mr. John Sedgewicke, minister, five pounds. To Michael, John and Thomas Saunders, sons of my father in law Mr. Michael Saunders, ten pounds apiece at one and twenty, and to Richard, his son ten pounds. To cousin Joane Litlepage of Thame ten pounds. The residue to wife Hester Ballowe whom I nominate sole executrix, and I desire my uncle Mr. John Ballowe and my brothers in law John Wood and Thomas Walters to be overseers. Evelyn, 42.

THOMAS WALTERS of London, merchant, 15 December 1657, proved 15 January 1657. I give and devise unto my dear and loving wife Anne all my household goods, rings, plate, jewels, linen, woollen and apparel whatsoever, and all such sum and sums of money as are due and belonging unto me by stock in the Sugar Work, now by me managed in the house where I live, in copartnership with my mother in law Mistress Elizabeth Cotton and my brother in law Master Thomas Cotton, according to the accompt thereof made up and balanced on the nine and twentieth day of September last past before the date hereof, together with all profits and advantages made by the same stock since the said time, and all sugars, materials and utensils to my part of the said trade and stock belonging. I give and devise unto my son Thomas all those my messuages and tenements situate, lying and being in the parish of Great St. Helen's, in London, in which Master Jennings, merchant, lately lived, and the house thereunto adjoining. If he die before he attain the age of one and twenty years the said messuages to be sold and the moneys arising to be distributed and paid to and amongst my daughters, Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary, Barbara, Judith and Hannah. I give and devise unto my loving son in law Master William Throckmorton and my daughter his wife mourning. To the poor of the parish of St. Michael Royal, London, where I now live, the sum of ten pounds. To my servant John Gray one hundred pounds. My executrix shall give unto every one of my menservants and maidservants some reasonable sum of money for mourning. I give and will and devise that mournings be given

unto my loving mother in law Mrs. Elizabeth Cotton, to my brother in law Master Barker, minister, and his wife, to my brother in law Master John Wood and his wife, to my brother in law Master Westfield and his wife, to my brother in law Master Thomas Cotton and his wife, to my cousin Master Humphrey Piggott and to my cousin Master John Wright of Brooke Street in Essex and his wife, to my cousin Thomas Lightfoot and to Master Richard Southwood. I give to Mrs. Ann Stamford five pounds. My wife Anne to be sole and absolute executrix.

One of the witnesses was Matthew Barker.

Wootton, 5.

MICHAEL HANCORNE, citizen and merchant taylor of London, 18 January 1659, proved 17 July 1660. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Michael Pater Noster in the Royal in London near my late wife Alice. I give to Frances, Dionyse, Thomas and Edward Hancorne, the four children of Francis Hancorne, late of Kingsthorp, Northampton, yeoman deceased, to my nephew Zachery Hancorne and to every other of my kindred, in full for whatsoever they may claim out of my estate, twelve pence apiece and no more. The residue I give to my maid servant Alice Courtis, whom I make and ordain full and sole executrix.

Nabbs, 126.

[I give the above will because Sampson Cotton in his will referred to Michael Handcorne as his cousin and appointed him an overseer to assist his executrix.

H. F. W.]

JOHN WOOD of London, merchant, 27 December 1660, proved 14 January 1660. My debts and funeral charges paid the residue of my goods &c. shall be divided into three equal parts, according to the custom of the city of London, one full part whereof I give to my wife Joane, another part to my son John Wood, to be paid him at his age of one and twenty years. The other third part I do will and appoint for the performance of this will. I give to my wife the household stuff and utensils at or belonging to my house at Leyton &c. To my son John two hundred pounds remaining in my hands given unto him and his sister by my mother in law Mrs. Elizabeth Cotton and twenty pounds more given unto him by M<sup>r</sup>. Timothy Mulgrave deceased. I give unto my cousin Jane Carpenter fifty pounds, and to my cousin Anne Whitnall twenty pounds. To the poor of Langston in Hampshire ten pounds and to the poor of Layton ten pounds and to the poor of All Hallows in the Wall, London, ten pounds. I release to my cousin John Sone one hundred pounds by him owing to me. I release to my cousin Francis Sone all such moneys as are due from him to me, by the balance of account of the Serraleon trade made up between us, so as he be assistant to my executor in the getting in of my estate. I give my friend Mr. Thomas Crispe forty shillings, to my friend Mr. George Kellum one hundred pounds and desire his best advice and assistance to my executors, to the Governors of Christ's Hospital one hundred pounds, to the Master and Wardens of the company of clothworkers one hundred pounds, to my cousin Mrs. Mary Bowles one annuity of six pounds to be yearly paid unto her during her natural life. All the residue to my wife and son. May, 12.

ELIZABETH COTTON of London, widow, 10 December 1662, proved 20 December 1662. My body to be decently buried in the parish church of St. Michael Royal, London, as near to the place where my late dear husband lies interred as conveniently as may be. I give fifty pounds towards the repairing of the said church of St. Michael Royal. Ten pounds more



I give to the poor of the same parish and ten pounds more towards the placing forth of two poor children of the same parish to be apprentices. To my son Thomas Cotton eight hundred pounds. To my daughter Anne Walter, widow, eight hundred pounds. To my son in law Master Matthew Barker and my daughter Elizabeth his wife eight hundred pounds. To my son in law Master John Bence and my daughter Joane his wife eight hundred pounds. To my daughter Hester Westfield the wife of Master Edward Westfield, over and besides what I have by deed settled upon my daughter Walter in trust for my said daughter Westfield, two hundred pounds. To my grandson Richard Edge twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my grand daughters hereafter named and to their husbands fourteen pounds each to buy them mournings, viz<sup>t</sup>. Anne the wife of Captain Throgmorton, Elizabeth the wife of Master Saunders, Sarah the wife of Master William Burrige and Elizabeth the wife of Master Proby. I give to Elizabeth Atwell forty pounds. To Anne Stamford, widow, ten pounds. To William Hinton six pounds. To Widow Deacon forty shillings. To Anne Hollis forty shillings. To fifty poor women twenty shillings apiece. My daughter Anne Walter to be sole executrix. Laud, 152.

EDWARD WASTFIELD citizen and grocer of London, 8 January 1677, proved 11 February 1677. Have advanced my two sons Edward and Richard in the world and have fully paid and given unto either of them more than his full orphanage portion, part and proportion of my estate will amount unto. They my copartners. By this copartnership I have a stock of thirteen hundred pounds, being thirteen thirtieth parts of said stock. Now I do declare that five hundred and fifty pounds thereof, after my death, doth wholly belong to my loving wife Hester Wastfield for her to dispose of it at her death to what child or children of hers she pleaseth, for that it was so given by a deed of special trust to Anne Walter, her sister, for her by her mother Cotton. Other three hundred and fifty pounds thereof I give to the said Hester my wife to complete nine hundred pounds which I intend for her out of my own personal estate. And the remaining four hundred pounds, residue of the said stock, is a debt I owe unto my daughter Elizabeth upon Bond, the which I have made up for her to complete her orphanage part equal with her brothers William and John. The same to be paid unto her at her age of one and twenty years or marriage. Provisions for sons William and John (the latter a minor). My daughter Hester is advanced in marriage to Mr. Ambrose Nicholas. My daughter Anne is advanced in marriage to Mr. Martin West. They have received their portions of five hundred pounds apiece. I do further give unto them twenty shillings apiece for rings. The residue of personal estate to wife Hester whom I make sole executrix. Sons Edward and William(?) to be overseers. He speaks of them as his copartners. Proved by the widow. Reeve, 19.

RICHARD GERVEIS of St. Giles without Cripplegate London, gent., 10 August 1694, with a codicil bearing date 18 October 1694, proved 29 October 1694. To be buried in the parish church of St. Leonard Shoreditch near to my well beloved wife Susanna. My daughter in law Elizabeth Barnard. Sir Leonard Robinson. Mr. Lee, sadler. Mr. Tanner clerk of Fishmongers Hall. To my cousin Ann Walter ten shillings, to buy her a ring, and to my cousin Hester Westfield ten shillings to buy her a ring, and to Mr. John Pargiter and his wife twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings

and to my cousin Sarah Freeher and her three daughters ten shillings apiece to buy them rings and to my kinsman Nathaniel Jemmat and his wife twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings and to my kinsman John Jemmat and his wife twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings and to my cousin Mary Miller forty shillings to buy her a ring. Ten shillings apiece (for rings) to Mrs. Compton, Mrs. Mary Morgan, Mr. Samuel Kendall, Mr. Jonathan Harris, Mr. Osborne and his wife, Mr. Nathaniel Spring, Mr. Samuel Alderson, Mr. Harding, Mr. Benjamin Alport and Mr. Philip Hills. The same to cousin Nicholas and my cousin her husband and to cousin (female) Ward and to cousin John Winington. The same to Mrs. Bingham, James Dawson, John Hall, Elizabeth Trowell, Thomas Purser, loving friend Mr. William Clough and Richard Wall. Cousin Ann Jemmat the younger. Cousin John Jemmat's eldest daughter. Cousin Ambrose Nicholls. The children of my cousin Thomas Walters. The children of my cousin Thomas Cotton. Mary Bankin (?). Tabitha Tompson. Lease of tenements which I hold from the city being in Sword Bearers Alley. Daughter in law Elizabeth Barnard, mother of my grandson Richard Gerveis. My lands in Stow Maris, Essex, and copyhold tenements in Westham, Essex, and lands in Abthorp in the county of Northampton and freehold tenements in Angel Alley, Bishopsgate Street and my field at Low Layton, Essex, and two tenements in Basing hall street, with my tenement in Bow Lane held from the company of Broderers. The children of my cousin Ambrose Nicholas. The female children of my cousin Thomas Cotton. The children of my cousin Thomas Waters. My copyhold tenement at Plaistow to the children of Philip Hills. Mary Rankin (see Bankin above). The Company of Shipwrights of London. The poor of St. Giles Cripplegate and of St. Leonard Shoreditch. My loving friend Thomas White gentleman to be executor. In codicil Matthew Holland citizen and blacksmith of London made joint executor with Thomas White. Mary Rankin one of the witnesses.

Box, 170.

MATTHEW BARKER of St. Giles Cripplegate, London, clerk, 1 March 1697, proved 20 April 1698. To be buried in the church or chancel thereof situate and being at College Hill in the City of London near the place where my late beloved wife Mrs. Elizabeth Barker was interred, otherwise in the new ground next the Artillery Ground in Moor Fields, London. And my funeral I appoint to be decent not pompous. My loving daughter Elizabeth Probee. Her husband referred to (but not named). My grandson Matthew Probee son of Mr. Edward Probee. My cousin Mary Dexter. My cousin Ruth Dominel the wife of Thomas Dominel late of Wellingborough Northampton. Cousin Mr. John Woolston and cousin Elizabeth Woolston his wife. Cousin Alexander Spencer and cousin Mary Spencer his wife. I forgive and release unto my son in law Samson Sheafe the one hundred pounds which I lent him upon his bond and all interest moneys that shall be due thereupon at the time of my decease. Cousin Mr. Edmond Baw of Wellingborough aforesaid and cousin Ruth Baw his wife. The poor of the church whereof I have been many years pastor. The poor of Cransley in the County of Nottingham where I was born. My cousin Alexander Spencer of Brixworth in said county. My cousin Mr. Sairs of Wapping in Middlesex. My cousin Rachel James. Mr. Glover of Hackney, merchant. Jemimah James the daughter of the said Rachel James. To my sister Westfield ten pounds to buy her mourning. To my cousin Mary Whitfeild five pounds. Loving friends William Scrimpsheir Esq., John Archer merchant and William Surflet scrivener to be executors.

Executors renounced and commission issued (at above date) to Mary Dexter grandniece by the brother (pro nepoti ex fratre) to administer according to the tenor of the will. Lort, 95.

[In connection with these Cottons we must bear in mind the will of John Dingley of London (1626), published in Part III. of these Gleanings (p. 265), who calls Sampson Cotton brother in law. I have found traces too of a connection with the Pargiter family.

Another New England family through which the famous family of Juxon attached itself to New England was the Byfield family. I have already in my earlier Gleanings (Part I., pp. 114-116) given the wills of Richard Bifield of Stratford upon Avon and later of Isleworth, and of his son Richard Byfield of Long Ditton. The latter was the father of Col. Nathaniel Byfield of Boston, Massachusetts. Here follow other wills of this family.]

MARGARET HARDWARE, one of the daughters of Henry Hardware of Peele in the County of Chester, Esq. deceased, 20 February 1616, proved 17 March, 1616. Brother John Hardware. Late mother Mrs. Elizabeth Hardware. Said brother's wife and his daughter Hannagh. Item, I give to Henrye Whitfeild my contracted husband the sum of one hundred and forty pounds. Item, I give to the said Henrie Whitefeild one white "beare" bowl, one "Tune" and cover and three spoons, one piece of gold of three pounds seventeen shillings. Item, I give unto the said Henrye Whitfeild, more, one pair of valence and two cushions of needle work, four towells, two short and two long, three pair of sheets of flaxen of the best, four pillowbeares, one dozen of fringed napkins, four of the best table cloths, two cupboard cloths, one featherbed, two bolsters, two down pillows, one arras coverlet, four blankets and all the apparell that was provided for my marriage. Francis Byfeild wife unto Nicholas Byfeild, preacher, and Adoniram and Martha, son and daughter unto the said Nicholas and Francis Byfeild. Mrs. Crispe. Bathshua the daughter of Nicholas Byfeild. Rings to Mr. Astley and his wife, to Mrs. Lucy and Mrs. Francis Whitfeild, Walter Charnocke and his wife, Mr. John Ratliffe of Chester and his wife, and my cousin Margaret Leech. My godson Jonathan Byfeild. Mrs. Simcox. All my goods &c. to Nicholas Byfeild, preacher of God's word, and he to be my true and lawful executor. Roger Charnocke one of the witnesses. Memorandum that if, after all my debts and legacies are paid, the remainder of my estate be above the value of fifty pounds, that then Mr. Nicholas Byfeild have only that fifty pounds, and my loving friend and contracted husband Mr. Henry Whitfeild have the rest of my whole estate. Weldon, 24.

NICHOLAS BYFEILD preacher of the word of Isleworth, Middlesex, 6 September 1622, proved 15 October, 1622. Certain books to wife. All the rest of them to sons Adonyram and Jonathan to be equally divided between them, Jonathan's portion to be handed over to my loving son in law Mr. William Clyfford to be kept for the use of my said son Jonathan until he come to the age of discretion. My dear father Mr. Richard Bifield hath paid unto me twenty pounds for the use of my daughter Martha, for which he was bound. To daughter Mary all my estate &c. in houses &c. in Isleworth which I lately bought of one Thomas Whitehead. A debt due from my noble friend Sir Horace Vere. Household stuff in the now dwelling house of my said father in Isleworth. My wife shall hold and enjoy the house wherein I now dwell during her life, and after her decease the residue of my estate and term therein shall wholly remain and come unto my son Benjamin. To son John a little silver dish which was



given unto me by my sister Burges at her death. To daughter Anne thirty pounds at the age of eighteen. To daughter Margaret twenty pounds at like age. My said wife is now with child. Provision made for its portion. Divers of my dear and loving friends of the City of Chester do stand bound unto me for the payment of ten pounds yearly for seven years next after my death for and towards the maintenance of my children. Wife shall take charge of the education of my son Jonathan and daughter Mary. Mr. Thomas Aldersey of Chester is indebted unto me. My dear friend Mr. John Gearinge of Isleworth. Wife to be executrix. Proved by Elizabeth Byfield.

Book Bellamy (Consist. Ct. of London) L. 115.

ELIZABETH BIFEILD of Istleworth Middlesex, widow 2 November 1623, proved 2 December 1623. To be buried in the parish church here near the body of Nicholas Bifeild, clerk, my late husband. My son Benjamin Bifeild shall have the great brick house at Istleworth which my late husband (now with God) did devise unto him after my decease. Another house to son John and a tenement in old Brainford. The arrearages of a certain pension owing unto my late husband by the Right Hon. the Earl of Northumberland and one hundred pounds remaining to my use in the hands of Mr. John Geringe of London grocer. Daughter Anne Bifeild at eighteen. Daughter Margaret Bifeild at like age. Daughter Elizabeth Bifeild at same age. Son in law Mr. Clifford and his wife. Adonyram, Jonathan, Martha and Mary Bifeild the other four children of my said late husband. To my loving uncle Mr. William Wright one seal ring which I now wear and one of late husband's books last printed and come forth. To my loving brother in law Mr. John Temple one seal ring of the print of a hammer and anvill thereon and to my sister Temple his wife my lesser diamond ring. To my loving brother Mr. Richard Tomlyns one seal ring, being the greatest that I have, and one of my husband's last printed books. To my brother in law Mr. Thomas Willes my two least rings, to be made into one and then delivered to him, and to my sister Willes his wife my great round ring which now I wear. Loving cousin Mr. Richard Clempson and his wife. Kind friends Mr. Davis and his wife. Loving friend Mrs. Mary Darcy. To my father in law Mr. Bifeild, as a small remembrance of my love, my late husband's black silk cloak faced with velvet. Mrs. Barrell of Istleworth. My special good friends Mr. John Geringe and his wife. He is to be executor and my said brother Mr. Tomlyns and Mr. Willes overseers.

Swann, 126.

JOANE GATER of Kingston upon Thames, Surrey, widow, 2 June 1624, proved 14 September 1624. The poor of Portsea in Southampton. The poor of Kingston upon Thames. I give and bequeath to my loving son in law Richard Byfeild, clerk, and Mary his wife, my daughter, all those lands which I purchased of Robert Playfoote, being in the fields of Kingston in the parish of Portsea aforesaid, within the liberties of the town of Portsmouth in the said County of Southampton, containing five acres more or less. To my grandchild Mary Byfeild one hundred pounds at day of marriage, so as she do marry with the consent and approbation of her parents. My sister Sibbell Carpenter. To my two cousius Josua Willerd and Hanna Willerd ten shillings apiece. Son Richard Byfeild to be sole executor.

Book Yeast, Arch. Surrey (1622-1630), L. 124.

MARY BYFIELD of Yearlington in Somerset, 17 May 1634, proved 23 June 1634. To be buried in the church of Yearlington. Property in the possession or custody of Mr. John Geering grocer in London. To my sister Clifford, wife unto Mr. William Clifford, ten pounds. To my brother Jonathan Byfield and my sister Martha Granger forty shillings apiece. To my two brethren Benjamin and John Byfield ten shillings apiece. The same to my two sisters Margaret and Elizabeth Byfield. Lastly I make my brother in law Mr. William Clifford and my beloved brother Mr. Adoniram Byfield joint executors. And my desire and request is that my uncle Mr. Richard Byfield and my uncle Mr. Thomas Willis may be overseers. Proved by M<sup>r</sup> Clifford, power reserved for the other executor.

Peter Thatcher was one of the witnesses.

Seager, 51.

SIR ROBERT PARKHURST, knight and alderman of London, 28 June 1636, proved 22 February 1636. Wife Ellen. Have fully advanced daughters Anne and Mary in marriage. Son Robert being unadvanced, to have, for his own orphanage and customary portion of my personal estate, a full and equal third &c. according to the ancient and laudable custom of the City of London. Certain poor in hospitals and prisons. The poor of Pirford and Mr. Bray curate there. A stock to maintain the poor to work that there be no beggar in Pirford. The relief of ten godly and conformable preachers and ten widows of preachers who are left poor and distressed, being godly. The poor of the parish of St. Peter's the Poor and the poor of the town of Ripley. Mr. Jeremy Leech parson of St. Mary le Bow and his son Samuel. Nephew and godson Nathaniel Parkhurst son of brother Henry. Brother John Parkhurst, Doctor in Divinity, and Henry his son and Thomas his youngest son. Brother Thomas Parkhurst. Nephew Philip Mellish. My niece Susan Sherer, the daughter of my sister Susanna Lancashire by her first husband. John and Henry the two sons of my cousin Richard Streete, at twenty four. To James Lancashire and Mary Bifield, two other of the children of my said sister Susanna Lancashire, forty pounds apiece. Henry and Rebecca Lancashire, the two youngest of her children. My cousins William, Oliffe, Henry and Samuel Spurstowe. Cousin and godson Richard Smith. My niece Daniell Margaret Jennor (*sic*). Cousin Elizabeth Wiseman. Cousin Anne Blackstone. Cousin Hill and her two sons and her daughter. Cousin Margery Johnson. My sister Smith and my sister Palmer. My aunt Aldersey, the Lady Coventry, the Lady Capell, the Lady Knatchball. My cousins Sir Nicholas Rainton, Sir Thomas Moulson, my cousin John Bunbury and every of their wives and my cousin Thomas Tompson. The poor of the Company of C othworkers. Wife to inhabit my now dwelling house in Broad Street, Londl n, during all the term of her natural life. Brother in law William Spursoowe. Wife Ellen and son Robert to be executors and brother Spurstowetand friend Edward Tailor, girdler, overseers.

Com mission issued 8 November 1651 to Robert Parkhurst, Esq., the grandson and next akin to the deceased, to administer the goods &c. left unadministered by the executors, now also deceased.

Com mission issued 19 October 1677 to Robert Parkhurst Esq. great grandson (*pronepoti ex filio*) of Sir Robert Parkhurst knight, lately one of the aldermen of the city of London but at Pirford in Surrey deceased, to administer the goods &c. left unadministered by same. Hellen Parkhurst, the relict, and Robert Parkhurst Esq, the son &c. the executors named in the will, and Robert Parkhurst the grandson, &c., now also deceased.

Goare, 14.

HENRY PARKHURST of Woodford Essex Esq., citizen and grocer of London, 31 December 1639, proved 28 November 1640. Wife Gartred, son Nathaniel. The free school of the town of Guilford where I was born. Cousin and godson Henry Parkhurst. Brother Thomas Parkhurst. Cousin Philip Mellish. Cousin Sir Robert Parkhurst. Cousin James Lancasheere's wife, towards the maintenance and bringing up of her children. Cousin Henry Lancasheere my goodson. I give unto my cousin Mr. Richard Bifield and his wife three pounds to make each of them a ring. Cousin Richard Sherer and his wife. Cousin Edward Danford and his wife. Brother in law William Spurstowe and his children. Brother in law Thomas Wetherall and his wife and his son Henry Wetherall, my godson, and my cousins Anne and Elizabeth Wetherall. My sister in law Dorothy Salter widow. Brother in law Mr. Rowland Wetherall and his wife. My cousin Anne Blackston, widow, and her son Christopher Blackston. Sundry poor in Hospitals. The Society of Grocers. The preachers of St. Antholins Church in London. The poor of Guilford. The parson of St. Mary Pomary in Iremonger Lane, London (if I shall be buried in that parish). Wife Gartred and son Nathaniel executors and brother in law Mr. William Spurstowe, brother in law Mr. Thomas Wetherall and cousin Mr. Richard Sherer overseers. Coventry, 140.

THOMAS WYN of London merchant 29 March 1644, proved 8 January 1644. Wife Elizabeth. My three children Thomas, Jane and Damaris Wynne. Brother Richard Wynne. Estate I am to have now by the death of my mother. Uncle William Spurstowe. Cousin William Spurstowe, his son. Cousins Oliver Spurstowe, Henry Spurstowe and Samuel Spurstowe. My brother and sisters being four. My cousin Richard Sherrer. James Hill. My mother Wych. Cousin Nicholas Wynne. Rivers, 27.

WILLIAM SPURSTOW citizen and mercer of London 20 September 1644, proved 4 February 1645. To be buried in the parish church of St. Stephens, where I now dwell, near the corpse of my dear wife. I was one of the executors of my brother Richard Wynn deceased. My cousin Katherine's portion. The children of my cousin Thomas Wynn deceased. I was executor to my brother Edward Spurstow deceased. The widow, her son, her daughter Ellinor and Anne, Katherine and Mary under age. For poor scholars in Katherine Hall Cambridge. The poor of St. Chad's parish Shrewsbury. Son William. Cousin Priscilla Wynn. Cousin William Spurstowe. Ellinor, Anne, Katherine and Mary Spurstowe. The three children of my cousin Thomas Wynn deceased. My cousin Bifield. My sister Olive Parkhurst. Sister Parkhurst late of Oxford. Cousin Henry Parkhurst. James Hill. Rowland Hill. Others named. Cousin Nathaniel. Cousin Damaris Andrewes. Son Henry. Son Samuel. Daughter Olive Spurstowe. Cousin Richard Sherer. Twisse, 26.

SAMUEL BAMFORD clerk 17 March 1655, proved 1 September 1657. St. Edmond's parish, Lombard Street, in which parish I was born. Olive's parish Southwark wherein I was for divers years brought up. Alban's parish Woodstreet if I shall continue rector of the said parish till my decease. Emanuell College of which foundation I was in mine younger years chosen a scholar and where I continued till after I had taken a second degree in the University. Master William Cooper minister of the gospel at St.



Olive's Southwark. Loving kinsman Master John Hayne, gentleman and scrivener, dwelling by Newgate Market, and loving kinswoman Mrs. Ann Hayne. Item, I give and bequeath unto Master Adoniram Bifield and unto Master Benjamin Bifield and unto Master John Bifield, brethren of my present wife, unto each of them one book out of my library such as may be to their liking. To Mrs. Margaret Sargent, my wife's sister, one such English book out of my library as may be to her liking, as also two porcelain cup dishes such as mine executor shall think fitting. My cousin german Master Lambert Osbalston clerk. Cousin german Mrs. Judith Floyd widow, sister to the said Lambert. My gold ring with the Osbolston's arms engraven on it. Cousin german Master Robert Osbolston, linen-draper upon London Bridge, brother to the said Lambert and Judith. My cousin his wife. Mine only daughter and child Elizabeth at eighteen years of age or time of marriage. She shall have that fair silver and gilt cup which the Queen of Bohemia was pleased to bestow upon me and a large chest of cedar wood which was left me by my father and a suit of damask table linen of Orpheus' work, a piece of my former wife's "Huswifery" in the spinning of it. Her mother to give her a further share of linen &c. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix and kinsman Mr. John Hayne and reverend friend Mr. William Cooper to be overseers. Ruthen, 343.

JOHN BYFIELD of Old Windsor Berks Esq. 16 September 1657, proved 9 November 1657. Wife Anne. Daughter Anne Byfield to be sole heir if no issue male by said wife. Eldest son of my dear brother Mr. Benjamin Byfield. First and second son successively of loving brother Mr. Adoniram Byfield. My house in Windsor Great Park. Wife to be advised by my good friends Sir William Robers. Mr. John Oxenbridge and my loving brother Mr. Francis Sargent. Ruthen, 413.

ADONIRAM BIFEILD of Collingbourne Ducis Wilts, 29 October 1657, proved 31 August 1660. To my son Adoniram and my daughter Katherine his wife my two silver tankards that have the arms of the University of Oxford upon them. To son Nicholas my biggest silver tankard. Daughter Martha. Son Adoniram to take care of my son Nicholas and daughter Martha and pay to Nicholas fifty pounds as soon as he shall be bound an apprentice, and one hundred pounds more as soon as he shall set up for himself, and five years after my death pay to my daughter Martha one hundred and fifty pounds. My grandchild Adoniram Shingle. Son Adoniram Byfield and dear friend and brother Mr. Thomas Bayly to be executors.

Proved by Adoniram Bifeild, power reserved to grant probate to Mr. Bayly when he should come to seek it. Nabbs, 164.

RICHARD SHERER of London merchant 24 December 1664, proved 21 March 1665. Wife Susanna. Tenements in Whitechapel Middlesex. Grandchildren Richard, Charles and Susanna Sherer at one and twenty or marriage. Brother Thomas Young and his wife. My son in law Mr. William Cary (of the City of London, merchant). My kinsman Richard Clutton, Esq. (of Magdalen College Oxford). My kinsman Mr. Edward (in other places Edmund) Davenport (of London merchant). Thomas Young described as of Grinstead Green Kent, gen<sup>t</sup>. I give and bequeath to my brother in law Mr. Richard Bifield and his wife four pounds between them and to Dr. William Spurstow (Spurstow?) and Henry Spurstow (Spustow?) my kinsmen forty shillings apiece and to each of their wives forty shillings

apiece, to buy them rings. My cousin Richard Wynne. My cousins Judith and Susan Dios. My cousin Sarah Puller. My cousin Thomas Haynes. Mr. Ellis Cunliffe. My only daughter Susanna, wife of the said William Cary, to be sole executrix.

The daughter renounced and commission issued at above date to Susanna Sherer the relict. Mico, 52.

SARAH BYFEILD daughter of Mr. Richard Byfeild late Rector of Long Ditton, Surrey, deceased, her will made 15 August 1672 and proved 4 October 1673. I make and ordain my mother whole and sole executrix. I give and bequeath unto my dear and honored mother Mrs. Sarah Byfeild twenty pounds. To my loving brother Mr. Timothy Byfeild five pounds. To my brother Nathaniel Byfeild five pounds. To my dear sister Mrs. Rebecca Jackson five pounds. To my dear sister Mrs. Dorcas Patten five pounds. To my dear sister Mrs. Priscilla Byfeild, twenty pounds. To my dear sister Mary five pounds. To my dear sister Deborah Byfeild five pounds. Pye, 120.

RICHARD BYFEILD of Selborn, Hampshire, clerk, 29 October 1679, proved 3 December, 1679. To each of the five sons of John Berrow, clerk, born of my dear sister Elizabeth deceased, fifty pounds at their respective ages of one and twenty years. To Samuel, Thomas and Seth the sons of Samuel Wickins, citizen of London, and my dear sister Anne, three pounds to each of them. To my niece Sarah Wright one hundred pounds. To my sister Mary, the wife of ——— Brown of London physician, ten pounds. To every one of my father's children, namely Anne, Timothy, Nathaniel, Rebecca, Dorcas, Priscilla, Mary and Deborah, I give one pound and to my brothers in law each ten shillings. To my nephew John Wright, clerk, one pound. To Mary the wife of my brother Samuel Byfeild one pound and to my niece Mary his daughter ten pounds. To my successor and successors in the vicarage of Selborn and to the farmers and inhabitants of and in the five messuages and farms, viz<sup>t</sup>. the Grange, the Priory, the Temple, Blackmore and Okehanger House in Selborn, eighty pounds in trust to purchase an annuity for ever towards the apprenticing of poor children to good trades. Thomas Aubery of Selborn yeoman for his four sons, Thomas, Henry, James and Richard, and his two daughters, Anne and Mary. William Cooper and Anne his wife. Certain friends and neighbors named. The residue to my most dear brother Samuel Byfeild of Ewhurst, Surrey, clerk and to his heirs forever upon condition that he shall pay all my debts and legacies, and I make him sole executor. Proved by the executor, as above.

Commission issued 3 November 1705 to Mary Johnson *als.* Byfeild wife of William Johnson, niece by a brother and next akin of Richard Byfeild deceased, to administer the goods left unadministered by Samuel Byfeild, brother and executor, now also deceased. King, 157.

SARAH BYFEILD second daughter of John Juxon late of East Sheen in the parish of Mortlake in the County of Surrey, widow and the relict of Richard Byfeild minister of the Gospel and late Rector of Long Ditton, Surrey, 22 February 1677. Proved 4 April 1678. To my eldest daughter Elizabeth Davys my silver cup that hath my coat of arms on it and twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To my daughter Darcas Patten twenty shillings. To my son Timothy Byfeild twenty shillings to buy him a ring and also a piece of plate given unto me by my dear brother in his last will.

To my daughter Priscilla Wardron twenty shillings. To my son Nathaniel Byfeild twenty shillings and also a piece of plate given unto me by my dear brother unto my daughter Sara Byfeild deceased which is mine to dispose of I being executor to her. Divers messuages, lands and tene-ments in East Sheen sold to make portions for our five daughters Rebeckah, Dorcas, Priscilla, Mary and Deborah. My cousin Thomas Juxon. My daughter Rebecca Jaxon (Jackson). My grandson Tristram Davis. My grand daughter Elizabeth Bower. Niece Elizabeth Juxon. Grand daughter Mary Davis. Grand daughter Elizabeth Jaxson. Grandson Thomas Patten. Cousin Edmond Farrington. To be buried in the chnrchyard under the chancel window above the little door it being near my late husband. Deaneries of Shoreham and Croydon (1664-1679) L. 374.

[Mrs. Sarah Byfield, the testator, was mother of Col. Nathaniel Byfield, of Boston, Mass., and Bristol, R. I. Her husband, Rev. Richard Byfeild, of Long Ditton, died 26 Dec., 1664, in his 67th year. His will is given in these "Gleanings" (REGISTER, vol. 39, page 174). His baptism was recorded at Stratford-on-Avon, 24 Sept. 1598, followed by on 24 Apr. 1600, that of Robert, and on 16 Mch. 1601, by Nathaniel, children of Richard Byfield.

Their father, Rev. Richard Byfield, in 1603 left Stratford after service as vicar, this name appearing continuously from 1558 as such, in the parish register, which commenced in that year. He went to a parish in Worcestershire, and then to Islesworth, Middlesex. His will is given in the "Gleanings" (REGISTER, vol. 39, p. 173), proved 24 Oct. 1633.

Rev. Nicholas Byfeild, b. 1579, whose will is given in this number on p. 135, is said to have been a half brother of Rev. Richard Byfeild of Long Ditton, by Brook in his "Lives of the Puritans," and that his father became minister of Stratford-on-Avon in 1596. Rev. Richard of Long Ditton wrote "The Doctrine of the Sabbath vindicated against his Brother Mr. Nicholas Byfield" (Calamy).

It is possible and probable that the Ric. Bifield, who is signed continuously from 1558 to 1603, the register at Stratford, were two individuals during that period.

Adoniram Byfield, whose will is given on p. 139, son of Nicholas Byfield, of Islesworth, see *ante*, p. 135, was a graduate of Emanuel college, Cambridge, in the year 1642 became chaplain to Sir Henry Colmey's regiment in the Parliamentary army, and the next year was appointed scribe to the assembly of divines. In 1646 he with others was appointed to collect proofs of scripture quotations, and the same were inserted in the "Confession of Faith."

He was rector of Fulham, Middlesex, and afterwards of Collingbourne-Ducis, Wilts.

He was mentioned by name by Butler in his "Hudibras."

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

Commission issued 13 July 1683 to Anne Wickins (wife of Samuel Wickins) and Henry Cheynell, clerk, guardians lawfully assigned to Mary and Anne Byfeild minors, natural and lawful children of SAMUEL BYFEILD lately rector of Ewhurst in County Surrey deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the said deceased during the minority and for the use and benefit of the said minors, Mary Byfeild, relict of the said deceased, having died before accepting the burden of administration.

Admon. Act Book 1683 L. 100.

Commission issued 10 November 1705 to Mary Johnson *als* Byfeild wife of William Johnson, natural and lawful daughter of SAMUEL BYFEILD lately Rector of Ewhurst in Surrey, clerk, deceased, to administer the goods, etc. of the deceased, the letters of administration of the said deceased granted in the month of July 1683 to a certain Anne Wickins wife of Samuel Wickins and to Henry Cheynell clerk as curators lawful &c. of Anne Byfeild and the said Mary Johnson *als* Bifeild, then minor daugh-



ters of the said deceased, to their use and during their minority, having now by reason of the full age of the said Mary Johnson &c. ceased and expired.

Admon. Act Book (1705) L. 214.

TIMOTHY BYFIELD, Doctor in Physick, 8 November 1715, proved 19 December 1723. To be buried in Mortlack churchyard somewhere on the south side because my kindred lie on that side. I would be put into a plain coffin made of well seasoned whole deal, with no more expense than what will just be decent. I would not be put into a coach or hearse but be borne on men's shoulders to the water side and be carried in a boat to the small landing just against the church and from thence to be carried on men's shoulders directly to my grave. I would not have the customary service said over me nor the minister to be busy there nor to be eager for money because I have so little to leave to my wife. And as to that small worldly substance which at present I possess and as to that which hereafter will come due to me I give it entirely and every particular of it to my dear and well beloved wife Mrs. Dorothy Byfield. I give to her all that legacy of two hundred pounds left me by my cousin Mr. Thomas Juxon late of Clapham, Surrey, as is to be made out by his last will. I give to her my Patent for Sal Oleosum Volatile and all the benefits and profits of my articles grounded thereon. And I give to her all the arrears of one hundred pounds per annum together with my arrears according to my stock and share in the copartnership with Mr. Francis Moulton and Mr. Daniel Crichlow. I give her all the cost of the Lawsuit they so barbarously and cruelly commenced against us. I freely and cheerfully forgive Mr. Moulton and Mr. Crichlow the cruelty and base usage of me in my lifetime in the body and hope they may find repentance, but I do not forgive them any sort of money that is due to me on any account, but order it to be recovered from them and paid to my wife. And now with much love and affection I make and constitute my dear wife Mrs. Dorothy Byfield sole executrix of this my last will and testament and with great tenderness I commit her spirit, soul and body into the most merciful hands and sweet embrace of our most gracious God and loving Redeemer, that under his glorious power and protection her spiritual life may be secured and her outward life preserved from all danger and trouble, and I exhort Mr. Moulton to lay aside his cruelty and fraudulent dealing as he will answer for it without repentance and restitution.

Richmond, 253.

DORCAS PATTEN of New Brentford in the parish of Hanwell, Middlesex, widow relict and executrix of Robert Patten late citizen and grocer of London, 29 April 1725, proved 20 September 1725. Niece Mrs. Elizabeth Patten the wife of my nephew Mr. William Patten of Milk Street Market, London, grocer. Nephew Mr. William Haward citizen of London and such child or children as he shall have by his now wife Mrs. Mary Haward. Niece Mrs. Rebecca Walter. My sister Byfield the widow and relict of my brother Dr. Byfield. Item, I give and bequeath to my loving brother Colonel Nathaniel Byfield Esq<sup>r</sup> two guineas. The Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. Joseph Baker of Old Brentford, Minister of the Gospel. Sunday school other clergymen. Certain friends in Old Brentford and Isleworth. Mrs. Frances Brooksby and her two daughters. My nephew Samuel Wickins. My cousin Margaret Cock widow. Mrs. Guttridge of Old Brentford, widow. Messuage on Brentford Butts wherein I now dwell.

Romney, 200.

[At Stratford upon Avon I met with references to the first Richard Byfield and his children. The Registers of that parish are soon to be published, I hope, when we shall be able to add a little to our knowledge of this family.—

H. F. W.]

ANNE WILSON wife of William Wilson, Doctor in divinity, within the Castle of Windsor in the County of Berk., 3 December 1610, proved 13 November 1612. To the poor forty shillings, to be distributed by my loving brother Erasmus Webb to such poor persons as he shall think good. To my said husband in token of my due love to him one Portague of gold which was my own before I was married unto him. To the six children of my said husband, to every one of them, forty shillings. Whereas my said brother Erasmus Webb is to receive of my nephew Thomas Webb late of the City of London gent<sup>e</sup> the sum of one hundred pounds upon an obligation to my use. I do give fifty pounds thereof to George Webb the son of brother Stephen Webb, to be delivered into his hands at his age of four and twenty years or within three months next after the death of the said Stephen Webb. The other fifty pounds, residue of the said hundred pounds, I give and bequeath unto my brother Erasmus Webb. And concerning the sum of one hundred pounds mentioned in a deed indented between my said husband William Wilson of the one party and of my said brother Erasmus Webb of the other party, bearing date 2 December 4<sup>th</sup> James, I give to my sister Elizabeth Hathwatt twenty pounds and to my niece Martha Vicars, my brother Anthony's daughter, ten pounds thereof, and to William Webb, the son of my brother Anthony Webb, four pounds, to Anthony, another of the sons of my brother Anthony, four pounds, to Anthony son of my brother George Webb four pounds, to Jane the daughter of the said George four pounds, to Thomas Webb son of my brother Robert four pounds, to Morris Webb, another son of Robert, four pounds, to my nephew Paul Barrow ten pounds, to my nephew William Lewes forty shillings, to Zadie (or Zachie) Cathringham, Elizabeth Burges and Judith Denton, the daughters of my sister Phillips, forty shillings each, to my servant Mary Dorton ten pounds and to my servant William Hazelwall twenty shillings thereof. My said brother Erasmus Webb to be executor. In presence of Mr. Henry Beamont and Mr. Mardocheus Aldem (Alden?), canons of Windsor. Rochester Wills, Vol. XIX. (1597–1614), Part I., fol. 503.

ERASMUS WEBB, one of the Canons of the King's free Chapel of Windsor, Berks., 5 June 1613, with two codicils, one dated 22 March 1613, and the other 24 March 1613, proved 12 April 1614. My brother Hathwat. Paul Barrowe son ~~do~~ to my sister Elizabeth. I give to my brother Mr. Doctor Wilson fifty shillings to make him a gold ring. The poor of Hame[?] where I am parson. My brother's and sister's children. George Webb, my brother Steven Webb's son. Anthony Webb the youngest son of my eldest brother Anthony. My brother Anthony's daughter Martha.

Lawe, 31.

WILLIAM HARTE of the parish of St. Thomas the Apostle, London, merchant tailor, 17 May 1632, proved 23 May 1632. Wife Mary. Eldest son John Hart, provided for otherwise in lands. Daughter Margaret Hartt. My wife shall have the bringing up of my said children. My uncle Edmund Wilson, Doctor of Physic. My cousin Mr. Richard Warwicke.

Every of the children of my brothers Richard and Thomas Hartt. The parish of Bovetracy in Devon where I was born. My brother Richard Hartt and my cousin Francis Southcott gent<sup>t</sup> of the same parish. My uncle Mr. William Tayler dwelling in Pater Noster Row, London. My brother Mr. Thomas Somers. Francis Taylor a witness. Audley, 61.

WILLIAM GIBBS son of Mr. Thomas Gibs of Winsor (Windsor) gentleman, 26 June 1634, proved 4 November 1634. To my dear and loving father Mr. Thomas Gibs ten pounds and to my dear and tender mother Mrs. Isabell Gibbs ten pounds and to my brother and sister Osburn, to each of them five pounds. To my brother Edmond Gibbs ten pounds, to my sister Elizabeth Gibbs ten pounds, to my cousin Edmond Sheaf, my sole executor, ten pounds and to my cousin Mr. Grindall Sheaf ten pounds. To my cousin Mrs. Bebecca Hazlerig forty shillings. My very good friend Mr. Edmond Paue. My loving master Mr. Abraham Webb. To Grace Hill five pounds for her care and pains towards me. To my executor Mr. Edmond Sheaf ten pounds resting in my uncle Mr. William Taylor's hands, being a legacy given by my good father William Wilson, Doctor. The witnesses to the will were Nicholas Morton and John Marrett. A Codicil, in which he is described as late of Windsor, made about three weeks before his decease, refers to Grace Hill and Edmund Paine as having attended upon his sickness and refers to having been at Chelsey (Chelsea). Forty shillings given to Mr. Daniel Taylor. Seager, 100.

[It is evident that the foregoing wills relate to the family of our Rev. John Wilson. The will of his stepmother, made in the lifetime of her husband, was an entirely unexpected find. William Gibbs, the testator in the will immediately preceding this note, was a nephew of our Mr. Wilson, being a grandson of the Rev. William Wilson, Canon of Windsor, whose will I gave early in these Gleanings (Part I., pp. 54-55). Other wills relating to this family of Wilson and their connections may be found in Part III. of same Gleanings, pp. 267-272. The will of Mrs. Wilson, who was the second wife of Canon Wilson, shows clearly enough that she was a Webb, sister of that Erasmus Webb whose will is here given, and whose name appears in her will.

The father of the Rev. William Wilson of Windsor (and grandfather of our John Wilson of Boston) was, as we have found, a William Wilson of Wellsbourne, in Lincolnshire, who died in Windsor Castle and was buried there in 1587.

In Harleian MS. 1507, I found the following on leaf 20 (in pencil):

A confirmaçon of ye Armes & guifte of ye Crest of W<sup>m</sup> Wilson of Welborne in ye County of Lincoln, son of William Wilson of ye Town of Perith (Penrith?) in ye County of Cumberland, to all his Issue & offspring for ever under ye hand & seale of W<sup>m</sup> flower als Clarenc' King of Armes dated ye 24 of March 1586 ye 19<sup>th</sup> of Queen Elizabeth.

Now, 1594, borne by ——— Wilson of ye prebends of Windsor sonn of ye Afores<sup>d</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wilson of Wilborne.

Against this was a tricking of the Arms and Crest in pencil: — Per pale *ar* and *az*, three lions gambes erased, fessways, in pale, counterchanged. — Crest: A lion's head *ar* guttée de sang.

In the same MS. (leaf 180, in pencil) I found a copy of a grant or confirmation of the arms of Woodhall and Brindall (Grindall) quartered. This I hope to copy some time.

There is here also the grant to Capt. John Smith, 9 Dec., 1603, by Sigismundus Bathor, Duke of Transilvania. Another is a grant to Robert Cutler of Ipswich, Suffolk, gent, 20 June, 1612. Still another is William Camden's grant to Francis Thordike of Burnell, Lincolnshire, and Harbert Thordike, his brother, of Greenfield in said County, 20 Nov. 1616. H. F. W.]



## THE NAMES OF THE FIRST MEN SLAIN BY THE INDIANS IN THE KING PHILIP'S WAR.

By DAVID H. BROWN, A.B., of West Medford, Mass.

ACCORDING to Hubbard's Narrative of the Indian Wars,—“On the 24 of June 1675 was the alarm of war first sounded in Plymouth Colony when *eight* or nine of the English *were slain* in and about Swansea,” but no names were given.

The Plymouth Colony Records of births, marriages and burials contain the following burials at Swansea, June 24, 1675, as reported by the town clerk of Swansea at that time, and there are no other deaths or burials recorded in Swansea on that day.

The following are the names as recorded :

Joseph Lewis	of Swansea	buried 24 June 1675
Robert Jones	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
John Jones	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
Nehemiah Allen	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
William Cohun	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
John Salsbury	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
Wm. Salsbury	“ “	buried 24 June 1675
John Hall	“ “	buried 24 June 1675

This record at Plymouth made at that time from data sent by the town clerk seems to settle this interesting question in regard to the names of the first to fall in that memorable war.\*

## BELLS IN NEW ENGLAND.

By the Rev. JOHN JAMES RAVEN, D.D., F.S.A., Vicar of Fressingfield, Suffolk, Eng.

THE glimpses of New England life in the seventeenth century, which we gain from the extracts from local accounts given by Mr. Elbridge H. Goss,† reveal a resuscitation of primitive expedients for calling assemblies, to be found in the Pentateuch or in the writings of ecclesiastics of the sixth century. The Levitical silver trumpets,‡ and the σήμαντρα§ or signal-boards smitten with a mallet, have their later representatives in the conch-shell blown by John Lane at the town of South Hadley, and in the drummer at Cambridge, the director of Johnson's wandering footsteps.

When we reach the period when bells began to be used, our curiosity is roused as to their history. No evidence has been found by us in the old country so important as that afforded by the bells themselves—by means of their inscriptions, mouldings, foundry

\* See Hubbard's Narrative, page 59, of the edition of 1775, also Bliss's History of Rehoboth, Bodge's Soldiers in King Philip's War, page 463, and Plymouth Colony Records of Births, Marriages and Burials, Vol. 1, page 64.

† REGISTER: April and July, 1874; Jan., 1883.

‡ Numbers, x. 2.

§ See Bingham's Antiquities, B. VIII., Ch. 7.

marks, armorial bearings and initial crosses. In order to collect and arrange these evidences much labor has been undergone. Many a painful and dangerous climb up rickety ladders has been made in order that some English shire might be completed. Thus in the earlier days of bell-hunting the octogenarian Ellacombe worked in the west; thus my poor wasted friend North in his sick-room managed, by correspondence, to place so much of the Midlands on record; thus with the help of others I completed Cambridgeshire, and afterwards saw "The Church Bells of Suffolk," the result of forty years' exertion, in print.

In the course of these pilgrimages we learned never to despise single bells, even if devoted to secular use. For instance, over a stable at Ford Abbey, in the parish of Thorncombe, Dorset, we found a mediæval bell from the Norwich foundry, inscribed:—

✱ FAC MARGARETA • NOBIS HEC MUNERA LETA;

nor is this by any means a solitary case. Mr. Goss has recorded the inscriptions on several of the later bells, such as the sixteen in the First Church, Harvard Square, Charlestown, the gift of Miss Charlotte Harris, and the work of W. Blake & Co., of Boston, dated 1868; but many of the single bells have not been looked at, and it is quite possible that they may have their story to tell. If we in the old country may receive casts or rubbings of lettering and marks, we can easily compare them with what are already recorded and engraved. The dates on the eight at Christ Church, Boston, make it pretty clear that the second (1723) was the original bell of the church, and that the other seven (1744) were cast to bear it company. It would be worth while to see what marks of tuning there are on them, or whether that excellent craftsman, Abel Rudhall, of Gloucester, England, succeeded in turning them out in tune. The initials A. R. on the second bell are those of Abraham Rudhall the elder. His earliest known bell is at Oddington, Gloucestershire, dated 1684. At that time the surname was spelt Riddall. He died in 1735-6. Abel, who was his grandson, died in 1760, aged 46, and was therefore a man of thirty at the time of the completion of the Christ Church eight. The pedigree is given in Ellacombe's "Church Bells of Gloucestershire," p. 79.

Our interest will be much centred at present on two recorded by Mr. Goss, that, "small of size and of disagreeable sound," dated 1719, supposed to be at Charlton, Co. of Worcester; and that which rests in the court house of Barnstable, bearing the year 1673 with much grotesque ornamentation. But nothing will come amiss to us. Not long ago a Mechlin bell was sent to me, which in the sack of that city had been taken by some soldier and carried to Spain. So, hanging over some New England school, court-house, or even coach-house, may be found a Sanctus bell of the middle ages, or the summons bell of some village guild. Even mortars

of bell-metal, and weights and measures are not to be overlooked, as they may bear the impress of artificers like the Rudhalls, whose bells sound over the city of Boston, as over many a town in Old England.

---

**BULLET TAKEN FROM THE BODY OF GEN. WARREN,  
WHO WAS KILLED AT THE BATTLE  
OF BUNKER HILL.**

By FREDERIC W. PARKE, Esq., of Boston.

WILLIAM HENRY MONTAGUE, the last survivor of the five founders of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at its monthly meeting, March 5, 1884, presented to the Society the historic relic designated by the title of these explanatory notes. The father of Mr. Montague who, as affirmed below, brought the bullet from England, was the Rev. William Montague, an Episcopal clergyman, who served in the Revolutionary army, was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1784, and became rector of Christ Church, Boston, in 1789. In his later years he was rector of St. Paul's Church, Dedham, Mass., and died in 1833.

The bullet, however, was not extracted by the Rev. Mr. Montague from the body of Gen. Warren, but, as he says in the appended statement, was received by him from "a Mr. Savage." This person was Arthur Savage, a loyalist merchant of Boston, who was appointed in 1755 Comptroller of the Customs at Falmouth, where he was mobbed, soon after, in consequence, returning to Boston. His proscription and banishment took place by the Act of 1778. He had, however, already left the country, as he embarked in 1776 at Halifax for England, where he died in 1801. (See REG., vol. 51, p. 473.) The relic was transferred by Mr. Savage to the keeping of the Rev. Mr. Montague, at the house of Mr. Harrison Gray, the last provincial treasurer of Massachusetts, several loyalists being present on the occasion.

The circumstances of the discovery of the bullet are related in the statement which here follows, the original of which, framed with the object to which it refers, is at the Library of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society:

I William Montague of Dedham County of Norfolk State of Massachusetts, Clergyman do certify to whom it may concern that in the year 1789 or 90 I was in London and became acquainted with a Mr. Savage formerly an Officer of the Customs for the port of Boston and who left there when the Royalists & Royal troops evacuated that town in 1776.

When in London Mr. Savage gave me a Leaden ball which is now in my possession with the following account of it Viz. "On the morning of the 18th of June 1775 after the battle of Bunker or Breeds Hill I with a number other Royalists and British Officers among whom was Gen. Burgoyne went over from Boston to Charlestown to view the battlefield. Among the fallen we found the body of Dr. Joseph Warren with whom I



had been personally acquainted. When he fell he fell across a rail and this ball I took from his body and as I shall never visit Boston again I will give it to you to take to America where it will be valuable as a relic of your Revolution his sword & belt with some other articles were taken by some of the Officers present & I believe brought to England."

WM MONTAGUE.

Norfolk ss Dedham March 5 1833 the above named William Montague appeared before me and made oath to the above statement.

SHERMAN LELAND, Justice of the peace.

## NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. Fuller sketches are printed in the annual "Proceedings" of the Society. Materials for still more extended memoirs are preserved in the Society's archives, and will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which five volumes have been issued and a sixth volume is in preparation. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

FRANCIS FAULKNER EMERY, born in Boston, March 26, 1830, was a son of Francis Welch Roberts and Sophronia (Faulkner) Emery. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, January 7, 1880, and became a life member in 1882. He was a lineal descendant of John Emery, one of the early settlers of Newbury, his line being John,<sup>1</sup> Jonathan,<sup>2</sup> Jonathan.<sup>3</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>6</sup> Francis Welch Roberts<sup>7</sup> and Francis Faulkner<sup>8</sup> Emery. His mother was a descendant of Edward Faulkner, one of the first settlers of Andover.

He was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover, and the English High School, Boston, graduating at the latter school in 1848. When a young man, he spent two years in California, and, returning to Boston, engaged in the manufacture of shoes, becoming a member of the firm of Frederick Jones & Co. in 1853. During the war they had extensive contracts with the government to furnish shoes to the army. He was a man of great energy and strong convictions. He took great interest in public affairs, but never was a candidate for office. September 18, 1855, he was married to Caroline, daughter of Frederick and Maria (Sweetser) Jones. His wife died in 1890, but he left one daughter and two sons. He died January 15, 1897.

D. H. B.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS KENDALL, a resident member, elected November 3, 1886, died at Newton Centre, April 8, 1897. He was a son of George Augustus and Cordelia (Richards) Kendall, and was born in Boston, July 8, 1840. He was a descendant from Francis<sup>1</sup> Kendall of Woburn, through Thomas.<sup>2</sup> Lieut. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jonas,<sup>4</sup> Abel,<sup>5</sup> and George Augustus,<sup>6</sup> his father. His education was obtained in private schools in Jamaica Plain and Boston. He was expecting to go to college, but was obliged to give it up on account of the death of his father.

In 1856, he entered the employ of J. M. Beebe, Richardson & Co., but broke down in health and was obliged to leave. He went to Colorado in 1860 and traveled extensively in that and other territories. When the war broke out, he raised the larger part of Co. C of the 1st Colorado Infantry, but did not enter the service as he was not approved by the surgeon. His health improved, and he came east and spent two years in Chicago, and later accepted a position in New York, but he broke down again. In 1880, he and George W. McCrillis organized the firm of McCrillis & Kendall, wholesale dealers in feathers, curled hair, etc., in Boston, and continued in that business. In 1873 he was married

to Achsah Hawes Stone, daughter of Dr. Ebenezer Stone of Walpole, and a descendant of Gregory Stone, by whom he had three children, Edith Stone, George Augustus and Charles Faulkner Kendall. D. H. B.

WILLIAM BACHE, a corresponding member, elected January 7, 1857, died in Philadelphia, August 18, 1897. He was a son of Col. Louis and Mary Ann (Swift) Bache, and was born in Philadelphia, March 16, 1812. He was a lineal descendant of Benjamin<sup>1</sup> Franklin through his daughter, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Franklin) Bache, and Louis<sup>3</sup> Bache, his father. The latter was a colonel in the war of 1812, but died when William was seven years old. His mother had died previously, so that he was left an orphan, and at the age of sixteen he was obliged to depend upon himself. He seems to have had a very meagre education, but like his distinguished great grandfather, he was apprenticed to the printing business, and followed it nearly all his life. In 1838 he went to Harrisburg and was foreman in the printing establishment of Clark & Thompson, the State printers, and remained there two years.

Removing to Philadelphia, he took an active interest in political affairs, and was appointed collector of taxes and clerk in one of the municipal departments. He removed to Bristol, Pa., in 1849, and established the *Bristol Gazette*, and later the *Bache's Co. American*, and in 1859 *Bache's Index*, but neither enterprise proved financially successful. After his removal to Bristol, he took an active part in municipal matters, as member and clerk of the council. Of late years, he had been manager of the *Practical Farmer* and wrote for other papers. He was author of Historical Sketches of Bristol Borough from 1681 to 1853, and the Life and Trials of John Fitch, the inventor of the steamboat. He was married December 9, 1841, to Antoinette Benezet, daughter of Dr. Anthony Benezet of Bensalem, Pa. Seven children were born to them. D. H. B.

THOMAS DOANE, a life-member since 1890, died at West Townsend, Vt., October 22, 1897. He was born in Orleans, Mass., September 20, 1821. He studied at Phillips Academy, Andover, and after three years' service in the office of S. M. Felton of Charlestown, a noted civil engineer, he became head engineer of a division of the Vermont Central Railroad. At one time or other he had been connected during his life with nearly all the railroads leading out of Boston. He was appointed chief engineer of the Hoosac Tunnel, in 1863, and had a large share in its construction. He ran the first locomotive through it. Becoming interested in railroad building in Nebraska in 1869, he took a prominent part in establishing a college in the present town of Crete, twenty miles west of Lincoln. This college bears his name. He secured for its site a square mile of land, and made generous donations to the institution. He held many offices connected with business and charitable affairs, and was widely known as a philanthropic and public-spirited citizen. For forty years he was a deacon of the Winthrop Church in Charlestown, Mass.

His estate was given to trustees who are to pay the net income to his wife and other relatives for a term of years. When his youngest grandchild attains the age of twenty-one years the principal of the trust fund is to be paid to Doane College.

His wife and four children survive. A daughter married Rev. D. B. Perry, president of Doane College; another married Rev. William O. Weeden, and the third daughter married Henry B. Twombly, Esq., a lawyer in New York. The son, Rev. John Doane, is pastor of a church in Lincoln, Neb. W. R. C.

The Hon. JOHN ISRAEL BAKER was elected a member of the N. E. Historic, Genealogical Society March 5th, 1851, and became a life-member in 1863. He was born in Beverly August 16, 1812, and was a son of Joseph and Lucy (Bisson) Baker. John Baker, his immigrant ancestor, came from Norwich, England, to Ipswich, in 1635. His lineage is John<sup>1</sup> Baker, Capt. Thomas<sup>2</sup> and Priscilla (Symonds) Baker, Capt. Thomas<sup>3</sup> and Mary (Capen) Baker, Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Sarah (Wade) Baker, Joseph<sup>5</sup> and Hepzibah (Thorndike) Baker, Joseph<sup>6</sup> and Lucy (Bisson) Baker, John I.<sup>7</sup> Baker.

During his entire life he was identified with his native town. He was elected town clerk at the age of twenty-three, and was in some town office nearly every year of his life. He was county commissioner for sixteen years, member of the legislature for eighteen years, senator in 1863 and 1864, and of the council under Gov. Banks and Gov. Andrew. In early life he worked at shoemaking and became a shoe manufacturer, and later a rubber manufacturer. He was

also a surveyor. From 1886 to 1896 he was one of the harbor commissioners. He was one of the organizers of the republican party in 1854, but in 1870 joined the temperance movement, and in 1875 and 1876 was a candidate for governor of the prohibition party. He took a determined stand against the division of the town of Beverly, and when it became a city he was elected its first mayor.

He married Mary Cressy, daughter of Maxwell and Joanna (Green) Cressy. She died in 1861, and subsequently he married Ellen Masury, daughter of Stephen Masury. His wife survived him, and he left two children, Bessie Allen Baker and John S. Baker. He died February 17, 1897.

D. H. B.

GEORGE BOWN MILLETT, M.R.C.S., a corresponding member of this society since 1887, was born at Penzance, Cornwall, England, June 27, 1842. He was educated chiefly under private tutors. After serving apprenticeship to Mr. Francis Boase, surgeon, at Penzance, he was entered a student at St. Mary's Hospital. In 1865 he was admitted a member of the Royal Society of Surgeons of England, and the year following became a licentiate of the Society of Apothecaries, London, and of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh. He then returned to Penzance, where he settled in the practice of his profession.

Dr. Millett was curator, librarian and for more than twenty years secretary of the Royal Geographical Society of Cornwall, and many local offices. He was connected officially with the Church of England Temperance Society, the Young Men's Christian Association and other philanthropic organizations. He published the Parish Registers of Madron and Gulval, also two volumes entitled "Penzance Past and Present." He was a great collector of books, pictures, china, etc., his house at Penzance being a veritable museum. He never married, being of delicate health and subject to many illnesses. He died at Penzance, September 17, 1896.

S. H.

SAMUEL CLARKE CLARKE, Esq., became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society January 2, 1867. He was born in Dorchester, Mass., now a part of Boston, February 27, 1806, and died in Marietta, Georgia, February 26, 1897. He was the son of Dr. Samuel Clarke and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, and a direct descendant in the sixth generation from Thomas Clarke, first mate of the "Mayflower." He was educated at the Boston Latin School, was engaged in the drug business in Boston from 1820 to 1830; in South America, 1833; in the East Indies as supercargo, 1834-6; in Chicago, 1839-64. After giving up business he resided in Boston until 1876, and in Marietta until his decease. He printed a genealogical history of the families of Clarke, Hull, Curtis and Fuller; also a monograph on "Fishes of Southern Waters." He was a member of the Massachusetts Chapter of the Cincinnati in descent from his maternal grandfather, General William Hull. He was a good husband and father and a faithful friend, beloved and respected by all who knew him.

SAMUEL WALLIS WINSLOW, Esq., of Boston, a resident member of this Society, elected February 7, 1877, was born in Boston May 17, 1820, and died in Andover, Mass., August 18, 1895. He was of the seventh generation from John Winslow, younger brother of Governor Edward Winslow of the Old Colony. The line is as follows: John<sup>1</sup>, who came to Plymouth in the ship "Fortune," November 9, 1621; Edward<sup>2</sup>; Edward<sup>3</sup>, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1743 to 1752; Isaac<sup>4</sup>; Samuel<sup>5</sup>; Charles<sup>6</sup>; Samuel Wallis<sup>7</sup>. He was educated at the Franklin School, and spent the most of his business life in the drug business. He gave much time to genealogical and scientific pursuits. He was a member of the Art Club; of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Masonic Fraternity, and of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. Mr. Winslow was never married. His two unmarried sisters and himself constituted his household until the death of the older sister in 1893.

TIMOTHY WADSWORTH STANLEY, Esq., a resident member Jan. 5, 1870, life member 1872, died in Granby, Conn., Feb. 18, 1897. He was the son of Amon and Abi (North) Stanley, and was born in New Britain, Conn., July 13, 1817. He learned the printing business with G. & C. Merriam of Springfield, Mass., and spent two years as a printer in Boston. Later he was a manufacturer of hardware and then a hardware merchant in New Britain. His last years were spent in Granby. He was a director in the Stanley Rule and Level Company, a director and vice-president of the New Britain Savings Bank, and president of the Union Manufacturing Company of New Britain. He married, first, in 1841, Adaline G. Cornwall, who died in 1878. His second marriage was with Mrs.



Theresa Stanley, widow of Mortimer H. Stanley. She survives him with two young sons, Philip Bartholomew and Maurice. His genealogy is given in "The Stanley Families of America," by Israel P. Warren, D.D., published in 1887.

His intellectual vigor, cultivated taste and sunny spirit, his high moral sense and spotless integrity, his faith and hope and charity united to form a personality as charming as it was noble.

HON. SAMUEL LELAND MONTAGUE, elected a resident member in 1882, was born in Montague, Massachusetts, May 4, 1829, and died in Cambridge January 16, 1897. He spent his boyhood on farms in the towns of Hopkinton, Ashland and Westboro, and was educated in the common schools of those towns and in academies in Hopkinton and Worcester. He began his business life as a clerk in Boston. Eight years later he formed a partnership with Mr. Haskins in the old metal business, which gradually grew into a large commission trade in cotton, hides and various Southern products. After thirty-two years of success the firm was dissolved, and Mr. Montague devoted himself to the management of cotton and woolen mills which the firm had built in Maine.

He removed to Cambridge in 1859, where he served in the city council and the board of aldermen, and was mayor in 1878 and 1879. He was a trustee of the Cambridge Public Library seventeen years, and chairman of the board ten years, and held other important local offices. He was active in Masonic affairs. In resolutions passed at a special meeting of the Cambridge city government on occasion of his decease it was said: "We recognize and appreciate the value of his public services, the rugged New England virtues of which he was the embodiment and exemplar, his conscientious fulfillment of every duty assigned him, his sturdy unwavering honesty and love of truth for its own sake, and withal, the constant and unfailing friendship which bound him to so many hearts." Mr. Montague married in 1852, Ann Maria Bucksted of Boston. She died in 1854, and in 1856 he married Mary Elizabeth Bucksted, who survives him, with a son, Charles H. Montague of Cambridge, and a daughter, Annie S. Montague of Wellesley College. G. M. B.

CYRUS HENRY TAGGARD, a resident of Boston, a life member of this Society since 1871, was born in Hillsborough, New Hampshire, July 27, 1822, and died in East Boston January 18, 1897. He was the son of Samuel and Sarah (Hartwell) Taggard. He married September 6, 1849, Anna E. Phillips, daughter of John Phillips of Haverhill, who survives him. They had no children. He came to Boston in young manhood, and established himself in the provision trade, which he gave up in 1861, when he entered upon dealing in real estate. About the year 1885 he removed to East Boston. At the time of his death he was rated among the heavy realty holders of East Boston properly. A local paper recording his decease, said: "Mr. Taggard was a self-made man in all which that term implies, and in all his dealings his honesty and integrity were never questioned." He took much interest in the welfare of this Society, and appreciated every effort to preserve and perpetuate the character and influence of old-time New England. A. T.

DARWIN ERASTUS WARE, Esq., a resident member, elected March 4, 1891, was born in Salem, Mass., February 11, 1831, and died at his home, 237 Marlborough Street, Boston, April 2, 1897. He prepared for college at the public schools of Salem and graduated at Harvard in the class of 1852. Later he graduated from the Law School. He was admitted to the bar in 1855, and established a large legal practice. He served in the State Legislature and Senate. He was a member of the board of overseers of Harvard University for many years. Mr. Ware practised extensively in the United States courts, standing high as an authority of the Federal laws concerning customs, revenue and shipping. As an authority in these matters, he received recognition from the United States Secretary of the Treasury McCulloch in 1866, when the latter appointed him one of the two commissioners for the codification of the customs revenue and shipping laws. Mr. Ware served on this commission from 1866 to 1874, when he resigned. He continued actively in the profession of the law, and during the past twenty years was among the most respected as well as the most accomplished gentlemen of the American Bar and Boston Bar Associations. During the administration of President Hayes, Mr. Ware became one of the most zealous advocates for the reform in the civil service, and was among the pioneers who organized the Civil Service Reform Association, and was among its earliest presidents. He was also active in the organization of the New England Reform

League, as well as the Massachusetts Tariff Reform Club. He was prominent in several literary and charitable organizations, ever regarding the welfare of the unfortunate as well as the favored. He was married May 26, 1868, to Miss Adelaide Frances Dickey, who, with a son, Richard D. Ware, Esq., mourns his decease. He ever regarded the history of New England with choice delight.

A. T.

GEORGE OTIS SHATTUCK, Esq., elected a resident member March 4, 1891, was born in Andover, Mass., May 2, 1829, and died in Boston February 23, 1897. He was the son of Joseph and Hannah (Bailey) Shattuck. Both his grandfathers were soldiers in the war of the Revolution, and his great-grandfather Bailey was killed at Bunker Hill. His paternal line of ancestry for several generations bears the name of Joseph, and descends from William Shattuck, the founder of the family in New England. He graduated at Harvard University in 1852, and from the Harvard Law School in 1854. He became a prominent lawyer in Boston. For many years he was a member of the Board of Overseers of Harvard University. He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. In 1857 he married Emily, daughter of Charles and Susan Copeland of Roxbury, who survives him with a daughter, Susan, wife of Dr. Arthur Tracy Cabot. Professor J. B. Thayer says of him: "He has lived a strong and useful life. He had come to be a leader, trusted and honored. He began with none of those supports of fortune and powerful friends, which are so helpful. But he had brought with him the qualities of a vigorous ancestry, and he planted himself firmly, and steadily grew."

A. T.

GEORGE WILLIAM WRIGHT, a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1889, was born in Boston, August 22, 1824, and died in Duxbury, Massachusetts, March 6, 1897. He was the son of John Stratton and Mary Russell (Wellman) Wright. He was a descendant in the eighth generation from the emigrant, Deacon Samuel Wright, who was born in London, England, was one of the early settlers in Springfield, Massachusetts, served on the first jury impanelled in that town, December, 14, 1639, and died in Northampton, Massachusetts, October 19, 1665. Mr. Wright was also a descendant, through his mother, from Rev. John Russell, who succored for a time the regicides Goffe and Whalley, who acted as judges in the condemnation of Charles I. and afterwards fled to this country. Mr. Wright's grandfather, Dr. Ebenezer Wright, served in the Revolutionary War, and other ancestors of his served in the French and Indian Wars. In 1849 Mr. Wright founded in New York the house of Dale & Wright. Ten years later, on the death of his brother Joseph at New Orleans, he succeeded him as purchaser of cotton for mills, under the name of George W. Wright & Co. of New Orleans and Memphis. On retiring from business he secured a beautiful estate in Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he resided with his family the remainder of his life.

He married, Oct. 12, 1858, Georgiana Buckham, daughter of George Buckham, Esq. of New York City. Mrs. Wright, with a son and two daughters, survives him.

J. W. W.

NATHANIEL WING TURNER (*ante* vol. 51, p. 83) married Celia Crocker Blossom, daughter of Josiah Blossom of West Barnstable, and not the daughter of Josiah Blossom West of Barnstable as stated in the REGISTER of Jan. 1897, page 83.

D. H. BROWN.

JOHN FOSTER, Esq., of Boston, Mass., life member, elected resident, January 6, 1869; was born at Hudson, N. H., Dec. 30, 1817; died in Boston April 9, 1897, aged 79. For a memoir see REGISTER, vol. 51, pp. 436-37.

ALBERT BOYD OTIS, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, elected Jan. 6, 1869; was born at Belfast, Me., June 24, 1839; died at Belfast January 17, 1897, aged 57. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 52, pp. 9 to 12.

HON. CLIFFORD STANLEY SIMS, D.C.L., of Mount Holly, N. J., a corresponding member elected July 3, 1861; was born at Emeline Furnace, Dauphin County, Penn., Feb. 17, 1839; died at Trenton, N. J., March 3, 1896, aged 57. For a memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 50, pp. 425-434.

Gen. FRANCIS AMASA WALKER, Ph.D., LL.D., of Boston, a resident member, elected June 5, 1883, was born in Boston July 2, 1840, and died there January 5, 1897, aged 56. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 52, pp. 69-72.

UNIVERSITY OF  
MICHIGAN  
LIBRARY





Cordially,  
Caleb Daus Bradlee

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

APRIL, 1898.

---

REV. CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE, PH.D., D.D.

By REV. ALFRED MANCHESTER, of Salem, Mass.

THE name at the head of this article will suggest to many people the memory of a life that was peculiarly devoid of selfishness. From beginning to end, it was a life seeking the good of others rather than its own good. There is great satisfaction, to one who believes that life itself is of more importance than the things of life, in watching the development, and learning the lessons, of a character, trained from the first, and held throughout the period of human relationship, in strict accord with the Golden Rule. We may say, without fear of contradiction from any one who knew him, that such was the character of the subject of this sketch. The question, so often heard in our day, "Is life worth living," would never be asked if the average life with which we come in contact were in the spirit of this life with which we have so recently parted.

Caleb Davis Bradlee was born in Boston, February 24, 1831. It was on a Thursday, at 6.30 A.M., in a house on Avon Place, now Avon Street, where a part of the store of Jordan, Marsh & Company is now located.

His early ancestors spelled their name Bradley. In his preface to his work on the Bradlee Family, Samuel Bradlee Doggett, Esq., says: "The name was originally spelled Bradley, the change to Bradlee being made by Samuel Bradlee, who was recorded in the Dorchester Records as the son of Nathan and Lydia Bradley, born Oct. 5, 1707, and on the monument erected to his memory, in the Dorchester burying-ground, as Mr. Samuel Bradlee, died July 7, 1768, aged 62, the y giving place to e. Family tradition has it that the Bradleys in Dorchester were so numerous that mistakes were made, to obviate which Samuel Bradlee changed the final let-to e. The change in spelling applies also to John Bradley, the brother of Samuel, whose name is recorded on his tombstone as Brad-

lee. The posterity of Samuel Bradlee who are living, and bear the name at the present day, still retain this mode of spelling it."

Dr. Bradlee's father bore the name Samuel, which is so familiar in the Bradlee annals. He was a man of sterling integrity, a prominent Boston merchant; the son of Nathaniel Bradlee, one of the loyal Americans who, disguised as Indians, threw the British tea into Boston Harbor. It was in the old Bradlee homestead, at the corner of Tremont and Hollis Streets, that some of the men met to prepare for the "tea-party." This house is still occupied by a Bradlee descendant.

The boy received the name of Caleb Davis in honor of his maternal great grandfather, the Hon. Caleb Davis, a deacon of Hollis Street Church, the first Speaker of the House of Representatives after the new Constitution had been adopted, and one of the electors of George Washington as President of the United States.

The mother was the daughter of Jeremiah Williams, Esq., of Boston. Her name was Elizabeth Davis Williams, and she became the second wife of Samuel Bradlee, July 31, 1817. Caleb was the youngest of eight children of this marriage. He was never in robust health, but he survived all other members of his father's family. His brother, Nathaniel J. Bradlee, Esq., well known as a prominent business man in Boston, died suddenly the 17th of December, 1888, leaving him the sole representative of the family.

From his earliest years, Mr. Bradlee was deeply interested in the church and all that it stands for. He was christened in Hollis Street Church by the Rev. John Pierpont, whom he remembered in after years as having called on his mother one afternoon when he was five years old. Of this call he says: "I at that time selected for him, because he was my minister, the best apple I could find, and, with great joy and pride, placed it in his hand, whilst his smile and approving voice were a sufficient compensation." Later in life, after his settlement as a clergyman, Mr. Pierpont delighted him very much by being his guest at supper.

The boy was first sent to the school of a Miss Bacon; but, when he was five years of age, he entered the preparatory department of Chauncy Hall School, and Miss Nancy Healey, afterwards Mrs. Elisha D. Winslow, was his teacher. His education was continued in this school for twelve years, with the exception of a few months, during which he was a pupil of Rev. Richard Pike of Dorchester. His faithfulness in the performance of his school duties is shown in the fact that he received three medals from the Chauncy Hall School. Two of these medals were lost in a fire at North Cambridge. The other was given to a friend who, many years later, gave it to Dr. Bradlee's daughter. As a boy he wrote anonymously for the papers, and, at a very early age, began to write sermons.

In 1848 he entered Harvard University, and, the next year, received a detur. Among his classmates were the Hon. Charles



Thomas Bonney of New Bedford, Mass., the Hon. Addison Brown, Prof. Charles Taylor Canfield, Prof. George L. Cary, Dr. and Prof. David W. Cheever, the Hon. Joseph H. Choate, Prof. E. W. Gurney, Henry G. Denny, Esq., the Hon. William C. Williamson, Dr. Samuel H. Hurd, Judge Hurd, and many other well-known men.

He received his degree of A.B. in 1852, and in September of the same year entered the Cambridge Divinity School, where he remained a year and a half, and received a highly honorable dismissal, placing himself under the care of the Rev. F. D. Huntington and the Rev. Rufus Ellis, with whom he pursued his studies in divinity with great earnestness and interest. In due time he was elected an honorary member of the Cambridge Divinity School. In 1855 he received the degree of A.M. from Harvard.

About this time he took steps that resulted in the formation of the Boston Young Men's Christian Union.

His connection with Hollis Street Church at this time, as teacher of Bible-classes and, later, as Superintendent of the Sunday School, brought him into close relations with the Rev. Thomas Starr King, of whom he was a great admirer.

Mr. Bradlee was licensed to preach, by the Boston Association of Ministers, on the 12th of June, 1854, at a meeting held at the house of the Rev. George E. Ellis, D.D., in Charlestown, Mass., and from this time to December 11th of the same year he preached in several pulpits as transient supply.

He was ordained to the ministry and settled as pastor of the Allen Street Church, North Cambridge, Mass., on the 11th of December, 1854, having been advised to accept this call by Rev. James Walker, D.D., President of Harvard College, who was his intimate and dearly beloved friend, and who gave the "Charge to the Minister." Rev. Thomas Starr King preached the sermon.

This pastorate lasted just three years, and it resulted in many life-long friendships. All through his life after this he was called, from time to time, to attend anniversary occasions and to hold special services in the homes of the members of this his first parish.

A few words from him about the character of ministerial labor in those days may be of interest. He says: "At the time of my settlement the whole arrangement of our churches was different from what it is now. A great deal more work was required of the young man on Sunday and a great deal more visiting during the week. Every minister was expected to call at each home at least twice in the year, and every week in cases of sickness. The minister's house was the home of the people at all hours of the day and evening; and, also, if he were invited, he was expected to be always ready for dinner or supper or an evening entertainment. I was relieved from a great deal of this kind of visiting; but it was all made up to me by the calls at my house and by the many choice gifts of dainty food that were constantly sent to my home."

It was during this pastorate, on June 7, 1855, that he married Miss Caroline Gay, youngest child of George and Nancy Lovering Gay, of Boston, and sister of the well-known surgeon, Dr. George H. Gay. By this marriage he had three children, only one of whom is now living, Mrs. Eliza Williams Bradlee Smith, who married Walter C. Smith, Esq., June 12, 1895.

In 1858, and in 1860, he was elected on the Board of School Committee of Cambridge, Mass., and in 1860 he was chosen one of the special Committee of the High School in Cambridge. All through his life he was opposed to public examinations, asserting that the man of good memory, but of little real ability, might succeed in such a test better than his deeper and more able brother who was naturally diffident.

During the absence of the Rev. Warren H. Cudworth, who served as Chaplain in the United States Army, for three years of the Civil war, Mr. Bradlee took charge of the Unitarian Church in East Boston. These years were full of happy fellowship. Here he thought the real usefulness of his ministry began. Here he said he learned how to preach. Those were trying years for everyone, and especially for one who watched the progress of the war with such interest as he had in its results. His sermons of this period breathe a spirit of intense patriotism. His correspondence with Mr. Cudworth is of great interest.

Early in 1864 a movement was made to establish a Unitarian Church at the South End, in Boston. Mr. Bradlee was asked to be the pastor. It was called "The Church of the Redeemer," and its services were begun in a hall on Concord Street. Here he had delightful fellowship with his people and became known over a large section of the city as one who was willing to serve the public in all helpful ways. He was constantly called upon to give his services in the homes of many who never went to his church, or, in many cases, to any church. He continued to reside at the South End for about thirty years, first in Chester Park, and then in West Brookline Street, during which time he became known, in hundreds of homes, as a kind friend and sympathetic pastor. In the summer, when most clergymen were away on long vacations, he made a point of remaining at home to attend to special calls for ministerial services. He was glad to think that his presence made it possible both for the clergymen to go away, feeling that no one would be neglected, and that there would be some one ready to minister to every need. No one was called more frequently to visit the sick or to bury the dead, and no man ever had a greater gift for such a ministry. He was welcomed alike in the homes of the rich and in the homes of the poor. He never asked to be excused from the trying service when his health would permit him to perform it. In the course of his work at the Church of the Redeemer, he developed great social gifts and became very much interested in children. At

the close of eight years of happy service in this church, it was thought best, in view of the changes that were going on in that part of the city, through the removal of many people to the Back Bay and to other parts of the city, to disband the church. This was done reluctantly on the part of both pastor and people.

It was during this pastorate that Mr. Bradlee was, for a time, one of the faculty of the Boston School for the Ministry. In 1868 the department of Pastoral Care and Christian Biography was assigned to him, and he did the work of this department until the School was united with the Divinity School of Harvard University. This work was very attractive to him, as he was always very fond of young men, and devoted himself to their welfare with great earnestness. His lectures in Christian Biography were especially interesting and valuable, being prepared with a great deal of care; and his treatment of the pastoral relation was given with great attention to details of parish work.

It was also at this time that his father died, leaving him ample means. His friends thought that he would now live in retirement and devote himself to the pursuit of literary interests that were dear to him. This he never did, but devoted himself, and all that he had, to the work of the ministry, glad that, henceforth, he could serve, without any charge, those who needed his help. He had the conviction that he was only the steward of what he possessed. A modest living was all that he ever asked for himself; the remainder of his income was conscientiously devoted to public and private charity.

From 1872 to 1875 he was the pastor of the Christian Unity Society, which was an early experiment in what is now known as the "Institutional Church."

Among the happiest and most useful years of his life were those from 1875 to 1890, when he was the pastor of the Harrison Square Church. This Church was formerly called the "Third Unitarian Society in Dorchester." At the time that he became its pastor it was just the kind of church that he had made up his mind to serve. It had become weakened and seemed in danger of extinction. But, under his faithful labors, it rallied and took a new lease of life, and, at the end of his term of service as its pastor, it had regained its position. The prosperity of the church was sufficient compensation to him for all the service that he had rendered. The years that he might have spent in semi-retirement, busy about personal affairs, had been spent in behalf of others, and he was satisfied thus to have given expression to his self-sacrificing disposition and benevolent spirit.

In 1888 Galesville University, of Galesville, Wis., honored him with the degree of D.D., and in 1889 the same University gave him the degree of Ph.D. Tufts College, at the Commencement of 1891, conferred upon him the degree of D.D.



Having accomplished his purpose in the Harrison Square Church, he became interested in a newly formed religious society in Dorchester called the "Norfolk Street Church." He served this society for two years, from June, 1890, to June, 1892, had the pleasure of seeing it grow under his care, build a place of worship, and become able to call a pastor whom it was able to support.

For a little time he rested from pastoral duties, although he continued to answer calls for special services. He sometimes thought, as his friends did, that his work as pastor of a church was at an end. Little did he think that the crowning work of his life still lay before him; that the few years of life that remained for him were to be those in which his worth as a preacher and organizer were to be most strikingly shown.

In the autumn of 1893 he accepted an invitation to take charge of Christ's Church, Longwood, Brookline. This church was built by Mr. David Sears, who had dreams of church unity, and thought he had devised a ritual in the use of which all Christians would at once unite. The use of this ritual—or the use of no other service—was made a condition of the use of the church edifice. The church was a noble structure and beautifully situated. The ritual became a stumbling-block to many, and, after three short pastorates, the church was closed. It was fifteen years since services had been held in the church when Dr. Bradlee agreed to hold services there, at the invitation of some people who lived in the neighborhood. For a long time the attendance at the services was very small, but Dr. Bradlee had a conviction that the time would come when a strong society could be gathered there. It proved that he was right. After the departure of the Rev. M. J. Savage from Boston, a number of his former parishioners and their friends came into the church, and, in the autumn of 1896, a strong society, called the "Second Unitarian Church of Brookline," was organized. Dr. Bradlee built a fine residence in Brookline and moved into it in May, 1895.

As in former cases, so now, Dr. Bradlee, having accomplished his purpose, resigned his pastorate. The resignation took effect on the first of May, 1897. This was on a Saturday. On the preceding Sunday he preached his farewell sermon. His friends were glad to think that he had given up his formal connection with parish work and anticipated for him a long and beautiful twilight after his day of faithful labor. On the morning of the first of May, the very day that his parish work was at end, he arose as usual in the morning, and, while at the breakfast table, complained of a pain in the chest. This did not yield to simple home remedies and a physician was summoned who thought he was suffering from an attack of indigestion, and told him to lie in bed through the day. He did this, and, about six o'clock, while the family were at dinner, having left him resting quietly, they were suddenly summoned by

an attendant who had been left with him, and arrived at his bedside just in time to see him peacefully breathe his last. His life ended with the end of his ministry.

On the following day he was to have been elected Pastor Emeritus of the church from whose active service he had just withdrawn. At the meeting called for that purpose it was voted that resolutions of respect and loving sympathy should be prepared by the Prudential Committee.

One of these resolutions was as follows: — "*Resolved*: That, in the purity and nobility of his character and aims, his unaffected simplicity of manner, his unselfish devotion to active Christian Endeavor, his abundant charity, his liberality and kindness toward those who differed from him in belief or practice, and his unstinted, loyal affection, we recognize virtues which claim our reverence, and which we may well imitate."

The funeral service was held at the church on the fifth of May, and was very largely attended. Rev. James DeNormandie conducted the service, and Dr. Edward Everett Hale, his intimate friend for many years, gave a fitting eulogy. The burial was at Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Dr. Bradlee published two volumes of sermons, which were well received. One was called "Sermons for All Sects," and the other was called "Sermons for the Church." The manuscript was ready for another volume to have been published in 1898, to be called "A Voice from the Pulpit." He also published many single sermons, poems, and various articles for the periodicals.

He belonged to many learned societies, and was especially interested in historical societies. He was a life-long member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, having been its secretary for several years, and having prepared many lectures to be delivered before it. He served twenty-eight years on its Board of Directors.

He took special pride in the "Boston Association of Ministers," from which he received his first license to preach, and over which he presided as moderator for two successive years, which was all that the by-laws allowed.

He belonged to innumerable charitable organizations, and was a liberal contributor to their treasuries. The Home for Aged Couples appealed to him with special power to move his sympathies and to draw out his generosity.

He was much interested in libraries, and here, as elsewhere, he found a field for the exercise of his liberality; and many hundreds of volumes were sent by him to newly formed libraries in struggling communities.

Dr. Bradlee was a good student. His mind was synthetic rather than analytic. He was impatient of details, and grasped, intuitively, conclusions that were afterward verified in his experi-

ence and in that of others. God, Christ, Duty and Immortality were divine realities in his thought; and he had the power to carry his convictions into the hearts and lives of others. His religion was love to God and man. His sermons were practical; they were dynamic rather than didactic. Many souls were deeply touched by his preaching, and readily confessed their personal indebtedness to him for new hopes and better life that had been inspired by his spoken word. After the sermon always came the warm grasp of the hand and some word fitted to make a lasting impression.

Philosophical studies were attractive to him. He was possessed of full and accurate classical knowledge, and wrote French and Italian with some fluency.

In his reading he inclined specially to Biography and to the sermons of the masters in the pulpit, both ancient and modern. He cared less than some do for strictly scientific studies, and yet was well informed as to the trend of modern thought. He read, to some extent, in the line of the Higher Criticism, but cared little for the details of that science, being convinced of the reality of the great life revealed in the Old and New Testament, finding the consummation of the revelation in Jesus Christ.

He held tenaciously to certain views in theology which seemed to him essential; but did not withhold his hand of fellowship from any who held views that differed from his own. He held personal friendship and human sympathy with all who came in contact with him. To one who differed very widely from him in regard to a certain matter, he wrote: "Let it be clearly understood, at once, and forever, that between you and me personally there can be nothing but the most cordial fellowship."

On the fortieth anniversary of his ordination he prepared a paper, "Recollections of a Ministry of Forty Years," which he read before the Boston Association of Ministers. In it he said: "I honor my brethren of to-day. I may not think as they think, I may not see as they see, I may not work as they work, I may be too tied to the past, I may be too bound to ceremony, I may like more than they do confessions and prostrations and forms; but I bow before them in reverence for their manliness, for their love of human nature, for their steady adherence to principle, for the study of the religions of all the ages of the world, for their cordial acknowledgment of the good in all religions, for their philanthropy, for their devotion to righteous living, and for all about them that is strikingly sound and really glorious."

He assumed no clerical dress, but was at once recognized by all who met him as a minister of religion. Denominational barriers fell at his approach, and many, on a short acquaintance, learned to regard him as one in whom they could find sympathy with their highest aspirations and a power of help in their deepest need.

His health was too precarious to allow of his going about as free-



ly as he would like to have done. His home was the centre of his life, and here he sustained most tender relations with those nearest and dearest to him, and dispensed a hospitality that was remarkably free and generous.

He was especially fond of welcoming his brother ministers to his home, and made a regular practice of entertaining several of the larger associations of them at frequent intervals.

This was only one form of a boundless charity, in the exercise of which he delighted. In the course of the last thirty years of his life he gave away many thousands of dollars, always paying heed to the scriptural injunction not to let his left hand know what his right hand did. While he made a note of the amounts of his various gifts, in case he should ever wish to refer to it, he never reckoned the sum of them and said he did not wish to know what it was.

His tastes and habits of life were very simple. He wanted his friends to have all that they wanted, but for himself he wished little. His life is a splendid illustration of altruism.

Hospitality was one of his most prominent traits of character. "The latch string is always out," was one of his favorite sayings. There were some of his younger ministerial brethren to whom his house was opened with great freedom. There was a "prophet's chamber" to which they were always welcome, and a seat at table always awaited them. Whenever he went on a journey there was a "Bradlee Party"; beside his immediate family, others were invited, and thus many have paid an unexpected visit to various delightful spots.

His interest in young men, and especially in young ministers, was unbounded; and it was deepened in proportion to their need of sympathy or assistance.

Children loved him and were loved by him. Shy little ones soon learned to trust him, and sat on his knee listening to his droll stories and imitations. He had something of the ventriloquist's art, and amused the little ones by making their dolls talk, thus winning their confidence and gaining their lasting friendship.

He was full of charity for the wrong doer, always distinguishing between the sin and the sinner. He regarded his own conduct with respect to the strictest law of rectitude. He was, if anything, over-conscientious. He was willing to give others more than their due, but sometimes would not receive for himself what others considered his just dues.

He was an early riser, being found at his desk regularly, for many years, at four o'clock in the morning. He liked to work when all was still around him, and those early morning hours were filled with labor. His correspondence with libraries and societies, as well as with individuals, was large and carefully attended to. He was exceedingly prompt as a correspondent, as he was in all his business relations. He had a perfect abhorrence of debt, and, if he could

have had his way, would never have gone to bed a single night in debt to any one.

He was a wise counsellor in financial matters, and in many ways disclosed the possession of faculties the exercise of which would have made him a successful business man. This ability he inherited from a line of ancestry full of sagacity and integrity.

By his will he gave much of his property directly to charitable and educational institutions, and provided that, eventually, nearly all of it shall be so disposed of.

The following resolutions, selected from those passed at a meeting of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, give a good summary of his character:—

“*Resolved*, That we honor the memory of Dr. Bradlee for the noble work he did as a minister of the gospel, his chosen profession, into which he entered with earnestness and zeal, laboring to promote the religious and moral welfare of his parishioners in the several parishes over which during his life he was pastor, some of which he built up from feeble congregations to self-supporting churches.

“*Resolved*, That by his writings, and particularly by the two volumes of sermons which he published, he won for himself a place among the authors of New England.

“*Resolved*, That we would express our gratitude for his liberal bequest to our funds, which will greatly aid us in carrying on the work in which we are engaged.”

“Cordially,” so he signed his letters. It was more than a conventional term to him. It is the expression of his character. So he lived and so he labored; in his family and in the world; to the glory of God, in the name of his Master, for the good of all.

## ALDEN GENEALOGY.

By MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 57.]

3. Capt. JOHN<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born in Plymouth, 1625 or '26. He was one year old or more May 22, 1627, at the Division of Cattle, as shown by the Plymouth Colony Records. He died in Boston March 14, 1701-2. He married 1st, before 1659, Elizabeth ———?, for on Boston records is the birth of a daughter Mary, born Dec. 17, 1659. The mother died soon after, and he married, April 1st, 1660, Elizabeth (Phillips) Everill, widow of Abiel, and daughter of William Phillips of Boston and Saco. For further information about William Phillips, see a very interesting and valuable article in the *Bangor Historical Magazine*, by Joseph W. Porter, on Capt. John Alden. I shall quote from this largely. Elizabeth, his second wife, died February, 1695-6, and was buried Feb. 7th, for Sewall, in his Diary of that date, says: “Mrs. Alden is buried. Bearers were Mr. Cheever, Capt. Hill, Capt. Williams, Mr. Walley, Mr. Bal-

lentine." Capt. John Alden went to live with his daughter, Elizabeth Walley, after his wife's death. His death is spoken of by Sewall. Where was he buried? In the *Boston Transcript*, April 30, 1870, is the following: "Mr. Samuel Jennison, the owner of property on and about Carlton Place, has recently, on account of widening of Eliot street, begun operations for the purpose of building there a new block. As the excavations have been going on some relics of the past have been dug up, including a lot of bones, and quite a number of gravestones, some of them nearly whole. These are small slate stone tablets, such as may be seen in the King's Chapel, Granary, and other ancient burying grounds in the vicinity, and most of them have the old-fashioned death's head cut over their inscriptions. Some of the inscriptions are \* \* \* 'Here lyeth the body of John Alden, Senior, aged 75 years, Deceased March 14-1701-2.'" Mr. John E. Alden of Newton, Mass., has been aiding me very largely in my investigations. He writes in 1897: "I saw the gravestone in Mr. Jennison's office at the time it was found. \* \* \* This Carlton Place was evidently obliterated by the widening of Eliot Street; it does not exist now. The spot where the stones were found is on the south side of Eliot Street, between Washington and Tremont Streets. Mr. Horace Weston, now deceased, told Mr. Jennison that he knew of these gravestones being there; that they lay in a confused heap on the surface of the ground, and were afterwards covered by an addition without cellar to the rear of the building, and had evidently been carted there when cutting off the lines of some cemetery, very likely from the Central Burying Ground at the time Frog Lane was changed to Boylston Street. Mr. Jennison gave the stone to Dr. Ebenezer Alden of Randolph, and he afterwards presented it to the Old South Church Society. It is now set in the wall in the vestibule of the new Old South Church, as a memorial stone." John Alden was one of the organizers of the Old South Church in 1669. We know very little of his life before he came to Boston. He was on a list of those able to bear arms in 1643. Freeman, 1648. He was a mariner. In 1655-6 we find his name on a list of residents and freeholders in Newtown, Long Island. He went to Boston in 1659, but in 1660 is in Saco with his father in law. After 1682-3 his life was spent on the ocean. Mr. Porter says: "For nearly thirty years he was commander of what navy the Province of Massachusetts Bay had, and its trusted agent. He supplied the forts of Maine with provisions and other necessary supplies. He made, and assisted in making, several treaties with the Eastern Indians, and it seems was trusted by them as no other man in the Province of Maine was at that time." For further particulars I refer the reader to Mr. Porter's article. Two of his sons, John Jr. and Nathaniel, were mariners also, and tradition has it that his younger brother, Zachariah, and his nephew Henry, son of David, were with him often on his voyages. In August or September, 1691, Capt. Alden was sent to convey Col. Edward Tyng to Annapolis, N. S., in the Province sloop, and was taken prisoner with his vessel at St. John. Sewall says: "Boston, Oct. 19, 1691. 'This day comes news of Captain Alden's being taken [prisoner] by a French Frigate at St. Johns. Mr. Nelson carried to Quebec, Col. Tyng and Mr. John Alden Jr. kept prisoners till Articles made for Capt. John Alden's coming here be fulfilled.'" "March 23, 1692. 'Capt. Alden sails for redemption of captives, and fetching home Col. Tyng and Mr. Alden, the son.'" This captivity was certainly not six months in duration. I would like to know who these other captives were. On returning from this voyage he was arrested



for witchcraft, and confined in Boston jail. "It is said that the stout old mariner used some emphatic 'sea language' on the occasion. He denounced the witches as a set of wenches playing off their juggling tricks. He declares he never saw his accusers before, nor they him. His indignation was refreshing, but public opinion was then with the witches, his sword was taken from him, and he was imprisoned in Boston jail. He left a written account\* of this trial, in which he says 'he was carried to Boston jail and remained there fifteen weeks, when he was prevailed upon to make his escape. He went to Duxbury, where he arrived in the middle of the night, telling his relatives that he 'was flying from the devil, and the devil was after him.' After a while, the delusion having abated, he returned to Boston, delivered himself up to the authorities, and was bound over to the Superior Court at Boston, the last Tuesday in April, 1693. No one then appearing to prosecute him, he, with others, were discharged by Proclamation. It is said that whenever the witchcraft delusion was alluded to he 'never acquired a calm state of mind.' It was not easy for him to forget or forgive the part the church and some of his friends took in the matter, and considerable effort was made to reconcile him." Immediately after his arrest, a prayer meeting was held in his own house, assuming that he was guilty. Judge Sewall tells of this, and again says under date Dec. 22, 1692: "Mrs. Willard talked to me very sharply about Capt. John Alden's not being at the Lord's Supper last Sabbath Day." In 1688, in company with Col. John Phillips and Major James Converse, he concluded an important treaty with the Eastern Indians. His will was proved 13 April, 1702:

The Probate of the Will of John Alden late of Boston—mariner dec'd. And Administration granted thereon unto his Sons John Alden and William Alden Executors in the same Will named.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN the seventeenth day of February Anno Domini 1701-2. Annoq. I John Alden Sen<sup>r</sup> of Boston in the County of Suffolk within his Ma<sup>ty</sup>s Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Mariner, being Sick and weak of body, but of sound disposing mind and memory (praised be Almighty God for the same).

Do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following hereby revoking and making null and void all Wills and Testaments by me at any time heretofore made. FIRST & PRINCIPALLY I humbly commend and resigne my Soul into the hands of Almighty God my Creator; hoping for the full pardon and remission of my sins, and salvation through the alone merits of Jesus Christ my Redeemer. My body I desire may be decently buried at y<sup>e</sup> discretion of my Executors hereinafter named. And as for that portion of worldly Goods and Estate which it hath pleased the Lord to bestow upon me, I do give and dispose of the same as followeth. That is to Say—

IMPRIMIS I will that all my just debts and Funeral Expenses be well and truly paid or ordained to be paid in convenient time after my decease by my Executors hereafter named, Unto each of whom I give and bequeath the sum of Five pounds for their care and pains in the s<sup>d</sup> Trust. ITEM, After my just debts Funeral Expenses and Legacies afores<sup>d</sup> are paid and discharged, My Mind and Will is That the whole remainder of my Estate in housing Lands, money, plate debts, goods and moveables, that is to say all the remainder of my Estate real and personal wheresoever lying or found, be divided into five equal parts or shares, one fifth part or share whereof I give, devise and bequeath unto my eldest son John Alden forever; one other fifth part or share whereof I give devise and bequeath unto my Son William Alden forever; one other fifth part or share whereof I give, devise and bequeath unto my Son Zechariah Alden forever; one other fifth part or share whereof I give, devise and bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth Walley forever, and the other fifth part or share

\* Where is this account?

thereof I give, devise and bequeath unto the children of my Son Nathaniel Alden dec'd, forever, equally to be divided among them. AND my mind and will is That my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter Elizabeth Walley at and upon my decease shall have full free and quiet possession and seizin of all that piece or parcel of Land which I formerly recovered by law of James Everel, with all the Edifices and Buildings now thereupon and thereto belonging (being the house wherein I and my said Daughter Walley now dwell) Together with the yard priviledges and appurtenances to the s<sup>d</sup> House and Land belonging, and the Garden plott adjoining to the same that I formerly purchased of Thomas Gross & Elizabeth his Wife as p Deed may appear. Which s<sup>d</sup> House Land and premises—my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter Elizabeth Walley shall have, hold and enjoy to her & her heirs and assigns forever at the rate or price of four hundred pounds, She the s<sup>d</sup> Elizabeth Walley her heirs and assigns within the space of three years after my decease paying unto my other children before named, or some of them as part of their shares or portions before given them of my Estate such sum or sums as the s<sup>d</sup> House Land and premises at the value or price before mentioned, shall amount unto, more than one fifth part of my Estate given as is before expressed unto my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter Walley. And my mind and Will also is That all such sum and sums of money as are due & owing unto my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter Walley from the Estate of my s<sup>d</sup> Son Nathan<sup>l</sup> Alden dec'd, for any matter or thing whatsoever shall be paid unto my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter Elizabeth Walley out of the part and share of my Estate herein before bequeathed unto the Children of my s<sup>d</sup> Son Nathaniel. And I order my Executors upon adjustment of the Accompts thereof with my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter, to make payment of the same to her accordingly, out of the s<sup>d</sup> Children's part or dividend. Item my mind and Will is That of such of my Children unto whom my Brick house and Land in Boston afores<sup>d</sup> which I bought of Samuel Jackson shall upon the division of my Estate, fall or be allotted, see cause to dwell in the same themselves, Then such Child or Children, during the time that he or they in their own persons dwell therein, shall have the liberty of using y<sup>e</sup> Kitchen belonging to my other house before mentioned, for washing brewing and baking, and also liberty of making use of the House of Office and of y<sup>e</sup> Garden belonging to the s<sup>d</sup> House for the hanging and drying his or their clouths. LASTLY I do hereby nominate, constitute and appoint my s<sup>d</sup> sons John Alden and William Alden to be the Executors of this my last Will and Testament. IN WITNESS whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first within written.

JOHN ALDEN. [seal]

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said John Alden the Testator as and for his last Will and Testament, in presence of us who subscribed our names as Witnesses thereto in the said Testators presence.

THOMAS SAVAGE  
CHARLES CHAUNCEY  
EDWARD TURFREY

Exam<sup>d</sup>Per Is<sup>c</sup> Addington, Reg<sup>y</sup>

Vol. 15, p. 29.

An Inventory of the Estate of John Alden Sen<sup>r</sup> deceased.

One wooden house	£400. —. —.
One Brick ditto	270. —. —.
Plate and Money	26. 6. 6.
Brass Ware	9. 5. —.
Iron Ware	22. 14. —.
Pewter	3. 1. 6.
Rest of the Moveable	69. 2. 6.
Debts due to the Estate the most of which are degenerate	1259. 2. 1.

Due from the Estate £317. 16. 3.

2059. 11. 7.

The above Estate was apprizd by Abraham Blish and  
William Paine, and the above Inventory exhibited by

JN<sup>o</sup> ALDEN Exec<sup>r</sup>

Suffolk ss

By the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Elisha Cooke Esq<sup>r</sup>, Judge of Probate &c. John Alden one of the Executors of the last Will and Testament of his Father John Alden late of Boston Mariner deceased, exhibited the above written, and made

oath That it contains a just and true Inventory of the Estate of his s<sup>d</sup> dec'd Father, so far as hath come to his knowledge, And that if more hereafter appears he will cause it to be added.

Jurat Cor me ELSHA COOKE

Boston June 2, 1702

Exam<sup>d</sup>

Per Is<sup>c</sup> Addington, Reg :

[*Suffolk Probate Records, vol. 15, p. 5 etc.*]

Children, all born in Boston. By first wife :

i. MARY<sup>3</sup> ALDEN, born Dec. 17, 1659; probably d. young.

By second wife :

ii. JOHN ALDEN, born 20 Nov. 1660; d. young.

iii. ELIZABETH ALDEN, born May 9, 1662; died 14 July, 1662.

11. iv. JOHN ALDEN, born 12 March, 1662-3.

v. WILLIAM ALDEN, born 10 March, 1663-4; d. young.

12. vi. ELIZABETH ALDEN, born 9 April, 1665.

vii. WILLIAM ALDEN, born 5 March, 1665-6; d. young.

viii. ZACHARIAH ALDEN, born 8 March, 1667; d. young.

13. ix. WILLIAM ALDEN, born 10 Sept. 1669.

14. x. NATHANIEL ALDEN, born 1670.

15. xi. ZACHARIAH ALDEN, born 18 Feb. 1673.

xii. NATHAN ALDEN, born 17 Oct. 1677; d. young.

xiii. SARAH ALDEN, born 27 Sept. 1681; d. young.

We now come to events occurring long after Capt. John Alden's death.

Vol. Mass. General Court Rec., 1734-7, page 418.—“ In Council, Jany. 12, 1736-7. Jona. Belcher, Governor.

A petition by Edward Tyng, Temple Nelson, and Nathaniel Alden, praying for a grant of a Tract of Provence Land for themselves, and the other heirs of their Respective Fathers in a long captivity in France, being in the service of the Province when taken.” \* \* \* In answer to this petition “ ordered that twelve hundred acres of the unappropriated Lands of the Province lying West of Salem, Canada\* Town, be and hereby are granted to the petitioners, the heirs and legal representatives of the within named Edward Tyng, Esq., John Nelson, Esq., and Capt. John Alden, dec'd,” &c.

We find later, Feb. 3, 1764. General Court Orders, 1763-5, page 188.—“ Hon. Thos. Hutchinson, Esq., Lieut. Gov.—A petition of John Jones, Esq., of Hopkinton, in behalf of himself and other heirs of Capt. John Alden, dec'd, setting forth, That the General Court did on the 9th of June 1736, in consideration of the services of the said John Alden, grant to his heirs four hundred acres of the unappropriated lands of the Province, who did accordingly survey 400 acres of Land, lying on the Branches of the Souhegan River, the Plat whereof was returned and accepted. Since which the said land, by the late running of the line is fallen into the Government of New Hampshire, by which means they must lose the benefit of their grant, and the charges they have been at, without the aid of this Court and Praying Relief.”

This relief was granted by a new 400 acres being granted in the region near Pittsfield. Later John Jones died, and his son settled the estate, selling the land and going to great trouble to find all the heirs of Capt. John Alden. Mary Gale makes oath in 1786 to the descendants, she, herself being one. She says: Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Alden left five children—John Jr.,

\* Near Tynsborough, N. H.



William, Nathaniel, Zachariah and Elizabeth. John<sup>3</sup> Alden Jr. left John, Nathaniel, Elizabeth, Hannah and Anna. William left three daughters, Elizabeth, Lydia and Mary. Nathaniel left Mary and Elizabeth. Zachariah left Mary and Elizabeth. Elizabeth married a Willard and had seven children, and all are dead but the Bridgams, who are grandchildren. We see that in 1786 there was not a descendant of Capt. John Alden in the name. John Alden, grandson of Capt. John, left one heir—Anna, wife of Samuel Burrill. Nathaniel left only Hannah, wife of Michael Homer, and Elizabeth, wife of Anthony Jones. Mr. C. H. Wight\* of New York, aided by Mrs. Lucy H. Greenlaw of Cambridge, have sifted this to the bottom and have copies of all the deeds, receipts, &c., of this long and tedious affair. It shows conclusively that all pedigrees in the Alden name, running to Capt. John Alden, are false.

## DEED OF DANIEL COLLINS TO JAMES BIRD. 1696.

Communicated by JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., of Boston.

AMONG the original documents in the possession of Phineas B. Smith, of Roxbury, a well-known member of the Suffolk Bar, lately deceased, which have been presented by his son, Charles Gaston Smith, to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, the following deed was found. As it seems never to have been recorded, it has been thought best to print it in the REGISTER.

TO ALL CHRISTIAN PEOPLE to whom this present deed of Sale shall Come. Daniel Collins of Boston In the County of Suffolk In his Majest<sup>ties</sup> province In the Massachusetts Bay In New England: Cordwainer: Sendeth greeting Know Yee that I the aforesaid Daniel Collins with Rebekah my wife: for and In Consideration of the Sum of Ninety pounds good and Current money of New England to me In hand at or Before the Ensealing and deliury of these presents By James Bird Senio<sup>r</sup> of Dorchester tanner: In New England aforesaid: well and truly payed the Reciept wherof I do hereby acknowledge and my self there with fully Satisfied and Contented and thereof and of Everey part thereof do acquite Exonerat and discharge the: Sd: James Bird his heirs Executors and administrators for Ever By these presents haue giuen granted Bargained Sold aliened Enfeofed and Confirmed And by these presents do fully and absolutely giue grant Bargaine Sell alien Enfeoffee and Confirm unto the: Sd James Bird his heirs and assigns for Ever all that my piece or parcell of fresh meadow and pastur land Joyning thereunto the same being In quantity twenty acres: more or Less. Situate lying or being In Dorchester aforesaid: And is Bounded or Reputed to be Bounded as followeth: Viz: Northerly with the land of Obadiah Swift Hopestill Humphrey and the Commons Southerly with the Land of widow foster Westerly with the Land of John and James Bird and the Common land that is Commonly Called and known by the name of the litle woods: Together with all profitts prui-

\* See REGISTER, vol. 51, p. 69.

lidges Rights Commodities and appurtenances appertaining or Belonging thereunto TO HAVE AND TO HOLD: the said piece or parcell of Land Bounded as Before said or otherwise with all othere the aboue granted premises unto the abovesaid James Bird his heirs and assigns And to the onely proper use Benifit and Behoofe of the: Sd: James Bird his heirs and assigns for ever: and I the sd Daniel Collins for me my heirs Executors and Administrators do hereby Couenant promiss grant to and with the sd: James Bird his heirs and assigns that at the time of the Ensealing hereof I am the true Sole and Lawfull owner of all the aboue Bargained premises And am Lawfully Seized of and In the same and Every part thereof In my owne proper Right and that I haue In my self full power good Right and lawfull authority to grant sell Conuey and assure the Same unto the Sd James Bird his heirs and assigns as a good perfect and absolut Estate of Inheretance In fee Simple without any manner of Condition Reversion or Limmitation what-so-ever So as to alter Change defeat or make void the Same and further that the Sd: James Bird his heirs and assigns shall and may By force and uertue of these presents from time to time and at al times for Ever hereafter Lawfully qvietly peacably haue hold use occupie possess and Enjoy the aboue granted premises with all there appurtenances and every part thereof free and Clear and Clearly acquitted and discharged of and from all former and othere gift grants Bargains Sale Leases mortgages joynturs dowrs Jvdgment Executions Entailes forfeitures and of and from all othere titles troubles Charges and InCumbrances whatsoever had made committed done or suffered to be done by me the Sd: Daniel Collins or my assigns at any time or times Before the Ensealing hereof and that I the Sd Daniel Collins my heirs Executors and administrators shall and will from time to time and at all times for Ever hereafter warrent and defend the aboue granted premises with all there appurtenances and Every part thereof unto the Sd: James Bird his heirs and assigns against all and Every person or persons what-so-ever anyways Lawfully Claiming the Same or demanding any part thereof And that the Sd: Daniel Collins his heirs Executors and administrators upon all Reasonable demands shall and will perform or Cause to be performed any further act or acts thing or things wether by Acknowledgment of this deed or leury and Sesion of Sd: Bargained premises or any other kind that may Be for the Confirming of the premises unto the: Sd: James Bird his heirs and assigns according to the Laws Established In this prouince. IN WITNESS whereoff the Sd: Daniel Collins and Rebekah his wife as an acknowledgment of her Consent to this deed of sale and surrendering up her Rights and power of thirds: they Sd: Daniel Collins and Rebekah his wife hath hereunto set Both theire hands and seals this thirtieth day of November In the year of our Lord one thousand Six hundred ninety and Six.

Signed Sealed and deliuered:

DANIELL COLLINS

Seal

In presence of us viz:

The mark of REBECCA X COLLINS

Seal

George Thomas

John Lauson

Joseph Brown

Suffolk ss. Boston. 30<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1696.

Daniell Collens & Rebecka Collens his Wife personally appearing before me the Subscriber one of his maj<sup>ties</sup> Justices of the Peace w<sup>th</sup>in S<sup>d</sup> County acknowledged this Instrument to be their Voluntary act & deed. Jer. Duñier.

## LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 63.]

ST. MARY'S, 2 August, 1768.

Sir,

I do not recollect that Mast<sup>r</sup>. Custis has had any Return of y<sup>e</sup> Pain in his stomach, which I told you I suspected to be occasioned by worms: but as it is but too probable that He may have a little of the ague & Fever in This or y<sup>e</sup> next month, this complaint, it is not unlikely, may return; and if it does, in any considerable Degree, D<sup>r</sup>. Mercer shall be consulted.

Mast<sup>r</sup>. Custis is a Boy of so exceedingly mild & meek a Temper, that I meant no more by my Fears, than a Doubt that possibly He might be made uneasy by y<sup>e</sup> rougher manners of some of his schoolfellows. I am pleas'd, however, to find that He seems to be perfectly easy & happy in his new situation; and as the first shock is now over, I doubt not but He will continue so. You know how much the quest<sup>n</sup>. has been agitated between y<sup>e</sup> advantages of a private & a public Educa<sup>n</sup>.: & this young G—man has afforded me occasion to reflect upon it rather more than I had done before. His Educa<sup>n</sup>. hitherto may be call'd a private one; & to This, perhaps chiefly, He owes that peculiar Innocence & *sanctity of manners* w<sup>h</sup>. are so amiable in Him: but then, is He not, think you, more artless, more unskill'd in a necessary address, than He ought to be, ere He is turn'd out into a world like this? In a private Seminary, his Passions cou'd be seldom arouz'd: He had few or no Competitors; and therefore cou'd not so advantageously, as in a more public Place, be inured to combat those little oppositions & collisions of Interest, w<sup>h</sup>. resemble in miniature the contests y<sup>t</sup> happen in y<sup>e</sup> gr<sup>t</sup> school of y<sup>e</sup> world. And let our Circumstances in y<sup>e</sup> world be what They will, yet, considering the thousand unavoidable Troubles that human nature is Heir to, This is a Part of Educa<sup>n</sup>, tho seldom attended to, w<sup>h</sup>. I think of more Importance than almost all y<sup>e</sup> Rest. When children are taught betimes to bear misfortunes & cross accidents w<sup>th</sup> becom<sup>g</sup>. Fortitude, one half of y<sup>e</sup> Evils of Life, w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>h</sup>. others are dejected, afflict not Them. Educa<sup>n</sup> is too generally considered merely as y<sup>e</sup> acquis<sup>n</sup>. of knowledge, & y<sup>e</sup> cultiva<sup>n</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> intellectual Powers. And, agreeably to this notion, w<sup>n</sup>. we speak of a man well-educated, we seldom mean more than that He has been well instructed in those Languages w<sup>h</sup>. are y<sup>e</sup> avenues to knowledge. But, surely, This is but a partial & imperfect acc<sup>t</sup>. of it: & y<sup>e</sup> aim of Educa<sup>n</sup>. sh<sup>d</sup> be not only to form wise but good men, not only to cultivate y<sup>e</sup> understanding, but to expand y<sup>e</sup> Heart, to meliorate y<sup>e</sup> Temper, & *fix y<sup>e</sup> gen'rous Purpose in y<sup>e</sup> glowing Breast*. But whether This can best be done in a private or public school, is a Point, on w<sup>h</sup>. so much may be said on both sides, that I confess myself still undetermined. Y<sup>r</sup> son came to me teeming w<sup>th</sup>. all y<sup>e</sup> softer virtues: but then I thought, possess'd as He was of all y<sup>e</sup> Harmlessness of y<sup>e</sup> Dove, He still wanted some of y<sup>e</sup> wisdom of y<sup>e</sup> Serpent. And This, by y<sup>e</sup> Economy of my Family, He will



undoubtedly sooner acquire here than at Home. But, how will you forgive me sh<sup>d</sup>. I suffer Him to lose in Gentleness, Simplicity, & Inoffensiveness, as much as He gains in Address, Prudence, & Resolu<sup>n</sup>? And I must assure you f<sup>m</sup>. Experience, that This is a Dilemma by no means so easily avoided in Practice, as it may seem to be in Theory. Upon the whole, however, I can honestly give it as my Opinion (and, as it must give you & Mrs. Washington much Comfort & Pleasure to hear it, I hope you will not suspect y<sup>t</sup>. I c<sup>d</sup> be so mean as to say so, if I did not think so,) that I have not seen a Youth that I think promises Fairer to be a good & a useful man than John Custis. 'Tis true, He is far f<sup>m</sup>. being a brilliant Genius; but This so far from being considered as a Reflexion upon Him, ought rather to give you Pleasure. Parents are generally partial to gr<sup>t</sup>. Vivacity & Sprightliness of Genius in th<sup>r</sup>. children; whereas, I think, that there cannot be a symptom less expressive of future Judgment & solidity; as it seems thoroughly to preclude not only Depth of Penetration, but y<sup>t</sup> atten<sup>n</sup>. & applica<sup>n</sup>. w<sup>h</sup> are so essentially requisite in y<sup>e</sup> acquisi<sup>n</sup>. of knowledge. It is, if I may use y<sup>e</sup> simile of a Poet, a busy Bee, whose whole Time passes away in mere Flight f<sup>m</sup> Flower to Flower, with<sup>t</sup> rest<sup>s</sup> upon any a suff<sup>t</sup>. Time to gather Honey.

He will himself inform you of y<sup>e</sup> accident He lately met with; and as He seems to be very apprehensive of y<sup>t</sup>. Displeasure, c<sup>d</sup>. I suppose it necessary, I w<sup>d</sup>. urge you & his mamma to spare Rebukes, as much as he certainly deserves Them. Mrs. Washington may believe me that He is now perfectly well. He seem'd to xpect me to employ a Doct<sup>r</sup>, but as He met w<sup>th</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> accident by his own Indiscere<sup>n</sup>, & as I saw there was no Danger, I thought it not amiss not to indulge Him. The calling in a Physician upon any trifling Occasion, I think, is too likely to render Children needlessly timorous & cowardly.

I did not misunderstand y<sup>e</sup> meaning of y<sup>r</sup>. Request, in y<sup>e</sup> matter wherein you suspect I possibly might; being persuaded that you know as well as I do, that such particular Attention is not only unnecessary, but impracticable. He will probably inherit a much more considerable Fortune, than any other Boy here; and I thought it by no means an improper or unreasonable Request that a p<sup>r</sup>ticular atten<sup>n</sup>. sh<sup>d</sup> be bestow'd on a youth of his Expecta<sup>ns</sup>. But as any Partiality to Him on y<sup>e</sup> trifling Circumstances of his Diet or other accommoda<sup>ns</sup>. w<sup>d</sup>. be rather disserviceable to Him than otherwise, I have taught Him not to expect it. The only p<sup>r</sup>ticular atten<sup>n</sup>. you c<sup>d</sup>. wish for, I also think Him entitled to; & that is, a more vigilant atten<sup>n</sup>. to y<sup>e</sup> Propriety & Decorum of his Behav<sup>r</sup>, & y<sup>e</sup> restrains Him f<sup>m</sup> many Indulgences, w<sup>h</sup>. I sh<sup>d</sup>. willingly allow p<sup>r</sup>haps to ano<sup>r</sup>. Boy, whose Prospects in Life do not require such exalted sentim<sup>ts</sup>. Y<sup>e</sup> allowing Him more frequently to sit in my Company, & being more careful out of y<sup>e</sup> Company of Those, who might probably debase or taint his morals. Had I my choice, believe me, it w<sup>d</sup>. be more agreeable to me to superintend y<sup>e</sup> Educa<sup>n</sup>. of two or three promis<sup>s</sup> Lads, than to lead a Life of y<sup>e</sup> most voluptuous Indolence: but the Truth is, oblig'd as I was to engage in it by necessity & not by choice, I have often found myself so ill-requited, & y<sup>e</sup> office itself considered as so low, & so often taken up by y<sup>e</sup> very lowest Fellows one knows of, that, after hav<sup>g</sup> laboured in it for upwards of seven years, with<sup>t</sup> hav<sup>g</sup> added much either to my Fortune or Reputa<sup>n</sup>, I am almost resolv'd to drop it entirely. Yet whilst it continues to be agreeable to you to let Mast<sup>r</sup>. Custis remain with me, it will be a Pleasure to me to have y<sup>e</sup> management. of Him: nor can I indeed come to any decisive Resolu<sup>n</sup>. as to y<sup>e</sup>

other matter, till I know more certainly y<sup>e</sup> Fate of my Expecta<sup>ns</sup>. in Maryland.

Be so obliging as to find some speedy & safe conveyance for a L<sup>r</sup>. to Mr. Addison, w<sup>h</sup>. I take y<sup>e</sup> Liberty of recommend<sup>s</sup>. to y<sup>r</sup> p<sup>t</sup>icular Care, as it might be of much Detriment to me, sh<sup>d</sup>. it fall into ill Hands, as has been y<sup>e</sup> case once before.

I beg Pardon for this very tedious Letter, w<sup>h</sup>. I have tax'd you w<sup>th</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> Perusal of, and, w<sup>th</sup> mine & my sister's compts. to Mrs. Washington, I am &c.

*Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 5 September, 1768.

Dear Sir,

I was much concern'd for Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis's Indisposition, w<sup>h</sup> yet I foresaw, & sh<sup>d</sup> have told you so, as I did Him, had I not been unwell at y<sup>e</sup> Time He left us. He is fond of Fruit, & w<sup>t</sup> is worse for Him, He is fond of cucumbers; & to These, I doubt not, in a g<sup>t</sup> measure, He owes his bilious complaints. A better air, & stricter attention, I trust, will soon restore Him to his former Health.

I did intend to have dismiss'd my Boys a week ago; but th<sup>r</sup> Parents & Friends hav<sup>s</sup> neglected to send for Them, many of Them have had, & still have this vile Disorder. And as both my Sister & Usher are also down in it, I see no chance I have of quitting y<sup>e</sup> Place during y<sup>e</sup> sickly season, w<sup>h</sup> was my chief aim. Thank God, the Fevers are not very obstinate this year, & easily give way to Vomits and Bark.

Unless you hear from me again, I shall be glad to see Jack here ag<sup>n</sup> ab<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> latter End of this month, if his Health will then permit Him: & I hardly expect He will be in a Capacity to leave Home much sooner. Then, I hope, he may come without Danger. Mr. Addison is expected here every Day, who will probably either come or return your Way.

I beg my compts to Mrs. Washington & her son, & am &c.\*

*Boucher to Washington.*

FREDERICKSB<sup>g</sup>, 11 January, 1769.

Dear Sir,

I have been much concern'd that it has not been in my Power to spend a few Days at Mount Vernon, as I hop'd I should. A very painful Disorder I labour'd under when Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis left me, confin'd me to my Bed a Fortnight; and now it is too late to set out, when I expect all my little Flock to return immediately, as some of Them already are. You will please therefore to let Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis know, that it will be to no Purpose for him now to wait for me, as we proposed when we parted; & that I shall expect to see Him at St. Mary's, as soon as ever a good Day or two may tempt Him to set out.

If Mr. Magowan be still with you, be so good as to enquire if He rec<sup>d</sup> a L<sup>r</sup> f<sup>m</sup> me ab<sup>t</sup> a month ago: The Parish In Louisa I mentioned to Him is still vacant, tho' warmly solicited for by his Fellow-Candidate Mr. Contes & others.

I am &c.

\* "December 16, 1768, Jacky Custis came home from Mr. Boucher's."—*Entry in Washington's Diary.*

*Washington to Boucher.*

MOUNT VERNON, 24 April, 1769.

Your favor of the 17th came to my hands this day; the contents of which, or the Letter itself shall soon reach Mr. Addison's hands. In respect to the Dancing Gentry, I am glad to find you have such a choice of them, and that Newman has got the start of his rival Spooner, because I have heard him well spoken of as a teacher in that science. The other's misfortune might recommend him to the notice and charity of the well disposed, but if his accomplishments in that way are inferior to the other's, it ought by no means to entitle him to the preference. You will be so good, therefore, sir, to enter Master Custis with Mr. Newman for a year or otherwise as he may form his school. Mrs. Washington I can venture to assure you, will be very glad to see you at Mount Vernon in the recess of Whitsun Hollidays, but it is a pleasure I must be deprived of, as I expect to be in Williamsburg before, and long after that time.

*Washington to Boucher.*MOUNT VERNON, July 13<sup>th</sup>, 1769.Rev<sup>d</sup> Sir

As we have fixed upon the 27<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>t</sup> for our departure to the Frederick Springs, & M<sup>rs</sup> Washington is desirous of seeing her son before she leaves home, I am now to request the favour of you to permit him to come up for that purpose so soon as this letter gets to hand (by M<sup>r</sup> Stedlar, which I am told will be eight days after date).

Nothing new in this part of the country worth a recital, and therefore I have only to add the comp<sup>ts</sup> of M<sup>rs</sup> Washington and my own to yourself & Miss Boucher, and our Loves to Jacky.

I am, Rev<sup>d</sup> Sir, y<sup>r</sup> most H<sup>ble</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup>.\**Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 20 July, 1769.

Sir,

In consequence of your L<sup>r</sup>, Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis now waits on you; & as this is a pretty busy Time with us in school, I shall be glad He may set off back again at y<sup>e</sup> same Time you do for the springs.

Enclosed you have his acc<sup>t</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> last year, which as you were so obliging as to offer me when I was at Mount Vernon, I will beg y<sup>e</sup> Fav<sup>r</sup> of you now to send by Jack.† I hope it will not appear too high to you; it being just what I charged y<sup>e</sup> only Boy (Mr Turner) I ever had living w<sup>th</sup> me in y<sup>e</sup> same manner he does. For my own Part, I must own to you, I charge his Horses merely by Guess, hav<sup>g</sup> never very nearly attended to y<sup>e</sup> Expence of maintain<sup>g</sup> a Horse: Those I have mentioned y<sup>e</sup> matter to here, think it too low: you, probably may have had occasion to consider y<sup>e</sup> matter, therefore I beg leave to refer it entirely to y<sup>r</sup>self. I have yet to mention to you on this subj<sup>t</sup> that, perswaded by my own Experience, I have lately come to a Resolu<sup>n</sup> of tak<sup>g</sup> no more Boys for less than £25 p<sup>r</sup> ann: There are now four upon these Terms, & more expected soon. Unless

\* A copy of this letter was courteously sent to me by Mr. R. F. Sketchley, in charge of the Forster Collection, South Kensington Museum.

† July 20, 1769. Paid Rev. Mr. Boucher, for schooling and Board of J. P. Custis, serv<sup>t</sup>, horses &c.<sup>a</sup>, £42, 1, 11.—*Ledger entry.*



therefore you object to it in Time, you must expect next year to find your son charged so too.

I have a Pleasure in informing you that I please myself w<sup>th</sup> think<sup>g</sup> we now do much better than formerly: You will rem<sup>r</sup> my hav<sup>s</sup> complain'd of Jack's Laziness, which, however, I now hope is not incurable. For I find He will bear driving, which heretofore I us'd to fear He would not. He has met w<sup>th</sup> more Rig<sup>r</sup> since I saw you, than in all y<sup>e</sup> Time before, & he is the better for it. This I mean only as to his Books; in other matters, He is faultless. His new Boy too is infinitely fitter for Him than Julius; & if He be not spoil'd here, which, in Truth, there is some Danger of, you & He & I too will all have cause to be pleas'd at his having made y<sup>e</sup> Exchange.

Miss Boucher was very intent on going to the springs, but being now convinced that she cannot, consistent with associa<sup>n</sup> Principles, she is contented to drop it. She begs her respectful comp<sup>ts</sup> to Mrs. Washington & Miss Custis may be join'd to mine, heartily wishing them as well an agreeable Jaunt, as that They may reap all the Benefit they expect from the waters.

I am &c.

I had forgot that the Dancing school is to be at this House next Friday. He has already miss'd two, & sh'd not therefore, I think, neglect attending this.\*

*Washington to Boucher.*

4 December, 1769.

"Jacky will inform you of the Reasons why he brings not the Books you wrote to me for, and to him I refer. Perhaps all, or most of them, were included in the catalogue I sent to England for him, and if so, I expect they will be in, in less than three months.

"The Printer has promised to have a Musick Book rul'd for Miss Boucher if I come up, if so it shall be brought. Jack's stay has been longer here than we intended, but we hope he will endeavour to make atonement by extraordinary diligence."

*Doctor Cooper to Doctor Boucher.*

KING'S COLLEGE, NEW YORK, 22 March, 1770.

My dear Sir,

I hold myself much obliged to you for good will, as well as good offices, towards this college, as instanced in your Conduct respecting Mr. Custis; and I am under still weightier obligation, when I consider your very friendly suspension of Belief, with Regard to some Reports, which you tell me have been circulated in your Parts to our prejudice. I am conscious that we have Enemies in abundance—that every Dissenter of high principles, upon the Continent, is our Enemy—that many of their missionaries, from the northern into the southern provinces, make it their Business, nay, have it in Charge from their masters, to decry this Institution by all possible means; because they are convinced, from its very Constitution—being in the Hands only of Churchmen;—which is very far indeed from being the Case of any other college to y<sup>e</sup> northward of Virginia,—and I know of none to the southward of it—they are convinced that it must eventually prove one of the finest supports to y<sup>e</sup> Church of England in America.

\* Washington went to the Springs July 31 and returned in September.

Hence there arose an opposition coeval with y<sup>e</sup> College itself—or rather, with the very first Mention of an Institution so circumstanced; which hath been continued, without Interruption, to this very Day, with much Resentment, Inveteracy, and Malice. The College of New Jersey—and those of New England—were already in their own sole Directions, and yet they could not be satisfied that y<sup>e</sup> poor Church should have any Influence in *one*: not that Dissenters of any Denomination are excluded from either Learning or Teaching; nay, we have educated *many*, and have several at this very Time, who do Honor both to us and to themselves.

However, owing to the very Opposition, or to our own Care & Circumspection,—which may, perhaps, have arisen from the former,—our Numbers yearly increase, and our present apartments overflow. It would ill become any one, to boast of the advantages enjoy'd by a Seminary over which he himself presides: but I will venture to affirm, that, with Respect to *Discipline* (which, it seems, is one heavy accusation exhibited against us) we are far from being outdone by any College on the American Continent: and I *know* of none in Europe, to which, in this article, we are really inferior. Add to this, that the Expence—however such Things may be magnified by our adversaries, is not half so much as at any of the latter; and, I believe very little, if at all, more, than at *most* of the former. Our Tuition is only five pounds—one Dol<sup>r</sup> passing for 8 shillings—New York currency: Room rent four; and Board, including Breakfast, Dinner and Supper, at y<sup>e</sup> Rate of eleven shillings a week, for y<sup>e</sup> Time each student is actually in College. These (saving Firewood, Candles & Washing, which must be had everywhere,) are the principle Expences, indeed almost the only ones, of the truly collegiate kind. *Others*, indeed, *may* run higher—as in Dress, and *sometimes* in Company, than they do at Colleges in the Country; tho' even these will not be materially different to a student of *real Gentility*: For such a one will chuse to appear handsomely-habited in all situations; and when he *does* go into Company, he will chuse the best for his associates.

With Regard to our plan of Education, it is copied, in the most material Parts, from Queen's College in Oxford; with the wh[ole] system of which, (having been for many years both Learner and Teacher in that seminary, with the character of which you are by no means unacquainted,) I looked upon myself as perfectly familiar.

The young Gentleman's Guardian may rely on everything in my Power for his Ward's Emolument: but as to my turning *Private Tutor* as it were—it seems to me so inconsistent with my office (whatever others in my situation may think of it) that I must beg to be excused. But I repeat—That I will shew Mr. Custis every mark of care & attention, and see that his other Teachers shall do the same.

I have only to add, that I *wish* he may be here in June,—as we do not admit pupils when absent.—that I beg my best Respects to Col<sup>o</sup>. Washington, whom I shall be exceedingly happy to wait upon in New York (yourself, I hope, in Company)—and that I am, Dr<sup>r</sup> Sr<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>r</sup> Aff<sup>r</sup> Friend

and very obed<sup>t</sup> servant, &c.

M. COOPER.

I hope you will have patience with me—at present I suffer much by a severe fit of the gravel.

*Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 2 April, 1770.

Dear Sir,

I felt so strongly the Truth of your Remarks, that I took shame to myself for having reduc'd you to so distressing a Dilemma. Believe it, however, sir, that it was Necessity, & not Inclination, that urg'd me to the step, which yet I sh'd hardly have taken, at last, cou'd I have supposed the circumstances of Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis's Est<sup>a</sup> to have been as you represent Them.

I have now the Pleasure to inform you, that I trust my present Difficulty will be surmounted, with<sup>t</sup> laying my Friends under a contribution. I am almost sure it will, if Mr. Claiborne will only be punctual in paying his £50, which I was Security for. A Debt, of long standing, & which I had almost despair'd of, fortunately for me, has just been paid: & This, with some collections I have made from the Est<sup>a</sup> of a deceased Friend, on w<sup>h</sup> I administered, have enabled me to make up my Sum of £230. this last, indeed, was an Expedient I very unwillingly had Recourse to; but I now learn by Experience, that real Distress is very effectual in teaching a man to get the Better of cert<sup>n</sup> delicate Qualms of conscience—and let This teach me to view, w<sup>th</sup> candor, the Peccadillos of others in similar circumstances. I purpose replacing This with what I am to receive of you on Mast<sup>r</sup> Custis's acc<sup>t</sup>, &, therefore, if not highly inconvenient to you, wou'd this year prefer a Bill to Cash, and shou'd I again be obliged to call on you before it is due, as I hope I shall not, I flatter myself with being again excused.

Might not your proposed Improvem<sup>ts</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Naviga<sup>n</sup> of the Potomac to the W:ward be accomplished on some such Plan as This?—I mean by obtain<sup>g</sup> an Act of Assembly, empowering cert<sup>n</sup> Commissioners therein named, to borrow the Sum supposed to be wanted at a high Interest (suppose 10 p<sup>r</sup> cent) & this Interest to be rais'd f<sup>m</sup> a Tax proportioned thereto, on all y<sup>e</sup> vessels mak<sup>g</sup> Use of s<sup>d</sup> Naviga<sup>n</sup>? Or, if y<sup>e</sup> Naviga<sup>n</sup> w<sup>d</sup> bear it, w<sup>h</sup> tho' p<sup>r</sup>haps it might not at first, yet, undoubtedly it soon would, might not this Tax be rated so, as to produce a considerable Surplus, enough not only to sink the original Loan, but to raise a Fund for still farther Improvem<sup>ts</sup>. Are not some of the canals in Engl<sup>d</sup>, & y<sup>e</sup> Turnpikes on this System? &, if I mistake not, the very grand canal now carrying on in Scotland is so too.—You doubtless have heard long ago w<sup>t</sup> was done on this matter by the Maryland Assembly; but, as I fear, f<sup>m</sup> y<sup>r</sup> acc<sup>t</sup> of Things, our Assembly w<sup>d</sup> not easily be persuaded to advance any cash towards the scheme, tho' I can have no immediate Interest in it, I s<sup>d</sup> be grieved so beneficial a Project shou'd be dropp'd.

I guess my Friend Mr Addison met with some Difficulties in y<sup>e</sup> Bargain he pro[mis'd] to make for me, as I have never heard from Him, nor about the Boy.

Custis who, as well as myself, is but just return'd from a Trip I took Him into Richmond County, is gone to write to his Mamma, to whom, & to Miss Custis, with many thanks for the<sup>r</sup> obliging Helps to my Garden, I beg my affectionate compliments. I am &c.

*Boucher to Washington.*

CAROLINE, 9 May, 1770.

Sir,

There are some particular Circumstances in my affairs, at this Juncture, which make me desirous to know your & Mrs. Washington's final Resolu-



tion respecting Mr. Custis's visit to Europe. Should you think it advisable for Him to go, & I be thought a proper person to accompany Him, I still am willing to do it, & on Terms which, I can hardly think, you will judge unreasonable.—I do not mean to take upon me to advise you in the matter; yet, I cannot help giving it you as my opinion, that, from what I know of Him, Travelling will be of peculiar Service to Him. And, as he is now advancing fast to that period of Life, much the most hazardous, this Expedient, if ever adopted at all, should be resolved on early, and put in Execution, at least, in two years from this Time. The Expecta<sup>n</sup> of it will engage his Attention, & divert Him from what I think a very wrong System, tho' a very common one, with the Youth of Virginia; it is to be hoped too, that it will stimulate Him to pursue his Studies with greater Earnestness, when he recollects how often He must be put to the Blush, if he appears illiterate amongst Men of Letters, into whose Company, in Travelling, He will often fall.

Surely, it will not be thought that I can possibly have any interested views in this matter. It is true, indeed, I wish to revisit my native Country; and I have too a strong inclina<sup>n</sup> to see the diff<sup>t</sup> parts of the world. In point of Prudence, however, I believe it were better for me to remain contented as I am; I consider it in this Light, that I am unconnected in the world, with no very violent Passion, but that of increasing my slender stock of knowledge, which I persuade myself I shall most effectually accomplish by a Tour thro' those Countries where Arts & Sciences have been most successfully cultivated. These, believe me, are all the interested motives I feel the Influence of; & if I have either heretofore or now, recommended it to Mr. Custis to travel, it was from a full conviction how necessary & how useful it w<sup>d</sup> be to Him. I have many Reasons for this opinion, some of which, I believe, are not unknown to you.

Happening, at present, to be a good deal hurried, I have only Time to add, that I wou<sup>d</sup> by no means have mentioned this matter to you now, had not my own affairs required it; & that I can never consent to his leaving Virg<sup>a</sup>, unless He is first inoculated, which therefore should be resolved on as soon as ever you can be advis'd of a good opportunity.

I beg my respectful Comp<sup>ts</sup> to Mrs. Washington & Miss Custis, & am, very truly &c.

P.S. I have shown Jack what I have wrote, and desir'd Him to think of the Project calmly & coolly, & then sit down, & write you fully his own sentiments on the Subject.\*

[To be continued.]

## CAPOWACK.

### IS IT THE CORRECT INDIAN NAME OF MARTHA'S VINEYARD?

By Surgeon CHARLES E. BANKS, U.S.M.H.S.

In an article printed in the REGISTER (vol. 48, p. 201), I presented the question as to the "proper nomenclature of the Vineyard," and cited a long list of authorities, printed and in manuscript,

\* Washington's answer to this letter is printed in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 277. On May 20th Washington noted in his Diary, "Breakfasted at Mr Boucher's."

in which the name of "Martin's" Vineyard was used during the seventeenth century almost to the exclusion of "Martha's" Vineyard, or, as stated by Thomas Mayhew, Jr., in a letter dated October 22, 1652, "this Island commonly called Martin's Vineyard." Since the publication of that article I have had opportunity to examine personally the first volume of Deeds covering the period 1642-1692, in the Dukes County Registry, and have carefully gone through it page by page to note the use of the words "Martin's" and "Martha's." The result disclosed the use of both names in about equal frequency, and I noted that the first clerk who wrote the title to the volume, recognizing the peculiar situation, has engrossed, on page 237, the following: "Record of the Landes uppon Martins or Marthas Vineyard & Dependances," showing that when this book was opened for entry (probably about 1670), the question of the proper nomenclature of the Vineyard had not then been settled.

The object of this paper, however, is to examine the standing of the Indian word "Capowack" as the aboriginal title of the Vineyard. It is not my purpose to discuss the etymology of the word, from an Algonquin standpoint, for I have no knowledge of that tongue.

I asked William Wallace Tooker, Esq., of Sag Harbor, Long Island, who is a recognized authority on this language, having made a special study of this subject in its relation to the aboriginal place-names of Southern New England, to define the word for me, and he kindly undertook the examination of its dialectic origin. In his opinion, as stated to me in a letter, dated November 7, 1897, its definition is "the shut-in place," and in a subsequent letter he states that the late Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, LL.D., translated it the same. This is a perfect description of the almost land-locked body of water known to-day as Capoag Bay (or in the corrupted form Capoge), and hence cannot be a word describing an island.

It is true that the early writers who published descriptions of New England from the time of the first explorations, Smith, Winslow, Wood, Gorges and others, call it the Isle of Capowack (in variations of spelling), and I am familiar with the authorities of that period so far as to admit that this name was generally used to designate the Vineyard. This name had the advantage of undisputed usage (up to the time which I shall cite hereafter), and therefore is entitled to all the privilege which exclusive occupancy of the field may bestow.

An examination of the Coast Survey charts and current maps of Martha's Vineyard will show off its Eastern shore and closely contiguous, a curiously shaped island, with a long sickle shaped neck of land extending therefrom, now called the Island of Chappaquidick, while the extreme North end of this pointed neck is known as Cape Poge. The evolution of the name Cape Poge is easy of demonstration. The name was originally, as I believe, Capoag or

Capoak, and by giving each vowel its syllabic value in pronunciation, we have Ca-po-ag, or Ca-po-ak, which was, probably, an Indian name of a definite locality; and the early voyagers hearing this pronounced, and noting the phonetic resemblance of the first syllable to our geographical word "Cape," immediately applied it to that portion of the island answering the physical features of a cape, and the map makers accordingly registered their decrees. In the DeLaets map of 1630, showing the Vineyard, we see the legend "C. Ack," or Cape Ack, and in the Novi Belgii map of 1671, it is repeated with a slight change, "C. Wack als Ack," that is Cape Wack or Ack, appearing in both instances at the eastern side of the island, where Cape Poge is known at the present day. In the DesBarres chart of 1781 it is Capoag (one word), and by pronouncing it in two syllables we have Ca-pōg, which is the general local pronunciation to-day. It is, however, spelled Cape Poge or Pogue.

It is my belief that the name Capowack is the Indian title of this point of land, with its enclosed and almost land-locked harbor, which afforded a safe shelter for the frail canoes of the natives in battle or storm. In evidence of the general proposition that Capowack is not the correct Indian name of Martha's Vineyard I submit the following facts:—

I. Neither the town records of Edgartown, from 1642 to 1670, which are, in fact, the earliest muniments of title on the Vineyard; the Court Records of the County of Dukes County, from the earliest entry in 1673 to 1700, nor the town records of Tisbury, from 1671 to 1700, all of which I have examined personally, and from which I have full abstracts for the periods cited, disclose the use of the name Capowack as a place name for the island as a whole. This is, of course, negative testimony, but it may pass as such for cumulative or circumstantial evidence.

II. In the Court Records of the County of Dukes County, under date of October 13, 1675, an order relative to trading with the Indians is entered, and as a part of the plan for prohibiting non-residents from bartering surreptitiously with them, it was provided "That no man presume to land any goods anywhere at Marthas Vineyard, Capepowak, Nomans Land or Elizabeth Isles, unless at the places appointed." This topographical list includes the whole of the County as then and now constituted, and serves to show that "Capepowak" was by the inhabitants considered as distinct and separate a place from Martha's Vineyard as Noman's Land or the Elizabeth Isles.

III. When the New England Charter of 1692 was issued it disclosed the fact that unbeknown to the people of the Vineyard, and to the government of New York, under which it had been since 1671, the Island was placed under the government of the Massachusetts Bay. In the acts of the General Court of that year, pro-



viding for the control of, and the civil authority on, the Vineyard it was called "Martha's Vineyard alias Capowack." This official designation aroused the inhabitants to protest against the further use of this title for the Island, and in obedience to this sentiment, and acting on his instructions as Representative of the towns of Edgartown and Chilmark to the General Court, at the next session after the passage of these acts, Mr. Benjamin Smith addressed the Governor and Representatives in this language:—

"I am to shew that it seemeth grievous to us that wee seem to be named in divers acts of the assembly here by a name in no waies acknowledged by us. . . .

I am to shew to your honours that if an act be made that whereas in the divers acts mentioning Martha's Vineyard Alias Capowick, If it be inserted Martha's Vineyard and Capowick, it will be more satisfactory to our people."—(Mass. Arch. cxii. 453.)

This evidence seems to me to establish conclusively that however much others, through ignorance or inadvertance, had given credence to the original use of the title Capowack as representing the Vineyard in its entirety, yet the inhabitants, who were peculiarly familiar with the Indian language and had been brought into long and intimate relations with the natives through their missions, disavowed the name as applicable to the whole Island.

That Martha's Vineyard had an Indian name is certain, and as my desire is not wholly iconoclastic, it is my purpose to restore, if possible, to its proper place in history the correct name of the island, as given to it by the Indians. My authority is Thomas Mayhew, Jr., the first "apostle" to the Indians there, 1643–1657, an educated gentleman, learned in their language and who taught them the Christian religion in their own tongue. In his letter of October 22, 1652, published in "Tears of Repentance," etc. (London, 1653), reciting the conversion of the Indians, he says:—"I drew forth the same morning in the Indian Language, which I have here sent in England," the Covenant of the Indians, which begins, "We the distressed Indians of the Vineyard (or Nope, the Indian name of the Island)."

The use of this curious word, pronounced in two syllables, No-pe, is of rare occurrence in the early records, and I have seen but four instances thus far in my readings and searches. The first is the one just cited; the second is by Daniel Gookin in his "Description of the New England Indians," written in 1674 (1 Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., I., 141). The next is quoted by Freeman (History of Cape Cod, II., 274), from a deed dated September 7, 1680, when John Yanno, "Indian of Gay Head at Nope Island," sells certain property in Barnstable. The last is a reference made by Josiah Cotton, at the end of his Indian Vocabulary, compiled about the year 1737 (3 Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., II., 147–257), who says in a dialogue between himself and a Plymouth Indian, that the Indians of the

main land find it difficult to understand him because he learned from his father (Rev. John Cotton), who had acquired his knowledge "at Nope," his father having been a missionary to the Indians at the Vineyard 1665-8.

I should be glad to be advised of any further references which readers of the REGISTER may observe.

## A COPY OF THE RECORDS OF THE REV. THOMAS WHITE, THE FIRST PASTOR OF THE CHURCH IN BOLTON, CONN.

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

THE settlement of Bolton was commenced about the year 1716, and the first inhabitants were largely from the towns of Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield. In 1720 it was incorporated as a town, and in 1725 the people obtained liberty of the General Assembly to form a church. The first minister was the Rev. Thomas White, who was born in Hatfield, Mass., July 10, 1701, son of Capt. Daniel and Sarah (Bissell) White of Hatfield, afterwards of Windsor. He was graduated from Yale College in 1720. He then taught in the grammar school at Northampton, and probably at the same time pursued his theological studies with the Rev. Solomon Stoddard. The next year, he supplied the pulpit of the First Church in Worcester, Mass. In 1725, he accepted a call to the newly formed church in Bolton, and was ordained there October 26, 1725, and continued his work until his death, February 22, 1763. He married, June 17, 1725, Martha, daughter of Jonathan Hunt, of Northampton, who survived him, and married, August 15, 1764, Col. Thomas Welles of Glastonbury, Conn.

### 1725

- |      |    |   |
|------|----|---|
| Oct. | 31 | David, Son of Francis and Hannah Smith.     |
| Nov. | 7  | Benjamin, Son of Benjamin & Elthea Talcott. |
| Nov. | 28 | Joanna, Daughter of Samuel Brown.           |

### 1726

- |      |                 |   |
|------|-----------------|---|
| Jan  | 23 <sup>d</sup> | Aball, Son of Thankfull, a Daughter of Aball Shaler.  |
| Mar. | 6               | Beriah, Son of Nath <sup>l</sup> Loomis.              |
| "    | 27              | Martha, Daught <sup>r</sup> of Thomas & Martha White. |
| "    | "               | Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer & Rebecca Darte.            |
| "    | "               | Mary, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Loomis. |
| "    | "               | Ebenezer, Son of Nath <sup>l</sup> Allis.             |
| "    | "               | Moses, Son of Moses Hutchinson.                       |
| "    | "               | Bathsheba, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Hez. King.          |
| "    | "               | Edward, Son of Mat <sup>w</sup> De Wolf.              |
|      |                 | Isaac Brunson—Adult.                                  |
|      |                 | Stephen Johns Adult.                                  |

## 1727

- April Eunice, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of John Marshal.  
 " Obadiah Newcomb—Adult.  
 Eleazar, Son of Abigail, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Obadiah Newcomb.  
 Aug. Sarah & Abigail, Daugh<sup>trs</sup> of Moses Buel.  
 " Benjamin, Son of Tho<sup>s</sup> Loomis.  
 " 20 Joshua, Son of Dan<sup>l</sup> Darte.  
 " " Hannah, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Cornelius Birge.  
 Oct. 8 Lois, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Nath<sup>l</sup> Gilbert.  
 Nov. 5 Samuel, Son of Deac<sup>n</sup> Brown.  
 " " Jonathan, Son of John<sup>n</sup> Clark.  
 Dec. 3 Martha, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Francis Smith.  
 " " William, Son of Hez. King.  
 " 10 Joel, Son of Jedediah Carpenter.  
 " " Joel, Son of Joel White.  
 " " Elizabeth, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Isaac Boardman.

## 1728

- Feb. 4 Charles, Son of Charles Loomis.  
 " 18 Benjamin, Son of Ben<sup>m</sup> Carpenter.  
 " 25 Samuel Bump—Adult.  
 Mar. 3 Matthew & Samuel, Sons of Samuel Bump.  
 " " Samuel, Son of Samuel Rust.  
 " " Joseph, Son of Ben<sup>mn</sup> Talcott.  
 " 10 Samuel, Son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> De Wolf.  
 " 17 John Rose & Ichabod Rose—Adults.  
 " 31 Elijah, Son of Moses Hutchinson.  
 April 14 John Crane—Adult.  
 " 28 Charles, Son of Jonathan Strong.  
 May 12 Elisha, Son of Cap<sup>tn</sup> Bissell.  
 July Deliverance Crane—Adult.  
 Aug. 7 John, Son of John Marshal.  
 " 25 Susanna, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of John Bishop.  
 Oct. Sarah, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Lieut. John Talcott.  
 Nov. 24 Timothy, Son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> Allis.  
 " " Rebecca, Daugh<sup>htr</sup> of Ebenezer<sup>r</sup> & Ruth Darte.  
 " " Matthew, Son of Matt<sup>w</sup> & Rachel Loomis.

## 1729

- Feb. 23 Charles, Son of Charles & Sarah Loomis.  
 March 23 Thomas, Son of David & Martha Taylor.  
 June 1<sup>st</sup> Timothy, Son of Abel Shailer.  
 " 8 Elizabeth, Daught<sup>r</sup> of W<sup>m</sup> Clark.  
 " 29 Henry, Son of James Smith.  
 July 19 Sarah, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Tho<sup>s</sup> & Martha White.  
 " " Gideon, Son of Jonathan King.  
 Dec. 7 Daniel, Son of Obadia & Abigail Newcomb.

## 1730

- Jan. 4<sup>th</sup> George, Son of Daniel & Sarah Griswold.  
 " " Hannah, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Joseph Loomis.  
 " " Ruth, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Jedediah Carpenter.  
 " " Mary, Daught<sup>tr</sup> of Benj<sup>mn</sup> & Mary Johns.  
 Feb. 8 Job, Son of Johnathan Strong.



Feb.	8	Abigail, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Cornelius Birge.
April	12	William, Son of Daniel Dart.
"	26	Noah, Son of Francis Smith.
June	28	William, Son of William Clark.
July	5	Peter, Son of Matt <sup>v</sup> De Wolf.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Dea <sup>n</sup> Brown.
"	19	Dan, Son of Benj <sup>mn</sup> Carpenter.
"	16	Caleb, Son of Benjamin Talcott.
"	"	Richard, Son of Richard Skinner.
Sept.	6	Mabel, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Moses Buel.
"	13	John, Son of Hez. King.
"	27	Samuel, Son of John Bishop.
Oct.	18	Elijah, Son of Charles Loomis.
Nov.	8	Elizabeth, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Loomis.

## 1731

Jan.	11 <sup>th</sup>	Eunice, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Lieut. Joseph Talcott.
Feb.	14 <sup>th</sup>	Lydia, Daughter of Thomas Webster.
"	18 <sup>th</sup>	Ann, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Howard.
"	21 <sup>st</sup>	Abigail, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Moses Goodrich.
Mar.	7	Ruth, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Ebenezer Dart.
May	16	Ozias, Son of Capt <sup>n</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Bissell.
June	6	David, Son of David & Martha Taylor.
Sept.	26	Thomas, Son of Nathaniel Gilbert.
Oct.	10	Ann, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of M <sup>r</sup> David Hubbard of Glastenbury.
"	31	Salmon, Son of Dan <sup>l</sup> & Elizabeth White.
"	"	Benjamin, Son of Benj <sup>mn</sup> & Mary Johns.
Dec.	26	Rachel, Daughter of Matthew Loomis.

## 1732

Jan.	16	Ann, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Joel White & Ruth his Wife.
Feb <sup>y</sup>	20	Ebenezer, Son of Francis & Hannah Smith.
"	"	Esther, Daughter of Cornelius & Sarah Birge.
April	2	Nathan, Son of Jedediah Carpenter.
"	30	Seth, Son of Daniel & Sarah Griswold.
May	14	Elijah, Son of Benj <sup>mn</sup> Carpenter.
"	21	Ebenezer, Son of Obadiah Newcomb.
June	18	Sarah, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Samuel Rust.
July	30	Stephen, Son of Joseph Long.
Aug.	6	Silas, Son of Charles & Sarah Loomis.
"	20	Thankfull, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of John Bishop.
Sept.	10	Mary, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Hez <sup>kh</sup> King.
"	"	Roger, Son of Roger Loomis.
Oct.	22	Ebenezer, Son of Ensigh Buel.
Nov.	12	Mary, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Gideon Post.

## 1733

Jan.	14	Jonathan, Son of Daniel Dart.
"	14	Hannah, Daughter of Gideon Post.
Feb.	18	Jonathan, Son of Thomas Webster of Hebron.
April	1 <sup>st</sup>	Jonathan, Son of Jacob Myggot of Hartford.
"	15 <sup>th</sup>	John, Son of Lieut. John Talcott.
"	"	Elizabeth, Daughter of Moses Goodrich.

May	13	Caleb, Son of Benj <sup>mn</sup> & Esther Talcott.
"	20	David, Son of David & Thankfull Strong.
"	"	Elisha, Son of Elisha & Ann White.
June	10	Peter, Son of Titus & Damaris Olcott.
June	17	Hannah, Daughter of Ebenezer Dart.
"	"	Ann, Daughter of Moses Thrall.
"	24	Jerusha, Daughter of Richard Skinner.
Aug.	5	Ebenezer, Son of Nathaniel Gilbert of Coventry.
"	26	Joseph, Son of Joseph & Martha Olmstead.
Sept.	16	Nathaniel, Son of Elijah & Mary Hammond.
Oct.	28	Bulkley, Son of Timothy Olcott Jun <sup>r</sup> & Eunice his wife.
Nov.	29	Dorcas, Daughter of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.

## 1734

Jan <sup>y</sup>	7	Honour, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Cap <sup>tn</sup> David Hubbard of Glastonbury.
Feb.	24	Eunice, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of John Kingsbury of Coventry.
April	20	Elihu, Son of Daniel & Elizabeth White.
May	5	Lydia, Daughter of Gideon Post.
"	26	Ann, Daughter of Jabez Loomis.
June	9	Ezra, Son of Thomas & Mary Loomis.
July	7	Oliver, son of James Smith of Coventry.
"	28	Samuel, Son of Jedediah Carpenter.
Aug.	18	Jonathan, son of Cornelius & Sarah Burge.
"	"	Isaac, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
"	"	Mabel, Daughter of Benjamin Carpenter.
"	"	Joanna, Daughter of David & Martha Taylor.
"	25	John, Son of W <sup>m</sup> Clark of Glastonbury.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	29	Hannah Washburn, Adult.
"	"	Timothy & Thomas, Sons, and Hannah & Martha, Daughters of Timothy & Hannah Washburn.
Oct.	20	Jonathan, Son of Ensign Moses Buel & Mabel his wife.
"	"	Stephen, Son of Benj <sup>mn</sup> & Mary Johns.
Nov.	17	Elijah, Son of Thomas Webster of Hebron.
"	"	Solomon, Son of Roger Loomis.
"	"	Betty, Daughter of Timothy Washburn of Coventry.
Dec.	15	Jemima, Daughter of Obadia & Abigail Newcomb of Coventry.
"	29	Levi, son of David and Thankful Strong.

## 1735

Feb.	2 <sup>d</sup>	Joel, Son of Charles & Sarah Loomis.
"	23 <sup>rd</sup>	Alice, Daughter of Hez <sup>kh</sup> King.
March	15	Phebe, Daughter of Joseph Grover of Coventry.
April	6	Jemima, Daughter of Ephraim Shalier.
"	20	Ann, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Lieut. John Talcott & Abigail his wife.
May	12	Hannah, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Joseph & Martha Olmstead.
June	22	John, Son of Jacob Shewin of Hebron.
"	29	Joseph Crane, Adult.
June	29	Hannah, Daughter of William Spencer.
Aug.	17	Moses, Son of Moses Thrall.
"	24	Reuben, Son of Joel & Ruth White.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	21 <sup>st</sup>	Ann, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Elisha & Ann White.
"	28	Ezekiel, Son of Titus & Damaris Olcott.

- Oct. 5 Timothy, Son of Timothy & Eunice Olcott.  
 " 19 Joseph, Son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.  
 " " Gideon, Son of Gideon Post.  
 " " Rachel, Daughter of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.  
 Nov. 23 Simon, Son of Simon & Mary Atherton.  
 Nov. 30 Edward, Son of Matthew & Patience De Wolf.  
 Dec. 7 Lucy, Daughter of Daniel & Jemima Dart.

## 1736

- Feb. 8<sup>th</sup> Joseph, Son of Benjamin Carpenter.  
 " " Elias, Son of Richard & Mary Skinner.  
 " " Christiana, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Matt<sup>w</sup> & Rachel Loomis.  
 " 22 Dorcas, Daughter of Jedediah Carpenter.  
 Mar. 21 Simeon, Son of Thomas & Mary Webster.  
 April 11 Samuel, Son of Samuel Porter of Coventry.  
 " " Hannah, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Elijah & Mary Hammond.  
 May 9 Sarah, Daughter of Joseph & Sarah Fitch.  
 " 30 Elisha, Son of Nathanael Gilbert.  
 July 18 Sarah, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Samuel & Esther Carver.  
 " 25 Esther, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Benj<sup>mn</sup> & Esther Talcott.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Hannah, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of John Bishop.  
 " 29 Ephraim, Son of Ephraim & Eunice Shalyer.  
 " " Jonathan, Son of Jonathan Skinner.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> Elizabeth, Daughter of Daniel & Elisabeth White.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> Sarah, Daughter of Charles & Sarah Loomis.  
 Nov<sup>r</sup> " Samuel, Son of Joel & Ruth White.  
 Dec. 26<sup>th</sup> John, Son of John & Mary Crane.

## 1737

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> Rachel, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Samuel & Hannah Spencer.  
 " 23<sup>d</sup> Nathan, Son of David & Thankfull Strong.  
 Feb. 13 Esther, Daughter of Benjamin Carpenter.  
 March 20 Daniel, Son of Benjamin & Mary Johns.  
 " " Elisha, Son of James & Sarah Smith of Coventry.  
 " 27 Mary Post—Adult.  
 " " Sarah, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Moses & Elizabeth Thrall.  
 April 17 Elijah, son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.  
 " " Abner, Son of Roger & Elizabeth Loomis.  
 " " Prudence, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.  
 May 3 Jazaniah, Son of Gideon & Mary Post.  
 " " Eunice, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Daniel Badger of Coventry.  
 May 29 Ruth, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Capt<sup>n</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Kingsbury & Hannah his wife.  
 July 17 Zebulun, Son of Samuel & Sarah Rust.  
 Aug. 7 John, Son of Hez<sup>h</sup> & Mary Hutchinson of Hebron.  
 " 14 Abigail, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Jerijah & Abigail Loomis.  
 " 21 Eunice, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Timothy & Eunice Olcott.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 11 Prudence, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Matthew & Patience De Wolf.  
 " " Rachel, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas & Mary Webster.  
 " 18<sup>th</sup> Elisabeth & Mary, Daughters of John & Mary Mead.  
 Oct. 2 Lydia, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Obadiah & Abigail Newcomb.  
 " " Hosea, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.  
 " 16 Lydia, Daugh<sup>r</sup> of John & Deborah Kingsbury.  
 " 30 Chloe, Daughter of Samuel & Sarah Porter.  
 Dec. 4 Jonathan, Son of Moses Goodrich.



1738

Jan <sup>y</sup>	22	Reuben, Son of Daniel & Sarah Griswold.
"	29	Rebekah, Daughter of Benjamin Carpenter.
Feb <sup>y</sup>	19	Chloe, Daughter of Elisha & Ann White.
Mar.	19	Ruth, Daughter of Joel & Ruth White.
"	26	Esther, Daughter of Samuel & Esther Carver.
June	18	Elijah, Son of Trueman Powell of Coventry.
"	25	Ezekiel, Son of Jedediah Carpenter.
Aug.	6	Lucy, Daughter of Benj <sup>mn</sup> & Deborah Talcott.
"	13	Abigail, Daughter of John Willson.
"	27	Nathaniel, Son of Daniel & Jemima Dart.
Aug.	27	Sarah, Daughter of Samuel & Mary Dart.
Nov.	5	Ann, Daughter of John & Susanna Bishop.
"	"	Peter, Son of Simeon & Mary Atherton.
"	"	Eunice, Daughter of John Chapman.
Dec.	3	Judah, Son of David & Thankfull Strong.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Samuel Spencer, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	17	Martha, Daughter of David & Martha Taylor.
"	"	Nathaniel, Son of Ephraim & Eunice Shalyer.

[To be continued.]

## ADDITIONS TO POSITIVE PEDIGREES AND AUTHORIZED ARMS OF NEW ENGLAND,

PRINTED IN REGISTER FOR JULY, 1891.

By WILLIAM S. APPLETON, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. 45, page 187.]

30. **BOLLES**, Joseph, of Wells, Mass., now Maine.  
From Osberton, Nottinghamshire; in Visitation of Nottinghamshire.  
Arms—Azure, three boar's heads Argent on dishes Or.  
Evidence: Will of John Bolles of Clerkenwell, Middlesex, 1665, "my brother Joseph Bolles living in New England."
31. **COOKE**, George, of Cambridge, Mass.  
From Pebmarsh, Essex; in Visitation of Essex.  
Arms—Sable, three bendlets Argent.  
Evidence: Will of Thomas Cooke of Pebmarsh, 1679, "my said brother Joseph \* \* \* his son Thomas \* \* \* his brother and sister in New England."
32. **POLE** or **POOLE**, William, of Taunton and Dorchester, Mass.  
From Shute, Devonshire; in Visitation of Devonshire.  
Arms—Azure, semée of fleurs-de-lis, and a lion rampart Argent.  
Evidence: Will of Sir William Pole of Shute, 1733, "my kinsman Nathaniel Pole of New England"; also will of Katherine Northcote, 1683, "my dear kinswoman Mrs. Jane Poole in Boston in New England."

## COL. JOHN GORHAM'S "WAST BOOK."

## FAC-SIMILES.

With Notes by FRANK WILLIAM SPRAGUE, Esq.

THE "Fac-simile" of a part of the "Wast Book" first appeared in the January, 1898, number of the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, that publication having printed notes of it with other interesting Gorham records in the April and October numbers of 1897. The only error that we have discovered in Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book" is that he makes Capt. John Gorham the son of John (see Facsimile No. I.). The Plymouth Colony records prove that his father's name was Ralph.

In January, 1896, the *New-England Historical and Genealogical Register* contained the writer's notes of "Barnstable Gorhams," and in the same number was "Eben Parsons and Fatherland Farm," by Mrs. Susan E. P. Forbes. "Eben Parsons married Mary Gorham, May 1767." The "Wast Book" was for a great many years among the papers of Eben Parsons, at Byfield, Mass. Upon the death of his son Gorham Parsons, in 1844, this book was handed down through several generations of the family and recently it came into the possession of the present owner, Mr. John M. Gorham of Cleveland, Ohio, by whose courtesy the writer is enabled to present this fac-simile to those interested in the family records.

The story of Col. John Gorham's part in the capture of Louisburg is best told by himself in his letter to Sir William Pepperrell, Parsons's Life of Pepperrell, page 240:—

"HALIFAX July 5, 1751.

"I did your message to our Governor, who since tells me he has wrote your honor. I will take the freedom to remind your honor how I came to be in that glorious expedition against Louisburg. I was sent up to recruit from Annapolis Royal, by Governor Mascarene, as that fort was then in great danger of falling into the hands of the enemy, and this expedition being then in embryo, I was importuned by Governor Shirley, and desired by your honor and many more of the council, to raise a number of men, and purchase whale boats and proceed in the expedition, as I did, upon condition of my having the liberty of going home [to England] with your honor's packet in my own sloop, as soon as the English flag should be hoisted at Louisburg. But I was disappointed in this, and received no commission in his royal regiment. My Father died, and most of his regiment at Louisburg. But I thank you for giving me the Commission of Colonel of my father's regiment; and I now solicit a letter of recommendation abroad, and assistance to carry through my memorial to the Legislature of Massachusetts."

"These favors were granted; and in respect to the promise of sending him bearer of despatches announcing the conquest, it should be remembered that it was made before Warren joined the expedition, who had an equal voice with Pepperrell, in selecting a bearer, and would prefer a regularly commissioned officer of high rank in the Navy, as being more respectful to the King."

The widow of Col. John Gorham, in a letter written by her to Governor Cornwallis, dated "Boston, June 8, 1752," says: "My dearly beloved husband in his loyal service to the King, has expended his entire fortune." (Bourne Papers, Harvard College Library.)

Lieut. Christopher Gorham, and his brother Charles, sons of Col. Gorham, were in the "Gorham Rangers," commanded by their uncle Joseph Gorham, in the expedition which captured Havana, in 1762. Christopher died at Havana, and Charles at Grenada. (Bourne Papers, Harvard College Library, and Facsimile No. VI. containing the Gorham Family record.)

The "Bourne Papers" found in Barnstable, Mass., were given to the Harvard College Library by the late Judge Joseph M. Day of Barnstable. Among these papers there are many letters written by Major General Joseph Gorham to Melatiah Bourne, who was his cousin. General Gorham was a younger brother of Col. John Gorham, his letters dated from 1760 to 1775. According to the Memoir of this man written in London, in 1887, by Louis D'Aguiar Jackson, his commission as Major General in the English army was dated 28 April, 1790.

In one of his letters to Melatiah Bourne, he states that he has received grants of land for the estate of his brother John, and for himself, for their services in Nova Scotia. He also states that at that time his rank was Lieutenant. It would appear from this statement that he was at Louisburg in 1745.

The following extract from one of his letters shows that his brother David Gorham, of Barnstable, was an officer in the 1762 expedition:—

"BATH, Oct. 24, 1774.

"A Captain Payne, of that regiment was Lieut. to David Gorham's company at the Havana."

Otis, in "Barnstable Families," vol. i., page 119, says of William Bourne (brother of Melatiah Bourne): "He served in *Gorham's Rangers* at the taking of Louisburg in 1757. From this it would appear that Joseph Gorham took part in both sieges of Louisburg.

Another item from the letter written at Bath, England, October 24, 1774, is of interest as showing the feeling of the English toward the Americans at that time:—

"Since writing the above Col. Amherst is come to Bath, and by advice of some of the Court party yesterday from London, says that a new Par-



liament was painfully struck with a view and with a better character to adopt some more favorable measures to satisfy the people of America. Yet they want to trim you Bostonians, who are represented and looked upon as principals from the beginning. Little considering that if these measures had commenced in any other part of the Continent, the same sort of opposition would have been given."

At the unveiling of the Louisburg Memorial, June 17, 1895, Col. James Madison Whittemore, U.S.A., a descendant of Col. John Gorham (through his son Lieut. Solomon Gorham of Gloucester, Mass.) was placed in command of the procession.

From 1675 to 1762 five successive generations of Gorhams, from father to son, who had lived or were born in Barnstable, Mass., held rank as military men.

Capt. Benjamin Gorham, who married Nancy Hinckley, in Boston, Nov. 28, 1774, was another son of Col. Shubael Gorham.

Capt. Benjamin Gorham, Junior, also a shipmaster, married in Boston, February 13, 1809, Nancy Kneeland. The following notes of the senior Capt. Benjamin Gorham may be found in Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, vol. iv., page 219, and vol. xiii., page 173 :—

"MARCH 6, 1774."

"Capt. Benjamin Gorham, nine weeks from London, in the Brig Fortune, brought 28½ chests of Bohea tea consigned to several persons here."

"March 7" "This evening a number of Indians, as is said of his Majesty of Ocnookortunkogg tribe, emptied every chest into the dock and destroyed the whole 28½ chests."

Several generations of the descendants of Capt. Benjamin Gorham have owned plantations in Cuba. Not long since the *Barnstable Patriot* had an account of the Glean brothers as being descendants of this branch of the Gorham family, making mention that these brothers are owners of plantations in Cuba.

Our readers may be interested to know that a letter from Col. Joseph Gorham, dated "Fort Cumberland," November 10, 1776, may be found in Kidder's "Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia," page 73.

Mr. T. B. Akin, Record Commissioner of Halifax, published Memoirs of the "First Council" in Collections of the Nova Scotia Historical Society for the years 1879-80, vol. ii. On pages 26 and 27 may be found a Memoir of Col. John Gorham.

One of our expert genealogists pronounces the "Wast Book" one of the best antiquarian finds of the year.

Of the fac-similes, Numbers I. to IV. are extracts from the Waste Book; Number V. is the title on the cover of the book; and Number VI. is the record of Col. John Gorham's family from a loose leaf found among the same papers.

The Rise of Family of Gorham Louisburg Feb 7 1715  
 Capt George Gorham taken from

my Great Great Grand father & Family (came out  
 of some part of England and lived att Marshfield  
 and Had ones son named after him John Gorham  
 John Gorham, alias Gorham -- which son after some  
 & ~~assistent~~ ~~married~~ ~~children~~ ~~and~~ ~~his~~ ~~had~~  
 Having married with an Howland and several children  
 Went home to England and Returned soon again to  
 his Family --

His father lived & died att Marshfield and what's  
 remarkable He was a Joiner and Made his Profession  
 himself so several year before he died and used to  
 keep apples in it as a Chest untill he died & under

the son John that enquired <sup>Desire</sup> Howland and went to England  
 Moved from Marshfield to Barnstable and settled  
 there in order to begin a townshipp <sup>after word called Barnstable</sup> about Mills - ten fathoms  
 Children - names -- John James -- John Joseph

Isabel and Thudell now living Sandwich  
 Daughters -- Elizabeth - Mary a Hallatt <sup>at Cape</sup>  
 Temperance married Thomas Bayter an old England man  
 lived att Cape-may --

Desire Gorham - married Capt Hays Cape-may --  
 having his Leg Cut off died with it

Sydia Gorham married Col John Thacher  
 Hannah - married a Wheeling boat & moved to

Cape-may

II.

C<sup>t</sup> John Gorham, was a Captain of a Company of English & Indian and went to the fight of King Philips - or Swamp Warre against fight and there was wounded by having his powder horn hit and split against his side and wounded - and died at Rensselaer - His Last - Name - His Designe  
 Grace Barker -

III.

<sup>with</sup> Amball Gorham Married at Warrickett Isabella Hupper.  
 Remark - he and my Grandfather and all the wedding  
 In going over to Warrickett to the wedding <sup>with my Grandfather</sup> was taken  
 prisoner and stripped by a small French Shallop  
 from port Roy all beling Warrickett & France -  
 He had three sons all died the sea -  
 George Daniel & Jonathan seven sisters and all  
 went to enery at Warrickett -

James Gorham married a Higgins - died at Barnstable.  
 Joseph Gorham married a Sarah Sturge, lived Barnstable  
 John Gorham married Widow Gray sister to Mary Sturge  
 moved to Bristol -



## IV.

His second Son was My Grandfather Col John  
 Gorham married Mary Otis Col John Otis Sister  
 Children. ~~Steph~~ Mary married Capt Joseph  
 Hinkley — Temperance married Stephen Papp  
 Thankful married Capt John Fuller Mercy  
 Mary Col Alvana, Pown.

My Stephen Gorham served his time at Nantucket ~~married~~  
 with Nathl. Starbuck Black Smith & Married Electa  
 Gardner Daughter of James Gardner — and both  
 way of the Quaker principally —

Had about 10 Children Daughters <sup>all</sup> married at Nantucket  
 Son all lived the year Stephen died aged about 60

Shuball Gorham married Mary Hatcher Col John  
 Hatcher. Daughters daughter Anne Cozens. — Hannah  
 Children — John — David — Mary William — Lydia, Hannah  
 Shuball — Joseph <sup>new</sup> —

~~Col~~ Col Gorham died at Louisbourg Feb 10 1745/6

John Gorham <sup>married</sup> Prudence Crocker — many Children

Job Gorham — married Sepia Simock second wife a  
 Sister to Capt Ed Simock killed in this Expedition  
 his second wife — Capt Isaac Freeman Widdow —

## V.

West Book belonging to Jn<sup>r</sup> Gorham  
 began in Louisbourg August 28<sup>th</sup>  
 1745

*A Register of the Births, Names and Deaths of  
the Children of John Gorham & Eliza Allen  
The former born at Yarmouth Dec 12<sup>th</sup> 1709 the latter  
at Barnstable June 5<sup>th</sup> 1713 and were married the 9<sup>th</sup> of March 1732*

Names.	Born	Died	Age at their Deaths			Born on	Died on	Where Born	Where Died
			Years	months	days				
Susan Gorham	Nov 21. 1732	March 1738	5	3	23	Tuesd Thurs		Barnstable	Barnstable
Mary Gorham	Dec 3. 1733	Jan 7. 1738	4	1	24	Mond Fryd		Barnstable	Barnstable
Anne Gorham	July 23. 1735	Mar 18. 38	2	7	25	Wedn Satur		Barnstable	Barnstable
John Gorham	Dec 26. 34	Feb 7. 1765	21			Mond		Barnstable	Brown's Island Sea
Christh Gorham	Jan 7. 1738	Oct 11. 62	24			Tuesd		Barnstable	Barbados in West Indies
Eliza Gorham	Dec 10. 39	Mar 11. 69	29	3	4	Mond Tuesd		Barnstable	Glocester —
Daniel Gorham	Feb 26. 41	June 24. 61	3		20	Thursd Wednes		Barnstable	Barnstable
James Allyn Gorham	Aug 23. 42	Sept 7. 62			16	Mond Thurs		Casco Bay	Casco Bay
Charles Gorham	Aug 10. 43	1762				Mond		Casco Bay	Grenada
Sea Delivia Gorham	July 10. 44	Aug 30. 65	1	1	20	Tuesd Fryd	bound to Capulet on board a ship	Boston	Boston
James Allyn Gorham	Oct 2. 45	Apr 4. 46		6	1	Saturday Wednes		Boston	Boston
Mary Gorham	Mar 10. 47	Sept 10. 69	63	6	12	Tuesd Boston		Boston	Boston —
Solomon Gorham	Oct 31. 48	Dec 21. 68	47	1	21	Mond		Boston	Gloucester
Susann <sup>t</sup> Gorham	Oct 24. 49	Dec 2. 69		1	9	Tuesd Sunday		Boston	Boston
Susan Gorham	June 2. 51					Saturday		Boston	

*Written at Gloucester this 18<sup>th</sup> day of April, John G Rogers*  
1783

## HON. LEVI LINCOLN, SENIOR, AND HIS CONNECTION WITH THE EXTINCTION OF SLAVERY IN MASSACHUSETTS.

Communicated by Rev. SAMUEL MAY, of Leicester, Mass.

IN connection with the REGISTER's notice, in the October number, of the Hon. Levi Lincoln, the elder, we here add an account of his action in the Worcester County slave case of 1781, which resulted in the decision, by the Supreme Court, that slavery can have no existence under the constitution of Massachusetts. This account is taken from the chapter furnished to the History of Worcester County and its Towns (J. W. Lewis & Co., 1889), by the late Hon. William W. Rice:—

In 1781 the final effort of slavery to maintain itself in Massachusetts was made in the county of Worcester. A colored man, known as Quork Walker, was held as the slave of Nathaniel Jennison of Barre. Mr. Jennison claimed that Walker was born a slave; and was his by inheritance; or, as elsewhere stated, as having been the property of his wife. There were Barre men who refused to recognize the justice of this claim, and aided Walker in asserting his right to freedom. In the Court of Common Pleas, June term, 1781, Jennison brought suit against John and Seth Caldwell for enticing away his slave, Quork Walker. The court rendered a judgment in favor of the plaintiff, Jennison; but the Caldwells appealed the case to the Supreme Court. While the appeal was pending, the grand jury of the county found an indictment against Nathaniel Jennison for an assault on Walker, and illegal imprisonment; and the defence was that the party assaulted was his slave and property. This case of assault, etc., was decided against Jennison; and this also appears to have been appealed. The final hearing before the Supreme Court was not had until the April term, 1783. Levi Lincoln, the elder, of Worcester, and Caleb Strong of Northampton,\* appeared in behalf of the alleged slave. Addressing the court, Mr. Lincoln said: "Is it not a law of nature that all men are equal and free? Is not the law of nature the law of God? Is not the law of God, then, against slavery? If there is no law of man's establishing, then there is no difficulty in this case. If there is such a law, then the difficulty is to determine which law you ought to obey; and if you have the same view that I have of present and future things, you will obey the law of God." The court sustained this view. Chief Justice Cushing, in pronouncing the decision, said that the idea of slavery was inconsistent with the Constitution of Massachusetts. Thus, says Mr. Rice, "the 'higher law' was proclaimed, in April, 1783, in the Worcester county court house, by Levi Lincoln, in terms quite as bold and unmistakable as by William H. Seward, three quarters of a century later, in the United States Senate."†

In the sketch of the town of Barre, in the same County history, will be found a more detailed account of the Quork Walker case;

\* Strong was subsequently governor of Massachusetts. Lincoln was lieutenant-governor.

† History of Worcester County (Philadelphia, 1889), vol. 2, pp. 1658-9.



and the record that "this was the first and only trial of the question of slavery under our State Constitution; and it was then established that slavery in this Commonwealth was abolished by the Declaration of Rights, which prefaces the Constitution."\*

## CAPT. HOPESTILL FOSTER OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By WILLIAM H. WHITMORE, A M., of Boston, Mass.

THOUGH considerable has been written about Capt. Hopestill Foster, much was incorrect, and I must confess to have been one of the blunderers. This is especially in regard to the idea that his father came to New England.

The true record begins with the fact that on 17 April 1635, there embarked on the "Elizabeth," of which William Staggs was master,

Patience Foster,	aged 40.
Hopestill Foster,	" 14.
Rachel Bigg,	" 6.
James Bate,	" 53, and his family.

I agree with Mr. Savage that the age of Rachel Bigg was a clerical error, and that she was the Rachel Bigg whose will of 17 Nov. 1646 is in our Suffolk Wills and which is annotated by me in the REGISTER, vol. 29, p. 253. In the same notes will be found the will of John Bigg of Maidstone, Co. Kent, Eng., dated 27 March, 1641-2, proved 7 Feb. 1642-3. He mentions his mother, his sister Foster, and his brother Stowe, all three in New England; cousin James Bate of New England; and his own brother Smallhope Biggs of Cranbrook, deceased. I omit many other interesting references.

Now the widow Rachel Bigg in 1646 mentions her *nephew* Hopestill Foster, and his children Thankful, Hopestill and Patience. In regard to the word "nephew" I made a surprising blunder, treating it as equivalent to son-in-law, and meaning by it the husband of Patience Foster who came over with Mrs. Bigg. In fact the word "nephew" in English wills of that date means very often, if not invariably, "grandson." See on this point the standard dictionaries.

This makes everything harmonious. (1) Mrs. Patience Foster, the emigrant of 1635, was doubtless a widow, and the Christian name of her husband is still unknown.† Her son (2) Hopestill Foster, born in 1620, or 1621, was the first of these names in Dorchester, was the (nephew, *i.e.*) grandson of Rachel Bigg, and in 1653 he and his cousins, the Stowes, divided the lands of their "deceased uncles Smallhope Bigg and John Bigg, both of Kent."

\* *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 351.

† In Aspinwall's Notarial Book, I find several papers regarding the Fosters, Stowes and Biggs, notably one of 3, 11th mo. 1648, when they appointed Robert Swinock of Maidstone, Kent, their attorney to receive a legacy and "to call in a bond given by Henry Archer and Hopestill Foster and Mr. Andrew Foster for security to discharge him of said legacy." Archer's wife was a Stowe. But it seems that the security, Andrew Foster, must have been in England.

Against this, is only the tradition or idea that Patience Foster's husband was named Hopestill, and that he came to Dorchester, substantiated by the fact that a Hopestill Foster was a freeman 22 May, 1639, Art. Co. 1642, and selectman 1645. (I do not find a selectman then, it being an error for 1655.) These offices seem beyond the reach of a boy born in 1620.

But look at the other side. In the Dorchester Church Record we find admitted prior to Nov. 1639, Rachel Bigge, Patience Foster and Hopestill Foster. In the same record, Thankful Foster bapt. 27 Dec. 1640, "married to Mr. Baker of Boston." [Later note on the ch. record.]

Hopestill Foster " 10 Mch. 1644.

Patience Foster " 16 July, 1646.

all recognized in other ways as children of Capt. Hopestill Foster and his wife Mary, daughter of James Bates, and of course the same three named by their grandmother, Rachel Biggs, in her above will of November, 1646.

Now Capt. Hopestill was presumably married in 1639, the same year that the freeman was admitted, and that he was made a church member also.

In Dorchester Town Records as printed, p. 28, in the division of lands *widow* Foster had an acre next to Mr. Bates, at the Neck, in January, 1637-8; in March 1637-8 she has 2 acres and 30 rods. In 1641 (p. 45) persons putting horses on the neck were to report to Hopestill Foster; in 1644 H. F. was one of three to settle with John Glover. From that date we trace Capt. Hopestill.

All of these facts point to certain conclusions, viz., that prior to 1639 Patience Foster was a widow, and as there is no mention of her husband's death here, nor of his being alive here, it seems indisputable that he never came here; but that her son Hopestill was made a freeman, church member and a husband in 1639. As I have said, if he were only 14 in 1635 this would be marvellous; but if the Custom-house entry of age was wrong, as it was in regard to his grandmother Rachel Bigg, there is no inconsistency. In fact I incline to think the age given him was 17 instead of 14, and then he would be 21 when he took up these responsibilities in 1639. Mr. Savage in his transcript of these lists of emigrants, has pointed out numerous instances of evident mistakes in the ages given.

## SECOND GENERATION.

2. HOPESTILL<sup>2</sup> FOSTER (*Patience*<sup>1</sup>) was evidently a very active man and his name for years is on nearly every page of the Dorchester records. In 1654 he is called "ensign," and so on for eight years; in 1662 he is called "lieutenant," under Capt. Clapp; and in 1666 he became "captain," by which title he was known till his death.

He held many town offices, as treasurer, &c.; was selectman in 1655 and many subsequent years; and was deputy to the General Court annually from 1659 to 1676, excepting 1671, when he was commissioner for small causes, eventually dying in office. This must be an unusual tenure of office.

As this article is to be genealogical, I shall not attempt to trace Capt. Foster's purchases of land, except as they may be evidence of pedigree.

HOPESTILL<sup>2</sup> FOSTER married Mary, daughter of James Bates of Dorchester, who was a cousin to John Bigge. She came in the ship with the Fosters, and was reported as aged 17, a slight evidence that Hopestill's age is incorrectly given. Their children were as follows, the births being copied from Dorchester town records, and the baptisms from Dorchester church records:

- i. THANKFUL,<sup>3</sup> bapt. 27 Dec. 1640; m. John Baker of Boston 8 Jan. 1663-4.
  3. ii. HOPESTILL,<sup>3</sup> " 10 March, 1644-5.
  - iii. PATIENCE,<sup>3</sup> " 16 Aug. 1646; m. Maj. Thomas Brown of Sudbury.
  4. iv. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> " 10 Dec. 1648.
  5. v. JAMES,<sup>3</sup> b. 13 April, 1651. (Ch. Rec.)
  6. vi. ELISHA,<sup>3</sup> bapt. 24 Aug. 1653.
  - vii. MARY,<sup>3</sup> " 10 Feb. 1655-6; m. (1) Ephraim Sale about 1680,  
(2) Samuel Ward 10 Dec. 1691.
  7. viii. COMFORT,<sup>3</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1658; died unm. 5 Jan. 1688-9.
  8. ix. STANDFAST,<sup>3</sup> " 13 Nov. 1660.
  - x. RICHARD,<sup>3</sup> " 29 March, 1662-3; d. 6 Oct. 1663.
- Capt. Hopestill Foster d. 15 Oct. 1676.  
His widow Mary d. 5 Jan. 1702-3, aged 84 years. (Tombstone.)

Mrs. David W. Foster has the unrecorded original of an indenture between Edmond Brown of Boston, shopkeeper, and Elizabeth his wife (herebefore the wife of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, soap-boiler, deceased), Hopestill Foster of Boston, gunmaker, Samuel Foster of Boston, goldsmith (sons of said Hopestill Foster), Timothy Nash of Boston, merchant, and Mary his wife, one of the daughters of Hopestill Foster and Elizabeth Foster of Boston, spinster, another daughter of Hopestill Foster, \_\_\_\_\_ of the one part,

And James Foster of Dorchester, yeoman, of the other part, selling to J. F. for £40.

A parcel of upland in Dorchester, about 12 acres, part of estate of s<sup>d</sup> Hopestill Foster, bounded

Northerly by the highway leading toward Castle Island.

Easterly by land of James White

Westerly " " Isaac Jones

Southerly by saltmarsh of Capt. Samuel Clapp & saltmarsh of Samuel Topley.

Note, Livery of Seizen given by E. Browne & Hopestill Foster 10 April 1694.

Me<sup>h</sup> 31, 1698 H. F. & Sam<sup>l</sup> F. acknowledged before Sam. Sewall.

Again it appears by Suffolk Deeds, vol. 21, fol. 524, that on 23 April, 1696, James Foster of Dorchester and wife Anna; Standfast Foster of Dorchester and wife Abigail; Thankful Baker, widow; Patience, wife of Thomas Brown of Sudbury, gent; and Mary, wife of Samuel Ward of Boston, cooper; all children of Capt. Hopestill Foster; and also Hopestill Foster of Boston, gunsmith, one of the grandsons of Capt. Hopestill, sold land to Matthias Puffer of Dorchester.

By a deed dated 31 Dec. 1703, recorded in 1715, Suffolk Deeds 29, fol. 223, it seems that Standfast Foster bought land of Thomas Brown of Sudbury, who married Patience, one of the daughters of Capt. Hopestill Foster; James Foster, son of Capt. H.; Mary Ward, widow, a daughter of H. F.; Hopestill Foster, gunsmith, and Silence Eliot, widow, two of the grandchildren of Capt. H. F. It mentions that Hopestill, Elisha and Comfort, three sons of Capt. H. F., were then deceased.

All of these relations are plain except Silence Eliot. I pointed out in Sewall's Diary, vol. iii. p. 333, that she was the daughter of a daughter of Capt. Hopestill. James Foster had a daughter Silence Foster, as we shall see, born in 1677; but Silence Eliot, who was the wife of Joseph Eliot of Boston (son of Jacob Eliot), died 8 June, 1744, aged 78, as her tombstone in the Granary yard testifies. She was born in 1666. Now it is certain that Capt. Hopestill's oldest daughter married 8 Jan. 1663-4, John Baker of



Boston, and had John, born at Boston 26 Feb. 1664-5, and Silence born at Dorchester (see records) 28, 5 mo. 1666, "daughter of John Baker of Boston, deceased." John Baker's will, dated 26 March, 1666, proved 5 July, following, is in Suffolk Wills 1. 471. In it he mentions wife Thankful, son Thomas, daughter Elizabeth, a child unborn, and makes his father Hopestill Foster, his uncle Richard Baker, and his cousin William Ireland, overseers. He mentions his sister Catherine Johnson, his wife's uncle Bates, and gives his son Thomas the land that was his grandfather Swift's, at Dorchester Neck.

I pointed out in my note to Sewall's Diary, that Savage was entirely wrong about John Baker; this will shows still more error in Savage (vol. i., p. 97, and vol. iv., p. 241). Savage says that John Baker of Boston, blacksmith, married 5 Nov. 1657, Joan, daughter of Thomas Swift of Dorchester, by whom he had five sons and one daughter, of whom only Thomas and Elizabeth survived. Then he denounces the record of the marriage and the first four births as falsely made on the Boston records, because the marriage record of 1657 says "married by John Winthrop, governor," though he died in 1649. (See Boston Records, printed edition, p. 62.)

Now the explanation is ludicrously simple. It was a clerical error for John Endecott, Gov., whose name is added to the next entry, and so for twenty more marriages on the same page. It is only a proof that eight years after his death, a clerk would mechanically write Gov. John Winthrop's name.

Boston records say that Joanna, wife of John Baker, died 21 July, 1663, and this makes everything clear. By his first wife (Swift) Baker had only Thomas and Elizabeth, and by his second wife (Foster) he had the child, unborn in March, who was named Silence, later. Undoubtedly John, the first child of this marriage, had died, not being named in the will, and Silence was thus the only heir of her mother, Thankful (Foster) Baker, and therefore she joined in the deed we have cited.

As to Patience Foster, wife of Major Thomas Brown of Sudbury, and her issue, I shall speak later on.

### THIRD GENERATION.

3. HOPESTILL<sup>3</sup> FOSTER, of Boston (of second church), soap boiler, married Elizabeth, daughter of Giles Payson of Roxbury, 15 Feb. 1666-7, and had at Boston:

i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 26 July, 1669.

ii. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. 22 July, 1671; m. Timothy Nash 2 April, 1694.

9. iii. HOPESTILL,<sup>4</sup> b. 1673?

10. iv. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1676.

Hopestill died about 1677, and his widow married Edmund Browne of Boston before 1694.

He was a constable in Boston 1675, on a committee for the town 1676.

By Suffolk Deeds (vol. 37, fol. 233), it seems that 7 Aug. 1700, there was a settlement of the estate of Hopestill F., soap boiler. This deed was acknowledged 14 Nov. 1715, by Elizabeth Brown the widow, and Hopestill F., gunmaker, the eldest son, but was not recorded till 18 May, 1724, after the latter's death.

Suffolk Deeds (vol. 38, fol. 27), Elizabeth Brown assigned her rights under date of 10 July, 1724, to her daughter Elizabeth Foster, widow and shop-keeper.

4. JOHN<sup>s</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, H. C. 1667, died unmarried 9 Sept. 1681.

Blake's Annals says that John was schoolmaster of Dorchester, and was "he that made the Seals or Arms of the Colony, viz an Indian with a bow and arrow, &c."

5. JAMES<sup>s</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester (Sergt. 1688, Lieut. 1700), married 22 Sept. 1674, Mary, daughter of John Capen, and had:

i. SILENCE,<sup>4</sup> b. 4 April, 1677; m. John Clap, 26 May, 1698.

James Foster's first wife died 8 Feb. 1678-9. He married 2d, Anna, daughter of Capt. Job Lane of Bedford, 7 Oct. 1680, and had:

ii. THANKFUL,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 March, 1682-3; d. 15 Feb. 1700-1.

iii. ANNA, b. 27 Jan. 1684-5; m. Robert Field, 1 June, 1710.

iv. PATIENCE,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1686-7; m. 7 Feb. 1716-17, Samuel Savel of Braintree.

v. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1688-9.

vi. JEMIMA,<sup>4</sup> b. 9 Dec. 1690; m. 22 Dec. 1720, Robert Spur.

vii. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1692.

viii. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1694-5; m. 29 Sept. 1715, Ebenezer Barnard of Woodstock.

11. ix. JAMES,<sup>4</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1698.

x. REBECCA,<sup>4</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1700; d. 28 Sept. 1700.

12. xi. HOPESTILL,<sup>4</sup> (bapt.) b. 15 Feb. 1701-2. Dorchester Ch. Rec.

xii. THANKFUL,<sup>4</sup> b. 15 July, 1704; m. 29 May, 1728, John Shaw of Pomfret.

Anna, wife of James, died 29 Sept. 1732, in 68th year, and he died 4 Oct. 1732, in his 82d year.

His children's marriages are shown by the following deed:

Suffolk Deeds (vol. 48, fol. 76.)—John Foster & w. Mary, of Boston, blacksmith. James Foster Jr. & w. Priscilla, of Dorchester, yeoman. Hopestill Foster Jr. & w. Sarah, of Boston, housewright. Silence, w. of John Clap of Sudbury. Anna, w. of Robert Field of Dorchester. Patience, w. of Samuel Saville of Braintree. Jemima, w. of Robert Spur of Dorchester. Elizabeth, w. of Ebenezer Bernard of Woodstock. Thankful Foster, spinster. All children of James Foster.



James Foster's tombstone is in the old Dorchester yard, and bears the following coat-of-arms. It records the death of James and his wife, both in 1732, and, under the rules of the *Heraldic Journal*, this coat must be considered as strong presumptive evidence of the right of the family to use arms. James was the son of an emigrant, and the inscription is earlier than the period of the assumption of arms here.

6. ELISHA<sup>s</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester. Married Sarah Payson (daughter of Giles, and sister to his brother Hopestill's wife), 10 April, 1678. He died 16 Oct. 1682, probably of small pox. His widow married Ebenezer Wiswall, 26 March, 1685, and died 21 June, 1714.

7. COMFORT<sup>3</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, husbandman, never married, and died "in his majesty's service."

He and his brother Standfast were residuary legatees of their father; Standfast was made administrator on his brother's estate. Suffolk Deeds, vol. 14, fol. 244.

8. CAPT. STANDFAST<sup>3</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, maltster. Married Abigail, daughter of Thomas Holman and Abigail (Rigby), who married 19 Feb. 1663-4. By her Foster had:

13. i. COMFORT,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 29 June, 1689.
- ii. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 March, 1692-3; d. 27 Sept. 1695.
- iii. ELISHA,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 June, 1696; d. Nov. 1775.
- iv. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1700; d. 16 March, 1700-1.

The Dorchester Church record says Comfort, son of Standfast Foster, was bapt. 29 June, 1689, at Milton, "the mother being at her father Holman, by reason of the small-pox being at Thomas Modesly house."

His wife Abigail died 22 June, 1713. He married 2d, Sarah Miller (published at Boston 27 May, 1714), who died 1 Aug. 1727, in 59th year. He died 11 Nov. 1727, in 67th year. Administration granted to son Comfort.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

It will be noted that though Capt. Hopestill had five sons, he had but five Foster grandsons to carry on the name.

9. HOPESTILL<sup>4</sup> FOSTER of Boston, gunmaker, married Elizabeth, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Danforth) Phipps of Charlestown, at Cambridge, 15 Nov. 1705, and had:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 Aug. 1707; d. 15 Sept. 1707.
14. ii. HOPESTILL,<sup>5</sup> } twins, b. 28 June, 1708. Bookseller.
- iii. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> }
- iv. ELISHA,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 May, 1711: alive in 1734.
- v. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 Aug. 1715.
- vi. DANFORTH,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 July, 1717; d. 14 Aug. 1717.

He seems to have held office in Boston, constable 1705, clerk of the market 1710, tythingman 1710, 1715, 1717. He became a shopkeeper at some date after 1715. By Suffolk Deeds, vol. 37, fol. 128, Hopestill Foster, shopkeeper, and wife Elizabeth mortgage lands to Eben<sup>r</sup> Mawdsley of Dorchester.

He committed suicide April 21, 1724, in his own house by hanging; see Sewall's Diary, iii. 333. His widow (born 2 Jan. 1683-4) died 15 Feb. 1732, and aged 51 years. (King's Chapel Epitaphs.)

Suffolk Wills, 14 Oct. 1735.—Estate of Hopestill Foster, shopkeeper, viewed at request of Hopestill Foster, bookseller. The children were Elisha, Hopestill, Elizabeth and Mary.

10. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> FOSTER of Boston, goldsmith, married Rebecca Brisco, and had:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 April, 1699; m. John Best; pub. 31 Aug. 1721.
15. ii. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 June, 1701; m. Rachel Kneeland; pub. 28 March, 1721.



Samuel<sup>4</sup> Foster died at Boston 10 March, 1702. His widow married 2d, Thomas Morrise, 13 Oct. 1709; 3d, William Scorch; married 25 Dec. 1718.

Suffolk Deeds, vol. 21, fol. 150.—Samuel Foster made a trust deed, dated 9 March, 1699–1700, describing himself as son of Hopestill Foster the soap boiler—for love of now wife Rebecca, daughter of my father-in-law Joseph Brisco, and also love of only child Rebecca.

In 1724, Suffolk Deeds, vol. 39, fol. 68, Samuel Foster of Boston, perwig maker, and wife Rachel—Rebecca, wife of John Best, tanner, also Rebecca, widow of Samuel Foster and then wife of William Scorch of Boston, cooper, make deed.

11. CAPT. JAMES<sup>4</sup> FOSTER, JR., of Dorchester, married Priscilla ———, and had:

- i. PRISCILLA,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 Nov. 1722; m. Ebenezer Topliff, 29 May, 1744.
- ii. BEULAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1725; d. 18 Aug. 1741.
- iii. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 June 1727.
- iv. ANNA,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1729; m. Obadiah Low of Boston, 1 June, 1758.
- 16. v. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. 31 March, 1732.

His wife died 16 March, 1739–40, in her 47th year, per town records, but her tombstone says she died 6 March, 1732, aged 46 years, 6 months, 21 days; and he married 2d, Mrs. Elizabeth Pimer, who died 25 May in her 75th year.

12. HOPESTILL<sup>4</sup> FOSTER, son of James, baptized in Dorchester, removed to Boston, where he was married to Sarah Allen, 11 Nov. 1724, by Rev. Samuel Checkley. His record of office-holding is similar to that of his cousin Hopestill, the gunsmith, but begins about ten years later. His children were:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1725; m. (1) George Hanners, 17 Aug. 1749; (2) ——— Hersey, 27 May, 1762.
- ii. BENJAMIN,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 May, 1727; d. 30 Aug. 1747: bur. Granary.
- iii. ANN,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1729; m. Samuel Swift.
- iv. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Dec. 1731; d.
- v. (still-born)<sup>5</sup> b. d. 4 Dec. 1733; Granary.
- vi. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 March, 1735–6; m. Christopher Prince.
- vii. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 20 Feb. 1739; d.
- 17. viii. HOPESTILL,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 June, 1744.

His wife died Sept. 1772, aged 70; "Capt. Hopestill Foster of the South End died Dec. 1772, aged 71"; both reported in the Mass. Gazette. His will, dated 13 Aug. 1772, mentions son Hopestill, daughter Ann Swift, daughter Sarah Hearsey, granddaughter Sarah Hanners, daughter Mary Prince. Mentions house and land bought of Andrew Belcher, also wharves, &c.

13. COMFORT<sup>4</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, glazier, married Eleanor Woods, 22 July, 1712, and had:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 July, 1712; d. Jan. 1727–8, in his 16th year.
- ii. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1713–14; m. Joshua Sevor, Jr., 21 June, 1733.
- 18. iii. THOMAS,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 March, 1715–16.
- iv. COMFORT,<sup>5</sup> b. 30 Aug. 1718; d. 30 Nov. 1718.
- v. ELEANOR,<sup>5</sup> } do.
- vi. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 July, 1721.

His wife dying ———, he married 12 May, 1726, Abiel Withington, and had :

19. vii. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. 24 April, 1727.
20. viii. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 Dec. 1733.

Comfort Foster died 30 Jan. 1735-6. Abiel Foster died 23 March, 1810, aged 90.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

As a further proof of the contracted increase of the name, I note that the male Fosters descended from Capt. Hopestill were five sons, five grandsons and eight great-grandsons.

14. HOPESTILL<sup>6</sup> FOSTER of Boston, bookseller.\*

15. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> FOSTER of Boston, periwig-maker, published 8 March, 1721-2, to Rachel Kneeland, undoubtedly was married to her, as a deed in 1724 (Suffolk Deeds, vol. 36, fol. 68) mentions him and wife Rachel.

16. Capt. JAMES<sup>5</sup> FOSTER, Jr., of Dorchester, married 4 July, 1754, Mary Robinson, and had :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 March, 1755; d. 28 July, 1775. ii. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1757; d. 17 April, 1771. iii. STEPHEN,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1758. iv. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 March, 1760. v. BEULAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1762; d. 23 May, 1782. vi. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 May, 1764; d. 11 Sept. 1765. vii. SUSANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 April, 1766. viii. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 June, 1768; d. 7 Aug. 1783. ix. BENJAMIN,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 April, 1770.

Capt. James Foster died 4 June, 1771, in his 40th year.

17. HOPESTILL<sup>5</sup> FOSTER of Boston married, 2 Nov. 1769, Susanna, daughter of David Wood of Charlestown, and had :

21. i. BENJAMIN WOOD,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 July, 1770.  
ii. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1772; d. unm. 1800.  
iii. SUSANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 April, 1774; m. John Adams of Medford.  
iv. DAVID,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 April, 1776; d. 26 Sept. 1777.  
v. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1778; m. Thomas Forbes of Groton.
22. vi. HOPESTILL,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 Aug. 1780; m. Susan Sawyer, and d. Aug. 1810.
- vii. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1783; m. Nathan H. Bartlett.
23. viii. JOHN HANCOCK,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 May, 1788.

Hopestill Foster died Dec. 1801. (Boston records.)

18. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester married, 27 Sept. 1737, Mary Lyon, and had :

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 July, 1738. ii. JACOB,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 May, 1739; d. 1 June, 1739.
- iii. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1741-2. vi. ELINOR, b. 27 July, 1743. v. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Feb. 1744-5. vi. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1746. vii. ANN,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1750.
- viii. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1754. ix. ELISHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 Sept. 1756.

Mary, wife of Thomas Foster, died 4 May, 1774; and he died 14 April, 1789.

19. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester married, 19 July, 1750, Elizabeth Hunt, and had :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. ———; d. 22 Oct. 1750. ii. JOSIAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1751 (still-born). iii. ———, b. 9 Dec. 1753 (still-born).

He died 23 Jan. 1784, and his widow died 16 May, 1800.

\* Suffolk Deeds, vol. 50, p. 55, dated 4 Jan., 1734-5, Elisha Foster and Elizabeth to our brother Hopestill Foster, bookseller, executor of our mother Elizabeth Foster, widow and shopkeeper. Mary Foster sells her rights to her brother Hopestill Foster, bookseller, by deed of 1 Sept., 1836, Suff. Deeds, vol. 54, fol. 3.

20. JOHN<sup>5</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester married, 9 Oct. 1755, Hannah Downs, and had :

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1756, died probably 26 Oct., 1786. ii. COMFORT,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 March, 1758. iii. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. ———; d. 20 May, 1763.

John Foster died 7 Nov. 1784; his widow died March, 1787.

Having thus traced five generations with reasonable fulness, I propose to trace only one line to the present time, that of [No. 17] Hopestill,<sup>5</sup> son of [No. 12] Hopestill,<sup>4</sup> grandson of Capt. James,<sup>3</sup> who lived at the corner of Hollis and Washington Streets, Boston. As to the Dorchester lines, I rest here, because there were in that town, from 1664, other Fosters not allied to Hopestill, and it may be difficult to discriminate the later generations. I append to this article the early generations of these Fosters.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

21. BENJAMIN WOOD<sup>6</sup> FOSTER of Cambridge, Mass., married Hannah French, and had :

- 24. i. BENJAMIN WOOD,<sup>7</sup> b. 1814.
- 25. ii. DAVID WOOD,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Mar. 1816.
- iii. RUTH ANNE,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1818.

His wife died, and he married 2d, widow ——— Davison, and had :

- iv. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> m. and had issue.
- v. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> m.; no issue.
- vi. A daughter,<sup>7</sup> m. ——— Pois of Baltimore, Md.
- vii. A daughter.<sup>7</sup>

He died 25 Nov. 1882.

22. HOPESTILL<sup>6</sup> FOSTER of Boston, a sea captain, married Susan Sawyer, and had :

- i. BEULAH,<sup>7</sup> m. John R. Remick, 3 July, 1818.

He died at sea, August, 1810.

23. JOHN HANCOCK<sup>6</sup> FOSTER of Boston, married 28 Nov., 1814, Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah Allen of Boston, and had :

- i. JOHN HANCOCK,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Aug. 1815; m. Nancy A Frye, and has two daughters.
- ii. JAMES,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1820; m. and has issue.
- iii. NANCY,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Dec. 1822; d. 11 Aug. 1826.
- iv. DAVID WOOD,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Oct. 1826; m. Sarah E. Abbot, and has: 1. *Sarah Elizabeth*<sup>8</sup>; 2. *Harriet Wood*.<sup>8</sup>

John H.<sup>6</sup> Foster died 16 March, 1855. He inherited the estate on the corner of Washington and Hollis Streets, still in the possession of his family.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

24. BENJAMIN WOOD<sup>7</sup> FOSTER, of Boston, married Margaret Tyler, 10 August, 1843, and had :

- i. ALBERT WOOD,<sup>8</sup> m. and had issue.
- ii. MARY.<sup>8</sup>
- iii. JOSEPHINE.<sup>8</sup>
- iv. CORNELIA.<sup>8</sup>

He died at New York, 12 March, 1881.



25. DAVID WOOD<sup>7</sup> FOSTER, of St. Louis, Mo., married at Cincinnati, O., 20 Sept. 1840, Ruth Ann Johnson, and had:

- i. MILTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 July, 1841; d. 8 June, 1842.
- ii. CHARLES EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Nov. 1842; d. 14 Dec. 1843.
- 26. iii. EDWIN BYRON,<sup>8</sup> { twins, } d. 15 Sept. 1878.
- iv. MANSON WOOD,<sup>8</sup> { b. 24 Jan. 1846; } d. 22 Nov. 1858.
- v. DAVID DONOPHAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1847; d. 26 June, 1848.
- 27. vi. BENJAMIN RANDALL,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Feb. 1851.
- vii. DONALDSON LORIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1852; d. 15 Oct. 1852.
- viii. MARY SUSAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1849; m. Dr. Rush Appleberry.
- ix. SARAH BELL,<sup>8</sup> m. Frank T. Fife.
- x. EMERY STERLING,<sup>8</sup> { twins } d. young.
- xi. EMMA FRENCH,<sup>8</sup> { } unm.; living.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

26. EDWIN BYRON<sup>8</sup> FOSTER, of Memphis, Tenn., married Lily Wise Hunter, and had:

- i. EDWIN HUNTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 May, 1875.
- ii. RUTH MORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 July, 1876.

27. BENJAMIN RANDALL<sup>8</sup> FOSTER, of St. Louis, Mo., married Julia Blanche Tompkins, 26 Nov., 1885, and had:

- i. HOPESTILL,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 April, 1895.
- ii. BENJAMIN R.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 June, 1897.

[To be continued.]

## LETTER OF THOMAS MAYHEW TO GOV. EDMUND ANDROS, 1675.

Communicated by C. M. FOSTER, Esq., of New York.

I SEND herewith a copy of a letter from Mr. Thomas Mayhew to Gov. Edmund Andros, taken from New York Colonial Manuscripts. I have never seen a copy of this letter before, and doubt if it has been published. Aside from the facts he gives concerning the validity of his title to the Islands, it also proves he was a man who, when he felt sure of his rights, was thoroughly competent to maintain them. The Mathew mentioned herein was grandson of Gov. Mayhew. It is certain the Governor never had a brother in this country. "My Sonne Saxson" was probably Richard Sanson who married the widow of *his only son*, Thomas 2d. Widow's maiden name was Jane Paine, and most likely the daughter of Sir Thomas's second wife by her former marriage with Robert Paine of London.

*Copy of a Letter from Thomas Mayhew to Gov. Edmund Andros, from page 92 of vol. 24 in New York Colonial Manuscripts.*

VFFON MARTINS VINYARD this 12<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1675.

Deservedly honored Sir, I have written to yo<sup>r</sup> honor by Steven Hassy the wch I hope is come to hand: and by way of boston which I doubt not

will be carefully sent to both which I humbly referre yo<sup>r</sup> honor, not presuming in the least but that they shall be considered according to the worth of the contents: my meaning therefore now is to crave patience to reade & weigh the ensueinge lines in a special manner whereby unto your honour I shall be much obliged: In 1641 I had a graunt of Mr. James Forrett Agent to the Earl Sterling for these Isles and I forthwith endeauoured to obtaine the Indian right of them: Mr. Richard Vynes Steward general to Sir Ferdynando Gorges hearing of it interrupted shewing me his masters pattent & his power insomuch that I was conuynced by him that Gorges who was then gouernor of the prouynce of Maine th . . . . really Sir Ferdynandos right And for a some of money did obtaine from said Vynes a graunt allso: It came so to pass that Mr. Forrett went suddenly for England before he had shewed me his masters pattent whome afterwards I never saw: some years after this came ouer one Mr. Forrester furnished with power who was here with me & told me that he would cleare upp all things & that I should be one of his Counsell but he from here went to Long Island & from thence to the Dutch where the governor put him in prison and sent him a prisoner into holland as I heard for I never saw him more: Soe we remained under Gorges haveing no newes of either Lord propriator till his Majestys Commissioners came ouer and then Mr. Archdale sent me printed paper whereby his Matie had by his . . . . the commissioners most strongly confirmed Ferdynando Gorges Esquire to be the Lord of the province of Maine of wch Nantukkitt & this be a pte: withall he wrote me that Generall Nycoll did clayme these Isles but at their first meeting that would be taken of A: now after this Generall Nycoll wrote me that Mr. Archdale haveing Gorges pattent for to present and he not haveing the said Sterlings the kings commissioners orders referred the decision to his Matie: whereof he had not any intelligence but a little before he went to England: Generall Nycoll did acknowledge that the power of these Islands was proper in the heires of Sir Ferdynando Gorges: I have the testimony of the Generall Court of boston for it: wch Court sent to the Gentlemen of the prouynce of Maine whose answer was, That it was in my Isle &c. Now after all this co[n]test Collonell Lovelace he sends for me in a loueing manner to come to York to show by what tyle I hold those Ilands: whereuppon I gave him to vnderstand as is aboue written: And at length went to him & showed him my graunt which he approved of and the printed paper from his Matie: at which he stumbled much: allso I showed him what Generall Nycoll had written me of his not being informed what his Matie had done: thereat he stumbled very much likewise: then I asked him yf he had the Lord Sterlings pattent by him, he said noe: I answered then I was at a losse I sent to Captaine Nycoll and acquainted him with our discourse and prayed him to search in matters of Long Iland & see yf he could not find the date of Lord Sterlings pattent, yf not I could doe nothing at York, which he did finde & it was more antient than Gorges: yf not I had nothing but a . . . Elizabeth Iles. I questioned allso in myselfe whether safe for me to . . . I say little touching any Land without a publique warrant to decline (?) Gorges Gouernment as I had to obey it: I meant (?) from his Matie Except Euenths compelled: allsoe this his honour & I did agree vppon in acknowledgement wch by my graunt from Forrett I was to pay yearly to the Lord Sterling or his Successours a new Charter and liberties in it made: grounded vppon my first graunt & the resignation of Lord Sterlings heires to his Royal highness &c. thankfully by me accepted there & by all at home

& allso at Nantukkett so far as I know: the General Court vnanimously . . . . . have made according to liberties graunted without am . . . . . the next year we went to Nantukkett where . . . . . they would not proceed in the way we beganne the year before: After very much debate wee came away resolving speedly for reply or servis to the Governor thereabout, but Mathew\* being vpon the way who was furnished to pay the acknowledgment mett with newes that York was taken by the Dutch: Then I hearing captaine Nycoll was well so I certified him at lardg of every thing from wch I had an answer to full satisfaction in every pertycular: And lastly by o<sup>r</sup> applycthe to yo<sup>r</sup> honour I did & doe still rest sattisfied therein to the full it being absolutely just in my under[standing] & such as have seene it that are very judicious: But those of Nantukkett It is saied they say noe man had right to a foote of land before the date of the last charter & acte accordingly notwithstanding all the foresaid: and they by the book Indeavour to overthrow o<sup>r</sup> liberties: grounding also all . . . . . obtayned from the Earl of Starling nothing, also the Indian right nothing, my quiett possession thereof 29 years nothing: the grounding the new charter vpon my first graunt nothing: all other transactions for 29 years nothing: the lawes we made nothing and wch yo<sup>r</sup> honour & Counsell saw reason to put in force: all which was most absurd vnreasonable & most vnwise: that which they for some by end Indeavour to Interprett away & make voyed is that which by Generall Nicoll was judged good wch his honour Collonell Lovelace confirmed without the least scruple & Counsell that wch Captain Nycoll by his letter really approves and that wch yo<sup>r</sup> honour & Counsell hath detemined: I hope yo<sup>r</sup> honour will take some speedy course to force into practyce what you have established. this is verry certaine that their now condemned apprehensions & Interpretations & actinge in some degree accordingly was the first root of contentions about rights to land at Nantukkett & revoltings from gouernment were & laying down power: And their coming hither now and striving (?) without our doeing . . . in punishing ringleaders for crying downe power of gouernment with theire converse with some of them and allso Captaine Gardners sayeing to the chiefest of them at his house that yf he had noe more to answer for then they had at York he should sett but little by it but he had much more & I say this hath allso turned to preiudice [I give (illegible)] on oath of what Capt. Gardner spoke as abovesd & last I saye I have come myself in settling these lles: haue passed through many difficulties and . . . . . rs in it, beene at verry much cost touching English and Indians wch I shall leave for present to mention: much desireing yf God please to relate it to yourself: I beseeche yo<sup>r</sup> hon<sup>r</sup> to take in good my adventurous to . . . : I wish all hapynes to attend yo<sup>r</sup> honour & all as I commend yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>r</sup> & yo<sup>rs</sup> to the Lords Direction & prtecton & rest.

Yo<sup>r</sup> hon<sup>r</sup> Most affectionate & most  
humble servant. THOMAS MAYHEW.

(On the margin.)

The 12 Aprill I say farther that Capt. Gardner who seemed to mind litle of the faults of the ringleaders. I beseech yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>r</sup> to consider of his unfittnes to medle with it: certainly they have neede of . . . . . that were resolved to owne noe power of his Royal highnes herein only one of the 6 is com over who wee have accepted & remitted his fine to 1 d the others I see noe . . . . . to tender any satisfaction. my sonne Saxson is now to sett

\* Matthew Mayhew (his brother?)



vppon it I hope an acknowledgment will [be taken?] speedily & find it is true that the [two lines and a half gone] may it please yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>r</sup> to Inioy what I have writin of . . . . Ilands.

I praise God two of my graundsons doe preach to English and Indians Mathew sometimes and John the younger.

Your servant THO: MAYHEW.

graundsons . . . .	15
my sonnes sonnes . .	3
Daughters . . . .	3
graund daughters . .	11

—  
32

NOTE.—In April, 1897, when this was copied, the paper had become very brittle, necessitating very careful handling; the ink had years ago evidently so faded as to become illegible, and the two closely written pages had been treated with some chemical to restore the writing, and portions of the paper have disappeared altogether, so that the reading of it has been a slow and difficult task. The hiatuses have been represented by . . . ., the guesses or doubtful readings indicated by a ? or in brackets [ ] when the text makes such suggestion probable.

GEORGE R. HOWELL, *Archivist*.

## BARNSTABLE FAMILIES, BY THE LATE AMOS OTIS, ESQ.

THE following statement was communicated by Frank W. Sprague, Esq., of Boston, to the *Barnstable Patriot*, and printed in its issue of December 20, 1897:

BOSTON, December 7, 1897.

In November, 1861, Mr. Otis began in the *Barnstable Patriot*, the publication of his genealogies of Barnstable Families, a series of articles which were reprinted in two volumes by F. B. & F. P. Goss in 1888 and 1889. Mr. Otis began sending these articles as they appeared to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, but they miscarried so frequently that he discontinued sending them, saying to the librarian that he was preserving a set of the articles for himself by pasting them into a volume, and that he would at the same time prepare another set for the Society, which he would deliver to the Society when the series were finished. This Mr. Otis said in my presence.

When, in 1872, I became librarian of the Historic Genealogical Society, I found that though the series was ended, the volume had not been delivered. On meeting Mr. Otis, I reminded him of his promise. He replied that he did complete a set for the Society, but before delivering it to them, he loaned it to Rev. Henry M. Dexter, D.D., and while Dr. Dexter had the volume a gentleman in Boston wrote to him for the loan of it. He wrote to Dr. Dexter, authorizing him to loan it, which he did, but the volume was never returned to Dr. Dexter nor to Mr. Otis. He had then forgotten the name of the borrower; but if he found the letter he would get the book and deliver it to the Society.

I saw Dr. Dexter and he confirmed Mr. Otis's statement. He said the gentleman who borrowed the book gave him his card, which he kept in his pocketbook for many years, but had then lost it. To the best of his recollection the borrower was in the insurance business in State Street. I made inquiries, but was never able to find who borrowed the book, nor where it was. Dr. Dexter described the book, but there is no need to give the description.

JOHN WARD DEAN,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston.

The volume has not yet been found. The Society is desirous of obtaining the original articles as they appeared in the *Patriot*, and will give a handsomely bound volume of the reprint for a complete file of the numbers of that newspaper containing the articles which were commenced in November 1861.







## MOWRY: A UNIQUE FAMILY MONUMENT.

By WILLIAM A. MOWRY, Ph.D., Hyde Park, Mass.

WITHIN the cemetery near Woonsocket, R. I., opposite the Friends' Meeting House, and near the main entrance, has lately been erected a unique monument to the Mowry family in America. A beautiful view of this monument, from a photograph by Merrill, of Woonsocket, accompanies this article.

The monument is of white bronze, is five feet and a half square at the base, and sixteen feet high. It is surmounted by a figure of Hope with one hand upon the anchor, and a face, exquisite in expression, turned upward. This monument was erected solely at the expense of Hon. Arlon Mowry, now of Providence but a native and former resident of old Smithfield, later North Smithfield. Upon the panels and plinths of the four sides are placed the inscriptions which include the genealogy of one direct line of nine generations of Mowrys in this country, beginning with Roger,—one of the early settlers of Boston,—and ending with the children of Arlon.

These inscriptions include the names of more than one hundred different persons, and embrace over a thousand words in telling the story.

---

The following are the inscriptions upon the four sides of this monument :

[NORTH SIDE.—FRONT.]

ERECTED

A. D. 1896.

By

Hon. Arlon Mowry

To the Memory of

ROGER MOWRY

And

Eight Generations

Of His Descendants

Through His Son

Nathaniel.

MOWRY.

Roger Mowry registered in Boston, Mass., after his arrival from England, May 18, 1631. He lived in Plymouth for several years, and later in Salem from about 1635 to 1649. He then removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where he resided till his death, Jan. 5, 1666.

He married Mary, daughter of John Johnson of Roxbury, Mass. She died Jan. 1679.

CHILDREN.

Roger, died young.

Jonathan, born in 1637.

Bethiah, born in 1638.

Mary, born in 1640.

Elizabeth, born in 1643.

NATHANIEL, born in 1644.

John, born about 1645.

Mehitable, born about 1646.

Joseph, born in 1647.

Benjamin, born in 1649.

Thomas, born in 1652.

Hannah, born in 1656.

## [WEST SIDE.]

## NATHANIEL MOWRY.

Son of Roger,  
 born in 1644, married  
 in 1666 Johannah,  
 daughter of Edward Inman  
 of Providence,  
 (later Smithfield) one of  
 the first settlers in  
 Rhode Island.  
 Nathaniel died in Providence  
 Mar. 24, 1718.  
 Johannah survived him.

## CHILDREN.

Nathaniel,	Sarah,
John,	Mary,
HENRY,	Johannah,
Joseph,	Patience,
Martha,	Marcy,
	Experience.

HENRY MOWRY, son of Nathaniel, born about 1670, married 1st in 1701 Mary, daughter of Isaac and Mary Bull of Newport. Married 2d in 1726, Hannah Mowry, widow of John Mowry 2d of Smithfield. Her maiden name was Packard. Mary died about 1725.

Henry died in Smithfield, Sept. 23, 1759. Hannah survived him.

## CHILDREN.

Mary, born Sept. 28, 1702.	Jeremiah, born Apr. 7, 1711.
URIAH, born Aug. 15, 1705.	Sarah, born Apr. 5, 1717.
Jonathan, born June 1, 1708.	Elisha.
	Phebe.

URIAH MOWRY, son of Henry, born Aug. 15, 1705, married 1st about 1724, Urania, daughter of John Paine of Providence. She was born July 4, 1706. Married 2d in 1773, Hannah, widow of William Arnold of Providence. She was daughter of Job Whipple. Urania died Mar. 8, 1772. Uriah died in Smithfield March 6, 1792. Hannah survived him.

## CHILDREN.

Martha, born Apr. 1, 1726.	Wanton, born Aug. 7, 1739.
Nathan, born June 10, 1729.	JONATHAN, born Mar. 10, 1742.
Stephen, born Dec. 13, 1731.	Mary, born Oct. 30, 1745.
Philip, born Feb. 17, 1734.	Elizabeth, born Oct. 30, 1748.
Gideon, born July 18, 1736.	

And others, Jonathan being the seventh son.

## [SOUTH SIDE.]

JONATHAN MOWRY,  
 son of Uriah,  
 born Mar. 10, 1742,  
 married in 1769, Deborah,  
 daughter of  
 Jabez and Mary Wing.  
 Jonathan died in Smithfield,  
 Mar. 25, 1814.  
 Deborah died July 13, 1825.

He was a noted doctor. He and his wife were  
 both members of the Society of Friends and were  
 Preachers of note in that religious body.

## CHILDREN.

Rebecca, born Feb. 9, 1770.	Abigail, born Mar. 30, 1780.
CALEB, born Mar. 5, 1771.	Dorcas, born May 6, 1782.
Anna, born Feb. 4, 1773.	Urania, born June 21, 1785.
Robert, born Dec. 2, 1774.	Peleg, born Feb. 2, 1788.
Martha, born June 7, 1777.	Deborah, born Oct. 6, 1789.

CALEB MOWRY, son of Jonathan, born March 5, 1771, married  
 in 1795, Nancy, daughter of David Mowry. Nancy, born Oct. 29,  
 1775. Caleb died in Smithfield, Mar. 31, 1814. Nancy married 2d  
 in 1818 Eliakim Mowry. Eliakim died in Smithfield in 1845. Nancy died  
 Nov. 13, 1860.

## CHILDREN.

Jesse, born June 4, 1796. Died young.  
 Duty, born Feb. 14, 1798. His monument in this cemetery.  
 Urania, born May 22, 1800, married in 1824.  
 Charles Bowen, born Sept. 16, 1800.  
 BARNEY, born May 3, 1804.

BARNEY MOWRY, son of Caleb, born May 3, 1804, married 1st  
 in 1828, Phila, daughter of Amasa and Anna Mowry, of Smithfield, who  
 were married Apr. 24, 1800. Phila was born in 1806. Anna was the  
 daughter of Francis Hamilton. Married 2d in 1846, Urania, daughter  
 of Paoli and Martha Steere of Smithfield. She was born July 29, 1821.  
 Phila died Nov. 25, 1839. Urania died July 21, 1865. Barney died  
 in North Smithfield, Nov. 12, 1891.

## CHILDREN OF BARNEY AND PHILA.

Orrin P., born May 24, 1829, died in North Smithfield, Aug. 1, 1895.  
 Albert, born Mar. 9, 1831, died in North Smithfield, Apr. 3, 1893.  
 ARLON, born Feb. 23, 1833. Burial in Middletown, R. I.  
 Stafford, born Apr. 14, 1835, died in Hampton, Va., Mar. 27, 1889.  
 He was Quarter-Master in the 3d R. I. Cavalry, in the Civil War.  
 Atwell, born Nov. 18, 1836, died in Butte, Montana, Sept. 1, 1882.  
 Child of Barney and Urania. Erwin A., born Dec. 8, 1847.



[EAST SIDE.]

ARLON MOWRY,  
 who  
 erected this monument,  
 The third son of Barney,  
 born Feb. 23, 1833,  
 married in 1857 Harriet,  
 daughter of Isaac and Susan  
 (Borden) Wightman.

This name is spelled both Wightman and Whitman  
 by members of the same family.

Isaac was born in Newport, R. I., June 22, 1803,  
 and died in North Smithfield, Feb. 15, 1882.

Susan was born in Fall River, Mass., Sept. 22,  
 1800, and died May 14, 1884.

## CHILDREN OF

Isaac and Susan Wightman.

Ruth R., born Sept. 16, 1832.

Harriet, born Jan. 1, 1837, died Jan. 2, 1865.

## CHILDREN OF ARLON AND HARRIET MOWRY.

These are of the ninth generation in this country.

Emma L., born Apr. 27, 1868, married in 1886, Stephen E. Batcheller. He was born May 29, 1858, son of Alexander and Kezia (Wal-  
 lin) Batcheller. Alexander was a physician in practice in Burrillville,  
 R. I., and later in Cedar Falls, Iowa.

Eugene C., born Aug. 12, 1860. Married in 1889 Daisy B. Under-  
 wood. She was born Jan. 12, 1867, daughter of William H. and Ellen  
 (Ansell) Underwood of Cambridge, Mass. Eugene is a physician in  
 practice in the city of New York.

Wilfred L., born Nov. 15, 1862, died Nov. 17, 1866.

Harriet W., born Sept. 15, 1864, married in 1891, Albert E. Crowell.  
 He was born Mar. 24, 1863, son of Nathaniel and Ellen M. (Macomber)  
 Crowell of Providence, R. I.

For further information concerning the descendants of Roger Mowry,  
 see a volume entitled "The Descendants of Nathaniel Mowry of Rhode  
 Island," by William A. Mowry, A.M., Ph.D., copies of which are in the  
 Providence Public Library, the Harris Institute Library, and the Library  
 of the Society of Friends in Woonsocket.

It is doubtful if another monument similar to this in design and scope  
 can be found in the whole country. It places the genealogy of this one  
 family for nearly three centuries in the most compact form and in a public  
 place, where it will be read not only by the members of this family, but  
 by thousands who otherwise would be entirely ignorant of the early his-  
 tory of the family in America.

The earliest mention of Roger Mowry in this country is found in the Boston records, as follows:—

“Eighteen May, 1631, names of such as desire to be made freemen, [among them] Roger Mawry, Roger Williams.” Neither of these two Rogers remained in Boston to accept the duties and privileges of “freemen” in that colony. But, soon after, we find them both citizens of Plymouth, later both became citizens of Salem, and finally they lived side by side in Providence. Roger Mowry was in Salem from 1636 to 1649. He and his wife Mary were members of the church at Salem. The Suffolk records (vol. iii., p. 374) show that his wife was “the eldest daughter of John Johnson, late of Roxbury.” In 1637 “he had fifty acres laid out” to him two miles or more from the settlement at Salem toward what was afterwards known as Salem Village. He built his house on the lot which is now the corner of Essex and Flint Streets, adjoining the Bowditch School. Indeed this house lot ran from what is now Essex Street northward to the river and included the land upon which now stand the Bowditch School and the Catholic Church.

The records of the church in Salem show that his oldest son, Jonathan, was baptized April 2, 1637, and other children as follows: Bethia, 1638, June 17; Mary, 1640, June 16; Elizabeth, 1643, January 20; Benjamin, 1649, May 20; between Elizabeth and Benjamin were four other children as given on the north side of the monument and no record is found of their baptism. In August, 1658, in open Town Meeting, at Providence, Roger Mowry testified that his three youngest children, Benjamin, Thomas and Hannah, were born in Providence. It is supposed that the Salem pastor, when on a visit in 1649 to the members of his church then residing in Providence, found the infant Benjamin, baptized him there and entered the record upon the Salem Church book on his return home. The original records of that period of the Salem Church have been lost, although some of them were copied and kept in a later book which has been preserved. The above facts are gleaned from that book.

Roger Mowry was admitted freeman in Providence in 1655. He built a house about 1653, a portion of which is now standing, newer parts having been built to it from time to time during these intervening centuries. This house is on Abbott Street, near North Main Street, not far from the North burial ground. It has been known for many years as the oldest house in the city, and has been called the Olney House.

Professor Isham of Brown University has lately proven by real estate records that this house was built by Roger Mowry as mentioned above. For a series of years he kept a “tavern” in the town of Providence. About the same time Richard Pray was licensed to keep a public house also. It would seem that the liberty-loving people of the town were accustomed to frequent the house kept by Mowry.

A story is told of a Massachusetts constable who had arrested a man at Pawtuxet and was carrying him to Massachusetts. He stopped with his prisoner over night at Pray's Tavern. During the evening some citizens of the town gathered at Mowry's Tavern, discussed the matter, decided that a Massachusetts constable had no right to arrest a man in their colony and carry him to the Bay Colony. They, therefore, suddenly summoned a meeting of the town council at Mowry's Tavern. The members of the council soon gathered and sent a messenger to the Massachusetts officer demanding by what authority he held his prisoner. Some controversy ensued between the parties, but the result was that the officer did not carry his prisoner to Boston but he was released.

Roger's son Thomas, who was born in Providence in 1652, settled in Roxbury, where in 1673 he married Susanna Newell. This Thomas had a daughter Abigail born in 1681. In Roxbury one of the leading families in that early time was the Harris family. Robert Harris was one of the first settlers there and his son Timothy was born in 1650, and did not marry until he was nearly forty-seven years old. When he was about thirty years of age, one day he rapped at the door of neighbor Mowry (Thomas), and as no one answered the summons he pulled the latch string and walked in. Mrs. Mowry being out at the time had left her babe Abigail asleep in the cradle. The noise of Timothy's entering awakened the child, who immediately began to cry. While Timothy was trying to pacify the little one, Mrs. Mowry came in and, amused at the old bachelor's attention to her babe, lifted up her hands and exclaimed: "Good heart, old bachelor, I have some hopes of you yet." Looking up at her, Timothy immediately replied: "And well you may, good wife, for I propose to wait for this damsel until she be grown and ask her for my wife."

He kept his promise and on the second of April, 1697, Timothy Harris, then in his forty-seventh year, was married to Abigail Mowry, who was at that time sixteen years and three days old. They had four children and Timothy lived to be eighty years of age and his wife died in her eighty-seventh year.

Abigail had a brother John who inherited the farm from his father and was a man of property and high standing in the community. He was one of seventeen male members who organized the second church in Roxbury, now West Roxbury. This was in 1712. He presented the church with a silver christening basin, and when the third church was established, now the Unitarian Church at Jamaica Plain, he presented it with a clock which is still used,—a round, gilded dial clock, at the present time in the chapel of that church.

The descendants of Roger Mowry are scattered in large numbers all over the country. His two sons Nathaniel and John were among the early settlers of northern Rhode Island and at one time they were half owners with three other partners, Edward Inman, Thomas Wallin and John Steer, of 3500 acres of land, running from the Blackstone river near Pawtucket westward to the Connecticut line and including the vicinity of what is now the city of Woonsocket. To commemorate the descendants of Nathaniel, in only one direct line, that of Hon. Arlon Mowry, this monument is erected.

Most of the facts in this brief article have never before been brought together, but are culled from reliable sources after much research.

Twenty years ago a volume of three hundred and forty pages, entitled "The Descendants of Nathaniel Mowry of Rhode Island," and another volume of two hundred and forty pages, entitled "Richard Mowry of Uxbridge, Mass., his Ancestors and his Descendants," were published, having been prepared by the writer of this article. No genealogy of any other branch of this family has yet appeared, but in some directions wide research has already been made and much labor bestowed upon the subject, so that it is hoped the records of other branches of this great family will before long be rescued from oblivion and placed in proper form before the public.



FOUR GENERATIONS OF THE WALDO FAMILY IN  
AMERICA.

By WALDO LINCOLN, Esq., of Worcester, Mass.

THE following genealogy, much condensed from a complete history of the Waldo family in preparation, is now published that the REGISTER may contain an account of the early generations of this family, which shall correct the several errors existing in previous articles which have appeared in earlier numbers. The dates are as taken from the state, county and town records, and are therefore "old style," previous to 1752. Double dates are only given when they appear in the records themselves.

1. CORNELIUS WALDO, the ancestor of all the Waldos now in America so far as has been learned, was born about 1624 probably in England, where we know his family was living in 1653. He was here as early as 1647, for "at a Court held at Salem ye 6th of 5th mo. 1647 by adjournment Cornelius Waldo hath left a fowling piece for further security of the 40 sh for which he stands ingaged for his brother Thomas for a fine unto ye contree & thereupon The Court is pleased to forbear Leviing ye sd fine from him before Ipswich Court next." This brother Thomas returned to England and was in Ireland when John Cogswell visited his "brother Waldo's friends" in 1653 (see REGISTER, xv. 177) and seems never to have returned to New England. Cornelius probably first settled at Ipswich, where he became "John Cogswell's farmer," and he married Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Thompson) Cogswell of Ipswich, who was born 1624, at Westbury Leigh, Co. Wilts, England, before Jan. 2, 1651-2, for on that date John Cogswell, Sr., conveyed to his "sonne in law Cornelius Waldoe" a house and 49 acres of land at Chebacco Falls. This estate was sold by Cornelius Waldo of Chelmsford and Hannah his wife, February 15, 1668, and it was there that he probably lived during his residence at Ipswich, although September 14, 1652, he bought a house on High Street in Ipswich, which is still standing and known as the "old Waldo house," but which he sold August 31, 1654. Rev. Mr. Allen appears to be mistaken in saying that Mr. Waldo went to Chelmsford with Rev. John Fiske in 1657 with the Wenham church. Mr. Fiske, in his records of the Wenham church and of its removal to Chelmsford, makes no mention of Waldo, and moreover the births of Waldo's children are recorded in the Essex County Records at Salem, as occurring at Ipswich up to Mary's birth, September 9, 1665. As her death, November 29, 1665, is recorded only at Chelmsford, it is probable that Waldo removed his family between those two dates. He may not have done so, however, until about the time he sold his house at Chebacco in 1668. He became a large owner of real estate both at Chelmsford and Dunstable, and was chosen deacon of Mr. Weld's church in the latter town. In 1689-90 Cornelius Waldo was chosen Representative from Dunstable, but this may have been the son. In

1690 he received a license to keep a tavern, and is then called Cornelius Waldo, Sr., of Chelmsford. He died at Chelmsford, January 3, 1700 (grave-stone), or 1701 (Town Records), and was buried in the old burying ground there, where his grave-stone, on which he is called æt. 75 yrs., is still standing. Before his death he divided all his property among his children. His widow died December 25, 1704, æt. 80 yrs. Her grave-stone is still in good preservation in the Phipps Street Cemetery, Charlestown.

Children of Cornelius and Hannah, iv.-xi. recorded at Ipswich, others not recorded :

- i. ELIZABETH, m. Feb. 4, 1672-3, Josiah, son of Richard and Alice Brackett of Braintree. He was b. May 8, 1652, and was an early settler of Billerica and later of Chelmsford. They had two children.
2. ii. JOHN.
3. iii. CORNELIUS.
4. iv. DANIEL, b. Aug. 19, 1657.
- v. MARTHA, b. Feb. 27, 1658.
- vi. { " CORNELIUS WALDO 2 sons } " Mr Waldose two sons buried
- vii. { borne Feb. 24, 1659." } the 27 of Febru: 1659."
- viii. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 14, 1661.
- ix. REBECCA, b. Jan. 28, 1662; m. Jan. 27, 1697, Edward,<sup>3</sup> son of Rev. Joseph<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Elizabeth (Bulkley) Emerson of Concord, who was b. April 16, 1670. They lived at Chelmsford and were ancestors of Ralph Waldo Emerson. They had five children.
- x. JUDITH, b. July 12, 1664.
- xi. MARY, b. Sept. 9, 1665; d. Nov. 29, 1665, at Chelmsford.
5. xii. JONATHAN, b. about 1669, probably at Chelmsford.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) is called one of the first settlers of Dunstable. He served under Capt. Wheeler in King Philip's War and was wounded at the fight at Quaboag, "not so dangerously as the rest," Aug. 2, 1675. He afterwards served at Groton garrison and in 1682 was, with his brother Daniel, employed as a mounted guard in the town of Dunstable of which he was an inhabitant, and for which town he was representative in 1689. He was an inhabitant of Boston in 1695 and may have lived there earlier, since in 1684 Rebecca Waldo, who may have been his wife but was probably his sister, was admitted into the Second Church, Boston. He owned a grist mill at Dunstable and in 1697 John Waldo of Boston, miller, sold a tide mill at the Town Cove, Hingham, but it does not appear that he ever lived there. Soon after this he removed to Windham, Ct., where he was admitted an inhabitant January 20, 1697-8, and where he died April 14, 1700. In Windham also he owned a grist mill. He married, 1676-7, Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Graves) Adams of Charlestown. She survived him and married 2d, 1710 (marriage contract dated April 26), Deacon Eliezer Brown of Canterbury, Ct., who died January 22, 1719-20, and she died September 17, 1727, at Canterbury.

Children of John and Rebecca, i. at Charlestown(?), ii. at Chelmsford, iii.-viii. at Dunstable :

- i. REBECCA, d. July 2, 1677, at Charlestown.
6. ii. JOHN, b. May 19, 1678.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 1679 or '80; m. Nov. 2, 1702, at Windham, Joseph Dingley of Windham, and d. Sept. 15, 1747, in the 68th year of her age. They had four children.
7. iv. EDWARD, b. April 23, 1684.

- v. REBECCA, b. Aug. 6, 1686; m. Dec. 27, 1709, at Windham, Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> (Jonathan<sup>1</sup>) Rudd, who was b. May 22, 1684, at Norwich, Ct. She d. Sept. 27, 1727, and he m. 2d, April 18, 1728, Esther Burnum and d. Feb. 20, 1760, at Windham. He had four children by wife Rebecca.
- vi. RUTH, m. July 12, 1716, at Windham, Isaac,<sup>3</sup> son of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>) and Deborah (Griswold) Crane of Windham, who was b. April 2, 1694, at Windham. The date of her death is unknown. Her husband m. 2d, Hannah, and d. before Sept. 10, 1753. Five children.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. Dec. 6, 1691, at 2d Church, Boston; m. July 4, 1715, at Pomfret, Ct., Jehosaphat<sup>3</sup>, son of Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> (George<sup>1</sup>) and Patience (Topliff) Holmes of Roxbury, Mass., who was b. Nov. 1690. She d. May 13, 1742. They had nine children.
- viii. ABIGAIL, m. Oct. 28, 1717, at Canterbury, Ct., Deliverance, son of Dea. Eliezer and Dinah Brown of Canterbury, Ct., whose father m. Mrs. Rebecca Waldo. He was b. Dec. 4, 1689, at Chelmsford, Mass. She d. Sept. 25, 1763; he d. Jan. 14, 1768, both at Canterbury. They had nine children.
3. CORNELIUS<sup>2</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) is first heard of January 24, 1676, when he is credited on Treasurer John Hull's ledger with £00:-19:00 for services in the Indian War. He was of or served at Chelmsford. He was given land in Dunstable by his father and probably resided there for a time, but finally removed to Boston, where his name appears on the tax list in 1691. The births of all his children are recorded at Boston, but as the third child is also recorded at Dunstable (not Lancaster, as says GEN. REG. xviii. 176) in 1786, he probably did not remove till after that date. He married about 1683, Faith, widow of Jeremiah Jackson of Boston, who died about 1781, and by whom she had a son Jeremiah, born June 11, 1677, at Boston. She was daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pecke of Boston, and was born December 8, 1658, at Boston, and long survived her husband, who died previous to June 8, 1697, when Thomas Pecke gave land to his daughter, Faith Waldo, widow. She was a shopkeeper "at the next House to the Bunch of Grapes Tavern in Leveretts Lane Boston," very likely continuing her husband's business. She died October 23, 1732, says Mr. Daniel Waldo, her great grandson. Her will, dated March 12, 1730, probated November 14, 1732, names son Cornelius, daughters Judith Durant, Rachel Durant wife of John Durant, and Elizabeth Waldo wife of John Waldo.
- Children of Cornelius and Faith, iii. recorded at Dunstable, all recorded at Boston:
8. i. { CORNELIUS, b. Nov. 17, 1684, } "Bapt. 1st Church, Mch. 27, 1692,  
ii. { JONATHAN, b. " " " } twins of Sister Pecke the younger  
iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 7, 1686; m. John Waldo (see No. 6). } now Waldo." Jona. prob. d. young.  
iv. RACHEL, b. April 20, 1690; m. March 17, 1718, at Boston, John Durant of Boston, who was probably son of Edward and Hannah Durant and b. March 29, 1697. They had four children all recorded in Boston.  
v. JUDITH, b. Jan. 25, 1691; m. March 31, 1715, Edward Durant, probably son of Edward and Ann Durant, b. March 2, 1695, at Boston, and brother of John who m. his wife's sister Rachel. He was a blacksmith and appears to have lived in Boston but removed to Newton about 1732 and d. there Oct. 13, 1740, "leaving great estate." His wife d. Oct. 27, 1785, aged 95. They had seven children.



4. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was in 1682 an inhabitant of Dunstable when he and his brother John were employed as a mounted guard against the Indians, but later he seems to have lived at Chelmsford, and July 30, 1695, he was granted a lot of land by that town, in consideration for which he agreed to "set up and maintain a good sufficient corn mill and a good sufficient miller on stony brook below the highway to Dunstable between Merimack and the bridge." He was in garrison at Chelmsford March 16, 1691-2. In the year 1700 he sold his lands in Chelmsford and Dunstable and removed to Bridgewater, though he seems to have lived for a time at Dorchester, where his son Zechariah was born. April 25, 1716, he received from "his brother" Jonathan, the life interest in a farm of 211 acres in Pomfret, Ct., and probably removed thither about that time. December 2, 1717, he was voted an inhabitant of that town and was Representative in the May term, 1720. He m. November 20, 1683, at Chelmsford, Susannah,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Graves) Adams of Chelmsford, sister of his brother John's wife. She died March 16, 1741, at Pomfret. He died November 1, 1737. They were buried in the old burying ground at Pomfret and their grave stones much defaced by time and scarcely legible, are still standing.

Children of Daniel and Susannah, i. and ii. at Dunstable, iii. -vii. at Chelmsford, viii. at Dorchester :

- i. SUSANNAH, b. 1684; m. Jan. 17, 1705-6, Richard,<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Field of West Bridgewater, who was b. May 17, 1767 and d. Sept. 14, 1725. The date of her death is unknown. They had eleven children.
- ii. HANNAH, b. July 17, 1687; m. Feb. 3, 1708-9, at Bridgewater, Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> son of Francis<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah (Brett) Cary of Bridgewater, who was b. 1679 and d. July 18, 1765. She d. 1777, aged 90. They had five children.
- iii. BETHIA, b. Aug. 20, 1688; m. 1st, Dec. 6, 1711, at Braintree, Edmund Littlefield of Braintree, by whom she had three children. He d. May 27, 1717 and she m. 2d, 1719, Thomas,<sup>3</sup> son of Dea. Joseph<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Experience (Mitchell) Hayward of Bridgewater, who was b. March 6, 1686-7. They had six children.
- iv. DANIEL, b. March 25, 1692; d. Jan. 25, 1716, at Pomfret, Ct.
- v. REBECCA, b. Feb. 5, 1693; m. Feb. 12, 1728, at Pomfret, Ct., Capt. Leicester Grosvenor, of Pomfret, son of John and Esther Grosvenor, who came from Cheshire, Eng., and settled in Roxbury, Mass., about 1680. Leicester, with his mother and three brothers, removed to Pomfret after his father's death and became a prominent man there, holding the office of selectman for nineteen years. His first wife was named Mary; she d. May 14, 1724, aged 37 years. By her he had six children. His wife Rebecca d. May 21, 1753; he d. Sept 8, 1759, both at Pomfret. They had two children.
- vi. MARAH, b. Feb. 10, 1695; m. May 3, 1720, at Pomfret, Ct., Abiel,<sup>4</sup> son of William<sup>3</sup> (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Newell) Cheney, b. May 21, 1695. He was a blacksmith and a prominent man in Pomfret. He d. March 20, 1785, in his 90th year. She d. Dec. 2, 1787. Eight children.
- vii. ESTHER, b. Jan. 3, 1698; m. about 1727, John Weld of Pomfret, son of Edmund and Elizabeth Weld of Roxbury. He d. July 24, 1763, and she d. Jan. 11, 1777, both at Pomfret. Five children.
9. viii. ZECHARIAH, b. Nov. 25, 1701.
- ix. SARAH, birth not recorded. Sarah Waldo m. May 19, 1720, at Boston, John Hide. It is not certain that she was daughter of Daniel.

5. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) is in GEN. REG., xviii., 176, and elsewhere, called son of his brother Daniel. That he was son of Cornelius,<sup>1</sup> is established by a deed dated April 25, 1716, in which "Jonathan Waldo of Boston Merchant and Hannah his wife for and in consideration of ye Natural love and affection yt we have and bare towards our well beloved Brother Daniel Waldo and his present wife our sister Susannah Waldo," convey a life interest to them in a farm in Pomfret, Conn. He removed to Boston, probably when young, lived the remainder of his life there and became a prominent and wealthy merchant. He was a large land owner in Massachusetts and Connecticut, and owned a share in the Muscungus Patent in Maine, which afterwards became the property of his son Samuel.

His name often occurs in the Boston Records, though he held no important offices. His will, dated May 15, 1731, probated June 11, 1731, in which he left "large donations to pious uses," names sons Samuel and Jonathan, daughters Hannah Fairweather and her husband Thomas Fairweather, and Anne Waldo, granddaughter Abigail Allen, son-in-law Jeremiah Allen, and wife Priscilla. He married 1st, November 28, 1692, at Boston, Hannah Mason, who was born about 1668, but whose parentage is unknown, though from certain evidence in Suffolk Deeds she may have been daughter of John Mason of Boston, joyner, and his wife Sarah.

Mrs. Hannah Waldo died May 16, 1726, aged 58, say the Boston Records; but in the diary of Jeremiah Bumstead (GEN. REG., xv., 309), under date of June 3, 1726, we read "Also Mrs. Waldo dyed; & buried the 6." Mr. Waldo married 2d, Madam Priscilla Sparhawk, widow of Rev. John Sparhawk of Bristol, R. I. (intentions published February 11, 1726-7), and died May 26, 1731, aged 63. His widow removed to Kittery, and died before March 31, 1755, when her will was probated. Mr. Waldo "was always accounted a Man of Integrity, a fair dealer, and a liberal benefactor to the Poor."

Children of Jonathan and Hannah, all at Boston:

- i. JONATHAN, d. Aug. 18, 1694.
- ii. SAMUEL, bap. Dec. 22, 1695.
- iii. ABIGAIL, bap. Aug. 16, 1696. (Samuel's birth, recorded in Boston, Aug. 7, 1696, must be an error, and should read Abigail.) She d. young.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. June 4, 1697 (bapt. June 6).
- v. MARY, bap. Aug. 6, 1699; d. young.
- vi. CORNELIUS, b. Feb. 13, 1700; d. Nov. 6, 1714.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 23, 1702; m. Nov. 4, 1718, at Boston, Thomas,<sup>4</sup> son of Thomas,<sup>3</sup> (John,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah Fairwether of Boston, who was b. Nov. 7, 1692, at Boston, and d. Nov. 20, 1733, at Boston. He was a merchant and lived on Milk St. "westerly of land of Old South Church." She d. Jan. 27, 1755, at Boston. They had seven children.
- viii. EDWARD, b. Aug. 23, 1704; d. Sept. 4, 1705.
- ix. MARY, b. Feb. 25, 1705; d. March 27, 1709.
- x. ANNE, b. April 13, 1708; m. Jan. 27, 1731, Capt. Edward,<sup>3</sup> son of Edward<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) and Elizabeth (Clark) Tyng, who was b. 1683. He m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Cyprian Southack, who is said to have d. at London. He was in early life a sea captain, but later became a merchant in Boston, on Milk St., near the Old South meeting house. In 1740 he was appointed to command the Province Snow

"Prince of Orange," and in 1744 made his reputation by capturing a French privateer of superior force. In 1745, he was made commodore of the colonial squadron which was fitted out to assist at the reduction of Louisbourg, and commanded the frigate "Massachusetts," in which he has been erroneously given the credit of the capture of the French man-of-war "Vigilant" of sixty-four guns, but in which capture he simply assisted. Two or three years later he abandoned the sea and returned to business, and d. Sept. 8, 1755, at Boston. His wife d. previous to Jan. 14, 1754. They had six children.

- xi. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 13, 1709; d. April 24, 1710.
  - xii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 28, 1711; m. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> son of Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> (James<sup>1</sup>) and Mary (Caball) Allen of Boston, who was b. Aug. 7, 1710, at Boston. She d. before her father made his will (May 15, 1731) leaving one child. Mr. Allen m. 2d, Elizabeth, by whom he had one son, James. The date of his death has not been learned.
6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) settled in that part of Windham, Ct., which is now called Scotland, but in 1710 or '11 he removed to Boston, and in various Suffolk Deeds is called miller, brewer, distiller and retailer. In 1719, he was with twenty-three others interested in the building of the New Brick Church, and was an original member of that society. He married 1st, October 3, 1706, at Windham, Elizabeth ffenno, whose parentage and birth has not been learned; but she was probably some relation of the Ephraim ffenno of Boston, who was joint owner with Waldo of an estate in Boston. She died about 1720, and he married 2d, May 22, 1722, at Boston, Ann Candage, who was born about 1692 and died February 2, 1723, aged about 31 years, as says her grave stone in Copp's Hill burying ground. He married 3d, June 22, 1724, at Boston, Mrs. Hannah Bucklin or Buckley, who was a widow in 1719. She was daughter of Thomas and Mary Tawley, and was born April 16, 1680, at Boston. She died before March 5, 1728, and he married 4th, April 14, 1730, at Boston, his cousin Elizabeth, daughter of Cornelius and Faith Waldo (No. 3, iii.). She died in 1746, as December 26, 1746, Cornelius Waldo was appointed administrator of the estate of "his sister Elizabeth Waldo, widow." Mr. Waldo died about 1736, and administration on his estate was granted to Elizabeth Waldo, widow, October 19, 1736. He appears to have had no children by his 3d and 4th wives.
- Children of John and Eliza, i. and ii. at Windham; iii.-vi. at Boston:
- 12. i. JOHN, b. Oct. 10, 1707.
  - ii. REBECCA, b. Apr. 5, 1709; m. July 1, 1730, at Boston, Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> son of Jeremiah<sup>3</sup> (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edmund<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah Jackson, and grandson of Mrs. Faith Waldo. He was b. Jan. 30, 1706, and d. after Sept. 1, 1735, and she m. 2d, Aug. 8, 1737, at Boston, John Lefavour or Lefebvre, of whom nothing has been learned. She d. September, 1797. By first husband she had two children, by second one child.
  - 13. iii. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 21, 1711.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 3, 1713; d. Aug. 4, 1715.
  - v. JERUSHA, b. May 16, 1716; m. 1st, Dec. 10, 1745, Thomas Lefabree (Lefebvre?); and 2d, Nov. 22, 1761, Peter Roberts of Boston, being his second wife. He d. about 1776.
  - vi. ANNE, b. July 15, 1719; m. 1st, April 5, 1744, at Boston, Joseph, son of Joseph and Margaret Fitch, who was b. Aug. 21, 1721, and d.



before Dec. 18, 1748. By him she had three children. She m. 2d, May 30, 1754, at Boston, Capt. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> son of Elkanah<sup>4</sup> (Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) and Elizabeth Wales of Braintree, who was b. April 11, 1717, at Braintree. She was his second wife. His first wife, who was named Anna, d. May 12, 1753, at Braintree. By her he had five children. He d. June 26, 1790. His wife survived him, but d. before Oct. 14, 1800. Three children.

Children of John and Anne, both at Boston:

- vii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 23(?) 1722; bapt. Feb. 17, 1722-3; probably d. young.
- viii. A child, b. Feb. 2, 1723; d. same day.

7. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was an extensive farmer in that part of Windham, Conn., which is now Scotland. His house, built by him about 1714, is still standing, and is owned by a descendant. He was commissioned lieutenant October, 1722. Was deacon of the Scotland Society. Representative October, 1722, 1725 and 1730. He married, June 28, 1706, at Windham, Thankful,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Shubael<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Joanna (Bursley) Dimock of Mansfield, Conn., who was born November, 1684, at Barnstable, Mass., and died December 13, 1757, at Windham. He died August 3, 1767, at Windham. They are buried in the Palmer Cemetery, Scotland, where their grave-stones are still standing. By his will it appears that he had a second wife Mary, who was probably the widow of Robert Freeman, and daughter of Elisha and Rebecca Paine.

Children of Edward and Thankful, all recorded at Windham:

- 14. i. SHUBAEL, b. April 7, 1707.
- 15. ii. EDWARD, b. July 27, 1709.
- 16. iii. CORNELIUS, b. Feb. 18, 1711-12.
- iv. ANNE, b. Nov. 8, 1714; d. Jan. 17, 1734, unm.
- v. JOHN, b. Apr. 19, 1717; d. Aug. 29, 1726.
- 17. vi. BETHUEL, b. June 10, 1719.
- vii. THANKFUL, b. July 3, 1721; d. Aug. 25, 1726.
- viii. JOANNA, b. April 18, 1723; m. Jan. 25, 1743-4, at Windham, Jonah, son of Jonathan Brewster of Windham. He d. June 3, 1750, and she m. 2d, June 5, 1755, Josiah, son of Josiah and Abigail (Paine) Cleveland, who was b. April 4, 1713, and d. May 7, 1793. She d. April 4, 1803. By her first husband she had five children, by her second three children.
- 18. ix. ZACHEUS, b. July 19, 1725.
- 19. x. JOHN, b. Oct. 18, 1728.

8. CORNELIUS<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) became an eminent and wealthy merchant in Boston. His name frequently appears in the town records. Like his uncle Jonathan he was a large land owner, being with John Oulton and Thomas Palmer a proprietor of the town of Worcester, in the right of Capt. John Wing. He was in business in Boston with Mr. Oulton and later with his cousin Samuel Waldo, at one time on King Street, and later in Merchants Row. He lived in Leverett's Lane and perhaps also on King Street. He never was a resident of Worcester, though he owned a house there which his son Cornelius occupied for some years. He m. Aug. 28, 1710, at Boston, Faith,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Thomas,<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>) and Elizabeth (Scotow) Savage of Boston, who was born October 30, 1683, at Boston. She

survived her husband, and died Feb. 3, 1760, at Boston. He died June 4, 1753.

Children of Cornelius and Faith, all at Boston :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 17, 1711; d. Aug. 22, 1714.
  - ii. FAITH, b. Jan. 1, 1713; m. June 22, 1743, at Boston, Obadiah, son of John and Rachel Cookson of Boston, who was b. Feb. 1, 1709, at Boston, and d. before Jan. 1, 1771. His first wife was Margaret Smith, who d. Jan. 19, 1742, leaving two children. Mr. Cookson was an eccentric grocer in Boston, who kept his store on Fish Street, at the sign of the "Cross X Pistols." His marriage with Faith Waldo proved unhappy, and they appear not to have lived together after 1748. She d. Nov. 8 or 9, 1784 (buried Nov. 11). They had three children.
  20. iii. CORNELIUS, b. April 25, 1715.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 14, 1716; m. Dec. 9, 1742, at Boston, Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> son of Ebenezer<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Sprague) Austin of Charlestown, who was b. March 9, 1716. He was a merchant in Boston, and d. March 14, 1806. She d. May 4, 1801, at Boston. They had nine children.
  - v. THOMAS, b. Sept. 8, 1718. He was a merchant in Boston; was muster master in the Louisbourg expedition, 1744-5. He d. July 6, 1796, at Watertown, unmar.
  - vi. JOHN, b. Oct. 30, 1720; was a prosperous merchant in Boston, at one time with his brother Daniel at "the south corner of the Court House," and later alone at "No. 17 on the Long Wharf." He m. Sept. 17, 1761, at Boston, Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Welles of Boston, who was b. Dec. 2, 1730, at Boston, and d. June 3, 1768. They had one child, which d. in infancy. He d. June 10, 1796, at Boston.
  21. vii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 11, 1722.
  22. viii. DANIEL, b. Oct. 29, 1724.
  - ix. LYDIA, b. June 22, 1727; m. about 1748, Timothy,<sup>3</sup> son of Ebenezer<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Sprague) Austin of Charlestown, who was bapt. June 22, 1718, at Charlestown, and d. June, 1787, at Boston. He was a leather dresser, lived at Charlestown and was town treasurer 1763. She d. Aug. 4, 1800, at Beverly. His first wife was Mary Trumbull, by whom he had one child. She d. Jan. 1744-5. By wife Lydia he had eleven children.
9. ZECHARIAH<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer at Pomfret, Ct. In 1742 he received a tavern license. May 12, 1743, he was commissioned lieutenant of the second company in Pomfret; was constable 1739-43; he m. June 25, 1728, at Pomfret, Abigail,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Joseph<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) and Sarah Griffen of Roxbury who was born about 1710, probably at Pomfret, where she died Oct. 18, 1777. He died November 22, 1761, at Pomfret.
- Children of Zechariah and Abigail, all at Pomfret:
23. i. JONATHAN, b. March 22, 1728.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. June 17, 1731; m. July 21, 1749, at Pomfret, David Bucklin, a wheelwright, who lived at Coventry, R. I., and later at Herkimer, N. Y., where he d. Jan. 21, 1820, in his 94th year. She d. May, 1805, in New York State. Five children.
  24. iii. DANIEL, b. May 30, 1737.
  - iv. SARAH, b. Jan. 9, 1739; m. 1764, Israel, son of Gen. Israel and Hannah (Pope) Putnam. They removed to Belpre, O., where he d. March 7, 1812. They had eight children.
  - v. SUSANNAH, b. Oct. 26, 1742; d. July 22, 1815; unmar.
  - vi. ALBIGENCE, b. Dec. 30, 1744; d. Oct. 9, 1749.
  25. vii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 28, 1747.
  26. viii. ALBIGENCE, b. Feb. 27, 1749.

10. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was brought up a merchant in his father's counting room, and afterwards was in business with his cousin Cornelius on King Street and later in Merchants Row, but may not have continued long with him. He became a very wealthy and prominent man, was an intimate friend of Sir William Pepperrell and of William Shirley, whose appointment as governor he was instrumental in obtaining, much to the wrath of Gov. Belcher. He was an owner in the Muscungus Patent in Maine, and eventually became almost the sole proprietor of that property, which contained about 500,000 acres. He was also a large proprietor of lands in Massachusetts and Connecticut, and at his death his property inventoried £71,020:14:6 lawful money, an enormous fortune for those days. He is described as "an accomplished gentleman, active and enterprising, an elegant military officer, tall and portly." Feb. 7, 1745, he was commissioned brigadier general, and was second in command to Sir William Pepperrell in the Louisbourg expedition. In connection with his Maine lands, he made many voyages to Europe. He settled what is now Waldoboro' with German colonists. He lived on Queen Street in Boston, but also owned a residence in Falmouth. He died suddenly, while on an expedition with Gov. Pownall, at or near the site of the present City of Bangor, May 23, 1759. He married (published June 9, 1722) Lucy, daughter of Francis and Sarah (Whipple) Wainwright of Ipswich, who was born April 30, 1704, at Ipswich, and d. Aug. 7, 1741, at Boston. Mr. Waldo was councillor 1742-5 and 1758.

Children of Samuel and Lucy, all at Boston:

27. i. SAMUEL, b. May 7, 1743.  
 ii. LUCY, b. Jan. 23, 1724; m. Dec. 14, 1747, at Boston, Isaac,<sup>4</sup> son of Edward<sup>3</sup> (Edward,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah (Moody) Winslow of Boston, who was b. May 2, 1709, at Boston. He graduated Harvard College 1727, was an eminent merchant in Boston, lived at Roxbury, was a mandamus councillor but resigned the office in response to the demands of his fellow citizens. He accompanied the royal army to Halifax in 1776, and d. 1777 in New York. His wife Lucy d. Nov. 7, 1768, at Falmouth, and Mr. Winslow m. 2d, Nov. 16, 1770, Jemima Debuque, by whom he had one child. She d. 1790 in London. By his first wife he had seven children.  
 iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 21, 1726; m. Jan. 14, 1751, at Boston, Thomas, son of Capt. James and Elizabeth (Luist) Flucker of Charlestown, who was b. Oct. 9, 1719, at Charlestown. Hannah was previously betrothed to Andrew, only son of Sir William Pepperrell, but owing to unaccountable and mortifying actions and delays on his part the engagement was broken by the young lady at the altar. Mr. Flucker was a merchant in Boston and a leading man there. He was representative 1756-60, councillor 1761-8, and secretary from Nov. 12, 1770 till the end of British rule in Boston. Aug. 8, 1774, he was sworn as mandamus councillor. He accompanied the British troops to Halifax, and thence went to London where he d. Feb. 16, 1783. He m. 1st, June 12, 1744, Judith, dau. of James and Hannah Bowdoin, who d. May 25, 1750, without children. Mrs. Hannah Flucker d. Dec. 1785 at London. They had three children.  
 iv. FRANCIS, b. June 13, 1728, graduated Harvard College 1747. April 28, 1758, was appointed Collector at Falmouth and retained that office until 1770; was representative for Falmouth 1762 and '3. He was a tory like the rest of his family, and soon after the destruction of Falmouth by Mowatt went to London, and d. June 9, 1784, at Tunbridge. He never married.



- v. SARAH, bapt. Sept. 24, 1732; probably d. young.
- vi. RALPH-GULSTON, b. Aug. 25, 1735, was in Feb. 1757 appointed captain in Col. Joseph Frye's regiment, which formed part of the garrison of Fort William Henry during its siege and surrender on the 9th of August following. His fate is in doubt. In Nile's "History of the Indian and French Wars" it is said: "Captain Waldo, probably venturing too near, was shot through the body. He was carried into the fort, but soon after died"; "after the fort was surrendered they [the Indians] dug up Captain Waldo, before spoken of, and others and scalped them." This story is partly confirmed by a report in Mass. Archives that Capt. Waldo's company was commanded after Aug. 8 by Capt. Abel Keen, and by the fact that Waldo d. before his father, as he is not named in the settlement of his father's estate. He never married.
11. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> WALDO (*Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) is described as a merchant when administration of his estate was granted to his widow. He lived on Prince Street in Boston. He married May 2, 1721, Susanna,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Newcomb<sup>2</sup> (Philip<sup>1</sup>) and Mary Blague, who was born March 19, 1700, at Boston, and died before September 20, 1750, when Capt. Edward Tyng was appointed administrator of her estate. Mr. Waldo died March 21, 1735, of apoplexy.
- Children of Jonathan and Susanna, at Boston:
- i. MARY, b. Feb. 22, 1722; m. Nov. 3, 1743, Gilbert,<sup>3</sup> son of Thomas<sup>2</sup> (Gilbert<sup>1</sup>) and Sarah (Covell) Colesworthy of Boston, who was b. June 16, 1721, at Boston. The name is sometimes written Cole. He is said (GEN. REG. xv. 330) to have been one of the Boston Tea Party, to have removed to Nantucket and d. there 1818. This was probably the son, as the will of Gilbert Colesworthy of Boston, caulker, was probated Aug. 10, 1784. It names his wife Mary and all the children. The will of Mary Colesworthy of Boston, widow, was probated April 15, 1788. They had eight children.
28. ii. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 18, 1724.
12. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) married Dec. 1, 1732, at Boston, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Dineley) Gould of Boston, who was born April 17, 1704, at Boston. She seems to have removed to Scituate, Mass., after her husband's death and was living there April 28, 1788. Mr. Waldo was a cooper, living in Boston, and died there before Oct. 4, 1758, for his wife's mother in her will of that date names her "daughter Hannah Waldo, ye widow of John Waldo, deceased."
- Children of John and Hannah, at Boston:
- i. MARY, b. Sept. 11, 1733; d. young.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Dec. 22, 1734.
- iii. MEHETABEL, bapt. Oct. 3, 1736.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. Sept. 25, 1737; d. young.
- v. BENJAMIN, bapt. Nov. 5, 1738. He is named in his uncle Benjamin's will. Benjamin Waldo and Rachel Perrey were m. Sept. 18, 1787, at Pownallborough, Me. He d. Jan. 26, 1809, in the alms house in Boston.
- vi. MARY, bapt. Oct. 19, 1740; d. July, 1771.
- vii. JOHN, bapt. June 13, 1742.
13. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was, until after 1750, a "mariner," the name of Capt. Waldo often appearing in the reports of the sailings and arrivals of vessels at Boston. Later in life he became interested in real estate, and accumulated quite a fortune. March 25, 1764, he was elected fireward, to which office

he continued to be chosen every year, except 1765, until 1777. He was foreman of the jury of inquest on the death of Michael Johnson *alias* Crispus Attucks, March 6, 1770. He lived at No. 57 Cornhill. He died November, 1795, at Boston. He never married.

14. SHUBAEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) resided first at Norwich, Conn., afterwards at Mansfield, and removed about 1768 to Alstead, N. H. He married, October 14, 1730, at Bridgewater, Mass., Abigail,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Samuel<sup>3</sup> (Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>) and Rebecca (Cary) Allen of East Bridgewater, Mass. He died May 12, 1776, at Alstead.

Children of Shubael and Abigail, i.-v. recorded at Norwich; all recorded at Mansfield:

- i. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 18, 1731; m. Hannah Waters.
- ii. SHUBAEL, b. Jan. 10, 1733; m. Priscilla Smith.
- iii. ABIATHER, b. January 2, 1735; a farmer at Shaftsbury, Vt.
- iv. JESSE, b. Sept. 6, 1736; m. Bridget Thompson.
- v. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 17, 1738; m. Ann Palmer.
- vi. THANKFUL, b. Sept. 28, 1740; d. Oct. 21, 1756.
- vii. EDWARD, b. May 14, 1742; m. Jerusha Thompson.
- viii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 30, 1744; m. Hannah Carlton.
- ix. MARY, b. April 2, 1745.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 14, 1747; m. a Mr. Dutcher.
- xi. BEULAH, b. Jan. 16, 1749; lived at Tinmouth, Vt.
- xii. RUTH, b. April 23, 1750; d. Dec. 24, 1753.
- xiii. REBECCA, b. March 8, 1752.
- xiv. RUTH, b. April 10, 1755; m. 1st, Mr. Sprague; 2d, Mr. Galusha.
- xv. CALVIN, b. March 12, 1759; m. 1st, Judith Graves; 2d, Mrs. Clarissa Whitney.

15. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was one of the first members of the Third or Scotland Society in Windham, Conn. He lived for a while at Windham, but, in 1734-5, he purchased a farm in Canterbury, and probably lived there the rest of his life, though in a deed given in 1744 he is called of Norwich. He died September 4, 1807, at Canterbury. He married 1st, about 1733, Abigail,<sup>4</sup> daughter of John<sup>3</sup> (John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Susannah (Baker) Elderkin of Norwich, who was born September 29, 1715, at Norwich. The date of her death is unknown. He had a second wife, Ruth, named in his will, who died October 14, 1824, aged 97.

Children of Edward and Abigail, all recorded at Canterbury; ii.-iv. baptized at Scotland:

- i. ZACHARIAH, b. Feb. 1, 1734-5; m. 1st, Elizabeth Wight; 2d, Cynthia Park.
- ii. ANN, b. Sept. 5, 1735(?); bapt. Sept. 11, 1737; m. Col. Elisha Paine.
- iii. NATHAN, b. June 23, 1740 (bapt. July 13); m. Zerviah Paine.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. July 15, 1744 (bapt. Aug. 5); m. a Mr. Johnson.

16. CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) lived first in that part of Windham which is now Scotland, Conn. He was an original member of the Scotland Church, but with his father and brothers took part in the Separatist movement, and in 1747 was excommunicated. About this time he removed to Canterbury, and was there in 1763. He probably removed from Canterbury about that time, and there is no further record of him. He married, February 3, 1734-5, at Windham, Abigail, daughter of John

and Abigail Walden of Windham, who was born February 13, 1718-19, at Windham.

Children of Cornelius and Abigail, i.-v. at Windham; vi.-ix. at Canterbury:

- i. CORNELIUS, b. Oct. 30, 1735; d. young.
- ii. IRENE, b. April 18, 1738; m. Thaddeus Ames.
- iii. CORNELIUS, b. March 21, 1741; was a drummer in the Revolution after Lexington, and at New York in 1776; m. Elizabeth Park.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 6, 1743.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. July 17, 1745; d. Oct. 22, 1749.
- vi. ISAAC, b. Sept. 28, 1748; d. Oct. 18, 1749.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 10, 1749.
- viii. ISAAC, b. April 8, 1751; d. March 23, 1752.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. March 31, 1753; d. Dec. 6, 1754.

17. BETHUEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) lived first at Windham, but removed about 1751 to Tolland, where his father gave him seventy acres of land March 13, 1751. He married, May 25, 1743, at Windham, Lois Munsell.

Children of Bethuel and Lois, i.-iii. at Windham, rest at Tolland:

- i. TEMPERANCE, b. July 20, 1744 (so recorded, but Sarah, dau. of Bethuel Waldo, was bapt. Sept. 9, 1744).
- ii. EZRA, b. March, 1745-6 (bapt. March 30, 1746). He is said to have d. at Havana, 1762.
- iii. JOANNA, b. May 10, 1748.
- iv. BETHUEL, b. May 23, 1751; was a private in Second Connecticut Regiment, March 1, 1778, to July 17, 1778; m. Ruth Wheeler.
- v. LOIS, b. June 2, 1753.
- vi. EUNICE, b. July 29, 1755.
- vii. HENRY, b. Jan. 14, 1762; m. Hannah Tucker.
- viii. THANKFUL.

18. ZACHEUS<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer in that part of Windham which is now Scotland, Conn., living on the old homestead. He was a Separatist like his father and brothers. He married 1st, February 3, 1746-7, at Lebanon, Conn., Talitha,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Joseph<sup>3</sup> (Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>) and Ruth (Denison) Kingsbury of Haverhill, who was born October 7, 1726, at Norwich, Conn., and died January 18 (gravestone says 16), 1789, at Windham. He married second, Catharine, widow of Moses Graves. He died September 10, 1810.

Children of Zacheus and Talitha, all at Windham:

- i. CYPRIAN, b. Nov. 13, 1747; m. Hannah Ripley.
- ii. RUTH, b. Nov. 28, 1748; m. Capt. Ebenezer Bass.
- iii. JOHN, b. April 22, 1750; was a surgeon, and served as such in the Revolution in 1775 and 1776; m. Lucy Lyman.
- iv. EUNICE, b. Feb. 12, 1753; m. William Rudd.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 11, 1754; m. a Mr. Elmore.
- vi. ZACHEUS, b. Nov. 20, 1756; was a private after the battle of Lexington, and again in Fourth Connecticut Regiment, April 22, 1777, to Jan. 6, 1778; m. Esther Stevens.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 5, 1758; was a private in Fourth Connecticut Battalion from June, 1776, to Dec. 25, 1776, and again enlisted July 5, 1780, and was discharged Nov. 20, 1780; m. July 15, 1788, Anne, dau. of Luke and Mary (Bliss) Bliss, who was b. April 22, 1769. They removed to Berkshire, N. Y.
- viii. TALITHA, b. Aug. 5, 1760; m. John Bingham.



ix. DANIEL, b. Sept. 10, 1762; was drafted, 1778, for a month's service, subsequently enlisted for eight months, was captured at Horse Neck and imprisoned at New York in the sugar house. After being exchanged, he returned home, prepared for college, graduated at Yale College 1788, became a minister. Was chosen Chaplain of Congress in 1856, when 96 years old, and d. July 30, 1864, at Syracuse, N. Y., aged 101 yrs. 10 mos. 20 days. He m. Nancy (not Mary, as says GEN. REG., xix., p. 84) Hanchett.

x. A Daughter, b. December, 1765; d. soon.

xi. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 15, 1766; m. Eunice Devotion.

xii. OZIAS, b. April 21, 1768; m. Anna Ripley.

19. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) married, March 14, 1750-1, at Windham, Jemima,<sup>6</sup> daughter of John<sup>5</sup> (John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> George,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>) Abbot. He died Aug. 23, 1814.

Children of John and Jemima, i., ii., iii., v. and vi. recorded at Windham:

i. PHIPPS, b. Jan. 21, 1752; killed in Revolutionary war, Jan. 18, 1776.

ii. OLIVE, b. Nov. 24, 1753; m. Peter Hartwell.

iii. GAMALIEL, b. Aug. 28, 1755; m. a Mrs. Gardner.

iv. ANN, b. Nov. 24, 1757; m. Benjamin Waite.

v. ZERVIAH, b. Feb. 2, 1760; m. Job Goff.

vi. JOHN, b. Feb. 16, 1762; m. and left descendants.

vii. DANIEL, b. May 24, 1764.

viii. JEMIMA, b. May 26, 1766; m. Henry Lake.

ix. JEDEDIAH, b. Oct. 17, 1772; m. Polly Porter.

20. CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*,<sup>3</sup> *Cornelius*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was in early life a merchant in Boston, but about 1738 removed to Worcester, where he lived in a house belonging to his father on what is now the corner of Main and Mechanic Streets; before 1750 he removed to Watertown and later to Sudbury, where he is supposed to have died. He married 1st, Hannah,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Daniel<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah Heywood of Worcester, who was born December 30, 1720, at Worcester, and died December 2, 1765, at Watertown. He had a second wife, also named Hannah, of whom nothing is known. He had no children.

21. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*,<sup>3</sup> *Cornelius*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) graduated at Harvard College, 1741. March 28, 1746, he was commissioned 1st lieutenant in Second Massachusetts Regiment. Later, he became a merchant in Boston, and was in company with his brother Daniel until 1770. In 1771, he went to England and settled in Bristol, thence he removed to Cheltenham, where he died October 27, 1816. Mr. Waldo was a person of some importance in Boston. He was overseer of the poor from 1767 to 1770, and on declining a re-election was publicly thanked for his previous services. He married, March 11, 1762, at Boston, Martha, daughter of John and Hannah Jones of Boston, who was born July 22, 1737, at Boston, "a young lady with a handsome Fortune, and endowed with those Amiable Accomplishments which conspire to make the Marriage State agreeable." She died September 30, 1768, at Boston.

Children of Joseph and Martha, at Boston or Dorchester:

- i. JOSEPH, b. June 18, 1764; became a merchant in Bristol, Eng.; m. Sarah Pope, and has descendants in England who are the only

representatives by the name of Waldo of the family of Cornelius<sup>2</sup> (Cornelius<sup>1</sup>).

ii. JOHN-JONES, b. Sept. 15, 1767; never married.

22. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Cornelius*,<sup>3</sup> *Cornelius*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) became a merchant in Boston, and was in business both with his brother John and his brother Joseph; the former partnership lasted but a short time, the latter until 1770. In 1776, he removed from Boston with his family, first going to Providence it is said, and in 1777 he bought a small place in Lancaster, Mass., where he lived until his removal to Worcester in 1782. In Worcester he became a prosperous merchant and prominent citizen. He held few political offices. He succeeded his brother Joseph as overseer of the poor in Boston in 1770, and held that office until his removal from Boston. He is accused of having sympathized with the tories during the Revolution, but the accusation does not appear to be just. He was undoubtedly aristocratic in his tastes, and his extravagance in owning a "one horse Chaise" (the only one in Worcester) was much criticised. He died December 8, 1808, at Worcester. He married, May 3, 1757, at Boston, Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Nicholas<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) and Martha (Saunders) Salisbury, who was born April 7, 1731, at Boston, and died September 25, 1811, at Worcester, "an excellent Lady whose constant exercise of all the social and Christian virtues made her an ornament and blessing to this world and qualified her for the Society of Heaven."

Children of Daniel and Rebecca, all at Boston:

- i. JOSEPH, b. April 26, 1758; d. Aug. 25, 1760.
- ii. THOMAS, } b. May 1, 1759; { d. May 14 or 15, 1759.
- iii. JOHN, } d. June 21 or July 22, 1759.
- iv. DANIEL, b. June 11, 1760; d. June 13, 1760.
- v. MARTHA, b. Sept. 14, 1761; m. Nov. 25, 1781, at Lancaster, Levi Lincoln, and d. March 28, 1828, at Worcester. "She was followed to the grave by two sons, who are now Governors of the States of Massachusetts and Maine, and by another son and a son-in-law who are Senators of Massachusetts, and a brother who has held the same station. Her husband was formerly Attorney General of the United States, and afterwards Lieutenant Governor and acting Chief Magistrate of Massachusetts." He d. April 14, 1820, at Worcester.
- vi. DANIEL, b. Jan. 20, 1763; d. July 9, 1845, unm.
- vii. REBECCA-ELBRIDGE, b. May 1, 1764; d. Nov. 9, 1765.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 24, 1765; d. Aug. 28, 1845, unm.
- ix. SARAH, b. Feb. 22, 1767; d. March 19, 1851, unm.
- x. REBECCA, b. Sept. 22, 1771; d. June 19, 1840, unm.

23. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Zechariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer in Pomfret, Ct., where he was a prominent man, and held various town offices. He died December 21, 1788, at Canterbury, where perhaps he had been living. He married 1st, Feb. 23, 1757, at Pomfret, Abigail,<sup>6</sup> daughter of Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> (Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Abigail (Blood) Whittemore of Harvard, Mass. She died December 20, 1772, and he married 2d, April 7, 1773, at Pomfret, Joanna Mighell of whom no more is known.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail, all at Pomfret:

- i. ABIGAIL, b. June 17, 1757; m. Nathan Hyde.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 1, 1759; m. Rowland Leavens.
- iii. SARAH, b. March 13, 1761; never married; d. June 30, 1837.

- iv. LOUISIANA, b. July 14, 1763; d. July 1, 1766.
- v. ZACHARIAH, } m. Abigail Corbin.
- vi. JONATHAN, } b. Dec. 26, 1764; d. Jan. 3, 1765.
- vii. LOUISIANA, b. June 26, 1767.
- viii. JONATHAN, b. June 1, 1769.
- ix. BENJAMIN-WHITMORE, b. Feb. 21, 1771; d. March 16, 1771.
- x. JOHN, b. July 28, 1772; m. 1st, Rebecca Sprague; 2d, Lucretia Smith.

Children of Jonathan and Joanna, all at Pomfret:

- xi. LUCRETIA, b. Nov. 7, 1773; m. Frederic Averill.
- xii. JOSEPH-WARREN, b. July 12, 1776; m. Elizabeth Lamar.
- xiii. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 28, 1778; d. Sept. 13, 1778.
- xiv. BETSEY-PIERPPOINT, b. Aug. 11, 1781; m. Leonard Corbin.

24. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Zechariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) removed about 1770 to Vermont, living for a time in Royalton and Pomfret, but finally settled in Woodstock, Vt. He was a trader in land, in which he was at times successful, but finally died March 2, 1792, "sadly in debt and miserably poor." He married 1st, October 1, 1761, at Pomfret, Lois, daughter of Israel and Sarah (Winchester) Dana, who was born April 5, 1738, at Pomfret. He had a second wife, Matilda.

Children of Daniel and Lois, all at Pomfret:

- i. LOIS, b. Jan. 23, 1762; d. Feb. 12, 1762.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. March 21, 1763; m. Willard Pierce.
- iii. ALBIGENCE, b. Jan. 9, 1764.
- iv. LUCY, b. Feb. 20, 1767; m. Jabez Parkhurst.
- v. DANIEL, b. June 2, 1769.

25. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Zechariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) lived at Pomfret, Ct., and is described as a "Taylor." "He was an affectionate & Faithful Husband, a tender parent, an honest man & a valuable member of Society." He died February 14, 1810, at Pomfret. He married November 2, 1773, at Brooklyn, Ct., Molly,<sup>5</sup> daughter of Gen. Israel<sup>4</sup> (Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah (Pope) Putnam, who was born May 20, 1753, at Brooklyn, and died November 18, 1825, at Conway, N. H.

Children of Samuel and Molly, all at Pomfret:

- i. BETSEY, b. Sept. 22, 1774; m. John-Augustus Gleason.
- ii. ISRAEL-PUTNAM, b. Dec. 22, 1776; d. Jan. 2, 1786.
- iii. SAMUEL-PUTNAM, b. March 12, 1779; d. Feb. 23, 1826; unmar.
- iv. FRANCIS, b. April 22, 1784; m. 1st, Lucinda Cheeny; 2d, Eliza-F. Wenwood.
- v. LEWIS, b. June 25, 1787; d. May 7, 1788.
- vi. POLLY, b. April 13, 1789; m. Zara Cutler.
- vii. LEWIS-PUTNAM, b. March 22, 1796; d. March 28, 1796.

26. ALBIGENCE<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Zechariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) became a surgeon of great prominence. July 1, 1775, he was appointed surgeon's mate in the 8th Connecticut Regiment; was discharged September 10. April 3, 1777, was attached to a new regiment under Col. Huntington, and remained with it until his resignation October 1, 1779. He had a large practice throughout Windham county, Ct. He lived at different times at Woodstock, Pomfret and Windham, and died January 29, 1794, at Pomfret. He married



1st, November 11, 1772, at Windham, Lydia,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Elisha<sup>2</sup> (Elijah<sup>1</sup>) and Phebe (Carter) Hurlbut of Windham, who was born Feb. 1, 1750-1, at Windham, and died Feb. 7, 1785, at Pomfret. He married 2d, July 6, 1787, at Pomfret, Lucy, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Cargill, who was born August 16, 1762, at Pomfret.

Children of Albigence and Lydia, i.-iv. recorded at Woodstock, all recorded at Pomfret:

- i. ELISHA-HURLBUT, b. Sept. 11, 1773; d. July 25, 1801; unmar.
- ii. RALPH, b. Nov. 27, 1775; d. Aug. 10, 1777.
- iii. HARRIOT, b. April 14, 1777; m. Sylvanus Backus.
- iv. THOMAS-FANNING, b. Sept. 19, 1779; d. Sept. 13, 1854.
- v. NANCY, bapt. Sept. 2, 1781, at Woodstock; d. young.
- vi. NANCY, b. April 8, 1783; d. June 11, 1854; prob. unmar.
- vii. ALBIGENCE, b. Jan. 29, 1785; m. Lucretia Partridge.

Children of Albigence and Lucy, at Woodstock:

- viii. LUCY, b. April 3, 1788; d. July 3, 1809.
- xi. LAURA, b. May 23, 1789; d. Nov. 18, 1795.

27. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) graduated Harvard College 1743, settled in Falmouth, and was elected representative 1744. He accompanied his father on the Louisbourg expedition, receiving a commission as commissary, Feb. 2, 1744, as brevet captain, March 23, 1744, and as captain October 12, 1745. He became a prominent citizen of Falmouth, and served eight years in the legislature. He died April 16, 1770, at Falmouth. He married 1st, Aug. 11, 1761, Grizell<sup>5</sup>, daughter of Lieut.-Gov. Andrew<sup>4</sup> (Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Peter,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and Mary (Sanford) Oliver of Boston, who was born May 9, 1737, and died December 19, 1761. He married 2d, March 9 (or 29) 1762, Sarah, daughter of John and Abigail (Philips) Erving of Boston, who was born June 8, 1737, at Boston, and died November 25, 1817, at Boston.

Children of Samuel and Sarah, i.-v. at Falmouth, vi. at Boston:

- i. SARAH, b. Nov. 30, 1762; m. William Wetmore.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. March 4, 1764; m. Sarah-Tyng Winslow.
- iii. JOHN-ERVING, b. Aug. 28, 1765; d. April 17, 1787; unmar.
- iv. LUCY, b. Aug. 10, 1766; m. Alexander Wolcott.
- v. FRANCIS, b. Dec. 26, 1768; probably d. young.
- vi. RALPH, b. Sept. 1770; probably d. young.

28. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> WALDO (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelius*<sup>1</sup>) was a "mariner," and lived in Boston; but nothing has been learned of him. His will was probated January 5, 1759. He married July 20, 1749, at Boston, Mary, daughter of John Nowell of Boston. The dates of her birth and death have not been learned. She was living 1764.

Children of Jonathan and Mary, i. and ii. at Boston, iii. not recorded:

- i. SUSANNA, b. April 22, 1750; m. John Caswell.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. June 25, 1754; m. 1st, Mary Ropes; 2d, Emily Mesinger. His descendants are the only living representatives by the name of Waldo in the line of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> (Cornelius<sup>1</sup>).
- iii. SARAH.



COPY OF A RECORD OF DEATHS KEPT BY THE REV.  
SAMUEL KINGSBURY, MINISTER OF THE  
GOSPEL AT EDGARTOWN, MASS.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET M. PEASE, Genealogist, of Edgartown, Mass.

*"Deaths in ye Town of Edgartown."*

				No.
1761	Enoch Coffin Esq <sup>r</sup>	Æt.	<i>fortasse</i> 83	1
	Two children			2, 3
	Capt. Killy		70	4
	Widow Cleavland		70	5
	Cornelius Merchant		40	6
	ye Wife of Peter Riply		39	7
1762	ye Widow clachorn		75	8
	James Coval		75	9
	Seth Merchant		26	10
	ye wife of Tho <sup>s</sup> Peas		30	11
	a child of Seth Donham			12
	ye wife of Nicholas Butler		45	13
	2 children of Atsat			14, 15
	a child of Nath. Vinson			16
	Son of Enoch Norton		20	17
1763	a child of Stephen Peas			18
	Mr. Joseph Jenkins		43	19
	a child who lived at Mr. Jno. Coffin's		7	20
	Mrs. Jane Butler		40	21
June	ye Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith		50	22
	Joseph Vinson		65	23
	Tho <sup>s</sup> Neal		50	24
	Mrs. Jenkins		40	25
	a child of Jethro Coval			26
	Widow Norton			27
	John Cuningham		60	28
	John Newman Es <sup>r</sup>		43	29
1764	a child of Stephen Peas			30
	a child of Mr. Norton			31
	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Cooke			32
	a child of Edy Coffin			33
	a child of Silas Merchant			34
	a child of Jos. Huxford			35
	ye Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Cottle		50	36
	a child of John Homes			37
	a child of Jos. Cleavland			38
	a child of Eben <sup>r</sup> Donham			39



		ye wife of Tho <sup>s</sup> Vinson	40	40
		a child of W <sup>m</sup> Norton		41
		ye wife of John Merchant	72	42
1765				
Jany	15	Tho <sup>s</sup> Peas	70	43
		Son of Jos. Peas at sea	20	44
Feb	24	Sam <sup>l</sup> Butler	82	45
		ye Widow Killy	66	46
		Gamaliel Butler	74	47
		W <sup>m</sup> Cole	76	48
Aug	31	Henry Norton	27	49
		a child of Henry Norton		50
		ye Widow Cole	80	51
Nov	1	John Cozens	70	52
Do	23	Isaac Norton	85	53
1766				
Feb	8	Benaj <sup>h</sup> Donham	80	54
April		Asa Donham was killed by a fall from a Mast	23	55
		ye Wife of John Peas	42	56
		ye Wife of Abraham Peas	30	57
Oct		a child of ye Widow Mears		58
Dec <sup>r</sup>		a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Cooke		59
1767				
Feb	9	John Merchant	87	60
March	22	ye Wife of Eph. Peas	29	61
April	9	ye Widow Dagget	80	62
April	26	ye Wife of Abner Butler	35	63
		a child of Obed Peas		64
August	17	Hannah Peas, Midwife	72	65
		a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Pease		66
Oct		ye wife of Dan <sup>l</sup> Coffin	40	67
Do		ye Wife of Edy Coffin	24	68
		ye Wife of Jn <sup>o</sup> Peas	42	69
		This year there were about 18 persons Lost at sea		
1768				
May	13	Lemuel Peas	26	70
		a child of Joseph Donham		71
June	3	ye Widow Sara Peas	79	72
		a child of W <sup>m</sup> Norton		73
June	19	Enoch Norton	68	74
August	2	Tim <sup>y</sup> Norton	58	75
Oct		ye Widow Peas	58	76
Oct		ye Wife of Jethro Coval	40	77
		2 persons lost at sea		78, 79
1769				
Feb	4	ye Wife of Mr. Ichabod Wiswall	61	80
Feb	28	ye Widow Butler Æt.	82	81
March	7	ye Widow Cosens	66	82
April	11	Eben <sup>r</sup> Norton Esq <sup>r</sup>	78	83

April	a child of Lot Norton	1	84
May 2	ye Widow Hepz <sup>h</sup> Norton	90	85
July 17	ye Wife of David Norton	35	86
August 30, 31	2 children of Nath <sup>l</sup> Vinson	3 & 5	87, 88
Sep 29	Jane Parmer	35	89
Do	a child of John Butler	1	90
October 2	Weeks, by a wound received from a whale	35	91
October 3	ye Wife of Benaj <sup>h</sup> Douham Jr	55	92
Oct 5	Joseph Peas	70	93

## 1770

March 5	Lydia Luce	22	94
Do 21	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Lawson	1	95
May	a child of Jo <sup>s</sup> Barret Drowned	4	96
June 15	a child of Seth Donham Drowned	8	97
June 15	Isaac Butler killed by ye accidental discharge of a gun	22	98

## 1771

March 21	Sam <sup>l</sup> Huxford	88	99
May 31	ye Wife of Prince Peas	39	100
June 6	a child of Abner Norton	1	101
June 30	ye Widow Abia Peas	79	102
August 11	a child of Nath <sup>l</sup> Fish	1	103
Do 17	a child of Prince Peas	1	104
Sep 18	a child of David Donham	3	105
Oct 15	Eben <sup>r</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup>	71	106
Dec <sup>r</sup> 14	a child of Henry Butler	1	107
	a child of Bayes Norton Jr.	1	108
Dec <sup>r</sup> 28	Eben <sup>r</sup> Joy	55	109

## 1772

	a child of Shobal Davis	1	110
Jany 10	the son of Prince Daggett killed with a gun	18	111
Jany 28	Nicholas Butler	94	112
	a child of Obed Norton		113
	a child of Eben <sup>r</sup> Butler		114
	a child of Benj Butler		115
	a child of Matt Butler	3	116
April	an apprentis David Reynolds	17	117
	Joseph Dagget	68	118
July 5	ye Wife of W <sup>m</sup> Russel	30	119
July 9	ye Wife of Matthew Butler	36	120
July 29	ye wife of Judah Norton	42	121
Do	a child of Thomas Beetle	2	122
Do	a child of Rob <sup>t</sup> Hamet		123
July 31	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Clachorn	2	124
	Died at Sea { Huxford Merchant by sickness		125
	{ Richard Sprague by a whale		126
	{ Edw <sup>d</sup> Ranger by a fall		127
Oct 5	a child of Jona <sup>n</sup> Cottle	2	128
	a child of W <sup>m</sup> Vinson		129
	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Smith		130
Oct 13	a child of Timothy Vinson	3	131

Do	29	a child of Prince Dagget by a scald	5	132
		a child of Abraham Luce		133
Dec <sup>r</sup>	2	the Widow Deborah Norton	93	134
Do	4	a child of Marshal Jenkins	2	135

## NOTES IN EXPLANATION, BY HARRIET M. PEASE.

- No. 4 was Donken (Duncan) Kelley.  
 “ 7 was Damaris (Chase), daughter of Joseph. She died Dec. 6, æ. 37.  
 “ 11 was the first wife Lydia (——). She died June 21, æ. 26, 2, 27.  
 “ 22 was Eunice (Vincent). She was the second wife of this Samuel Smith, who, being the second of the name, was called Samuel Smith, Jr., although he was not the son of Samuel, Senior. Samuel, Jr., had four wives.  
 “ 25 was Abigail (Little), widow of Joseph Jenkins.  
 “ 32 was Temple Philip, who died Feb. 7, æ. 13 days.  
 “ 40 was the first wife Jean (Norton). She died Oct. 11, 1764, æ. 41, 2, 4.  
 “ 46 was Jean (Sarson), widow of Duncan Kelley. He was her third husband.  
 “ 51 was, probably, Mary (Trapp), daughter of Thomas Trapp and widow of William Cole.  
 “ 57 was the first wife Hannah (——).  
 “ 61 was Hannah (Harper), his first wife.  
 “ 67 was his first wife Mary (Harlock).  
 “ 68 was the first wife Sarah (Martin).  
 “ 80 was Jerusha (Norton).  
 “ 82 was Jemimah (——), the widow of John Cosens.  
 “ 86 was Anna (Pease), his first wife.  
 “ 92 was Lydia (Pease), the first wife.  
 “ 100 was Martha (Marchant).  
 “ 119 was Lydia (Mayhew).  
 “ 120 was Elizabeth (Osborn).  
 “ 121 was Jerusha (Vincent).  
 “ 134 was Deborah (Mayhew), widow of Ebenezer Norton.

## MISS PEASE'S DESCRIPTION OF THE BOOK FROM WHICH THESE RECORDS ARE COPIED.

When in Boston some weeks since, I spoke to you of a certain little book belonging to my father's collection of valuable papers. This little book contains a record of upwards of one thousand deaths in the town of Edgartown. It was kept by the Rev. Samuel Kingsbury and by the Rev. Joseph Thaxter, and covers a period of sixty-seven years, beginning in 1761 and ending in 1827. I speak of it as the Thaxter Record of Deaths as most of it is in his hand.

Under date December 18, 1851, my father, Richard L. Pease, says of it: “These records were kept by Rev. Joseph Thaxter, in a small memorandum Book, which more than 20 years after his death, I found in a garret, with other old papers. In the Town Records only a few scattering Records of death were kept prior to 1821, when Isaiah D. Pease, Esq., was chosen Town Clerk.” “The original mem<sup>o</sup> Book is now in my possession. That book and this,”—referring to a copy he had just taken—“contain the only record of deaths from 1761 to 1821.”

The value of this little book can hardly be estimated, containing as it does the *sole* record of death of many of the former inhabitants of this town. Realizing its value and foreseeing the loss it would be if any accident should wipe it out of existence, I became convinced that it should be duplicated and preserved in some more enduring form, so asked if you would like to have it to print. With this I send the first instalment—243 deaths—the record kept by the Rev. Mr. Kingsbury.

I enclose some notes which may be used or not—just as you please. As the preservation of this little record is due to my father's thoughtfulness and care, I would be glad if you would mention him in connection with it.

[To be continued.]



## GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 144.]

JOHN FELTON the elder of Great Yarmouth in Norfolk merchant, 8 March 1601, proved 8 August 1602. To the reparation of the church three pounds six shillings eight pence. To the repairing of the Lazar House thirty three shillings four pence. To the relief of the poor of Great Yarmouth five pounds. To Master Robert Jackler our preacher and Master John Hill our minister ten shillings each. To the continuance of the prayer and lecture lately begun in the new chapel in Yarmouth ten shillings a year, to be levied out of my capital house wherein I do now dwell so long as the same exercise shall be continued for ever. To wife Margery twenty pounds, my best silver salt and my new silver cup, together with all such goods and chattels which were hers before I married her, upon condition that she shall not challenge or claim to have any right or interest of, in or to any of my lands, houses &c. or my goods &c. To my son John all my houses, buildings, yards, grounds &c. in Yarmouth (upon certain conditions). To Nicholas and Robert my grandchildren, sons of Nicholas my son, twenty five pounds apiece at ages of one and twenty. To Katherine the wife of my son Daniel twenty pounds and to my grandchild ———, their son, thirty pounds at one and twenty. Reference to an Obligation wherein I stand bound with him (Daniel) to one master Rogers. My grandchild John Grosse son of my late daughter Dyonis towards his maintenance at Cambridge. My three grandchildren Dionis, Martha and Judith the daughters of John Grosse and Dionis my daughter. My son in law Robert Robins their father in law. Thomas Matrop. My brother in law John Scrouche and my sister his wife. Son John to be sole executor and son Nicholas to be overseer. One of the witnesses was William Younges. Montague, 56.

PHILIP ROGERS citizen and grocer of London, 22 September 1613 proved 19 October 1613. Goods &c. to be divided into two equal parts one of which shall be and remain unto my three children Philip, Daniel and Mary (according to the Custom of the City of London). The other I reserve to myself for performance of legacies. To my youngest son Daniel Rogers my copyhold and customary lands and tenements in Croydon Surrey, also my freehold lands near to them, the said Daniel to allow unto mine eldest son Philip three hundred and fifty pounds out of his orphan's and child's part and portion. To daughter Mary enough to make up her orphan's part or portion due unto her by the Custom of the City of London the full sum of one thousand pounds. The four children of my nephew, Charles Rogers grocer, viz<sup>t</sup> Philip, William, Jane and Mary. My brother John Rogers and Margaret his wife. My brother William Rogers. My brother in law Symon Broadstreete and Anna his wife. My sister Joyce Bond. My nephew Thomas Bond. My mother in law Joane Stafford widow. My sister in law Margaret Grymes widow. To Mr. Nicholas Felton, Doctor in Divinity, five pounds. My cousin Thomas Philpottes. To my brother in law Daniel Felton thirty shillings to be made him in a

ring. My cousin Charles Hearinge. My cousin Charles Rogers of Munckhole. Mr. Francis Butler of Croydon and his wife. John Blackett of Croydon. I give six pounds thirteen shillings four pence to be equally distributed amongst the poorest of my kindred at the discretion of my nephew Thomas Bond and my cousin Charles Rogers. The poor of Christ's Hospital, London, of St. Olave's, Southwark, of St. George's, Southwark, of St. Sepulchre's, London, of St. Leonard's Eastcheap, London, and of Much Dewchurch in Hereford and of Allensmore in said County of Hereford. The poor of Croydon. The poor in certain prisons. Son Philip to be sole executor. The overseers to be my very loving friends Mr. Nicholas Felton, Doctor in Divinity, Francis Butler of Croydon Esq., my loving brethren in law Symon Broadstreete and Daniel Felton, my loving kinsman Thomas Bond of Hampton Bishop in Hereford, Charles Rogers of Munckhole in the same County and Charles Herringe and my loving friend John Blackett of Croydon, yeoman.

A new Grant was issued 9 May 1652 to Daniel Rogers, son of the deceased, to administer the goods left unadministered by Philip Rogers, son and executor, now also deceased. Capell, 89.

MARGARET GREAME of London, widow, 15 May 1626, proved 17 June 1626. To be buried in the parish church of St. Margaret New Fish Street, London, as near as may be to the body of my late sister Anne Broadstreete who lieth there interred. Mr. Bendish preacher of Bishop Stortford in the County of Hartford and his wife and my godson Edward Bendish their son. My cousin John Felton son of Daniel Felton, citizen and grocer of London. My cousin Philip Felton son of the said Daniel. My goddaughter Margaret Meare the daughter of John Meare, citizen and innholder of London. My daughter in law Judith Michell and her daughter Sara. Edmond Slater, citizen and mercer of London and my cousin Margaret the now wife of the said Edmond. Leases in Bridewell, the mill room and mill for grinding of corn. Buildings erected by my late husband George Greame. Messuages &c. on the wharf on the west side of the dock or common sewer to the said Hospital (*i.e.* Edward the Sixth's Christ's Hospital) adjoining. Hele, 83.

NICHOLAS (FELTON) Bishop of Ely 27 January 1625, 1 Charles, proved 7 October 1626. For my body I desire it may be buried in that parish where I shall die, unless I die at my manor houses of Downham Elye in the Isle or Elie House in Holborne, in any of which chapels I desire to be buried if I die there. My desire is it may be buried in the night with no solemnity nor attendance save of such my servants as shall be about me and such either neighbors or friends as shall think good, being near and uncalled, to take that pains for me to do unto me the last duty, which I do thankfully accept at their hands. Cloaks for servants. My debts to be paid with all speed. Two debts especially mentioned of which the latter is thus referred to: The other debt is the sum of 125£ or thereabouts which I received from Doctor Gager my Chancellor who hath my acquittance and is for Virginia and for Chelsey College collections, which money was never yet called for &c. For my goods I do dispose of them in manner and form following, first among my children and wife's children and grandchildren. My eldest son Nicholas the parson of Shetham. My son Robert and every one of his children. Daughter Susan wife to my son Robert. The now wife of my son Nicholas. My son Edward Norgate, my late wife's son,

and his children. John Norgate. Money I have laid out for him. Loving friend Mr. John Simson preacher and parson of the Crutched Friars. My brother Daniel. John Norgate's children. Henry Norgate's three sons which were left with my daughter Tucke. Secondly, next my children, I do give among my poor kindred at Yarmouth or elsewhere. My cousin John Felton, my eldest brother's son, at Yarmouth, and my brother John's wife at Yarmouth, his mother. My cousin Caison. Money which I len her. My cousin Benjamin Cooper of Yarmouth. My cousin Williams the barber's wife. My cousin Steward widow and daughter to my brother John Felton, and her daughter Elizabeth that is married. My cousin Robert Grosse, my cousin Dionis Grosse her son, now at Cambridge, towards his education at Cambridge. His mother, my cousin Dionis Grosse, her husband. My cousin Benjamin Felton my brother John's son. Mark Anthony whom I placed as apprentice with Mr. John Parker his uncle. My old servant Mary Heaton. Others. My cousin John Harris. Richard Grafton (among others). My cousin Phillip. The parsons of St. Antholin and Bow Church, London. Sons Nicholas and Robert Felton Executors and my loving friends Mr. Francis Morris and Mr. Ralph Brownrigge to be overseers.

Another grant made 29 January 1651 to John Tuckey next of kin and administrator to Nicholas, Edward and Henry Norgate deceased, legatees named in the will, the executors Nicholas and Robert Felton being likewise since deceased.

Hele, 184.

[Nicholas Felton, Jun., succeeded in 1621 Wm. Lawrence as rector of Stret-ham, a valuable living in the gift of the Bishops of Ely. He held it as late as 1642, his wife Elizabeth being buried there 23 Dec., 1624. He married at Downham 6 April, 1625, Susanna Clench. Robert Felton, a younger son of the testator, succeeded Wm. Knights, rector of Gransden Parva, Cambridgeshire, as such signs the parish register to 1642. His children recorded there were: William 1624, Ralph 1626, Daniel 1628, Maria 1629, Hannah 1631, John 1632, Elizabeth 1637.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

JOHN FELTON of Great Yarmouth in the County of Norfolk, beer brewer, 2 March 1626 proved 11 June 1627. I will that all and singular my messuages, houses, lands, tenements &c. shall be sold by Ellen my wife and Augustine Thrower my brother in law within as convenient time as may be next after my decease for the payment of the debts which I owe. And my moveable goods shall be sold by my executors for the payment of my debts. And whatsoever of my said messuages, lands, tenements &c. shall remain unsold, my debts which I owe being well and truly paid, satisfied or discharged by my executors, then I do give, will and devise unto the said Ellen my wife and to her heirs forever. And she shall take all the profits of my said other houses and grounds until they shall be sold according to this my will. And also I give unto the said Ellen my wife all and singular my goods &c. whatsoever which shall remain after my debts which I owe be paid and satisfied for and towards her own maintenance and the bringing up of my children. And I do ordain and make the said Ellen my wife and the said Augustine Thrower my brother in law executors &c.

Wit: John Smith, Joseph Warde, Benjamin Fealton. Skyunner, 69.

JOHN STAVERD citizen and haberdasher of London, 4 March 1581, proved 17 July 1582. To be buried in St. Bride's church or churchyard. My son John and my five daughters, Margaret, Elizabeth, Joane, Kather-



ine and Agnes, my daughters at ages of one and twenty or days of marriage and John at age of four and twenty or when he cometh forth of his years. I give the rent of the new Inn in Chelmsford to the bringing up of my children in the fear of God and learning (for father in law will be "lothe" to be at charge), and to have that rent until Henry my son come to the age of four and twenty, unto whom I give and bequeath the said new Inn in Chelmsford in fee simple. The poor of Hemilbroughe. The churchwardens of Stortford. My cousin Thomas Jackson. I give to the Mrs. of May Feast for the time being five shillings. My cousin Jennynges children. My wife Joane Staverd to be sole executrix. My aunt Crathorne, trusting that where she hath "bene" my good aunt, nay rather a mother, that she will be a grandmother to my children.

Tirwhite, 31.

JOHANE STAVERDE widow, of St. Bride's Fleet Street London, 7 October 1614, proved 8 November 1614. To be buried in the church of St. Brides near the body of my late husband John Staverd, haberdasher. My niece Alice Hawkins. Lands and tenements in Stortford Herts. My cousin Grace Aston widow. Philip Felton son of my daughter Felton. John Felton, his brother. My daughter Margaret Grymes to have (among other things) three bowls white which were James Carter's. To my daughter Anne Brodstreete my houses, lands &c. in Stortford or elsewhere in Herts., she and her husband to defend or keep harmless &c. my cousin Thomas Hawkin from all suits &c. concerning any bond which the said Thomas hath sealed with or for Grace Aston aforementioned unto Mr. Morris Abbott merchant or to any other for the business of the said Grace. To my daughter Margaret Grymes all that my messuage or inn called the New Inn in Chelmsford, otherwise called the King's Arms, to hold for life; and after her decease I give the same to Philip Rogers son of my daughter Johane late the wife of Philip Rogers citizen and grocer of London, with remainder to his brother Daniel Rogers, then to Philip Felton, son of my daughter Katherine, then to John Felton, next to the heirs of the body of my said daughter Katherine, and lastly to my right heirs forever. Katherine, Mary and Johane Felton daughters of my said daughter Katherine. Houses in Fleet Street. To my loving friend Mr. Auditor Curle my nest of "Stowe" pots &c. My cousin Richard Goldthrope gent. My house called the Crown near Fleet Street. Another tenement of mine now in the tenure of one ——— Playce, cutler. My cousin Grace Hawkins daughter of my brother George Hawkins. Mr. William Bendishe minister of Stortford. My son in law Daniel Felton to be sole executor and loving friend Mr. Auditor Kyrle supervisor.

Wit: William Bendishe vicar of Stortford, George Hawkin the elder, Thomas Carter, George Hawkyngs junior, John Sweeting and Thomas Barnard, scrivener.

Lawe, 110.

[This was that Joane Stafford whom Philip Rogers in his will (already given) called his mother in law. The will of her husband John Staverd precedes this. Of their five daughters Margaret was the wife of George Greame or Grymes, and her will I have also given. Johane or Joane was the wife of Philip Rogers, just referred to, and Katherine was the wife of Daniel Felton, a brother of Bishop Felton and of John Felton of Yarmouth whose widow Ellen Felton and sons Benjamin and Nathaniel went to Salem in New England. The will of John Felton the elder of Yarmouth, father of Nicholas, Daniel and John and grandfather of Benjamin and Nathaniel of Salem, has also been given. Anne (or Agnes), another of these five daughters, was the wife of Symon Bradstreete

or Broadstreete, citizen and grocer of London, whose will appears in my *Gleanings*, Part I., p. 47. Their daughter Margaret was the wife of Edmund Slater, citizen and mercer of London.

It is interesting to note that two sons of Philip Rogers were to receive, under Mrs. Staverde's will, the reversion of the New Inn at Chelmsford in Essex. This makes the third family of Rogers that I have found connected with Chelmsford, vizt. our famous New England family, descended from John Rogers of Mulsham in Chelmsford, the shoemaker, and his father, John Rogers the joiner, whose wills have both appeared in these *Gleanings*; secondly a family of Rogers of Stanford le Hope, Fobbing and Corringham, Essex, two members of which I have found mentioned in wills as living in Chelmsford; and now, thirdly, this London family which I have not quite placed, but can recall that Philip was a name in the Martyr's family.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

ELIZABETH CORIE of Norwich, widow, 3 August 1582, proved 28 February 1583. To be buried in the chapel of the church of St. Gregory near my late husband Thomas Corie. Kinsman Barnerde of Scornston. Stephen and Thomas Barnerde. Kinswoman Alice Wilson. Sister Aggas. God daughters Elizabeth Corie, daughter of Francis Corie, and Elizabeth Corie, daughter of my late son William Corie. Daughter Johane, wife of Robert Mihell. Her sons Henry and Robert Mihell and my godson Thomas Mihell. Son Robert Corie's children. Daughter Thomasine wife of Robert Bealles and his sons Stephen and Robert Bealles. My daughter Anne wife of Roger Kilham. Sons Robert and Thomas. Elizabeth wife of said Robert and Elizabeth wife of said Thomas.

Consistory Court Norwich,

Book Bate, Leaf 271.

ELIZABETH GOODALE of Dennyngton, widow, 1 March 1602, proved 7 March 1601. Sons George, John and Robert Goodale. Henry Kilham and Alice his wife, my daughter. William Downing and Margaret his wife my daughter. Grandchildren Alice Kilham and Margaret Downing. The three eldest children of my son William Goodale at ages of one and twenty years. Son Thomas Goodale to be executor.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 38, L. 478.

[ELIZABETH GOODALE the testator was the mother-in-law of Henry Killam, whose will is given below, and grandmother of Austen Killam the emigrant to New England. She was buried 5 March, 1601–2. Of this family was also Robert Goodale who came from Ipswich, Eng., to Salem in 1634.

The late Mr. Somerby procured for Abner C. Goodell, Jr., Esq., a large collection of wills relating to the Goodale family in Suffolk and Norfolk, which the writer hopes to utilize in the coming summer, during an extensive search of the parishes in the above named counties.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM THOMSON the elder of Saxstead, yeoman, 1 November 1619, proved 22 January 1619. Wife Mary. My children. Tenements &c. in Dennington which I purchased of Robert Kilham and Richard Adams. Sons William and Edward Thomson. Daughter Mary. The executors to be Henry Kilham of Denyngton and Daniel Smith.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 52, L. 240.

HENRY KELLAM of Dennington (nuncupative) proved 3 June 1631. To Mary Kellam, my eldest daughter, I give my desk. To Alice Cosbie, my daughter, my featherbed, furnished as it stands, and my chest, with the linen that is in it. To my son Austen Kellam all my apparell. To Daniel Kellam, my grandchild, ten shillings or else my biggest kettle. To William Tomson, my grandchild, my bible. To Ezechiel Tomson, my grandchild, my new chest. To Alice Kellam, my graudchild, one coffer and

two pairs of sheets. To my grandchild Ezechieel Tomson my flock bed. To Henry Kellam, my grandchild, my cupboard table and my coopers' tools. To Robert Kellam, my son, my lease. And I make said Robert my son sole executor of this my will. Witnessed by Elizabeth Booteman, widow, and Joane wife of Thomas Kerrich.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 60, L. — (1631).

[I have no doubt that we have here the family of our Austin or Augustine Kilham who went to New England in the ship Mary Anne of Yarmouth, William Goose master, in the spring of 1637 (see Drake's Founders of New England, page 49), in company with sundry others from Norwich, Yarmouth and parts of Suffolk. I myself examined the list of passengers some years ago, and made out a trifle more than Mr. Drake seems to have done. It reads as follows (*i.e.* to my eyes):

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Augsten Call . . . . . Alles his wife aged 40 yeares . . . . . desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng . . . . .

I have occasionally seen the name written Callum in our records at Salem.

In the Assembly Book (1585-1613), Norwich (in the Guild Hall there), I found (on fol. 36), among those admitted to the freedom of the city 30 January 30 Elizabeth, Augustine Kylham, Pynner, *non apprenticius*. This man must have been of an earlier generation than our Augustin Kylham.

Among the Marriage Allegations (Bishop of London), I found, under date July 1(?) 1623, that of Augusten Kellam of St. George, Botolph Lane, pin-maker, a widower, aged about 55, and Ellen Clarke of St. Clement's, East Cheap, widow, aged about 50, relict of ——— Clarke, haberdasher, deceased, to be married at St. George's &c. Who this man was I cannot say.

HENRY F. WATERS.

Henry Killam and Alice Goodale were married at Dennington, Suffolk, Eng., 12 Aug. 1582. Their eldest daughter Mary was baptized there 13 Aug. 1583, as were other children of Henry Killam. There also is recorded the baptism of Daniel, son of Austen Killam, in 1620. Henry Killam was buried 27 May, 1631.

Rev. John Ward was presented to the church of Dennington, Suffolk, in the diocese of Norwich, by Sir John Rous in 1624, but 13 years afterwards, viz. in 1637, he was accused of simony, and superseded by Archbishop Laud, who procured a presentation from the King for Ezekiel Wright. Afterwards articles were objected in the High Commission Court against Ward for the pretended simony, although he denied knowledge of any corrupt practices. To free himself from a vexatious and chargeable suit, Ward, by advice of his counsel, pleaded his Majesty's coronation pardon, and although the Archbishop took notice thereof, yet it was ordered more than once that the cause should go on to hearing, notwithstanding the said pardon, and in Midsummer Term 1638 the Archbishop pronounced Ward simoniacal and to be deprived of the benefice worth £200 per annum. (Domestic State Papers, Charles I., vol. cccxcix., 16.) Ward was suspended by the Chancellor, a Commissioner of Bishop Wren then Bishop of Norwich, because he would not read the second service at the Communion Table set altarwise where few of his parish could hear. (Vol. cccclxxvi.) "Wednesday, 26th Day Jan. It was reported in the House of Commons, that there were 52 Families of Norwich that went to New England, by Bishop Wrens pressing their conscience with illegal oaths, ceremonies, observations and many strange innovations." ("*Diurnall Occurrences, or Daily Proceedings of both Houses, in this great and happy Parliament, from the third of November, 1640, to the third of November 1641. London 1641.*") Matthew Wren, Bishop of Norwich, and later of Ely, through his persecution of the Puritans, was persecuted in turn by them in the destruction of his records, of which however some survive, and are stored in the muniment room of the Episcopal Palace, at Ely; and the writer can testify to the extraordinary industry of Bishop Wren in his records and annotations during his short stay at Ely.

The immigration of Killam and others from the Norwich Diocese was doubtless caused by the zeal of Wrenn and his associates.

John Ward, born about 1593, was youngest son of Rev. John Ward of Harverhill and Bury, St. Edmunds, and brother of Rev. Nathaniel Ward of Ipswich, Mass. He was instituted rector of Denington, 29 June 1624, and ejected 14



Jan. 1638. In 1643 he was found at the George Inn, Lombard Street, London. He was afterward, in 1645, rector of St. Clement, Ipswich, Eng. The writer while visiting Newport, in the Isle of Wight, was fortunate in procuring a sermon preached by him, "The Good-Will of him that dwelt in the Bush," preached before the House of Lords, 23 July 1645. The identity of which with a book with an imperfect title was suggested by Mr. John Ward Dean in his "Memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, A.M.," p. 164.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

THOMAS BIRDE of Tybenham, Norfolk, yeoman,—December 1619, proved 20 October 1620. To Margaret Woodward, one of the daughters of John Woodward of Tyvetshall, the messuage wherein I now dwell &c. and lands in Tybenham and Burston. My nephew Miles Birde. To the five children of the said John Woodward, viz<sup>t</sup> Charles, John, Peter, Elizabeth and Anne, forty shillings apiece. To Robert Woodward, my godson, one other of the sons of the said John, five pounds. To Jeames Tuftes the elder of Gissing twenty pounds and to his two children, James and Anne, five pounds apiece, to Peter Tuftes, one of the sons of the said James Tuftes the elder, ten pounds and to the wife of the said Peter five pounds and the two daughters of the said Peter forty shillings apiece, to Henry Tuftes of Moulton five pounds, to Thomas Tuftes, son of the said Henry, forty shillings. To the widow of Peter Tuftes, late of Wilbe deceased, forty shillings and to her three children forty shillings apiece. To my wife's grandchild Robert Horne thirty shillings. Richard Bird, son of my brother Robert. The wife of Nathaniel Howe and her two brothers, John and Robert. Wife Margaret and Charles Woodward the elder of Tyvetsall to be executors.

Consistory Court Norwich, B. Williams, L. 166.

[These places I believe are all in the Southern Division of Norfolk, and it is there I suppose we may look for the English home of our well-known family of Tufts.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

RICHARD DANFORDE of Framlingham at Castle, husbandman, 14 August 12 Elizabeth, proved 11 June 1572. Wife Anne. Her son William Smith. My four daughters Isabell, Anne, Frances and Katherine at twenty. Wife to be executrix and brother Nicholas to be supervisor. Brother John Driver.

Arch. Suff., B. 24, L. 53.

THOMAS SUDBURY of Kellshall Suffolk, yeoman, 18 February 1606, proved 10 March 1606. Wife Alice. Nephew Tobie Sudbury. Lands and tenements in Bliborowe. Thomas, son of William Sudbury, and John brother of said Thomas. Lands &c. in Middleton. John and William Sudbury, sons of brother John. Niece Amye wife of Robert Appleyarde. Children of niece Susan wife of Mr. Toftes, clerk, viz<sup>t</sup> Susan, John, Roger and Amye. Mary and Jane, daughters of Jane Danforth deceased. Nicholas and Robert Danforth, sons of said Jane Danforth deceased. Anthony Sudbury. Frances Sudbury, my niece. Robert Gooch.

Consistory Court of Norwich, B. Borne, L. 28.

THOMAS DANFORTH of Framlingham ad castrum, yeoman, 20 April 1620, proved 7 September 1621. To my son Robert my best bible and the desk that it lieth on. Daughter Mary. Daughter Jane. Land I bought of uncle Robert Danforth deceased. Son Nicholas to be executor.

Arch. Suff. Original Wills (1621), No. 67.

NICHOLAS BAKER of Framlingham ad castrum, yeoman, 4 April 1631, proved 25 May 1631. My children John, Francis and Thomas Baker and Susan my daughter, the now wife of Robert Damforth, whose poverty and

want I tendering, my will and pleasure is that she the said Susan shall have three pounds six shillings and eight pence more than any of my said children John, Francis and Thomas. Wife Mary and Martha, her daughter. Cousin John Baker.

Consistory Court Norwich, B. Purgall, L. 46.

ROBERT DANFORTH of Framlingham, weaver, 30 January 1639, proved 11 March 1639. Sons Jasper, Robert and Nicholas and daughters Ann and Susan Danforth as they arrive at age &c. Wife Susan to be executrix. Freehold tenement in Lincoln Street, Framlingham. Robert Bradshaw of Framlingham, yeoman, and Nicholas Partridge of Framlingham, tailor, to be supervisors.

Arch. Suff. Original Wills 1639, First File, No. 48.

[In Act Book at Ipswich I found a Marriage License granted 15 October, 1623, to Nicholas Danforthe *et* Alice Duckett, *solutos, de* Pesenhall. I think the book was entitled *Liber Annotationum*.—H. F. WATERS.]

RALPH FULLER of Wortwell, Norfolk, linen weaver, 23 October 21 Charles (1645) proved 17 August 1650. Very sick of body. My body to be decently buried in the churchyard of Redenhall. To Elizabeth my wife one tenement called Gandookes in Wortwell next the land of Gyles Gadye's on the East and on the common pasture on the West part and abutteth upon the common pasture called Bridgehenn on the South part and the Kings Highway towards the North, and now in the occupation of one William Woodcocke &c. during her natural life, and after her decease I give it to John Fuller my natural son. To her also two enclosed pieces of land in Redenhall called Sandfield (four acres), the second piece being on the way leading from Redenhall church to Gaddy Hill East and Sungodown Lane North and is copyhold. This to her for life and after her decease to John. To John Fuller son of my son Robert Fuller, twenty shillings after the decease of Elizabeth my wife. To John Fuller, son of my son Thomas Fuller now in New England, twenty shillings after the decease of Elizabeth my wife. To John Fuller, son of my son James Fuller now in Wortwell, ten shillings after my wife's decease. To Sarah Dodget, daughter of Thomas Dogete of Wortwell, ten shillings after my wife's decease. To my wife all my household stuff during her life and after her decease to sons Robert and John. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix and Robert and John to be supervisors.

Consistory Court Norwich (1647–1651), 56.

ROBERT FULLER of Mendham, Suffolk, linen weaver, 12 November 1663, proved 1667. To wife Anne so much goods and household stuff as be worth ten pounds. I give and bequeath unto my brother Thomas Fuller of New England the sum of five pounds, to be paid to him, his executors or assigns, within two whole years next &c., he to seal and deliver unto my executor a full and lawful acquittance or discharge in law of all matters, things &c. touching or concerning the goods and chattels of Ralph Fuller and Elizabeth Fuller, my father and mother, late of Wortwell in the County of Norfolk deceased. Three of my sons, Thomas, Stephen and Ralph. Wife Anne executrix and her two brothers Stephen Crashfield of Denton, Norfolk, and Thomas Crashfield of Mendham, Suffolk, to assist.

Consistory Court Norwich, B. Stockdell, L. 335.

MARGARET FULLER of Woortwell, widow, 20 October 1625, apparently presented for probate 17 June 1628, but admon. granted 29 May 1630,

who directed that her body should be buried in the churchyard of Redinghall. She named Richard Saythe the elder and Margaret Poulter wife of Anthony Poulter. Bundle for 1630 (Norwich), No. 35.

[Wortwell and Redenhall are adjoining parishes, or perhaps one and the same parish, in the Southern Division of Norfolk (the nearest railway station being Homersfield) and Mendham is just over the border in Suffolk. Wortwell was probably the birthplace of a Thomas Fuller of New England, but of which Thomas? The mention of his son John in 1645 leads me to think that must have been Thomas Fuller of Dedham and not Thomas of Woburn and Salem (*i.e.* Middleton).—HENRY F. WATERS.

RALPH FULLER, of Wortwell, whose will is given above, was evidently the father of Thomas Fuller, an early settler of Dedham, Massachusetts. Both Thomas Fuller of Woburn and Salem, and Thomas Fuller of Dedham, had sons named John, but John son of the former was not born until March 1, 1655, some years after the date of the testator's will, while John son of Thomas of Dedham was born November 1, 1644. This confirms Mr. Waters's opinion that Thomas Fuller mentioned in the wills of Ralph and Robert was Thomas of Dedham. Further evidence may be found in the REGISTER, vol. 22, page 296, in a letter from Benj. Corbyn, to his "Lo. ffre: Tho: fuller of Dedham in New England," dated Alburgh, 1 m. 14, 1677, in which he says: "How I wonder sometime you have not sent for your five<sup>1</sup> especially considering Bro. Rob: Allen came over." Alburgh is a parish adjoining both Redenhall and Wortwell. Robert, son of Ralph, whose will follows that of the father, was baptized in Topcroft near Wortwell, Aug. 21, 1604 (see REGISTER, vol. 48, p. 345).—

FRANCIS H. FULLER.]

WILLIAM COCKRAINE of Southwold, mariner, being this 2<sup>d</sup> February 1657 about the age of forty-nine years, proved 11 February 1660. Wife Christian to be executrix and Jonathan Cockraine, my second son, to be executor with her. To wife the house I now live in, purchased of William Woolnough of Westall, and that I have builded since upon the same land, for life, and after her decease to my eldest son William Cockraine, he paying out to his brother Jonathan twenty-two pounds in one half year after the decease of Christian, my wife, and also, in one year after the decease of Christian my wife, paying to my three daughters, Mary my eldest, Christian my second and Sarah my third, twelve-pounds each, and ten pounds more in a half year later, in all twenty two pounds each. If any of my five children shall die before they come of age or before they have issue lawfully begotten &c. then their parts to be divided among the survivors equally. To my eldest son William my seal ring, to son Jonathan my dram cup and silver "scife," my watch, my silver hat band, all my clothes, linen and woollen, that is for my own wearing and all my sea books and instruments. To Mary my silver standing beer bowl. To Christian, my second daughter, my Spanish cup, to Mary (Sarah?) the wrought silver cup. To each daughter three silver spoons and to wife Christian three silver spoons. My plate that I have given to my daughters they are not to have in their own hands till the death of Christian their mother or at least their mother's pleasure. Attested to by William Cockraine, the son of the testator. Arch. Suff. B. Coke (67), L. 82.

[This must have been that William Cockerum or Cockerham of Hingham (Mass.) who had the dispute with William Cockerell, also of Hingham, about some land which Cockerell claimed had been assigned and allotted to him in 1637, but which he was hindered from using and enjoying by the defendant, Cockerham. Somewhere in the Suffolk Registry of Deeds will be found a deed made by the testator of the above will conveying land in Hingham to his son William. William Cokerell, I suspect, removed to Salem. At least there was one of that name there who left some daughters, one of whom, Hannah, became the wife of Francis Collins (he wrote his name Collinge). Their



daughter Christian was the wife of Robert Bray. Many Salemites are descended from them. There was also a connection with the Reeves family and hence the name Cockerell (sometimes written Cochran) Reeves. I have a vague impression that I found, years ago, some reason to believe that Deacon Edward Clap married a Cockerell also, but, unfortunately, I have none of my old notes here with me and so cannot speak positively.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN GEGHILL (Jeggell) of Beccles 4 June 1488, proved 23 September the same year. Wife Alys and William Fastolf to be the executors and Robert Caryn supervisor. "I bequeyeth myn sowle to god and to owr lady seynt mary and to all ye joly company off heuyn."

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 3, L. 66.

ROBERT JEGYLL of Mutford 16 February 1530, proved 7 March 1530. Wife Agnes, brother Thomas Jegyll and Richard Bacon of Rushmere to be executors.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 10, L. 170.

KATHERINE HOUSE of Southould widow, 1 December 1593, proved 10 April 1594. Son John House. My belchildren John, Robert and Francis House. Belchildren John Gosling and William Rooke. Daughter Elizabeth Rooke. Daughter Susan Jeggel. Son Daniel Jeggels. Sons Thomas, Francis and Tobey.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 35, L. 28.

JOHN CARTER of Corton, husbandman, 22 April 1612, proved 29 June 1612. Wife Margery. Daughters Elizabeth and Susan. To William Giggles forty shillings, immediately after the decease of his father Thomas Giggles, to Margaret Warner twenty shillings, to Ambrose Giggles ten shillings and to John Giggles ten shillings, being my brethren and sister.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 45, L. 127.

THOMAS DOBSON of Leistofte "boteman," 24 February, but signed 18 March, 1613, proved 30 March 1614. To grandchild Joseph Markes my house and tenement wherein I dwell, after the decease of my wife Joane. To William Giggles and Alice Giggles, my wife's children, forty shillings apiece.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 47, L. 29.

MARGERY SMITH of Southwolde widow, 24 January 1624, proved 21 June 1624. Grandchildren Margaret, William, and Susan Bellson and Alice, Mary and Nicholas Bellson. Nicholas, Elizabeth and Francis Smith, children of son Nicholas. Son Robert's children Nicholas, Elizabeth, Robert, Thomas and Daniel. Son William's children, Nicholas, Anne, Ellen, William, Thomas, Margaret, John and Mary. Son in law Robert Anderson's children, Nicholas, Agnes, Elizabeth and Mary. Friend and kinsman Daniel Jeggell of Southwolde. Christopher Yonges of Southwolde clerk. Daughter Margaret Anthonie's children. She the wife of Francis Anthonie. Daughter Joane Bellson.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), Vol. 55 (unbound).

THOMAS ELLIOTT of Southwould gent, 27 March 1641, proved 16 December 1641. The poor of St. Matthew's parish, Ipswich, and the poor of Southwold. My two sisters Margaret Tyler and Sara Lyngfield. To son Thomas my freehold lands, messuages and tenements in St. Matthew's, Ipswich (except one house of stone called by the name of St. George's Chapel, with the chapel yard and two tenements thereunto adjoining, which I give to be sold towards the payment of my debts). To my said son Thomas all my lands &c. in Grunsborough, he to pay my wife Elizabeth

ten pounds per year during her life. To wife Elizabeth all my copyhold lands in St. Matthew's, Ipswich, to her and her heirs forever. To my second son Daniel, at age of four and twenty years, one barn, parcel of my capital messuage or inn called the Grayhound in Ipswich, with free ingress, egress and regress through all yards and passages &c. To my third son Nicholas, at four and twenty, my capital messuage or inn &c., which I lately purchasad of Gilbert Lyngfield, merchant (excepting the two tenements on each side of the great gate of said capital messuage, opening into the Brook Street in Ipswich, and the barn aforesaid). To my fourth son Nathaniel, at four and twenty, my tenement on the right hand side of said great gate, in the occupation of Edward Smyth. To my youngest son John, at four and twenty, my tenement on the left hand of said great gate, now in the occupation of ————. All four to have free liberty to and from the pump and pumphouse adjoining the tenement given to Nathaniel. To my two daughters, Susan and Elizabeth Elliott, twenty pounds apiece in three years after my decease. To my kinsman Thomas Elliott the elder of Ipswich forty shillings and my second suit of apparel. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix and my kind father in law Mr. Daniel Jeggles, my good cousin William Greenwood the elder, gen<sup>t</sup>, and my loving friends Robert Mellings Esq. and Thomas Feltham gen<sup>t</sup> to be supervisors.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich) Original Wills (1641), No. 45.

DANIEL JEGGLES of Southould, merchant, 9 February 1641, proved 3 November 1642. To the town of Southould ten pounds, to be paid into the hands of the chamberlain in six months after my decease, to the intent that fifteen shillings shall be distributed yearly and every year forever to the poor of said town. To Mr. John Goldsmith, minister of Southould, forty shillings. To my wife Elizabeth fifteen pounds. To my daughter Elizabeth Elliott, for life, all my messuages, lands and tenements in Southould, except the house or messuage which I bought of one Chapman, wherein one Richard Oulte lately dwelt. After her decease these to go to my grandchild Daniel Elliott, except as above and except the house purchased of Edmund Harvy. The said Daniel not yet two and twenty years old. Grandchildren Nathaniel and John Elliott at one and twenty. My grandchildren the wife of Matthew Kempe and Elizabeth wife of Thomas Cocke. Reference to a former will in which I did give unto my said grandchild Susan, by name of Susan Elliott and, since, said Susan is married unto said Matthew Kempe &c. To my kinsman William Jeggles all such sums of money as he oweth me. William Greenwood Esq. of Great Yarmouth, Norfolk. My grandchild Susan Kempe's uncle Nicholas Allen gave her thirty pounds which my executrix or executor is liable to pay.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich) Original Wills (1642), No. 129.

[The foregoing wills are all I have found relating to the family of Jeggles or Giggles, a name which, in both forms, often appears in our Salem records. The end of Union Wharf was built over Jeggles Island, and there was a place called Jeggles Rocks, I believe, in South Fields, near Forest River and Salem Harbor.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

WILLIAM YONGES of Lowestoft 22 June 1530, proved 7 March 1530. Wife Margery. William Hocker of Lowestoft to be executor.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 10, L. 172.

CHRISTOPHER HORNE of Aylesham yeoman, 4 March 1602, proved 21 April 1603. To be buried in the churchyard of Aylesham where my wife

lieth buried. Nephew Christopher Yonges of Colby the elder. His daughters. Tenements &c. in Colby and Albie. Christopher, John and William Yonges sons of my nephew Christopher Yonges. Wife Emme Horne. Sister Johan Yonges. Kinsman William Barker of Aylesham and Elizabeth his wife. Cousin Awby of Weston, Norfolk. John Crome and Elizabeth his wife. Codicil added 15 April 1603.

Consist. Court, Norwich, B. Norforth, L. 242.

[The same will was proved in the Prerogative Court in London, 19 May, 1604, and registered in Book Harte 49.]

A mandate was issued 2 March, 1611, for inducting Christopher Yonges, clerk, into the real possession of the vicarage of Reydon. See Act Book in Probate Registry, Ipswich.

CHRISTOPHER YONGES, clerk, minister of Southwold, 21 November —, proved 5 July 1626. To wife Margaret all lands &c. for life. Then to my six children John, Joseph, Christopher, Mary, Margaret and Martha. To eldest son all my books except some English books such as my wife or my other children shall choose out for their use, one or two apiece. To John and Thomas Yonges my grandchildren, to each a silver spoon. Wife Margaret and John Smith and Thomas Elliot of Southwold to be executors.

Consistory Court, Norwich (1626), No. 164.

MARGARET YOUNGS late wife of Christopher Youngs deceased, of Southwold, 27 October 1630, proved 8 January, 1630. For the outward goods that God hath given me I do dispose as followeth. For the house and land I dwell in I desire it may be divided amongst my children according to my husband's will. Next, for all my household stuff &c. belonging to me, my will is, my debts and funeral charge being paid, the remainder to be equally divided betwixt my six children, John, Joseph, Christopher, Mary, Margaret and Martha, or so many as shall be alive at the time of my decease. My two sons John and Joseph Yonges to be executors.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich), B. 59 (1629-30), L. 349.

THOMAS WARREN of Southwold merchant, 4 March 17<sup>th</sup> Charles, 1641, proved 13 September 1645. To son Thomas all my houses and lands in Southwold bought of William Burrye late of Mutford and (other houses, tenements &c.) bought of the Bailiffs of Southwold, sold under the will of Richard Buckenham, with brewhouse &c. To daughter Elizabeth wife of Thomas Gooch of Southwold twenty pounds.

Item, I give and bequeath to the two children of Mary Youngs, my daughter, wife of John Youngs now in New England, the sum of forty pounds English money, to be paid unto them in manner and form following, *i.e.* to Mary Gardiner, my said daughter's daughter, the sum of thirty pounds within four years next after my decease. Item, I give unto Benjamin Youngs my grandchild the sum of ten pounds of like English money, to be paid unto him within five years next after my decease. To my daughter Margaret Youngs, the wife of Joseph Youngs, thirty pounds, to be paid ten pounds in six years, ten pounds in seven years and ten pounds in eight years after my decease. To my daughter Christian Barnard, wife of Symon Barnard, twenty pounds, to be paid ten pounds in nine years and ten pounds in ten years after my decease. To my son George Warren ten pounds in eleven years &c. All these sums to be paid by my son Thomas Warren. To my daughter Deborah the house and land in Southwold which I purchased of John Perry and Stephen Herrington.



Certain money due from Daniel Stephenson, late of Southwold deceased, to Robert Warren, my son, deceased. Son Thomas and son in law Simon Barnard to be executors.

Arch. Suff. (Ipswich) Original Wills (1645), No. 120.

[The above will was not indexed in the Calendar. Nor was it registered. I came upon it in going through the bundles of original wills. I found that there was an immense number of wills not registered and many not indexed.]

To this family of Yonges undoubtedly belonged John, Joseph and Christopher Yonges or Youngs of Salem. Some mention of them will probably be found in the Essex Institute Historical Proceedings (Salem). Christopher, I think, removed to Wenham, and one or both of the other two, I believe, removed to Southold. In Salem, I associate them with the lower part of the town, say about the neighborhood of English, Webb and Derby Streets. I have not my notes at hand or I could speak more definitely of the whereabouts of their lots.

I have found the family mentioned occasionally in the wills of the Prerogative Court.—H. F. WATERS.

Christopher Young of Wenham, Mass., left a will dated 9 June, 1647. He directs his three children to be sent to their native country, Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England. But our court decided otherwise. He names father-in-law Richard Elvin of Gt. Yarmouth, and his wife to whom he bequeaths his two daughters; his son to John Phillips of Wenham; sisters the wives of Joseph Young and Thomas Moore. His children are Sarah, Mary, Christopher. (The latter bapt. 1644.) Esdras Reed of Wenham, Wm. Brown of Salem, and the wife of Joseph Young, executors.

The son Christopher, I suppose, married Mary Budd, and had sons Christopher and John. The younger Christopher of Southold was son of Rev. John Young, the pastor there, and born in America.

Margaret, the daughter of the Rev. Christopher Youngs of Reydon, in Suffolk, married Capt. Joseph Youngs of Salem and Southold.

Christopher Youngs, sr., was of Southold in 1656. In 1637 "John Yonge of St. Margretts Suffolk, minister aged 35 yeares and Joan his wife aged 34 yeares with 6 children, John Tho., Anne, Rachell, Marey and Joseph" were examined being "desirous to passe to Salam into New England to inhabit." (Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Series, vol. 1, p. 101.) His passage was forbidden, and when he did come his wife was named Mary. See Thompson's Long Island. He died 1672 æt. 74.

The statements of Thompson and Griffin must be accepted with caution. Probably the entire connection of these Southold and Salem Youngs can be worked out from these wills and the Essex County records, Salem, and Southold records.—EBEN PUTNAM.]

WILLIAM YONGES of Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, merchant, burgess and alderman of the same town, 13 September 1611, proved 11 November 1611. Wife Dorothy. Her daughter Mary Remington. My kinsman Robert Sayer, merchant. My daughter Rachael Peck. My kinsman Augustine Yonges the elder. My kindred Edmond Yonges, James Yonges, Katherine Harris, Margaret Johnson, Frances Kendall, Agnes Yonges, Henry Yonges my brother John's son, Susan, Elizabeth, Martha, Joane and Temperance, daughters of said Henry Yonges, Katherine Niccoll, Margaret Gayfer and Ursula her sister. Brother in law Benjamin Cooper and his children. Children of brother in law George Birche. Tenement I bought of my brother in law Isaac Cooper. Son in law Nicholas Pecke. Son in law Nathaniel Remington and Agnes now his wife. Mary Remington their daughter and Nathaniel their son and Samuel their son. Son in law William Doughtie and Prisca his wife. Edmund Cocke and Sara his wife and Joseph and Nathaniel their sons. Edward Ainsworth and Hanna his wife and their daughter Lydia and sons Thomas and Nathaniel. Brother in law George Birche and Prisca his wife. Benjamin Cooper son of my brother in law Benjamin Cooper and of

Hanna his wife. Brother in law Thomas Cooper and his wife. Brother Henry Yonges. Brother in law Thomas Housegoe. Cousin James Matchett. A number of others named. Wood, 93.

ROBERT PAGE of Southwold, Suffolk, mariner, 27 November 1617, proved 6 February 1617. To the reparations of the church or chapel of Southwold five shillings. To Mr. Christover Yonges, minister of Southwold, five shillings. Wife Margaret. Eldest son William Padge. Daughter Elizabeth Padge. Brother in law Richard Farrow and my sister Farrow. My kinsman Thomas Farrow. My three children John, Agnes and Marion Padge. Daniel Jeggell of Southwold merchant to advise my wife in the distribution of ten shillings worth of clothes amongst the children of my sister Alice. Meade, 20.

ROBERT WILLIAMSON of Southwold, Suffolk, mariner, 25 October 1617, proved 6 February 1617. Ten shillings towards the reparation of the church or chapel. Ten shillings to Mr. Christover Yonges preacher of the word of God of Southwold. Five pounds to Katherine Mason my kinswoman. Robert Padge of Southwold. Residue to wife Em, whom I make sole executrix. Daniel Jeggell one of the witnesses. Meade, 20.

THOMAS KEMBOLDE of Hechm̃ (Hitcham?) 20 September 1557, proved 20 April 1558. Wife Betteres. Sons Nicholas and Leonard. Daughter Parnell. Bury Wills (Arch. Sudbury) Book Bell, L. 53.

HENRY KEMBOLD of Hechm̃ 4 January 1558, proved 10 March 1558 To be buried in the churchyard of Hechm̃. To my wife Sysley Kembold my tenement I live in called Pogelle's &c. and a piece of land in Rattlesden. These to son Henry after my wife's decease, he to pay certain sums to his brothers and sisters. To son Thomas piece of land in Rattlesden after my wife's decease. To Thomas three pounds six shillings and eight pence, whereof thirty three shillings and four pence at his age of twenty one years and then every year six shillings eight pence untill the sum, three pounds six shillings eight pence, be fully paid. To son Henry a piece of land which I have in mortgage of Henry Bowle. To son Richard six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, for to be paid by Henry Kembold my son, at his age of twenty one years. To daughters Agnes and Margaret Kembold thirty three shillings each at days of marriage and the same sum in five years. Wife Syslye and son Henry to be executors and Edmund Lever to be supervisor. Bury Wills, Book Bell, L. 542.

NICHOLAS KEMBOLD of Kettleberston husbandman, 13 May 16 Eliz., 1574, proved 2 August 1574. Wife Margaret. Sister Parnell Cyrsp (Crispe?). Godson Henry Cyrsp. Leonard Cyrsp at twenty one. Edmund, Robert, Nicholas, Rose and Hester Clarke.

Bury Wills, Book Wroo, L. 43.

GEORGE DICKENSON clerk and parson of Buxhall 26 March 1619, proved 29 April 1619. Wife Judeth. Thomas Dickenson, eldest son of my nephew Thomas Dickenson, and George Dickenson, another son of Thomas. Sister Margaret Jennings of Scarborough, widow. Jane Potter all Finbus (?) daughter of my sister Isabel deceased. Mary Kinge daughter of John Kinge. John Kinge son of Elizabeth. Barbery Dickenson daughter of brother Henry. Peter Dickenson son of brother John. A lot of Coppingers named. Son in law John Salter. The children of Robert

Salter. Sister Bridget Kimbold. Brothers Richard, Stephen and Thomas Kimbold. Sister Anne Kimbold *als* Benton. To Mr. Munnings my great Bible, to preach at my funeral.

Consistory Court, Norwich, Book Mason, L. 208.

[The same will was proved at Bury St. Edmunds the next day, 30 April 1619, and registered in Book Gibson, leaf 492. I find that my notes taken from it differ somewhat from the above. Niece Jane is here called Jane Potter *als* Frybus. Mary and John Kinge are called children of John Kinge. And sister Anne Kymbolde *als* Bowlton appears (instead of Benton).—H. F. WATERS.]

ROBERT WHOTLOCK of Rattlesden, knacker, 20 September 1622, proved 8 October 1622. My kinsman Thomas Skott of Rattlesden, glover. My sister Martha Skott. My kinswoman Ursula Kemball. Kinswoman Ellen Usher. Andrew Bartholomewe. Andrew Fordham of Rattlesden. Elizabeth Bell. Prudence Webb. My kinsman Roger Skotte at one and twenty years of age. House in Norfolk my brother Roger Whotlock gave me. Peter Devereux, minister of Rattlesden. Henry Skott a witness.

Consistory of Norwich, B. Bradstreet, L. 125.

HENRY SKOTT of Rattlesden, Suffolk, yeoman, 24 September 1623, proved 10 January 1624. To my wife Martha the house wherein I dwell &c. during term of her natural life; after that to my son Roger Skott and his heirs forever. To Abigail Kemball my grandchild forty shillings at her age of one and twenty years. To my grandchild Henry Kemball twenty shillings at age of one and twenty and the same sum each to grandchildren Elizabeth and Richard Kemball at same age. To son Thomas Skott five pounds within one year after my decease. To Mr. Peter Devereux, minister of Rattlesden, ten shillings. Wife Martha to be executrix.

Bury Wills, Book Pearle, L. 117.

[These Kembold and Skott wills (as well as the other Norfolk and Suffolk wills here published) were gathered more than ten years ago. When Mr. Morrison was over here in 1889, finding that he was in search of the English home of the Kimballs of Ipswich, Mass., I had the pleasure of putting him upon the right track by giving him these notes, all except the will of Robert Whotlock (brother of Martha Scott), which by some oversight I did not notice when I was going over my collection with a view to help him. It was this very Martha Scott who, with her son Thomas Scott and her daughter Ursula Kembold or Kemball and the latter's husband, Richard Kemball, took passage the last of April, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews master, from the port of Ipswich in old England, and settled in Ipswich, New England.

Below will be found two or three wills taken out of the registers of the Pre-rogative Court of Canterbury, at Somerset House, Strand, London.—H. F. WATERS.]

JOHN PLUMBE of Boxford, Suffolk, clothier, 15 April 1622, proved 23 June 1623. To be interred within the sanctuary at Boxford. To brother Steven Plumbe my messuage or tenement in Groaton which I had by and after the decease of my father (and two closes in Groaton). And after the decease of my said brother I do give and bequeath the said messuage &c. unto my godson John Plumbe, son of the said Steven, and the aforesaid two closes unto William Plumbe, one other of the sons of the said Steven. More to my said brother one hundred pounds. Ten pounds to Mr. Joseph Byrd minister of Boxford. Forty pounds to my sister in law Mary Daynes the wife of Benjamin Daynes. Thirty pounds to my uncle Miles Markes. To my two brothers in law Job Grymwade and Joseph Gale twenty pounds apiece. I give unto my niece Anne Kemball twenty pounds. To



my cousin Charles Monnyngham ten pounds and to his son William other ten pounds. Mr. Nicholson minister of Groaton. Thomas Byrde and the widow Larkin. John Kinge. To my son in law Lawrence Lomax and to Elizabeth my daughter, his wife, all my messuages, tenements, lands &c. not herein formerly bequeathed. To my grandchild John Lomax my houses &c. in Boxford on the North side of the river and of the street or road leading between Sudbury and Hadley, and one meadow of copyhold land in Groaton which I bought of Mr. Adam Wintroppe (and other land). After the death of the said Lawrence and Elizabeth I give and bequeath unto my grandchild Lawrence Lomax my message &c. wherein I now dwell. The said Laurence and Elizabeth to be sole executors. Ten pounds to Mary Daynes the daughter of Benjamin Daynes. Ten pounds to Mary Plome the daughter of Steven Plome. Swann, 57.

STEPHEN KEMBOLD of Bildeston, Suffolk, yeoman, 6 March 1633, proved 9 May 1634. To my son in law John Furley and to Anne Furley my daughter, wife to the said John, all my lands and tenements, as well freehold as copyhold, in Bildeston, Chelsworth and Wattelsham, with all my lands and tenements in Boxford and Powlsted, with all my lands and tenements which I do hold of the manor of Nortons &c., during the term of their natural lives, next to my grandchild Stephen Furley, their eldest son, with remainder to Jonathan Furley, their second son, then to any other issue of the said John and Anne, if any; if not then to my grandchild Anne Langley for term of her natural life &c. To my son in law Henry Tanner of Cornard Magna fifty pounds and fifty pounds to my grandchild Stephen Tanner. Son in law John Furley to be executor.

Seager, 50.

Sentence for the confirmation of the foregoing will was promulgated 14 November 1634 following upon litigation between John Furley the executor of the one part and Anne Furley a daughter, Stephen Tanner a daughter's son and Anne Langley a daughter's daughter of the deceased, of the other part.

Seager, 95.

MARGARET WELD relict of Thomas Weld late of Gate side by Newcastle, clerk, deceased, her will made 20 March 1664, proved 16 November 1671. To my brother in law Mr. William Doget and my kinsman John Jeaffreson, their heirs and assignes, my house and messuage &c. situated in Wyrestreet in the parish of St. Nicholas in the town or borough of Colchester Essex, to the use hereafter mentioned, viz<sup>t</sup>. that the clear rents and profits thereof shall be to the only use and behoof of my well beloved sister Anna Dogett, wife of the said William, for and during all the term of her natural life; and after her decease to the use of the respective children of my said sister and my sister Elizabeth Wade deceased that shall be then living, to be divided amongst them by equal portions until sale shall be made of the same messuage, which should be done with all convenient speed for the best price they can get and the money so raised divided amongst the said children of my aforementioned sisters. Duke, 139.

[According to Savage our Thomas Weld obtained a living at St. Mary Gateshead and died 23 March 1661.—H. F. W.]

MARY MARSHALL of London, widow, 16 January 1715, proved 15 June 1716. Infirm of Body and that increased by my grief for the death of my late dear and loving husband Mr. Joseph Marshall. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Aldermay near said husband. To the use of

the Charity School in Gravel Lane, Southwark, one hundred pounds. Ten pounds each to twenty poor dissenting ministers. Annuities to be paid as follow. To my cousin Dannetta Dellingham, daughter of my late uncle Danet Foorth deceased twenty pounds yearly. To my cousin Sarah Jukes, daughter of my late uncle Thomas Foorth deceased, ten pounds a year. To my cousin Mary Terry widow of Stephen Terry deceased, ten pounds a year. I give to my cousin John Meade one hundred pounds. To my cousins Matthew, Samuel, Robert, Francis, Rebecca and Mary Meade, sons and daughters of my late uncle Richard Meade deceased, fifty pounds apiece. To my cousin Rebecca Shrimpton, wife of Epaphras Shrimpton of Boston in New England, two hundred pounds and all my household linen. To my cousin Matthew Rolleston of Friday Street London fifty pounds and to my cousin Deborah Rolleston his sister one hundred pounds. To my cousin Samuel Rolleston, brother of the said Matthew, five hundred pounds if he shall be bred a dissenting minister; but if not then only one hundred pounds at age of twenty one. To my aforesaid cousin Dannetta Dellingham's two daughters one hundred pounds apiece. To each of the two daughters of my cousin Elizabeth Wildbore, daughter of my late uncle John Foorth, one hundred pounds apiece. To my cousin Elizabeth Baker, wife of James Baker, one hundred pounds. To my aforesaid cousin Mary Terry's son and daughter fifty pounds apiece. Five pounds apiece to Richard Baker, citizen and skinner of London, and Anne his wife. To the three children of Widow Smith, who was the niece of Martha Lathum deceased, twenty pounds towards putting them out apprentices or otherwise for their benefit. Whereas my said late husband did desire me to give unto Joseph Higginson, son of my niece Elianor Higginson, one hundred pounds I do order and direct that my executor do pay the same. I do likewise give the said Joseph the further sum of one hundred pounds. To my loving brother Benjamin Marshall one hundred pounds and to my niece Anne Marshall two hundred pounds. To my said niece Elianor Higginson one hundred pounds and to my cousin Sarah Foorth, daughter of my said late uncle Dannet Foorth, twenty pounds. To my cousin Joseph Reynolds, writing master, one hundred pounds. Ten guineas for mourning each to Sir Nathaniel Meade and to Doctor Richard Meade. My cousin Mary Meade wife of Robert Meade son of my uncle Matthew Meade. My loving cousin William Meade of Aylisbury Bucks gent. to be residuary legatee and sole executor. A few others named. Fox, 121.

[I have numerous Forth wills which I have been gathering for many years. Most of them I have loaned to Dr. Musket, who gives a large account of the Forths in his *Manorial Families of Suffolk*.—H. F. WATERS.]

MARGARET SEWALL of the city of Coventry aged three score and twelve years and upwards, 7 May 1628, proved 13 June 1632. To be buried in the Drapers chapel in the parish church of St. Michael near unto the body of my late husband there lately buried. To Richard Sewall my youngest son, and Anne Power, my daughter, wife to Anthony Power of Kenelworth gent., and to Margaret Randell now wife to Abraham Randell of the city of Coventry gent., one annuity or yearly rent charge of eleven pounds eight shillings issuing out of certain lands in Wytherley, Leicestershire, and Ansley, Warwickshire, and late in the tenure or occupation of Elizabeth Throckmorton &c. And I do forgive unto Henry Sewall, my eldest son, his offences wherein and whereby he hath sundry times offended me, beseeching Almighty God to give him a heart to deal conscionably with his

brother and his sisters as he would be done to, unto whom I give, I mean to my said son Henry Sewall, twelve pence in money. To my overseers six shillings eight pence in money. The residue to Richard Sewall, my son, Anne Power, my daughter, and Margaret Randell, my daughter, trusting that they will lovingly live together in peace and unity all the days of their lives. They to be executors and loving friends Thomas Basnett of Coventry, mercer, and John Rogerson of the same city, draper, to be overseers.

Wit. Thomas Basnet, John Brownell, Sam: Brownell.

Audley, 65.

[I was utterly amazed, on looking over my past Gleanings recently, to find that this will, which I took note of a dozen years ago, has not appeared in them. I cannot now account for the omission.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

The testator was the widow of Henry Sewall, mayor of Coventry in 1589 and 1606, and was the daughter of Avery Grazebrook, of Middleton, Co. Warwick. Her husband died 16 April, 1628, and both are buried in St. Michael's, Coventry. The son Henry was the grandfather of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall, and settled at Newbury till 5 Aug. 1646, when he conveyed his farm at "Newberry falls River" to his son Henry and went to Rowley, where he died in 1657. His troubles with his wife (Mass. Records, vol. 1, pp. 162, 236), and with others of the church in Rowley in 1650, were perhaps repetitions of his behavior to his family in England.

The will of the husband of the testator is given in the REGISTER, vol. 40, p. 45. Also see Salisbury Memorials, p. 145.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

ELIZABETH NEDHAM of Hodnet in Salop, sole and unmarried, 3 September 1616, with a codicil (without date) proved 29 January 1616. My body to be buried at Hodnet church at discretion of my executors. To my brother Sir Robert Nedham of Shavington, knight, two hundred pounds to be deducted out of that five hundred pounds which my said brother doth owe unto me. Forty shillings for to make a ring for my lady Nedham his wife. To my brother Thomas Nedham fifty pounds and forty shillings to make his lady a ring. Twenty pounds to my nephew Robert Nedham, to make a piece of plate, and five pounds to his son Robert and five pounds to his daughter Francis, to make either of them a piece of plate. To my brother in law Sir Robert Vernon of Hodnet and to my sister his wife all that four hundred and twenty pounds which he oweth unto me and all the interest due for it for this year. Five pounds each to my nephews Henry and Robert Vernon to make either of them a piece of plate. To Sir Richard Chitwood my brother in law ten pounds, to make him a piece of plate, and to my sister Chitwoode I give my best border. Five pounds each to my nephews Robert and Thomas Chitwood, to make either of them a piece of plate. I give to John Chitwoode, Tobie Chitwoode, Grace Chitwoode, Abigail Chitwood, Dorothy Chitwoode and Beatrice Chitwoode, every of them, forty shillings to make them, each one, a ring. To my sister Jane Radcliffe twenty pounds, whereof she oweth unto me ten pounds, and to my nephew Francis Collier twenty shillings, to make him a ring, and to her other three sons likewise, every one twenty shillings. To my sister Powell twenty pounds, to be deducted and taken out of fifty pounds which she oweth unto me. Bequests to nephews Edward Powell (and his wife), Thomas Powell (and his wife), Richard Powell, Robert, Francis and Andrew Powell. To my sister Mawde Aston one hundred pounds and (bequests) to god daughter Elizabeth Aston, nephews Thomas and John Aston and Mary Aston, their sister. My nephew Edward Jones and Mary his wife. My godson Thomas Jones. My nephew William Owen and my



godson Roger Owen. Others named. The poor of Adderly where I was born and of Hodnet where I live. I do ordain &c. Sir Robert Vernon of Hodnet in the county of Salop, knight, my brother in law, and Edward Jones of Shrewsbury Esquire, learned in the laws, executors. The codicil (a very interesting one) disposes of a lot of articles of dress and personal adornment, cabinets &c., and mentions sister Wynn, niece Chelmick, niece Ludlow besides others already named in the body of the will.

Weldon, 5.

JANE CHETTWOOD of West Helton in the County of Sallop, 6 May 1643, proved 4 December 1648. To my brother Mr. Robert Chettwood an hundred pounds if he die not before the receipt of it, which if he do my will is that the said hundred pounds be transported over to my sister Mrs. Backley (*sic*) in New England. To my sister Clare fifty pounds. To my sister Mary Chettwood fifty pounds. To my sister Abigail Chettwood fifty pounds. My will is that ten pounds be paid to Sir Thomas Aston due to him from myself and my sister Abigail. To my niece Elizabeth Bray forty pounds. To Mrs. Mary Thomas twenty pounds. To my maid Mary Thomas twenty pounds. To Olave Gibbons five pounds. To Mrs. Hillersham a ring. To Mrs. Wichcott a ring. To Mr. Botte twenty shillings. To Joane Jones twenty shillings. To every one of Mrs. Thomas' servants twelve pence apiece. To my sister Abigail my best petticoat. To my maid Mary Thomas my silk gown. Finally, my will is that Mr. Edward Jones, my cousin Powell and my sister Abigail may be executors, whom I shall trust for the discharge of funeral expenses and what is due belongeth to Mrs. Thomas for half a year's diet. Witnessed by Oliver Thomas, Jane Whicheott, Joane Jones.

Proved by Abigail Chetwood, power reserved for Edward Jones and  
 ——— Powell the others &c. Essex, 184.

[The foregoing wills disclose various relationships of Grace Chitwood or Chetwode, who became the second wife of our Peter Bulkley of Concord. The following wills show certain relationships and connections of his first wife Jane Alleyne.—H. F. W.]

JOHN ALLEN, knight, citizen and alderman of London, 3 August 1545, proved 15 January 1545. To be buried in the Mercers chapel, in such a place there as I have devised and ordained my tomb. The poor of Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, of St. Nicholas Acon, beside Lumbard Street, of St. Bennet Fincke beside St. Anthonys, of St. Olave wherein I dwell &c. The bedridden, the lazar houses, the prisons &c. Directions about funeral. "And I will that my Lorde Maire and Aldermen be sarued w<sup>t</sup> spice bread sent home to theire howses according to theire annycient custome"; and "an honest and conveyent dynner" provided for them, according to the laudable custom of the City of London. Directions as to Diriges and Masses and other mourning. To Whittington College half a beef, price thirteen shillings four pence, one carcase of mutton, price three shillings four pence, half a veal, two shillings eight pence, in bread twenty pence and a barrel of good ale. To thirteen poor almsmen of the same house in bread thirteen pence, a carcas of mutton, three shillings, a lamb, twenty pence, a barrel of good ale, three shillings four pence, and in spice bread at my funeral twelve pence. Other similar doles. The reparations of the parish church of Thaxted in Essex where I was born. To every child there that can read a Lesson in the "Quear," wearing his surplice, or can distinctly and truly say his Pater or Ave and Crede and pray for the souls

of John Aleyn, alderman, Richard his father and Agnes his mother and for all christen souls, four pence. And the "herce" to be set upon the place in the church where the body of the said Richard Alen my father is buried; and four poor men to hold four tapers about the "herse" at the head, feet and both sides, and each of them to have for their labors at Dirige and Mass of Requiem twelve pence. And the said four tapers to be of the weight of thirty two pounds and there to remain and burn every Sunday and every Festival day about the said herse upon four standards or candle-sticks until the wax be consumed to the place where "the weeke shall feale"; and the stock of the said tapers to be new wrought and set up before the rood in the rood loft till they be consumed and wasted. Directions as to ringing the "knylls." Sundry distributions among the poor of Thaxted. To the four and twenty wards within the city of London a hundred pounds sterling to be distributed amongst poor householders &c. Bequests to Elizabeth Fuller, wife of Hugh Fuller, my sister's daughter, and every of her two children. My cousin and "saruannte" John Askew. John Askewe the son of Elizabeth, Lady Askewe, my sister. John Lucas the son of John Lucas deceased. Agnes Wilton of Thaxted. Anne Peche. Gregory Joye. Others named. My cousin John Hasilwood. Katherine Lucas *als* Hill. Lands and tenements which I purchased jointly with Sir John Champneys and Rauffe Alen, aldermen of London, of the King's Majesty. I will that the Lord Mayor of London for the time being shall have my collar of S S to use and occupy yearly at and upon principal and festival days &c. To Robert Pyke, the son of Thomas Pyke, my mansion house or place and a tenement next adjoining in the parish of St. Margaret Patten, in which house Sir John Champneys now dwelleth. My cousin Richard Askewe of Homberstone.

Then comes the last will disposing of testator's landed estate in the counties of Lincoln, York, Northampton, Hereford, Kent, Middlesex and elsewhere. Cousin John Askoughe son and heir apparent of Christopher Askoughe of Ashby, in the county of Lincoln, Esq. Cousin John Askewe of Dudley. Elizabeth Jay. My cousin John Lucas, son of John Lucas late of London gen<sup>t</sup>. My cousin Bryan Lucas son of Richard Lucas deceased, late of Newark in the county of Nottingham, gen<sup>t</sup>. My son Christofer Alen, to whom manors or Lordships in Lincoln and Nottingham and York &c. and lands, houses &c. in Kent, Middlesex and London; remainder to son Lazer Alen, brother to the said Christofer, then to John Askowgh, son of Christofer Askowgh, then to the said John Lucas the son &c., then to Bryan Lucas &c. Elizabeth Jay shall have the keeping of John my fool, and I bequeath towards the keeping of the same the issues and profits of my copyhold lands in Bushey and Watford, during the natural life of the same fool. The residue of my goods &c. to be divided between Christofer, Lazar and Johan their sister, and my children, the one moiety, and the other moiety to mine executors, who are to be my friends Thomas Pyke, Christofer Alen my brother and John Askowghe my cousin and "sarvannte." Overseers I make my friends Robert Jartsey, John Alen my brother, John Hasilwode my cousin and Sir John Pinsaunte clerk. To John Hasillwoode my cousin, son of Julian deceased, late my sister, the manor of Wotton in Northampton.

Sentence promulgated 15 February 1545 following upon litigation between the executors of the one part and Richard Bowyer, propounding a certain interest &c., and Dame Elizabeth Askowghe, widow, a natural sister, and John Hasilwoodde, son of Julian Hasilwoodde, and cousin of the deceased, of the other part.

Alen, 1.

[The place which the foregoing testator holds in the Aleyn or Alleyn pedigree will be found in the Visitation of London, 1634, and the Visitation of Essex, 1634, both published by the Harleian Society. This will shows that he had three children, Christopher, Lazar and Johan (a daughter), who are not given at all in either of those pedigrees.—H. F. W.]

THOMAS FAERCLOUGHE of London merchant tailor, 11 June 1585, proved 18 June 1585. My body to be buried in the church or chancel of Goldington. To Thomas Faerclough, my brother John's son, ten pounds at age of one and twenty years. To John Faerclough, my brother's son, forty pounds at one and twenty. To Agnes Faerclough, my brother John's daughter, twenty pounds. The same to Jane, Frances, Mary, Milecent, Rose and Elizabeth Faercloughe, to be paid unto them at day of marriage &c. If any of them die before the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage their portions to remain to the use and behoof of my brother John. To Richard Faerclough fifty pounds. To Robert Hasseldine, my sister Mary's son, ten pounds at the age of one and twenty years. To William Hasseldine ten pounds at same age. To Thomas Hasseldeine, my godson, thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence at one and twenty. To Alice Hasseldine twenty pounds to be paid at the day of her marriage, but and if she die before then my will is that the said twenty pounds shall be given to my sister Alin her mother. To Gyles Allin ten pounds at one and twenty. To Anne Allin ten pounds at day of marriage. To that child which my sister Allen goeth withal, be it boy or girl, ten pounds to be paid as is aforesaid. My will is that as many of my sister Mary's children as shall please God to call away, either before the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage, that their portions shall remain to the use of my brother John (Alice her portion only excepted). To my father Hattley five pounds and the same to my mother Hatley, and to my brother Robert Hatley. My sister Garthrud. My sister Constance Grubb to the use of her daughter Elizabeth Grubb. My sister Elizabeth Lenton. My brother Allin. My sister Faercloughe. Edward Seney. Others. Brother John Faercloughe to be executor and my father Hatley overseer.

Brudenell, 31.

[A pedigree of this family appears in the Visitation of Herts. 1634 (Harl. Soc. Pub. p. 52). I have other wills relating to them which I hope to publish sometime.—H. F. W.]

JOHN BALL of Bromiard in Herefordshire 2 June 1607, proved 8 September 1607. Have purchased of Joane Grub. Richard Grub, David Hughes, Margaret his wife and John their son a capital messuage in New Windsor, Berks. My wife Elizabeth. Brother Richard Ball. Lands purchased of Richard Hancookes and Richard Nicholettes *als*. Nicholas gent<sup>t</sup> in the county of Worcester. Mary Nicholas widow, mother of the said Richard. Her house in Bromiarde. Richard, John and Anthony Ball sons of my brother Thomas. My mother Elianor Ball widow. My brother Richard. Land purchased of my aunt Pitcher. Brother Roger Ball. My Brother in law Gabriel Nicholas. Father's will. My mother in law Mary Nicholas. William Pitcher of Cradley in Hereford gent<sup>t</sup>. Samuel Allene of Hasleighe, Essex, gent. William Nicholettes. Richard Hancock's son George. The poor of Haseleighe. My cousin John Alleine. My cousin Nevelle's three children. My cousin Giles Aleynes children. My aunt Aleyne of Haseleigh. My sister in law Elianor Ball wife of my brother Thomas. My own sister Elizabeth Cunnigne. My



cousins Samuel Allen and Isaac Allen. My uncle Giles Aleyne of Haseleigh. Cousin Rebecca Nevell widow. Cousin Richard Collins and his wife. Aunt Heathe. Uncle Richard Wedmister. Uncle Anthony Nicholas. Hudleston, 76.

SARA ALEYN of Haseleigh, Essex, widow, 2 March 1622 (date of probate not ascertained, but probably in 1625 or 1626). Daughter Mary Coys, now deceased, to whom I did deliver (nine or ten years since) my jewell with nine diamonds and seven rubies to the end and upon condition that the said Mary Coys should give the same to my god daughter Sara Coys, which Sara hath since married Mr. Walter Chauncey of London, goldsmith &c. John Nevill, eldest son of Rebecca Ball my eldest daughter. My niece Martha Griffin. My niece Sara Chauncey. The eight children of my daughter Coys. My daughter Chauncey's two sons. My nephew Giles Coys his son and heir William Coys. The children of my son Isaac Aleyne. My grandchild Giles Aleyne and his eldest sister, Sara Aleyne, and his younger sister Anne Aleyne.

Com. Court of London for Essex and Herts.

Original Wills, Bundle for 1625-6, No. 161.

[The Visitation of Essex 1634 shows that the testatrix was a daughter of John Skory, Bishop of Hereford, and the wife of Giles Aleyne of Haseleigh, son of Christopher Aleyne of London and nephew of Sir John Aleyne the Lord Mayor. Her eldest daughter Rebecca seems to have been the wife, first, of Thomas Nevill of Stocke in Essex (see Pedigree on page 334, Visitation of Essex 1634), and afterwards a ——— Ball. Her daughter Mary was married to William Coys, Esq. (see Coys Pedigree in Visitation of Essex 1612, page 184). Their children, as given in this Pedigree, were Giles, Matthew, Daniel, William and Edward Coys (five sons), and three daughters, Martha, Sarah and Mary. These were probably the eight children of "daughter Coys" referred to in the will. It seems reasonable to infer that the "niece" (*i.e.* grand daughter) Martha Griffin was one of these daughters of William and Mary Coys and "niece" (*i.e.* grand daughter) Sara Chauncey was another, the latter being that god daughter referred to as having married Walter Chauncey. We had a Matthew Coy or Coys in New England, and I recollect reading some depositions (I think in the State House at Boston) about the coming down to London (I believe) of this Matthew and a brother, and their taking passage or being carried over to New England.

Anne Aleyne, the third daughter of this testatrix, as given in the Pedigree, was the wife of Henry Chauncey of Yardley, Herts. (see Visitation of Herts. 1634, page 39), eldest son of George Chauncey (called of Gedleston, Herts, in the Pedigree, but of Barking, Essex, according to his own will). Our Charles Chauncey, the President of Harvard College, was half brother to Henry Chauncey of Yardley, being one of the sons of George Chauncey by a second wife. The testatrix refers to "my daughter Chauncey's two sons." These were probably Henry and John Chauncey, the former of whom was the father of Sir Henry Chauncey or Chauncy, the well-known historian of Hertfordshire. I have a number of wills relating to this family which I hope to publish sometime or other. While the late Mr. Reginald Ames was making his collection of notes about this family I used to give him what I found. Since his death I have gathered other notes.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

OLIVER ST. JOHN of Heishoe in the County of Bedford, gent, 13 March 1625, proved 1 May 1626. To wife Alice (certain household stuff) and the desk in the chamber where she and I do usually lie, being over the kitchen, wherein many writings are, both of indentures and other things (the great trunk which was my first wife's and the painted clothes only excepted). Certain bedding in the chamber where my mother did ly while she lived, called now my son Oliver's chamber. Certain silver whereon her name

and mine is set, or letters for the same, being bought by my brother Mr. Robert Haselden. Furniture in house in Camoyes wherein Edward Clarke now dwelleth which I bought of Mr. Thomas Ansell when I purchased the said house and ground of him. She to have the use of those things during her life and to leave them in good order and repair to my son Oliver. To Dorothy Westland my daughter my great white silver beaker. To my daughter Judith two hundred pounds, one hundred in six months next after my decease and the other hundred at the day of her marriage or at the age of six and twenty years, also my lesser white silver beaker. To my daughter Elizabeth one hundred pounds, in two years after my decease, and four years parcel of my term of years which I have yet to come in my farm at Ripton which I hold of the Right Hon. the Earl of Bollingbrook; the lease to be kept by my loving brother in law Mr. Peter Bulkley, her uncle, one of my overseers. And I do further give unto the said Elizabeth St. John, my daughter, a little silver tun which we usually use which was her own mother's. I do give unto Mary and Anne my two daughters, to either of them three score and six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence in eighteen months after my decease, to be paid into the hands of my loving father in law Mr. Thomas Alleyne of Gouldington, my brother Mr. William Haselden and my good and loving wife their mother; which hundred marks apiece is in consideration of one hundred pounds which I received from my said brother William Haselden as part of the increase of one hundred pounds by him employed to my use in the East India adventure. Other gifts to them at eighteen or days of marriage. Certain real estate to son John St. John. And my executors are to pay unto my said wife (natural mother unto the said John) five marks yearly towards his education. To son Edward an hundred and three score pounds, three score to be paid unto him at the time of his coming out of his apprenticeship and the other hundred two years later. To my sister Frances Weales, to make her a ring, thirteen shillings four pence. To my mother in law Mrs. Mary Alleyn a double "duckett." Gifts to brothers Mr. Robert Haselden and Mr. William Haselden. I do give to my loving brother Mr. Peter Bulkley my black mourning cloak which he hath at his house and thirteen shillings four pence in money to make him a ring. My loving friend Mr. Thomas Dillingham. The poor of Heyshoe and of Blettsoe. The poor of Over and Lower Deane. My eldest son Oliver St. John to be sole executor. And I do humbly desire the Right Hon., my Honorable Lord the Earl of Bollingbrook, together with my kind and loving friends Mr. Thomas Alleyne of Gouldington my wife's father in law, Mr. Peter Bulkley, Mr. William Haselden and my loving nephew Mr. Samuel Browne to be my overseers. Wit: Peter Bulkeley, Judith St. John, Elizabeth St. John, Lawrence Mathewe. Hele, 73.

[For St. John, see pedigree of St. John in REGISTER, vol. 14, pp. 51 to 52; and Harleian Society's publications, vol. 19, Visitation of Bedfordshire, pp. 51 to 55.

For Bulkeley, see REGISTER, vol. 42, pp. 276 to 277, and vol. 45, pp. 293-294. See also wills of Elizabeth Nedham and Jane Chittwood, *ante*, pp. 251-2.—D.]

ALICE ALLEN widow, the late wife of Edmond Allen of Hatfield Peverell, Essex, Esq., 15 April 1633, proved 12 February 1633. To be buried in the parish of St John's in Friday Street by my first husband and my eldest son. My daughter in law Margaret Shipton, widow. My grandchild Thomas Shipton. Needlework cushions of the "hartichoke" work. A garnish of pewter marked with three wheatsheaves. My grandchild Margaret Farmer. Grandchild John Shipton. Son Thomas Ship-

ton, deceased, his father. Son John Shipton deceased. Grandchild Hanna Shipton. Her mother. Bond which is or late was in the hands of her grandfather Swynock. My brother Mewe and my cousin Mewe and his wife. Son Farmer and his wife. Son Marshall and his wife. Cousin Barrow and his wife. Cousin Barrowe's three children. Cousin Lawrence and his wife and their daughter. Cousin Robert Norman and his wife and his son and daughter. Cousin Marmaduke Lane. Cousin John Norman and his wife. Cousin Mary Creswell. Mary Norman. Grandchild Thomas Shipton to be executor and my kinsman Thomas Barrow and Mr. Bartholomew Edwards to be overseers. To my cousin Edwards a cloak. Seager, 19.

[The will of her husband Edmund Aleyn or Alleyn (1616) was given in my notes about Steven Bachelor (REG. for July, 1891, p. 236). He mentioned son Edward, daughter Elizabeth, wife of Robert Castell, daughter Mary Hall, grandchildren Edmund, George, Robert and Martha Alleyne and others. He was a brother of Thomas Aleyn, the father of Peter Bukley's wife, and appears in the pedigree of the family printed in Visitations of Essex (Harleian Society's Publications). The Visitation of 1612 (pp. 133-4) shows his connection with other members of the family, and that of 1634 gives a short pedigree beginning with him. His son was Sir Edward Aleyn whose will I shall give.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

THOMAS ALEYN of Little Waltham Essex, gent, 5 January 1634, proved 14 April 1635. To my youngest son Richard Aleyn my leasehold messuages, lands &c. in the town fields and parish of Gouldington in the County of Bedford, lately granted or assured to me the said Thomas by the said Richard my son and late being the freehold or inheritance of one John Faldo, late of Gouldington gent deceased. To my son William Aleyn of London grocer the hundred pounds which he doth now owe unto me. And my will and desire is that he should give fifty of the said hundred pounds unto his son Thomas Aleyn and fifty more unto his son William Aleyn as a legacy and gift from me. To my daughter Ursula Mathew, widow, of Harlington in Bedfordshire ten pounds. To my daughter Joane Stable, wife of John Stable of Hatfield Essex clerk, fifty pounds. To my daughter in law Mrs. Alice St. John, widow, of the parish of Gouldington Bedfordshire ten pounds. To my son in law Peter Buckley, clerk, twenty pounds. To my son in law Robert Haseldine Esq. five pounds. To John Knappe now vicar of Gouldington three pounds. The residue to my eldest son Gyles Aleyn whom I make sole executor.

Sadler, 42.

WILLIAM HASILDEN merchant, citizen and grocer of London, 22 March 1632, proved 5 January 1635. If it shall happen I shall depart this mortal life in Holland or in Amsterdam then I will that my body may be buried in good fashion in the great "Quier called the Coare" in the new or old church and be carried thither by twelve or fourteen of my neighbors there inhabiting. The poor of the English church of Amsterdam. Mr. Pagett preacher there. The poor of Goldington in the county of Bedford where I was born. My brother Robert Haselden of Goldington and my nephew, his son, John Haselden of London grocer. My niece Constance, eldest daughter of my said brother Robert and now wife of Mr. John Knapp, minister of Goldington. My god daughter Mary Haselden, one other of the daughters of my said brother Robert, and Alice Haselden and Elizabeth Haselden, two other of his daughters, and Martha Haselden, another. I give and bequeath unto my sister Mrs. Alice St. John, widow,



late wife of Mr. Oliver St. John deceased, three hundred pounds which I will and devise shall be likewise put out upon good security for her use and she to receive the profits thereby accruing during her life, and from and after her decease the same three hundred pounds to come to the children of the said Alice then surviving, to be equally divided amongst them. I give and bequeath unto Mary and Anne, daughters of my said sister Alice St. John, two hundred pounds apiece. To my nephew John St. John, son of my said sister, one hundred pounds upon condition that neither he nor any for him shall at any time hereafter trouble or call his said mother to account for or concerning thirty pounds or thereabouts which she received for his use and by her laid out and spent in housekeeping and bringing up him and his said two sisters. These legacies to each of them at their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage. To my sister Ursula Mathewe, wife of my brother in law Lawrence Mathewe, twenty pounds and to my brother Mr. William Alleyn, grocer, twenty pounds and to my sister Mrs. Elizabeth Alleyne, his wife, ten pounds. To my sister Johan Staple, wife of Mr. Staple minister of Hatfield Peverell in the County of Essex, one hundred pounds, *i.e.* the benefit of the use of it for life and then the said sum shall be equally paid and divided unto and amongst two such of her children as she shall, at or before the time of her decease, declare, or express in writing or otherwise, to have best deserved her love therein. My godson William Johnson at Amsterdam. His mother Janikyn Danielles. My son in law Anthony Johnson. His wife the aforesaid Janikyn Danyelles and her children. I do give him his mother's picture, now hanging in my house at Amsterdam. I am an Adventurer amongst other merchants trading to the East Indies. Adventure that is come home already in the first Persian voyage. Oliver St. John Esquire. My brother Lawrence Mathewe. My brother Robert Haselden to be full and sole executor and the said Oliver St. John Esq. and my said brothers Lawrence Mathew and William Alleyn and my loving friend Mr. William Ashwell to be overseers.

Pile, 6.

SIR EDWARD ALEYN of Hatfield Peverell, Essex, Baronet, 15 August 1638, proved 26 October 1638. Younger daughter Mary Alleyn, eldest daughter Martha Aleyn. Elizabeth Aleyn daughter of my eldest son Edmond Aleyn deceased. My grandchild Edmond Aleyn. My son George Aleyn executor. Isaac Aleyn one of the witnesses. Lee, 125.

ROBERT HASELDEN of Goldington in the County of Bedford Esq. 6 April 1638, proved 10 June 1640. To be buried in the parish church of Goldington. I pray God to bless my dear and loving wife and all my children and grandchildren. My eldest son John. Benjamin my grandchild and heir apparent at age of eight and twenty years. My grandchild Margaret at age of one and twenty or day of marriage. Benjamin her said brother. My son William. My eldest daughter Mary. A legacy bequeathed unto her by my brother William, her uncle. The children of Martha, my daughter, the wife of Mr. D<sup>r</sup>. Mawe. To my daughter Alin(?) three hundred pounds to be paid unto her within the space of one year next after my death, over and besides the legacy to her given by my said brother her uncle. To my youngest daughter Elizabeth three hundred pounds, over and besides the legacy to her given by my said brother, her uncle. Son John to be executor. My trusty, loving and good friends Richard Tayler of Clopham Esq. and Oliver St. John Esq. my kinsman and Mr. William Ashwell citizen and merchant of London to be the overseers.

To my sister St. John ten pounds, to my son Knap ten pounds, to my niece Ann Knap his wife ten pounds, to my nephew John St. John ten pounds, to my niece Mary St. John ten pounds, to my brother Gyles Aleyn ten pounds, to my brother William Alleyne ten pounds, to my sister his wife ten pounds, to my brother Richard Alleyne forty shillings, to my brother Stubbin ten pounds and the like sum to his wife, to my sister Ursula Mathar ten pounds, to buy every of them a ring of gold as a token of my love, and to the poor people of the parish of St. Paul in Bedf: four pounds and twenty shillings apiece to every of the other four parishes. Coventry, 96.

RICHARD WESTLAND of Boston in the County of Lincoln gent. 27 June 1645, with a codicil dated 9 September 1645, proved 17 September 1646. To my daughter Mary two hundred pounds, to be paid into the hands of my sister Mrs. Judith Percivall and my cousin Mr. William Wormell of London to the use and benefit of my said daughter Mary. To my two sons John and Nathaniel one third part of all the lands and tenements I have in Freestone and Butterwicke, in the tenure of myself or Thomas Omerton or assigns, or either of us, which lands were purchased by Mr. Feild of John Mawer late of Freeston (and other lands in Wibberton &c.). To my eldest son Oliver Westland all my lands in Leuerton and Bennington mentioned in his mother's jointure. To my sister Hartgrave the third part of the house and four acres of pasture in Wibberton now in her own tenure or of Thomas Brand (and other land). To my said sister a cottage and ground in Alderkirke. To her two daughters Sarah and Dorothy ten pounds apiece. My brother Thomas Hall and his son John. My sister Hall and every one of her daughters. I give to my loving brother Mr. Oliver St. John five pounds to buy him a ring, desiring him, for his good sister's sake, to do all the good he can for her children and mine. To every of the children of my said brother St. John twenty shillings apiece to buy rings withal. To my loving sister Percivall, as a remembrance of my love, five pounds. To my loving brother Doctor St. John forty shillings, to my brother and sister Whitinge, either of them, twenty shillings, to my cousin William Wormell and his wife, either of them, forty shillings and to their little son twenty shillings, to Mr. Tuckney and Mrs. Tuckney, either of them, twenty shillings, to Mr. Anderson twenty shillings, and to my loving friends Thomas Cuppledike Esq. and Mrs. Cuppledike his wife, either of them, twenty shillings as a remembrance of my love, to buy rings withal. To my son Oliver one jug with a silver cover and tipt with silver at the mouth and bottom, which jug was my grandfather's, and also two of the silver spoons which were his mother's when she was a maid, and then marked with letters for her name, and my swan mark that was my father's and grandfather's Westland's. To my loving brother Mr. Thomas Hutchins of London merchant (certain clothing). To my dear and loving wife Deborah two hundred and threescore pounds in the hands of her brother Hutchins. To my loving cousin Mr. Edward Bushell forty shillings and to my cousin Maddocke and my cousin Deborah, his two sisters, either of them, twenty shillings as a remembrance of my love. To my cousin William Wormell my cloak faced with plush and my swan mark which was the Douces, his mother's predecessors and mine. Of the residue one third part to wife Deborah, one third part to my daughter Mary and the other third part to my two sons John and Nathaniel. And by reason of the needless expences I have observed to be at funerals, either feasting or bankettings, which I conceive doth not suit with the cause of meeting, my desire unto

my executors is that there be no money spent either in wine banquet or feasting, only I will that the four which carry my body to the earth have every one of them a pair of gloves. Wife Deborah and cousin Mr. William Wormell to be executors and brother Thomas Hutchins and sister Mrs. Judith Percivall to be overseers. In the codicil Thomas Hutchins is referred to as "my" wife's brother and this codicil is signed and sealed and dated in London, "nowe upon my bed of sicknes." Twisse, 128.

ELIZABETH ALEYN late of London and now of Haseleigh in the County of Essex, widow, the relict of Gyles Aleyn deceased, late of Fleetbridge, London, goldsmith, 16 July 1651, with a codicil bearing date 13 August 1651, proved 18 March 1651. Anthony Nethercoate the younger, son of my niece Nethercoate. If he die then to his mother my said niece. My cousin Thomas Nevill of Colchester in Essex and his wife and their daughter Elizabeth Nevill. My cousin Ann Aleyn, wife of my cousin Isaac Aleyn. My executors to be Isaac Aleyn of Haseleighe and Giles Aleyn of Haseleigh Esq. In the codicil a mention (among others) of the wife of cousin Gyles Aleyn of Haseleigh. Bowyer, 52.

[See Visitation of London, 1634, p. 9. I suppose her to be the daughter of William Thatcher, citizen and draper of London, whose will (1606) is registered in B. Stafford, 98.—H. F. W.]

PAULUS AMBROSIUS CROKE of Hasleigh in the County of Essex, gent., 30 September 1651, with an Indenture bearing date 18 August 1651, proved 20 August 1652. I intend to go forth with a voyage to Virginia and therefore have already settled my estate by one pair of Indentures made between me and my well beloved uncle John Nevell gent., bearing date 18 August 1651. Said uncle John Nevell to be sole executor. In the indenture, Mr. John Nevell, as attorney, is charged to pay to Ann Aleyne, the wife of Isaac Alleyne of Hasleigh Esq. twenty pounds and to pay to the said Isaac Aleyne, Ann his wife, Gyles Aleyne the elder of Hasleigh gent. and Susanna his wife, the said John Nevill and Amy his wife, to every and each of them forty shillings to buy them rings, and to pay to Giles Aleyne the younger, son of the said Giles the elder and godson of the said Paulus Ambrosius Croke, one hundred pounds and to John Aleyne, the other son, the residue &c. Bowyer, 218.

DAME SIBILLA ST. JOHN of Woodford, Northampton, relict of Sir Roland St. John late of Woodford, knight of the Bath, 17 May 1651, proved 7 November 1656. My daughter Nicholls. My daughter Alston. My daughter St. John. My son in law Sir Edward Nicolls. My son in law Sir Thomas Allstone. My daughter Allstone's two children now in being and that which now she is with child withal. My grandchild Judith Nicolls. My daughter Nicolls' other five daughters. My grandchild Barbara St. John. My son Oliver St. John's other two daughters. My sister the lady Margaret St. John. My brother Sir Alexander St. John. My brother Sir Beawchamp St. John. My nephew Silvanus Wood and his wife. My niece Webb. My niece Rumney. My niece Jorden. My niece Mary Nicolls sister unto my son Sir Edward Nicolls. My nephew Oliver St. John, son unto Sir Anthony St. John lately deceased. The three children of my nephew John Wood lately deceased. My nephew Robert Wood. My niece Mary Furnace. My cousin Margaret Frye. My cousin Ellenor Frye. My cousin Anne Bulkeley. My cousin Bridget Grigg. Mrs. Katherine Mallory and her sister Mrs. Bridget Carter. My cousin Kendricke.



The poor of Woodford and the poor of Paddington in Middlesex. Anne Beecher daughter of my nephew William Beecher of Woodford. My son Oliver St. John. Houses and tenements in parish of St. Clement Danes Middlesex and in Fleet Street. The Adventure in draining of the fens which my late husband Sir Roland St. John &c. His brother the Right Hon. Oliver, Earl of Bolingbrooke deceased. Berkley, 420.

[This last will I simply give because of its mention of a cousin Margaret Bulkeley. I have numerous other notes about the St. John family, but having learned from Mr. Lothrop Withington that he is making a careful study of that family, with a view to publication, it seems more friendly to wait awhile, as I have done in similar cases.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

Sir WILLIAM OGLANDER of West Deane, Sussex, Knight, 3 May 1608, proved 10 May 1609. If it be the will of God within the Isle of Wight (or near thereunto) to take me out of this transitory life then my desire is that my body should be buried in the Southern Aisle in the parish church of Brading as near unto the place where my late wife was heretofore buried as conveniently may be. Two shillings weekly to be bestowed on bread. And the same bread every Sabath day at or before morning prayer to be brought and set on or near my grandfather's tombstone, being betwixt the chancell and the Southern Aisle of the church of Brading aforesaid, and (as soon as morning prayer is ended) given and bestowed upon twelve or thirteen poor people. The poor of St. Ellen's parish. My son William. My wife Elinor to release unto my son John the jointure that I made unto her before my marriage. Son William a minor. Son George. To my daughter Mary, with the fifty pounds which she is to receive of my son Neale and thirty three pounds which she is to receive of John Gigger, the sum of five hundred pounds. To daughter Jane five hundred pounds. My son John shall cause twelve rings with Death's heads to be made, of ten shillings apiece price, having this poesie engraven in them—*Christus mihi vita*. One to my wife, one to my sister Benne, one to my sister Matheson, one to my sister Browne, one to my daughter Cheke, one to my daughter Thorne, one to my daughter Mary, one to my daughter Jane, one to Doctor Hampton parson of Caulburne, one to Mr. Baker of Newport, one to Mr. Gilbert vicar of Brading and the last for yourself. My daughter Oglander. My son Thorne. My brother Browne. My son Cheeke.

Dorset, 36.

WALTER NEALE of Abbotts Anne, Southampton, 9 October 1612, proved 29 April 1613. Brother Sir Francis Neale to be sole executor. Brothers Sir Thomas Neale and John Knight of Chanton Esq. to be overseers. My parsonages or rectories of Brampton and Winsford, Somerset, to my eldest brother Sir Thomas. If my wife doth bring a child into the world &c. My land in Forton, Southampton to my brother Sir Francis. My farm of Abbotts Anne to my dear and loving wife. To my brother Knight ten pounds. To my cousin Joane Gunter ten pounds. To my cousin Agnes Neale, my cousin Mary Fisher, my cousins Frances and Elizabeth Neale, daughters of my brother Thomas, twenty marks apiece and to each of all these a ring of gold of the value of twenty shillings. To my brother Sir Thomas Neale and his lady two rings. To my sister the Lady Honora Neale, my cousin the Lady Brooke, my cousin William Neale and my cousin Mary Neale, children of my brother Sir Francis, I give four rings. To my brother John Oglander, my brother George Oglander, my sister Kempe, my sister Jane Richards, my sister Thorne, and my brother and sister

Cheeke I give seven rings. To old and young Sir William Vuedale, to Mr. Richarde and Mrs. Katherine Vuedale I give four rings. To Sir Richard Norton and his brother Mr. Thomas Norton and Mrs. Katherine Norton and Mrs. Elizabeth Hodges I give four rings. Rings to Mr. George Rythe, Mr. Edward Pigeon, Doctor Johnson of Abbotts Anne, Mr. Widleighe and Mr. Cradocke parson of Warneford. My father and mother Lamberte. My uncle and aunt Walloppe. Sir Richard and my Lady Powlett and my Lady Gernaies and my Lady Younge. My brother Thomas Lambert and my sister Barbara Lambert and all my wife's own brothers and sisters. The price of these rings to be twenty shillings apiece and to have this poesie engraven within—*Mors Janua Vitae*. To my cousin Agnes Becke ten pounds. To my first wife's godchild Edmund Cheeke, the second son of my brother Cheeke, twenty nobles. My godchild Francis Pewsey. My cousins William Ingepenne, Adrian Ingepenne and Ingepenne the curate. Certain servants. I give to the poor child which by God's Providence I found in a wood, whose Christian name is Richard and surname Kossicle, of the place where he was found, five pounds, which five pounds I will shall be paid to the collectors for the poor of the parish of Abbotts Anne and they to keep it safely for him until he come to the age of twelve years old and in the mean time to employ the profit towards the maintenance of that child. The poor of Andover (and of other parishes). Capell, 30.

[Capt. Walter Neale, a prominent figure in early New Hampshire history, may be of this family. For an account of him see C. W. Tuttle's Capt. John Mason, published by the Prince Society in 1887.—D.]

THOMAS KEMPE of Gyfis in the parish of Bewlie and County of Southampton gent., 10 December 1621, with a codicil dated 29 December 1622, and another 30 December 1622, proved 16 May 1623. To wife Mary two hundred pounds and a ring of gold of the value of two and twenty shillings, with a death's head. To Sir John Oglander, knight, a ring of the same value. To my brother in law Mr. George Oglander a ring of like value. To Arthur Bromfeild Esq., my good friend, a ring of like value. To his daughter, my god daughter, a ring of like value. My eldest daughter Elizabeth Kempe. My second daughter Frances Kempe. My daughter Amy Kempe. My son Robert. My third son Francis. My two younger sons before mentioned, Robert and Francis. To my brother Francis Kempe twenty pounds (and other bequests). My brother Robert Kempe's widow. My brother Edward Kempe's widow. To my son John Kempe my father's sealed ring. To my daughter Elizabeth my mother's wedding ring. Son John to be executor, and my brother in law Sir John Oglander, knight, my kinsman Rober Dillington Esq. and my brother Francis Kempe shall be executors during the minority of my said son, and my brother in law George Oglander gent. and Thomas Redman gent. to be overseers. The yearly profit of my mill at Bewley, shall remain towards the yearly maintenance of my five younger children.

Probate granted to the son John Kempe 9 May 1628. Swann, 52.

WILLIAM BROMFEILDE of Mounton Farleye, Wiltshire, Esq. 25 October 24 Elizabeth, proved 5 February 1582. My body to be buried in the parish church of Mounton Farleye. To wife Katherine my manor of Barnes without Algate in the County of Middlesex during her natural life upon condition that she doth keep herself a widow. To William, my eldest son, my said manor of Barnes after the decease of his mother, and in the mean time to stand unto her liberality. To son Arthur one annuity of six pounds

thirteen shillings four pence yearly during his life to be paid by his brother William issuing out of the said manor of Barnes. A similar annuity of five pounds to son Ambrose Bromefielde and another of five pounds to son Garratt Bromefielde. And as for my daughters' legacies I desire my well beloved wife to give them a hundred pounds apiece. My servant William Hanford. Wife to be sole executrix. Rowe, 7.

WILLIAM BURROWES of High Holborne, Middlesex, yeoman, 1 August 1620, proved 27 January 1620. To be buried in the parish church of St. Andrew in Holborne, London. Two sisters, Anne and Alice, and their children. Threescore pounds now remaining in the hands of Thomas Risley and Arthur Bromfeild esquires, being stewards to the Right Hon. Henry, Earl of Southampton. Mrs. Alice Heathe of High Holborne, widow, hath taken great pains and care about me in the time of my sickness. I do therefore give unto her the sum of fifty pounds which doth now remain in the hands of Mr. Henry Tymberley of Tichfeild in the county of Southampton gen<sup>t</sup>. Wages due from the said Right Hon. the Earl of Southampton. I do make and ordain the said Mr. Arthur Broomfeild my sole executor. In a codicil (nuncupative) at time of his death, about the first and second days of August he declared Mrs. Alice Heathe, then widow, his betrothed spouse and appointed her also executrix. The will was proved by Alice Abbye *als* Heathe, one of the executors, Arthur Broomfeild Esq., also an executor, expressly renouncing &c. Dale, 1.

HENRY TIMBERLAKE of Chillinge in the parish of Tichfield in the County of Southampton gen<sup>t</sup>, 10 July 1625, proved 13 May 1626. To Thomas Timberlake, my eldest son, all such lands or parts of lands as I now am, or at any time hereafter, during my life, shall be, seized in the Somer Islands or Virginia, in the parts beyond the seas. To said son Thomas a parcel of land, with a tenement thereon erected, called Hobbs or Madames Land, lying in Barking, Essex. To my youngest son Henry Timberlake a cottage and parcel of land in Prickellwell, Essex, and two cottages in Lambeth Marsh near London. And as touching my goods and chatells, personal estate and adventures beyond the seas &c. &c. I am now indebted unto divers persons in divers great sums of money, for most of which debts my good friend Arthur Bromefielde Esq. doth stand bound. My daughter Sara now the wife of Timothy Blier of Tichfield clerk. My daughter Hester now the wife of Thomas Williams, and Thomas Michell and Judith Michell, two of her children now living with her. Tenements in London which I hold by lease. My grandchildren John and William Michell. Jeremy Burrowes and Katherine his wife, my sister. Said sister's daughter Rebecca now the wife of Raphe Radford. Her sons Henry Burrowes and Michael Burrowes. To my godson Arthur Bromfeild ten pounds. The company of Brown Bakers in London whereof I have been a member. Loving friends Arthur Bromfeild and Mary his wife and Elizabeth his daughter, William Beeston, gentleman, and my kinsman Jasper Dartnoll and his wife. Kinsman John Carter and Richard Walker. Wife Margaret and William Styant of the Inner Temple, gen<sup>t</sup> executors. Hele, 63.

ANNE HINXE of Tytchfeilde in the County of Southampton spinster, fifth October 1633, proved 13 May 1634. To the church five pounds and to the poor of Tytchfeilde five pounds. To my goddaughter Luce Cobb ten pounds. To James Emerye's children forty pounds. To Anne Hinx, Lytlefeild's maid, ten pounds. To Edward James' wife ten pounds. To Mr.



Arthur Bromefeild five pounds. To Andrew James twenty shillings. To Penelope, Luce, Katherine and Frances Broomefeild, to every of them twenty shillings apiece. Others. The residue to Henry Bromefeild gent. whom I do nominate and appoint my executor. Seager, 44.

MICHAEL COBB of Chitterne St. Mary, Wilts, gentleman, 17 February 1644, proved 22 July 1646. To wife Sara Cobb four hundred pounds. To son Arthur Cobb one hundred and fifty pounds. To my daughters Lucy and Elizabeth Cobb one hundred and fifty pounds each. The same to sons Francis and Michael Cobb. All which legacies of my children to be placed in the hand of my loving and dear brother Richard Cobb Esq. to be employed by him to their best advantage and to be paid unto them when they shall severally come to the age of one and twenty years. Arthur, Lucy and Elizabeth my three eldest children. To them all that plate which came by my late wife Jane Cobb deceased. To my two daughters Lucy and Elizabeth all the apparell and jewells which were belonging to my late wife, their mother Jane Cobb, to be equally divided between them. I give unto Arthur Cobb my son the bond of a thousand pounds made and sealed by Arthur Bromfeild Esq. unto Thomas Cobb Esq., my late father deceased, for the performance of certain articles upon my marriage with Jane Cobb my late wife, deceased, daughter to the said Arthur Bromfeild, as further appears upon the wills of Mr. Quinby and Mrs. Quinby, grandfather and grandmother to my said late wife Jane Cobb. I give unto Mrs. Honor Cobb, my brother Richard's wife, one gilt silver bowl, to my niece Honor Cobb one "curle" seed pearl bracelet. Wife Sarah and brother Richard to be executors. Twisse, 105.

Dr. THOMAS HOWELL, Bishop of Bristol, 20 March 1649, proved 22 April 1650. My body to be decently buried on the right side of my late dear wife above the Bishop's seat in the choir of the Cathedral Church of the Holy and Undivided Trinity in Bristol. I devise my farm of Frogmore, situate in New Windsor to be equally divided amongst my children, my eldest son excepted because he is disposed of already, for their present maintenance. Eldest daughter Frances, second son Thomas, second daughter Elizabeth, third son Arthur, third daughter Margaret, fourth son George, fifth son Henry, fourth daughter Anne, fifth daughter Lucy and sixth son Charles to have certain specified sums. My dear sisters Mrs. Elizabeth Beeston, Mrs. Frances Sydenham and Mrs. Lucy Bromfield, my dear brother Mr. Henry Bromfield, my dear friend Mr. Henry Champante and my dear nephew Mr. Richard Phillipps to be executors and my loving friends Mr. James Lambe of Titchfield and Mr. Chambers the parson of Wickham, both in the county of Hants, to be overseers and assistants unto my forenamed executors. Pembroke, 52.

[In 1646 his wife's name was Honor. (See *Plundered Ministers of Surrey*, by Alfred Ridley Bax, Esq.)—H. F. W.]

ARTHUR BROMFEILD the elder 1 August 1649, proved 13 May 1652. My body to be interred in that parish church where I shall happen to die, my funeral to be private without any mourning garments or other needless expences. Whereas upon the marriage of my son Henry to his now wife Frances I settled all my real and personal estate I then had upon my said son and his said wife and their heirs after my decease forever and I gave therein portions also to all the rest of my children, so that I have very little yet to bestow, nevertheless out of that little I do hereby give and be-

queath to my now dear wife thirteen pounds thirteen shillings eight pence to be bestowed on such silver plate as she shall think fittest for her own use, and that only for a remembrance, sorry I am I cannot this way express my love and her merits more fully, these distracted times and my many crosses and losses having disabled me and mine. To each of my daughters unmarried ten pounds and to my son Henry's sons and daughters to each of them ten pounds. Manors, lands and tenements of Fayrethorne in the parishes of Waltham, Droxford and Titchfield in the county of Southampton. My grandchild Thomas Bromfeild and his brother Henry. My son Henry to be sole executor and my loving wife and my good friend John Kempe Esq. to be overseers. Bowyer, 98.

JOHN KEMPE of Haywood in the parish of Bolder in the new forest in the county of Southampton Esq. 23 October 1647, proved 28 October 1652. To my dear mother Mary Bromfeild five hundred pounds and a ring, for token of remembrance, of the value of twenty shillings. Elizabeth Ford, daughter of John Ford gentleman, my loving brother in law. To my kind and approved loving sister Frances Bromfeild three hundred pounds and to each of her younger children respectively fifty pounds apiece. My sister Clavell. Amy Button the wife of John Button Esq. The parishes of Bewley, Christ Church and Bolder. My loving and kind kinswoman Margaret Toldersbury and her sister Smith. I do hereby make and ordain William Bromfeild, son of Henry Bromfeild of Southstonham Esq. my sole executor and the said Henry Bromfeild his father executor in trust during the minority of his said son. And I do also desire, intreat and appoint my two loving friends Robert Dillington Esq. and William Oglander Esq. to be my overseers. Henry Bromfeild one of the witnesses. Bowyer, 171.

MARY BROMFEILD of Bolder in the County of Southampton, widow, 20 June 1653, proved 17 March 1653. To the poor of the parish of Bolder twenty pounds. To my dear brother Sir John Oglander and to his two sons, to each of them a gold ring of ten shillings price. To my most dear sister Mrs. Amy Button a gold ring of the same price and ten pounds in money, together with my silver caudle cup and white mantle. To my loving daughter Frances Bromfeild wife of Henry Bromfeild Esq. one hundred pounds and a gold ring of the price of ten shillings. To Mary, Henry, Francis, Elizabeth, Lucy, Thomas, Amy, Edward, John and Katherine Bromfeild, children of my said daughter Frances, to each of them fifty pounds. To my grandchild Elizabeth Ford fifty pounds. To my daughters in law Mrs. Frances Sidenham, Penelope Bromfeild, Lucy Bromfeild and Katherine Bromfeild. William Bromfeild eldest son of my said daughter Frances. Margaret Golderbury. Alice Howell wife of Samuel Howell. Loving daughter Mrs. Amy Clavell, now the wife of Roger Clavell Esq., and my grandchildren Amy, Anne and Bridget Clavell, their children. The residue to Henry Bromfeild, my son in law, whom I hereby make and ordain my full and sole executor. To all the maid servants that shall be living at Haywood when I die I give five shillings apiece. Alchin, 58.

Sir JOHN OGLANDER, knight, of the parish of Bradinge in the Isle of Wight and County of Southampton (written with his own hand) 10 November 1649, proved 31 January 1655. My body to be, without any solemnity, interred amongst my ancestors in my chancell in Bradinge Church between Oliver Oglander's, my great grandfather, tombe and the East end of my foresaid chancell. My son Mr. William Oglander to be sole execu-

tor. The poor of Brading and of St. Hellen's. My son John. A tomb to be erected for my father Sir William Oglander and myself, my father's to be placed on the South side of my chancell to the East of Mr. John Oglander's tomb and my inscription of brass in my study to be set in it and the statue in my house to be placed thereon and my own tomb to be set at the East end of my great grandfather Oliver Oglander's with the statue already in my chancell to be placed thereon and an inscription of brass to be set on the tomb showing when myself and wife died and the command I have had. And my son George's statue, who died in Cawne in Normandy, to be placed in the arch I made over the place I intend to be buried in, with the frame in my study to be new written I made in memory of him, with an inscription in brass to be set over it showing whom he was, the age, time and place he died in; for all which I give the sum of twenty and five pounds. And I charge my executor not to fail in the sudden doing of it, all things being almost provided by myself, which if he performed not in two years then I give the twenty five pounds to my son John and he to see it done within half a year. My son William's eldest son John. My land of Hampnett in Sussex. Hudson my miller (at Hampnett) ran away, left my mill to one that paid not, so that I was forced to buy new stones and at last to sell it. My will is that Sir Henry Worseley, baronet, Sir Stephen Lennard, baronet, and Robert Dillington, baronet, shall be overseers. I give to my daughter Lennard a ring worth ten pounds or ten pounds in money, the like to my daughter Clarke and to my daughter Exton I give my watch. I give all my books to my grandchild John Oglander, son of William. I give to Mr. Francis Kemp, the eldest son of Mr. Robert Kemp, ten pounds. To Mr. — Kemp, the eldest son of Mr. Edward Kemp, sometimes of Herefordshire, ten pounds. These for the benefit of my soul to the end that if I have not fully accounted to them for their uncle Francis estate which unfortunately came to my hands and caused me much trouble, pains and strife in the managing of it, and I had not undertake it most of the estate had been lost, these sums may give in all or part satisfaction. I give to my sister Bromfeild and to my sister Bromfeild (*sic*), to each of them a ring with a death head in it, with this inscription — *Mors Mihi Lucrum* —, worth twenty shillings apiece. Also such another to my grandchild Francis Clerke and to Francis Oglander and to Anne and Christian Lennard and to my grandchild Jane Clerke, William Clerke, Stephen and Francis Lennard and John Oglander. Berkley, 12.

Commission issued 20 October 1674 to Joyce Pyman widow, principal creditor of ARTHUR BROMFIELD lately of Cornbury in the county of Oxford deceased, to administer his goods &c.

Admon. Act Book for 1674, Leaf 138.

HENRY BROMFEILD of Chawcroft in the parish of South Stoneham in the County of Southampton Esq. 19 April 1682, proved 6 July 1683. By a Lease bearing date 12 May and a Release of the 20th of the said month, both of them in the sixth and twentieth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord Charles the Second I the said Henry Bromfeild the father and Henry Bromfeild, son and heir of the said Henry Bromfeild the father, did sign and seal the aforesaid Lease and Release, nominating and appointing Henry Beeston, Dr. of the Civil Law, and Thomas Darell of Chawcroft gent. trustees for the selling and disposing of the lands and houses belonging to me situate in the town and county of the town of Southampton for the raising of portions for my children unprovided for, as by inspection into the



said deeds may more at large appear. Provisions for revoking and making void the said deeds. Thomas Bromfeild of New Inn in London, gentleman, to be my full and sole executor, and to sell and dispose of the afore-said lands and houses in Southampton for the discharge of my debts and the raising portions for my daughters Mary, Frances, Lucy, Amy and Ann. My son Henry Bromfeild of Haywood, gent., by bond and articles of agreement at his marriage, is to pay immediately after mine and my wife's decease the money due to be paid upon the said bonds and articles to be equally distributed among my aforementioned five daughters. To my dear wife Frances Bromfeild all my household goods within my dwelling house at Chawcroft, desiring that after her decease she would leave it all entire to her and my daughters above named after her decease. To her also my coach and coach horses. I do empower my said son Thomas Bromfeild with full authority and power to implead and sue for what is due unto me. I do give my said son Thomas a bond owing me by Mr. Francis Kempe of Wickham, long since deceased, and likewise the sum of twenty pounds making and appointing my said son my sole executor. Drax, 80.

THOMAS BROMFIELD of Boston in the County of Suffolk and Province of Massachusetts Bay, New England, merchant, 14 December 1764, presented for probate in Boston 21 April 1778. Cousin Ossea Blackwell, the daughter of my cousin Anne Blackwell, her brother Charles Blackwell, my cousin Mary Bromfield the daughter of my late cousin John Bromfield, my cousin Nicholas Mallabar and Ann Mallabar, my cousin Robert Bromfield surgeon, son of the said late John Bromfield, my aunt Grace Hatfield, Mr. Henry St. George Daxell, the children of Ann Segittary, the children of my cousin Stevens, to each of them twenty shillings to buy them a ring. My brother in law the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Mr. William Jenkins. My sister in law Ann Bromfield and her brother Phineas Andrews. My cousin Sarah Dupee the daughter of my uncle Edward Bromfield deceased. My cousin Abigail Bromfield the widow of my late cousin Edward Bromfield of Boston, New England, deceased. My cousins Henry and Thomas Bromfield, two sons of my said late cousin Edward, and their two sisters Sarah and Elizabeth Bromfield. My cousin Thomas Cushing Esq. and his sister Mary Cushing, both of Boston. My good friend Oxenbridge Thacher jun<sup>r</sup> Esq. of Boston. The old South Church of Boston whereof the Rev<sup>d</sup>. Doctor Joseph Sewell is now pastor. My cousin William Phillips of Boston, merchant, Esquire, to be executor

Sworn to in Boston 21 June 1787 (as to annexed copy of original will).

Admon. granted (in London) 14 September 1787 to the attorneys of Mr. Phillips.

New admon. granted 24 September 1804 to Henry Bromfield the younger Esq. the lawful attorney of Henry Bromfield Esq. the natural and lawful son of Edward Bromfield the cousin &c. named in the said will, for the use and benefit of the said Henry Bromfield now residing at Harvard in the county of Worcester in the State of Massachusetts, the letters of admon. granted 14 September 1787 being ceased and expired by reason of the death of the said William Phillips. Major, 397.

[Some one in Boston may be able to tell us more about this Thomas Bromfield and his relationship to the Cushings and others. He seems to have been a nephew of the first Edward Bromfield of Boston. This family, it may be well to state, gave name to Bromfield street in Boston.

The wills I have given show pretty clearly that the last wife (and widow) of Arthur Bromfield, grandfather of our first Edward, had been the widow of

Thomas Kempe and daughter of Sir William Oglander, and that her daughter by the first match, Frances Kempe, became the wife of Henry Bromfield and mother of Edward Bromfield of Boston.

The first wife of Arthur Bromfield and apparently the mother of all his children, seems to have been Lucy Quinby, daughter of Edward and Jane Quinby of Allington in Hampshire, the husband evidently belonging to a family of Quinby settled in Farnham, Surrey. From this match sprang Quinby Bromfield (wrongly called Quincy Bromfield in an earlier number of the REGISTER). Of the daughters of Arthur Bromfield Jane must have been the wife of Michael Cobb, Honor the wife of Thomas Howell, D.D., Frances the wife of ——— Sidenham, and Elizabeth the wife of William Beeston (see Berry's *Hants Pedigrees*, 290).—HENRY F. WATERS.]

## SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF JOHN GARDNER WHITE, A.M.

By FRANCIS BEACH WHITE, A.M., of Cambridge.

J. GARDNER WHITE was born in Boston, February 23, 1833. He was of the seventh generation of his family in America, the line running: Edward<sup>1</sup> (settled in Dorchester, Mass., 1635), James,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>3</sup> Edward,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ferdinand Elliot<sup>6</sup>. His mother was Dorothy Hancock Gardner, whose ancestors were Richard<sup>1</sup> (settled in Woburn, Mass., 1642), Henry,<sup>2</sup> Rev. John,<sup>3</sup> Rev. Francis,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> of Leominster. She was named for her great aunt Dorothy Quincy, the wife of John Hancock, and she passed most of her youth at Boston in the care of her aunt, at this time, by a second marriage, Madame Scott. Here she married Ferdinand Elliot White, a prominent Boston merchant, as his second wife, on the 8th January, 1826. At their home on Mt. Vernon Street was born their fifth child, the subject of this sketch, the elder of twin sons.

Gardner White inherited and acquired from both his parents graces and cultivation which marked him through life. He was noted for peculiarly fascinating manners, and had sympathy with a wide variety of intellectual interests; he possessed the ease and charm of the "man of the world" in conjunction with rare highmindedness. These qualities together rendered him an ideal gentleman.

He was fitted for college at the Boston Latin School. His half-brother, the Rev. Ferdinand Elliot White, Jr. (Harvard, class of 1835), from his interest in Trinity College, at Hartford (then under the presidency of Rev. Dr. John Williams, now Presiding Bishop), used his influence to send Gardner there. Thither, accordingly, he went in 1850, and became a member of the class of 1854. He soon became one of the most popular and influential men in college; and his ability won him distinction in his studies, as his personal attractiveness did among his fellows.

In 1857 he received the degree Master of Arts.

Upon graduating he was offered a civil engineer's position on the survey for the projected Florida Railroad, and went to Pensacola, which was his headquarters during the prosecution of the survey. He found much that was enjoyable in the threading of the wilderness, at times a difficult but always an interesting life. Upon the completion of the preliminary survey he returned to the North, and decided to enter upon a business career. He took a position in the banking house of Brown Brothers at Boston, from which he withdrew before long to form the partnership of White & Howe, which controlled mines in the Provinces.

On June 26, 1862, Mr. White married Mary, daughter of the late George

Beach of Hartford, Conn., for many years President of the Phoenix Bank in that city.

In 1863 he bought the house No. 6 Phillips Place, in Cambridge, which continued to be his home till death.

About ten years later he retired from business, but circumstances led him to enter active life again, and for the last fifteen years of his life he was an agent at Boston of the house of Beach & Company, importers of dye stuffs and chemicals.

During his residence in Boston he was a member of the Boston Cadets. He served with them at Fort Warren in 1862, at that time holding a first lieutenancy.

He engaged actively in charitable and ecclesiastical work about Boston for many years, instituting measures of reformation in the slums, and establishing missions of the Episcopal Church in the outskirts of the city, with a small group of similarly ardent men. He was gifted with powerful influence over the poor, and was much beloved by those with whom he put himself in contact. He concentrated his attention about 1870 upon the Mission of the Ascension in East Cambridge, to which he continued a devoted friend through life, and which he saw grow to a flourishing parish.

During the first half of his residence at Cambridge he attended Christ Church, of which parish he was long a warden. Later he attended St. John's Chapel. In 1886 he was elected to the Board of Visitors of the Episcopal Theological School at Cambridge, and served on it until his death.

When the Boston Association of the Alumni of his college was organized, he was elected its President, and held the office until his resignation in 1896.

He was a member and officer in other associations too numerous to mention, social, philanthropic and learned.

Mr. White's connection with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society began with his election to membership in 1858. He became a Life Member in 1866. He was a Director from 1878 to 1889. He also served ably on standing and special committees. He became a member of the Committee on Memorials in 1878, and remained on this committee till his death. From 1878 to 1883 he was its Secretary, and he edited the first two volumes, and a part of the third, of the *Towne Memorial Biographies*. In the Introduction to the fourth volume, Mr. Dean writes: "The first Secretary, John Gardner White, A.M., was eminently fitted for inaugurating the work and securing the coöperation of authors specially qualified for writing the various memoirs. To him the success of the undertaking is in a great measure due." He contributed to these volumes the memoirs of Samuel Sumner Wilde [vol. ii.], Rev. John Frederick Schroeder [vol. iii.], and Charles Edward Griswold [vol. v.].

Mr. White was widely read, especially in Latin literature, of which he was very fond; and he wrote with taste and elegance, both prose and verse, but only very occasionally.

He enjoyed remarkable good health throughout his life. His last illness was sudden, and severe from the first; after ten days, nearly painless, he passed quietly away, on the 7th September, 1896. He was buried in the family lot in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, at the side of his parents.

His only daughter died in childhood; he left a widow, and three sons: Rev. Greenough White, A.M. (Harvard), B.D. (E. T. S.), Professor of Ecclesiastical History at the University of the South; Francis Beach White, A.M. (Harvard), and Frederick Clement White.



## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

HARWARD OF SOUTHWARK.—Any reference to the family of John Harward is full of interest, so no apology is required for giving the following note:

Nichols's *Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica*, Vol. viii., contains an article on "The Manor of the Maze, in St. Olave's, Southwark." On page 260 are given "Extracts from the Court Rolls of the Manor of the Maze." This is dated 2 June, 1661, when John Weston was Lord of the Manor in right of his wife. A list of "Tenentes liberi" is given, ending with Thomas Harward. Then follows "Homagiu' Ss.—Joh'es Rawlinson, Bennett Hull, Jur'. Thos. Harward." Further on occurs the following entry: "Cogn'.—Ad hanc Cur' Thomas Harward cognovit se libere tenere de D'no hujus Manerii quatuor messuagia sive tenementa cum p'tin' scituat' apud *Battle Bridge in Mill Lane*, infra Maneriu' p'dict' p' reddit' p' annu' 1<sup>d</sup>, fidelitat', sect' cur', et al' servic', et fecit D'no fidelitat' ac solvit pro reddit' triginta annos ad festum Annunciac'onis beate Mariæ Virginis modo ult' p'terit' ijs. vjd.

Ad hanc Cur' p'fat' Thomas Harward sup' sacr'um suu' dat Cur' intelligi qd' antea tenebat libere de D'no hujus Manerii tria messuagia sive tenementu' cum p'tinen' scituat' apud finem plateæ vocat' *Bermondsey Street* infra Maneriu' p'dict' p' reddit' p' annu' iiijd fidelitat', sect' cur', et al' servic' Quæ p'missa circa triginta annos modo ult' p'terit' p'quisivit Joh'i Harward et hereds suis qui postea p'quisivit p'missa p'dicta cum p'tinen' — Maugen de p'och Sc'i Olavie in Southwarke, et hered' suis."

The whole quotation from the Court Roll is signed

BENNETT HULL, }  
THOMAS HARWARD, } Jur.

Mr. Waters in his *Gleanings in the REGISTER* (vol. xxxix. p. 279) gives the will of Thomas Harward of St. Olaves, Southwark, and in vol. xl. p. 371, are quotations from the Feet of Fines relative to tenements in the same parish. Possibly these refer to the places which are mentioned above; if so these notes will help to identify them. Perhaps some one more familiar with the valuable matter turned up by the careful study of Mr. Waters may be able to tell whether the John Harward mentioned in the quotations I have given above, who held the tenements in 1631, was or was not the John Harward of ever-precious memory.

(Mrs.) FRANCES B. TROUP.

*Offwell House, Honeton, Eng.*

ROYALL THE LOYALIST.—In turning over the pages of Nichols' *Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica*, Vol. viii., I came upon a description of the Church of Froyle, Hampshire, and on page 216 I noted the following:

"In the Churchyard, on the south side, are raised monuments to the memory of . . . ISAAC ROYALL, Esq. late of Medford, in New England, who died Oct. 16, 1781, aged 62, as also of his daughter Mary McIntosh, wife of George Erving, late of Boston, in New England, Esq. died Nov. 11, 1786, aged 42."

It is also mentioned that in the chancel of Froyle church there are seven achievements, one bearing the arms of Pepperell, with the arms of Royall on an escocheon of pretence. In a note it is stated that this is "the achievement of Sir William Pepperell, Bart. He was Governor of New England, and married one of the daughters and coheirs of Isaac Royall, Esq. of New England, but of a Scotch family. Lady Pepperell's mother was a coheirress of the Highland family of M'Intosh. The wife of W. Congreve, Esq. of Aldermaston, co. Berks, was a daughter of Sir William Pepperell."

In Vol. xxxix of the *REGISTER* is an account of the "New England Royalls," in which it is stated, page 356, that "Isaac Royall died of the small-pox in England in October, 1781," but no place of burial is given.

It is also there asserted that his daughter Mary McIntosh, wife of George Erving, was born 10 Jan. 1744-5, and, on the authority of Sabine, that she died in 1806, unless I have misread this statement, which may be that George Erving

died that year. However, it may be mentioned that the age given on her tombstone almost tallies with her age at the date given for her death.

I notice that Drake, in his "Historic Fields and Mansions of Middlesex," refers to a petition of Col. Royall to be permitted to return home in 1789, which would be eight years after his death.

(Mrs.) FRANCES B. TROUP.

*Offwell House, Honneton, Eng.*

SAMUEL LEONARD OR LEONARDSON.—On page 55 of the genealogy "Solomon Leonard and His Descendants," is presented a problem which "Norwich Deeds," book III., part A, page 411, solves; for there is recorded the acknowledgment of Joseph Benjamin and wife Elizabeth, John Carter and wife Mary, John Andrews and wife Sarah, *Samuel Lennard and wife Lydea*, and Jane Cook, as having received from their brother Obed Cooke their share of the estate of their father Richard Cooke, late of Norwich, deceased, 4th Dec. 1716.

*Norwich, Conn.*

FRANK PALMER.

THE KELLOGG FAMILY IN ENGLAND.—(Extracts from the Parish Register of St. Michael's Church in Braintree, Essex, England.)

I send you the above for publication, thinking that it may interest friends in America. The Registers of the Parish Church of Braintree prior to 1660 have been lost.

#### *Baptisms.*

Nathaniel the sonne of Nathaniel Kaloge was baptized on the 1st day of December 1669.

Ann Kelough daughter of Nathaniel and Ann Kelough was baptized 1749 O. S., 1750 N. S.

#### *Married.*

23 December 1718 William Wood of Hatfield singleman married Mary Kellock singlewoman of this Parish.

#### *Deaths.*

Ann Kellog died 1661.

Robert Kelluck buried on the 18 January 1666 O. S., 1667 N. S.

Elizabeth daughter of Martin Kelog was buried 7 Sept 1679.

Henry Kellog son of Martin was buried 8 October 1680.

Richard Callog was buried on the 7 January 1682.

Martin Callogg, an honest man, was buried 29 January 1685 O. S.

*8 Rue Egnard, Geneva, Switzerland.*

JUSTIN P. KELLOGG.

MASON AND VEREN, of New England.—Will of Jane Searle of Otterton, Devon, widow, mentions: Son Conant's oldest son and daughter. Daughters Jane Mason and Mary Veren in New England, £5 apiece. Daughter Sara Gover and little Sara her dau. and Abe her son. Daughter-in-law Mary Conant. Cousin Sarah Upham, "as a token of my love" 10 s. To the poor of Budleigh 10 s. To the poor of Sidmouth 10 s. Residue to son Richard Conant. Dated 1 May, 1665. Wit. Thos. Upham, Blanche Peale. Pvd. P. C. C. 20 June 1658 by oath of Ri. Conant the son and sole exor. (301, Wootten.)

*8 Hampton Rd., Redland, Bristol, Eng.*

W. U. REYNELL UPHAM.

DON OR DAN.—*Correction.*—In the REGISTER, Vol. 48, p. 323 (Docket No. 500), is given the inventory of Jacob French appraised by Thomas Dor and William Holbrook. At the time the abstract was made the files were not arranged in the new court house, and the record alone was consulted. The name written Thomas Dor in the record by the clerk should have been Thomas Don or Dan as given in the original paper.

WALTER K. WATKINS.

#### QUERIES.

WEST.—An early settler on Martha's Vineyard was Thomas West, who came to the island about 1675, and resided in the town of Tisbury. He deposes in June, 1677, aged 31 years, which would make his birth 1646 or thereabouts (Dukes Deeds, i., 8). He was evidently a practitioner of medicine and a man

of education, as he bequeathed his "surgical instruments" to a son in his will, and I believe him to be the Thomas West who is spoken of in the Court records of the Vineyard as "the Kings Slissiter" (Solicitor) in 1688, and as "their Majesties Attorney" in 1689 (Dukes Court Records, vol. i). His will, dated January 15, 1697-8, and proved November 28, 1716, opens up an interesting question. He mentions a son Sackfield West, to whom he makes a bequest. This son afterwards removed to Yarmouth, on the Cape, and later to Barnstable, where he died, leaving descendants. Sackfield is evidently a form of Sackville, which is one of the family names of the English family of the De la Warr Wests, so prominent in the early colonization schemes of Virginia. Sir Thomas, Baron de la Warr, was Captain General of all the Colonies in Virginia, 1609, and his younger brother, Francis, born October 28, 1586, was Governor of Virginia in 1627, and it will be remembered that he had been previously Admiral of New England, four years before. It is a tradition in the family of West of Martha's Vineyard that their ancestor Thomas was a son of Francis, the Admiral and Governor, but this is manifestly incorrect, although it may be a tradition that will repay examination in other lines of descent from cadet branches of the Sackville-West family. This tradition is given space in the recently published Daggett Genealogy, in connection with an intermarriage of the two families on the Vineyard, without endorsement, however. Suggestions upon this problem are requested. It is further said that he came to Tisbury from Plymouth, Mass., and one correspondent states that he was the son of Francis West and Margery Reeves. He had sons Abner (eldest), Thomas, Peter, Sackfield and Judah. Thomas and Peter remained in Tisbury, Sackfield removed to the Cape, and Judah went to Plymouth where he married and had many children.

*Washington, D. C.*

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, M.D.

NORTON.—Information wanted about Dr. Oliver E. Norton and his ancestry in male and female lines. He was born in or near Boston, but is said to have been living in New York state in 1800. He practised medicine for half a century. His eldest son Dr. William Shepard Norton is said by some to have been born in Massachusetts in 1804, and by others to have been born at Easton, N. Y., in 1796. Dr. William Norton studied medicine with his father, and at the Casleton School 1823. He practised medicine for forty years. Toward the end of his life he certainly lived at Fort Edward, but it has been stated that before going to Fort Edward permanently he practised in Albany as medical partner of Dr. March and as professor in the Castleton School of Medicine which was removed to Albany. At any rate Dr. William Norton married Katharine Marie Finn, daughter of William Finn, Esq., of Fort Edward, on April 2, 1826. In 1848 he was elected permanent member of the Medical Society of the State of New York, having previously served as delegate from Washington county. In 1857, on recommendation of the State Society the Regents of the University conferred upon him the honorary degree of M.D. He contributed numerous articles to various medical, literary and educational journals. He died at Fort Edward, Feb. 20, 1863, and was there buried. Dr. William Norton had sisters named Anne Bradstreet Norton and Lucy Winthrop Norton, and he is said to have been related in the families of Bradstreet, Winthrop, Eliot, Shepard, Law and Oliver. Dr. William Norton's son, Dr. John Finn Norton, was a surgeon in the U. S. navy during and after the Civil War. If the story is true that Dr. Oliver Norton's father was a physician, this family has the unusual record of five generations of physicians.

*259 Beacon Street, Boston.*

CHAS. NORTON BARNEY, M.D.

HARGILL.—A Rhode Island regiment commanded by Lieut.-Col. Christopher Hargill participated at the capture of Havana in 1762. Where and when was Col. Hargill born, when and where did he die?

A. A. FOLSOM.

SPICER.—Wanted, the ancestry of Peter Spicer and his connection with England. He was a landholder in New London, Conn., in 1666; m. in 1670, in Warwick, R. I.; d. about 1695 at New London, Conn.

Wanted, also, the ancestry of Asher Spicer, who was of Connecticut in 1777, who had a son John said to have been born in Milford, Mass., in 1789.

The ancestry of Daniel Spicer, who married at Norwich, Conn., Jane Newton in 1734?

SUSAN S. MEECH.

*Groton, Conn., P. O. Box 54.*



**BROWN—BYLES.**—Mather Brown, the painter of the portrait of Jefferson for John Adams, in 1786, and who "died in Newman street, London, May 25, 1831, at an advanced age," was the son of Mrs. Brown, daughter of Rev. Mather Byles, Sr., whose portrait in pastel by Copley is dated 1763. Washington Allston said that Mather Brown was a native of Boston, "the son of a celebrated clock maker, the maker of the 'Old South' clock which is said to be an uncommon piece of mechanism." This would be Gawen Brown. If Mather Byles's daughter, who had her picture taken by Copley in 1763, married Gawen Brown, she was his second wife, for in the Granary Burying Ground is the tombstone of "Mary Brown, wife of Mr. Gawen Brown, died May 28, 1760 Aged 31."

Can any of your readers tell if Gawen Brown did marry Mather Byles's daughter or what was the christian name of the Brown who did marry her? Also her christian name and the date and place of birth of Mather Brown.

*Philadelphia, Pa.*

CHARLES HENRY HART.

**WYETT AND COREY:—**

Wanted, the birthplace and parentage of Hannah Wyatt (b. 1760), who married Hiel Savage of Ballston, N. Y., 31 Dec. 1782. The mother's Christian name was probably Temperance, b. 1736.

Also, the parentage of Elizabeth, wife of John Corey (d. 1712) of Portsmouth and Kingston, R. I., and that of Elizabeth, wife of John Corey (d. 1746) of same places, son of above. Public records do not give the desired information, which must doubtless be obtained from private sources.

*Lowell, Mass.*

JAMES F. SAVAGE.

**BAKER, CROWELL, FULLER, LEWIS, LOVELL AND TAYLOR:—**

*Baker, Crowell.*—Capt. Timothy Baker (born 1760), of Yarmouth and Hyannis, married (about 1783) Abigail ———, who, according to her gravestone, was born 11 May 1761, and died 11 Jan. 1847. What was her surname and parentage? Their son Capt. Timothy Baker, Jr. (born 1789) married (12 June 1809) Abigail Freeman; and their daughter Abigail Baker married Joseph Crowell. What was Joseph Crowell's parentage and ancestry?

*Fuller.*—Samuel Fuller (born 23 Feb. 1687), of Barnstable, was son of Jabez Fuller and his wife ——— (married about 1685). What was the surname and parentage of the wife of Jabez?

*Lewis.*—Eleanor Lewis married, 15 Nov. 1711, John Bearse of Barnstable. Who were her parents?

*Lovell.*—Daniel Lovell, son of James and Abigail (Gorham) Lovell (married 1716), of Hyannis, married Sarah ———. What was her surname and parentage?

*Taylor.*—Mary Taylor (born 1701) married, in 1729, Seth Hallett, of Yarmouth and Hyannis. Who were her parents?

H. E. W.

*Box 3372, Boston, Mass.*

**HOVEY.**—Wanted, parentage and ancestry of Dorcas Hovey, who m. in 1775, Paul Wetherbee of Fitchburg, Mass.

Also of Reuben Bloomer, b. 1736, who m. 1761, Susannah Paddock and settled in Dorset, Vt. Probably came from the "Oblong." Address

*17 Grove St., Brattleboro', Vt.*

Mrs. MARY H. DUNTON.

**LITTLE.**—Wanted, the ancestry of Martha Little, born Feb. 5, 1768; married, June (August) 29, 1787, at Williamsburg, Mass., John Nash, Jr., born November 12, 1764; she died July 24, 1805, at Williamsburg, Mass.

Wanted, the names of the wives of Martha's brothers Isaac and Samuel Little. *Sumner Road, Brookline.*

ARTHUR C. THOMSON.

**LAY.**—Three brothers, John Lay senior of Lynn, Edward Lay of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, Robert Lay of Saybrook. Robert Lay first mentioned at Lynn, Mass., in 1638. Edward Lay first mentioned as a freeman and landholder at Hartford, Conn., in 1639 or 1640. John Lay senior at Saybrook on the East side of the river in 1640. Information is desired of the name of the ship in which they came over and of the place of nativity in England.

*Batavia, N. Y.*

GEORGE W. LAY.

## EDDY, BENNETT AND HORTON:—

*Eddy.*—Wanted, the birthplace of Zachariah Eddy, youngest child of Nathan Eddy and his wife Eunice Sampson, who was born Nov. 8, 1778, according to the family record given in his Bible. This register of births also mentions the following children, brothers and sisters of Zachariah: Ephraim, Lydia, Hannah, Nathaniel, Nathan and Isaac. The town records of Middleboro', Mass., give the marriage of Nathan Eddy to Eunice Sampson, Nov. 17, 1757, and mention all their children, as stated in the Bible, with the exception of Zachariah, whose name is not recorded. Tradition says that he was a native of Plymouth County, Mass., and that the family removed to Sherburn, Vermont, about 1778, the year of his birth. It is therefore possible that his birth record was not given to the Middleboro' town clerk. The name Zachariah Eddy, I may add, was not uncommon in Plymouth at that time. Any information regarding his birthplace will be appreciated.

*Bennett.*—Obediah Eddy of Middleboro' was born 1645, and died 1722. His wife's name was Bennett. What was her given name, and who were her parents?

*Horton.*—Can any one verify the following facts by reference to documentary evidence? "Daniel Horton, son of David Horton and Esther King, was born at White Plains, N. Y., 23 April, 1702; married about 1724, Esther Lane, born at Rye, 24 May, 1704. They settled at Yorktown, N. Y., about 1724. She died 18 April, 1769. He died 10 Dec. 1777. Children, born at Yorktown: Daniel, Elizabeth, Rachel, Stephen, Esther, Phebe, Milicent and William, b. 10 Jan. 1743, married Elizabeth Covert." (*Horton Genealogy*, by Geo. F. Horton, M.D., p. 15.) The sources of this information were unfortunately not given by the compiler, who died some years ago, and a careful search for his notes has been unsuccessful. The undersigned is desirous of obtaining the marriage record of Daniel Horton and Esther Lane, and the birth record of their son William.

BYRON BARNES HORTON.

*Sheffield, Pennsylvania.*

## BOWEN AND HOWARD:

*Bowen.*—i. James Bowen of Rehoboth and Hannah Chace of Swanzey, married Swanzey, June 1, 1749. [*Swansea Rec.*, B. 196.] Wanted, documentary evidence of the deaths of James and Hannah.

ii. Anna Bowen, daughter of Nathan and Mary, born July 10, 1744. [*Swansea Rec.*, B. 8.] Wanted, documentary evidence of Anna's death or marriage.

iii. James Bowen married Sept. 10, 1761, Abigail Thurber. Who was this James Bowen?

iv. Amos Bowen and Hannah Ingalls, both of Rehoboth, married Feb. 3, 1761. [*Arnold's Vital Rec. of Rehoboth*, p. 44.] This Amos Bowen was in Cumberland, R. I., March 26, 1770. His wife was daughter of Benjamin Ingalls of Rehoboth. [*Bristol Co. Mass. Deeds*, xlvii., 511; lii., 533. Wanted, documentary evidence of the deaths of Amos and Hannah.

*Howard.*—i. "Mr. Howard" was one of "the inhabitants of Sea-conk alias Rehoboth," who made the joint agreement about the year 1643. [*Bliss's Rehoboth*, 25, 26.]

ii. Mr. Edward Howard was engaged as school teacher in Rehoboth on May 18, 1680, and May 16, 1681. [*Bliss's Rehoboth*, 121, 122.] Who was "Mr. Howard"? Who was Mr. Edward Howard?

A. D. HODGES, JR.

*Box 1857, Boston, Mass.*

*Cook.*—Names of six children of Jacob<sup>3</sup> Cook (Jacob<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup> of the "Mayflower") and Lydia<sup>3</sup> Miller (John<sup>2</sup>, Rev. John<sup>1</sup>) are given in the REGISTER, vol. 51, p. 34. Davis in "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth" adds two. Did they have a ninth, Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, married, about 1780, to Isaac<sup>3</sup> Sampson (Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>)? See "Sampson Family" in Vinton's "Giles Memorial." If so (1) Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> bore the name of her father's sister. (2) Her daughter Lydia that of the two grandmothers, Lydia (Standish) Sampson and Lydia (Miller) Cook, unless Jacob<sup>3</sup> had a second wife. (3) Her son Jacob<sup>5</sup> that of her father, grandfather and brother. (4) Her daughter Phebe<sup>5</sup> that of her brother Jacob's<sup>4</sup> wife. This coincidence of names, not derived from the father's family, and some of them rather unusual, can scarcely be accidental.

*1746 Corcoran St., Washington, D. C.*

C. L. D. WASHBURN.

LAKE.—May I ask in your pages for any information regarding the descendants of Thomas and John Lake, both of Boston, the half brothers of Sir Edward Lake, Bart., of Lincoln. Both of them have been frequently mentioned in the REGISTER, the former being one of the leading men of that time in Boston. The second, John Lake, I have always looked upon as one of my ancestors, but as there was apparently at that time more than one John Lake in Boston, he is difficult to identify. I do not think he can be the one who married Mary Coy, as, according to Savage, their issue died out after one generation.

Sir Edward Lake, Bart., of Lincoln, born c. 1597, died 1674, had two half bros., (i) Thomas Lake, (ii) John Lake.

(i.) Thomas Lake, merchant, of Boston, killed by the Indians 14 Aug. 1676, married Mary Goodyear, and had issue, besides others who died infants:

(1) Stephen, b. 1649; died unmar. in England, 1670.

(2) Thomas, b. 1657, the ancestor of the Lake Baronets.

(3) Anne, b. 1663; mar. 1st, Rev. John Cotton; 2d, Rev. Increase Mather. Her descendants have been already worked out in the REGISTER.

(4) John, b. 1666. (5) Nathaniel, b. 1668.

(6) Rebecca, b. 1670. (7) Sarah, b. 1671.

Information wanted as to the descendants of these four youngest children.

(ii.) John Lake, also of Boston.

Information wanted as to his marriage, death and descendants. From a family pedigree in my possession, he had a son William, a physician, who died in London about 1717, and from collateral wills he possibly had two other sons, Luke and Joseph.

Any information regarding these Lakes will be most thankfully received.

I All Saints Villas,

Cheltenham, England.

ARTHUR LAKE SWAINSON,

Captain Royal Engineers.

JARVIS—TUDOR.—Col. William Tudor married, March 5, 1778, *Delia Jarvis* of Boston, who during the siege lived on Noddle's Island with the family of a Mr. Williams. She was born Nov. 18, 1753, and died, at Washington, D. C., Sept. 7, 1843. Her portrait, painted by John Wesley Jarvis, was loaned by Mr. Frederic Tudor of Brighton, Mass., to the Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, in November, 1895, and is catalogued: "*Portrait of the Artist's Sister and wife of Col. William Tudor.*" I would be obliged for any information that will prove the correctness of this catalogue statement, or for any data respecting John W. Jarvis, the painter.

CHARLES HENRY HART.

Philadelphia, Pa.

WASHBURN AND SHERWOOD.—Will any one interested in the English ancestry of these families kindly communicate with the undersigned?

GEO. F. TUDOR SHERWOOD.

50 Beecroft Road, Brockley, S. E., London, England.

ROSINDA ALDEN of Middleborough, Mass., married in either 1781 or 1783 John Fobes of Bridgewater, Mass. Can anybody tell me who Rosinda's father was?

MARY FOBES HASBROUCK.

234 East 47th St., Chicago, Ill.

HOAR—WAY.—Information desired of parents of Eliza Hoar (b. 12 March, 1822, at Pompey Hill, N. Y.; m. William Way of Canastota, N. Y., 9 March, 1845). Her father was Leonard Hoar, who emigrated from Salem, Mass., when? He was born about 1777. Who was his wife, and who were his parents?

Way.—Who were the ancestors of William Way of Canastota, b. 1816, son of William Way of Connecticut and Sarah Cole of Massachusetts.

Fuller.—Did any of the Mayflower Fullers emigrate to Maryland or Virginia about 1750?

Any information in regard to the above will be much appreciated.

5000 Woodland Avenue, Philadelphia.

W. FILLER LIETZ.



PROUT, BLAKE, BEVIN:—

I. Who was Elizabeth Prout who married Nathaniel Gilbert of Middletown, Conn., Dec. 4, 1726? His first wife was Hannah Allen.

II. Who was Sarah Blake who married Eleazer Gaylord of Middletown, Conn., before 1794?

III. Who was Jane Bevin who married Nathaniel Bacon July 30, 1724?

723 Jefferson Ave., Detroit, Mich.

H. E. K.

BUTLER.—Wanted, information concerning parentage of Lieut. William Butler, of Ipswich, Mass., born 1634; married Sarah Cross, daughter of Robert Cross, Sr., in 1675.

F. O. BUTLER.

212-218 Monroe St., Chicago.

RICHARD HAZE, HAYS OR HAYES, ensign and first lieutenant of train bands of Lyme, Conn., married Patience Mack, Lyme, Conn., April 24, 1735. His children were Silas, Seth, Richard, John, Catharine, Titus, Philemon, Joseph. Wanted, the parentage of the above Ensign Richard Hays, Haze, Hays.

Evanston, Ill.

(Mrs.) HARRIET WEEKS.

ROGERS.—It has just come to my notice that Hannah, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart, of Hingham, born May 15, 1638, married (1) John Brown and (2) Oct. 21, 1679, JOHN ROGERS, and that she died at Bristol, R. I., Sept. 11, 1691. Was this John Rogers, Jr., of Duxbury, Bristol, etc.? And was Marah Browning his third wife, instead of his second?

J. H. DRUMMOND.

Portland, Maine.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:—

1. Sarah Dix, born 1734; married 1755, 27 March, Medford, Joshua Reed; died 1806, 9 Dec. Who were her parents?

2. Fear Corsser, born 1685; died 1767, 2 Dec., Attleboro; married 1709, 8 Dec., Plympton, Mass., Samuel Cushman of Plympton (Thomas, Thomas, Robert); he was born 1687, 16 July. Her parentage desired.

3. Taft.—Has anything been discovered as to maiden names of Robert<sup>1</sup> Taft's wife Sarah and his son Robert<sup>2</sup>'s wife Elizabeth?

4. Mary Hyde of Newton, married 1725, 9 Dec., Benjamin Murdock. Who was she? She took a letter from church in Newton to church in Uxbridge.

Boston, Mass.

HOWARD REDWOOD GUILD.

5. Thompson.—The parentage and wife of William Thompson of Dover, N. H., who died June 22, 1676.

6. Foss.—The ancestry of Zachariah Foss of Portsmouth, with dates. He was born about 1707.

7. Knight.—Ezekiel Knight, of Wells in 1645, died 1687. He married 1st, Ann, living in 1655; 2d, Esther, widow of John Lovering; 3d, Mary, widow of Valentine Hill and daughter of Gov. Theophilus Eaton.

Wanted,—any information regarding first two wives and dates of their marriages and the births of children. His father Robert, "a merchant of Bristol, England, was of York Co., Me., in 1671, then aged 86 years." The name of his wife and the names and births of his children are wanted. Miss A. HAYES.

Mercer Circle, Cambridge, Mass.

8. Leonard.—Were the parents of Thomas Leonard, who married Sarah Walker of Taunton, June 23, 1726, John Leonard and Mary King? In the Walker genealogy, Sarah's husband is called Thomas Leonard, Jr.

9. Sparhawk.—Who were the parents of Elizabeth Sparhawk, who married Elijah Curtis of Oxford, Oct. 21, 1760?

10. Whiting.—Was Sarah Whiting, the wife of Samuel Sparhawk, a daughter of the Rev. Samuel Whiting, or of his brother Joseph? Authorities differ.

11. Colsons of Weymouth.—From the Town Clerk of Weymouth I have obtained copies of the following Colson records: John Colson d. July 14, 1752. He m. 1st, Susanna —, and 2d, Jan. 30, 1733, Deborah Sprague. His children were: 1. Thomas, b. Jan. 27, 1713; 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 7, 1715; 3. Ebenezer, b. March 14, 1716; 4. Brackley, b. Oct. 2, 1718; 5. Sarah, b. May 9, 1721; 6. Infant, b. —; 7. Elizabeth, b. March 4, 1723; 8. Ann, b. Jan. 1, 1725;

9. Josiah, b. Jan. 24, 1727; 10. Infant, b. March 12, 1732; 11. John, b. Jan. 27, 1734; 12. Christopher, b. Oct. 2, 1736; 13. Deborah, b. Oct. 13, 1743. Can any one tell who were the parents of John Colson and of his first wife Susanna?

12. *Pomeroy*.—What was the name and who were the parents of the Miss Pomeroy,—said to have been a daughter of Dr. Pomeroy, of Middleboro',—who m. Zachariah Weston, Jr., of Plympton, about 1769?

157 Franklin St., Astoria, N. Y.

CHARLES LYMAN SHAW.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

**THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY.**—The annual meeting of this society was held in the Council Room at 140 Wardour street, London, W., on the 28th of January, Lord Amherst of Hackney in the chair. The report of the society stated that there were three hundred and thirty members, of whom one hundred and eighty-one subscribed to the Register section. During the year 1897 this society has issued three volumes to its members: (1) "The Visitations of Cambridgeshire in 1575 and 1619," under the editorship of Mr. J. W. Clay, F.S.A.; (2) "The Registers of Durham Cathedral from the commencement in 1609 to the end of 1896," fully annotated by the late Captain E. A. White, F.S.A., under the editorship of the Honorary Secretary, Mr. Armytage, F.S.A.,—this volume was dedicated to the Queen by Her Majesty's gracious permission; and (3) the concluding volume of "The Registers of St. George, Hanover Square, to the end of June 1837," when the Civil Registration Act came into force, also edited by the Honorary Secretary, Mr. Armytage.

The society contemplates issuing for 1898, "The Visitation of Kent in 1619," or one of the Hampshire Visitations, and also "The Early Registers of St. Martin's in the Fields."

Sir Charles Stuart Rich, F.S.A., Dr. Colby, F.S.A., and Mr. Thomas Brooke, F.S.A., were re-elected on the council.

The society is doing good work, and issuing its publications punctually. During the twenty-eight years of its existence it has issued sixty-five volumes of Heralds' Visitations, Marriage Licenses, Cathedral and Parish Registers, and other works relating to Heraldry, Genealogy and Family History.

**FARRAR'S INDEXES.**—We have received an advance copy of "Index to Irish Marriages," 1771 to 1813, being a part of the Index to Births, Marriages and Deaths in *Anthologia Hibernica* from the notes of Sir Arthur Vicars, F.S.A., Ulster King of Arms, compiled by Henry Farrar, editor of the Index to Obituary and Biographical Notices in the *Gentleman's Magazine*. It will be issued in two volumes, price three guineas (£3 3.0). The part before us is handsomely printed and shows evidence of being carefully compiled. The complete work will be found a very useful compilation.

The author writes us: "I am getting ready for the press the registers of St. Margaret's Westminster, a church in which the late Col. Joseph L. Chester took deep interest, and should much wish, if it were possible, to insert the sketch of his life in the volume, as well as for the kindly recollections I have of his generous encouragement to persevere with my Index to Obituaries and Biographical Notices in *Gentleman's Magazine* to the end."

**RICHARD SIMS, M.A.**—It is pleasant to know that Mr. Sims, who is a Corresponding Member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, is still actively engaged in making researches in the archives and records of England for those who avail themselves of his skill and experience. The Editor of the REGISTER has a list of testimonials from the Marquis of Bath, Lord Clermont, the Earl of Arran, Colonel Lane, Captain Spear, and others who have employed Mr. Sims. His advertisement appears with this number of the REGISTER.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated,

especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

*Allen.*—Frank W. Allen, of Skowhegan, Me., is gathering material for a history of the descendants of Charles Allen of Portsmouth, N. H. (1657). Said descendants were pioneers of Eastern and South Eastern New Hampshire and Western Maine. Genealogists and parties interested are invited to correspond.

*Butterfield.*—A genealogy of the descendants of Benjamin Butterfield is in preparation by A. A. Butterfield of Jacksonville, Vermont.

*Colesworthy.*—William G. Colesworthy, 66 Cornhill, Boston, is gathering materials for a genealogy of the Colesworthy family.

*Foster.*—Col. Fred C. Pierce, of 160 Washington street, Chicago, Ill., is engaged in compiling the History and Genealogy of the Foster Family in America, from the time of the first arrival in the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1635 to the present time.

*Hayes.*—A genealogy of the descendants of Titus Hayes, who died in Hartford, Ohio, in 1811, is in preparation by his great granddaughter, Mrs. Harriet Weeks, Evanston, Illinois.

*Purmort.*—The Purmort Genealogy is being compiled by Rev. C. H. Purmort, Waterloo, Iowa.

*Reynell—Poe—Steed.*—I have been some time collecting notes on these families and shall be pleased to correspond with any interested. R spelled also Rennell, Ronnell, Reynal, Renel, &c. Poe said to have come from the Upper Palatinate of the Rhine to Yorkshire, thence to Devon and Ireland.

*Bristol, Eng.*

W. U. REYNELL UPHAM.

*Spicer.*—I am collecting material for a Spiecer Genealogy, and wish all of the name or descendants from Spicers would correspond with me.

*Box 54, Groton, Conn.*

SUSAN SPICER MEECH.

*Tilden.*—In order to hasten the completion of a well advanced genealogy of the Tilden Family, the undersigned requests the favor of descendants, both of the Tilden name or otherwise, to send in all family, bible, gravestone and town records that they may have in their possession, or may care to look up, with as full a personal history of themselves, children or ancestors as they may care to have published. Wills and army records are especially desired.

*The Fensmere, 206 Mass. Ave., Boston, Mass.*

J. W. LINZEE.

---

## NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. Fuller sketches are printed in the annual "Proceedings" of the Society. Materials for still more extended memoirs are preserved in the Society's archives, and will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which five volumes have been issued and a sixth volume is in preparation. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

FREDERIC LORD RICHARDSON, a resident member elected June 2, 1880, died at Boston, January 29, 1898. He was born in Bath, Maine, November 7, 1821, and was the son of William and Harriet (Leland) Richardson. His early education was received at Bath and Gorham Academy. He first established himself in



business in New York, but upon the death of his partner, returned to Boston. When the Hill Manufacturing Company, of Lewiston, Maine, was incorporated he was chosen as treasurer, and held the same office continuously for forty-five years until his death. To this position he brought an excellent business capacity, sound judgment and an integrity which was never questioned. His management was followed by deserved success. As a citizen Mr. Richardson was always faithful to his obligations, but never sought nor held public office. His interest in New England and Boston was manifested by his membership in this, as well as in the Bostonian Society. Of his private life it is needless to speak; for here, as in all the relations of life, he was faithful, and in his home and family, with the society of intimate friends he found his happiness. An upright man, a good citizen, a kind and indulgent father, a firm friend, his loss will long be felt and his memory warmly cherished by all who enjoyed his acquaintance or friendship. Mr. Richardson was married in 1849 to Mary, only child of Homer Bartlett of Lowell and Boston, and left as surviving issue three sons.

R.

## CORRECTION OF THE NECROLOGY.

The Proceedings for 1893, page 39. Hon. James Wilson Clark died 5 June, 1892, and not 4 June, 1892. (Letter from his son.) G. K. C.

## CORRECTIONS OF THE ROLLS OF MEMBERSHIP.

It seems advisable to note in the REGISTER the following corrections of the chronological "Rolls of Membership," 1844-1891, which were published by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in the spring of 1892.

On page xi. of the list of officers, the term of service, as a director, of Almon Danforth Hodges should read 1859-61, 1862-78.

On page 11 of the Rolls (Rev.) A.M., should be appended to the name of John Stetson Barry.

The second name on page 34 should read Samuel Clarke Clarke, and not Samuel Curtis Clarke.

Page 47. William Fletcher Weld died 12 December, 1881, and not 30 November, 1881, as stated in the Rolls and in the Proceedings for 1882, p. 27. Correction made by his son, William Gordon Weld, who wrote the memoir of William Fletcher Weld for the REGISTER. See Vol. 45, p. 117.

Page 48. Enoch Redington Mudge died 1 October, 1881; see REGISTER, Vol. 36, p. 90.

Page 69. George Sheffield, LL.B., died 30 October, 1884, and not 30 December, 1884, as stated in the Rolls and in the REGISTER, Vol. 40, p. 416.

Page 71. For James William Clarke, A.M., Dorchester, read James Wilson Clark, Jr., New York, N. Y.

Page 74. Rev. William Sweetser Heywood now writes his middle name Sweetzer.

Page 93. Charles Turell died 26 May, 1863; see Memorial Biographies, Vol. V.

Page 96. Richard Manning Chipman (Rev.), A.B., was a resident of Athol, Mass., at the time of his election.

Page 110. Benjamin Homer Hall graduated from Harvard University in 1851, and had the degree of A.B. See sketch in REGISTER, Vol. 47, p. 371.

GEO. K. CLARKE,

*Committee on the Rolls of Membership.*

## BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*The Smithsonian Institution, 1846-1896. The History of its First Half Century.* Edited by GEORGE BROWN GOODE. City of Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. x+856.

This volume is a very valuable history of the first half century of the Smithsonian Institution, founded by that noble benefactor of our people, James

Smithson. Many students have there received training for their future life work, have there acquired knowledge and (more than this) deep and lasting stimulus and incentive to further investigation and research, even an abiding enthusiasm for learning. A list of the writers of the different chapters of this work comprises many men eminent for their scholarship. This noble Institution stands for education, one of the pillars on which our great republic rests. We lay stress (and rightly) on a free ballot and a free press, but we sometimes forget that these precious privileges are almost valueless without education; this is the great basis on which liberty rests. As long as the people are educated, as long as they are taught to think and act for themselves (above all to seek truth) so long will our government remain well grounded and secure. A great institution of learning should offer many elective courses of study (like Harvard University, for instance,) should encourage speculation, individual study and research, not always along a beaten path, but according to the bent of each student who there seeks knowledge. But the student should ever be faithful and reverent, should ever keep truth for his guide, should ever make that the loadstar, the goal of all his striving. To the thoughtful student, life (with all its deep problems) presents continuous and countless opportunities for education. And all education should tend towards the ideal, for that is the true end and aim of life. And all so called practical achievements (whether in the material or intellectual domain) are of value only as we idealize them and make them contribute to the higher life. Life is more than meat and raiment, more even than the acquirement of knowledge, it is (in so far as we earnestly strive to live it rightly) progress, unending progress, in things moral, in things spiritual, in things eternal.

By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.

*A History of the Plantation of Menunkatuck and of the Original Town of Guilford, Connecticut, comprising the present towns of Guilford and Madison.* Written largely from the manuscripts of the Hon. RALPH DUNNING SMYTH, by BERNARD CHRISTIAN STEINER. Published by the Author. Baltimore. 1897. 8vo. pp. 538. Price \$4.

This work was announced by us in April of last year. It furnishes a thorough history of the ancient town of Guilford. Dr. Steiner gives a list of the previous histories of that town, the first of which was a sketch of its history by Thomas Ruggles, Jr., printed over a century ago. In 1827 Dr. David Dudley Field prepared a sketch of the history of Guilford and Madison for the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, using Mr. Ruggles's work as a basis. In 1832, he revised it. "About 1840, this sketch was revised and enlarged by R. D. Smyth. After Mr. Smyth's death [in 1874, see REGISTER, vol. 29, p. 326] this manuscript was found among his papers by his son-in-law, Hon. Lewis H. Steiner, edited by him and published by Munsell in 1877."

The origin of the book before us is thus given in the preface by Dr. Steiner: "Among my grandfather's papers were considerable collections of materials he had intended to use for a history of Guilford. Among these was a fragment of a complete history of the town written by Mr. Smyth shortly before his death. This forms with some changes the first four chapters of the present work and a part of the fifth. It is probable that I should have written part of it somewhat differently, but it seemed best to permit this record of his ripened knowledge of Guilford history to remain without essential change. The rest of the book was prepared from Mr. Smyth's manuscript collections, the town records and other available sources. Owing to the extensive materials at hand, it is believed the work is to a considerable degree exhaustive and complete." The compiler has acted wisely in printing Judge Smyth's history without essential change.

Dr. Steiner deserves much praise for the thorough manner in which he has done his work on this book, and the inhabitants and natives of Guilford owe him a debt of gratitude.

*Early American Poetry. The Poems of Roger Wolcott, Esq. 1725.* Boston: The Club of Odd Volumes. 1898. Sm. 4to. pp. 14+78+1. 100 numbered copies and 10 unnumbered printed on hand-made paper, and one copy marked A.

This is the latest publication of "The Club of Odd Volumes." The Club was organized in 1887, and has reproduced for members the following books

and engravings: 1, Portrait of Francis Bernard, governor of Massachusetts. 2, Works of George Cruikshank in Oil, Original Drawings, etc. 3, The Women of the Court of Louis XV. 4, The Last Years of Louis XV. Numbers 3 and 4 were translated from the French of Imbert de Saint-Amand. The illustrations of these works are faithfully reproduced.

In 1894, a series of reprints of Early American Poetry was begun. The first issued was New England's Crisis, by Benjamin Tompson. The second, in 1895, was New England or a brief enarration of the Ayre, Earth, Water, Fish and Fowles of the Country. The third in 1896, was A Poem and Elegy by Cotton Mather. The fourth in 1896, Elegies and Epitaphs, 1677-1717.

The volume before us is the fifth of the series of Early American Poetry. It is the first book of poetry printed in Connecticut. It is entitled: "Poetical Meditations being the Improvement of Vacant Hours. By Roger Wolcott, Esq. With a Preface By the Revered Mr. Bulkeley of Colchester. New London, Printed and Sold by T. Green, 1725."

The author of this book, Roger Wolcott, was a governor of Connecticut as were his son and grandson. He was a grandson of Henry Walcott, who came to New England in 1630, and became the ancestor of a distinguished family. He was great great grandfather of Hon. Roger Wolcott, the present governor of Massachusetts.

The poems are reproduced page for page and line for line, and the title page is a photographic facsimile. The Club is doing good service to the lovers of ancient books by these reproductions.

*Original Documents relating to the Life and Administration of William Burnet, Governor of New York and New Jersey, 1720-1728, and of Massachusetts and New Hampshire, 1728-1729.* Compiled by WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main St. 1897. 8vo.

Mr. Nelson has done a good service in collecting and printing the documents in this volume. In his preface, the compiler says: "The personal characteristics of Governor William Burnet were so prominent that the student of his public career is led to desire to know more of his private life. His dual administration of New York and New Jersey, and later of Massachusetts and New Hampshire, was an interesting experiment in Provincial and Colonial government."

The volume contains Funeral Sermons on Governor Burnet's wife and himself from contemporary MS. copies in the library of the New Jersey Historical Society; the will and inventory of Governor Burnet; two poems on Governor Burnet's arrival at Boston in 1728, one by Rev. Mather Byles, and the other anonymous; and other writings showing his personal and political character. The book makes a handsome volume.

*New Englands Prospect. A true, lively, and experimentall description of that part of America, commonly called New England; discovering the state of that Countreie, both as it stands to our new-come English Planters; and to the old Native Inhabitants. Laying downe that which may enrich the knowledge of the mind-travelling Reader, or benefit the future Voyager.* By WILLIAM WOOD. Printed at London by Tho. Cotes, for Iohn Bellamie, and are to be sold at his shop, at the three Golden Lyons in Corne-hill, neare the Royall Exchange. 1634.

This is an exact reprint of what the late Charles Deane, LL.D., calls in his preface to the Prince Society's edition, "the earliest topographical account, worthy to be so entitled, of the Massachusetts Colony. It was first printed in 1634, and other editions were printed in 1635 and 1639. A century and a quarter later, an edition was printed at Boston, Massachusetts, by Thomas and John Fleet, with an introductory essay and footnotes. A century later, in 1865, the Prince Society issued an edition as one of their publications. It has a Preface by the late Dr. Charles Deane, and a reprint of the essay prefixed to the 1764 edition.

The present edition has been issued by Hon. Eben Moody Boynton, of West Newbury, Mass. He has conferred a benefit on New England people, as the Prince Society's edition has for some years been out of print. The work is now made accessible to the general public. Mr. Boynton has prefixed an interesting Introduction. The price of this reprint is \$2.



*John Winchester, 1616-1694, a Settler of New England, and One Line of his Descendants.* By GEORGE ROGERS PRESSON. 214 Battery Street, San Francisco, Cal. 8vo. pp. 45. 1897. Price \$1.

This little book is a very carefully prepared genealogical record of one section of this old New England family. It gives a sketch of John Winchester and his settlement at Hingham, Mass., in 1635, and later at Muddy River where his descendants lived for many generations. After giving an account of the early members of the family, the author follows the record of all those who descend from one of the early members.

The work is well arranged and goes into much detail, giving dates of births, deaths and marriages and the civil and military records of all those whose names appear, and the book will undoubtedly be of great interest to those who are of the Winchester blood.

Mr. Presson has done his work in an admirable way, and deserves credit for the accuracy of his dates and facts, considering that he lives and works so far away from the original records.

It is to be hoped that other members of the Winchester family, which starting from New England has spread to all parts of this country, will take pattern from this work, and print the records and sketches of all the branches of the family.

\* \* \*

*Brookline: The History of a Favored Town.* By CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, Librarian of the Public Library. Brookline, Massachusetts: published by C. A. W. Spencer, 1897. Post 8vo. pp. 213. Price in cloth \$2, in half morocco \$3.

Mr. Bolton, who, when this book was published, was librarian of the Public Library of Brookline, is now librarian of the Boston Athenæum, which position has been held by some able librarians, such as William F. Poole, Charles A. Cutter, and lastly by William C. Lane, now Harvard's librarian.

"As an important residence district," says the author in his Preface, "in one of the oldest, wealthiest and largest centres of the population of the United States, Brookline must always have a certain claim to distinction, much like that of Belgravia in London." Of this "favored town," Mr. Bolton has given us an interesting history, from the settlement of "Muddy River" to the present time. The arrangement of the book is chronological. Besides a record of important events that have occurred in this town, showing its social, religious, industrial and literary history, the author does not neglect the geology, botany and ornithology of Brookline. The volume is illustrated with fine engravings of ancient and modern buildings. A map showing the larger original allotments, with the brooks, hills, etc., accompanies the book. It is well indexed.

*Acts and Resolves of Massachusetts.* Reprinted under Chapter 104 of the Resolves of 1889. Boston: 1890-1897. 11 vols. From 1780 to 1801. 8vo.

In June, 1889, the General Court of Massachusetts passed a resolve that the Secretary of the Commonwealth "cause to be collated, indexed and published . . . all the acts and resolves of the general court from the adoption of the constitution to the year eighteen hundred and six, together with such portion of the acts and resolves of that year as he may find necessary in order to make such publication complete to the time when full publication of the said acts and resolves has already been made."

The secretary, in compliance with this resolve, has issued eleven volumes, the first in 1890 and the last in 1897. He includes the Acts and Resolves from 1780 to the close of the January session of 1801. The editorial work is well done and each volume is thoroughly indexed.

*Proceedings of the Fitchburg Historical Society and Papers relating to the History of the Town read by some of the Members.* Volume II. Fitchburg, Mass.: Published by the Historical Society. 1897. 8vo. pp. 4+315. Cloth. Price \$2.

The second volume of the Proceedings of the Fitchburg Historical Society makes a handsome volume, and is filled with well written papers illustrating the history of that city. The papers are The Birth of Fitchburg, Tavern Days and Taverns in Fitchburg, Stage Coaches, First Half Century of High Schools in Fitchburg, School Affairs in Fitchburg fifty years ago, a Dame School in Fitchburg sixty years ago, Church Discipline in Fitchburg and Fitchburg Pioneers in Kansas. The volume has a good index.

*Brown University Class of '72. Record, 1872-1897.* Printed for Private Distribution. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son, University Press. 1897. 8vo. pp. 87.

This volume preserves the biography of the members of the class of 1872 of Brown University. In 1887, the fifteenth anniversary of the graduation of the class, a class book was printed, and now when a quarter of a century and more has been completed, this elegant volume appears. One feature of the book deserves special notice. Two portraits are given, one in 1872, the year of graduation, and another in 1897, showing the changes that time has made in the features of each member of the class. This volume and its predecessor preserve the history and biography of the class in good form. The typography and the engravings are excellent, and the book is handsomely bound. Other college classes can learn something by examining this book. The compiler, William Vail Kellen, class secretary, has done his work admirably.

*Second Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York.* Wynkoop, Hallenbeck Crawford Co., State Printers, Albany and New York, 1897. 8vo. pp. 1029.

This report of the New York State Historian, Hugh Hastings, and the voluminous appendixes, contain a mass of materials that will be of service in compiling the history of the state. The historian has been indefatigable in arranging the documents in his department and in preparing more or less full compilations on the following subjects: the official legislative records of the state relating to the War of the Rebellion; the legislation enacted by the State of New York from the adoption of the state constitution in 1777 to the peace of 1783; making copies of the muster rolls of the colony, including commissions issued from 1674 to 1760; transcribing the official colonial records from 1664 to 1674; and in perfecting the records of the state during the War of the Rebellion. The value of such an official, as state historian, is evident from the contents of this volume.

*Starr's Ancestral Register.* Size, 17x22 inches. Price, 50c. for one; \$2.50 per half-dozen; \$5.00 per dozen. For sale by FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR, Genealogist and Family Historian, Middletown, Conn.

*Family Record*, by S. P. SHARPLES, 13 Broad street, Boston, Mass. Size, 8½x14½ inches. Price, \$10.00 per thousand.

*Halliday's Genealogical Blank No. 1.* Size, 9x12 inches. For sale by Damrell & Upham, 283 Washington street, Boston, Mass.

[*Genealogical Blank*], by Rev. ANSON TIRUS, Somerville, Mass. Size, 8½x11 inches.

Mr. Starr's Register, with spaces for nine generations, is printed on linen paper, is suitable for framing, and exhibits a design of admirable simplicity and comprehensiveness. Mr. Sharples's and Mr. Titus's sheets, of smaller dimensions, are similar in points of utility. Mr. Halliday's blank was designed with special reference to the well-known "Register Plan" for arranging genealogies adopted for the use of this society twenty-seven years ago.

By Frederic W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.

*Historical Register.* Published by the Medford Historical Society. Vol. I. No. 1. January, 1898. 8vo. pp. 32. Price 15 cents a number.

This is a quarterly periodical, published by the Medford Historical Society. It contains a well-written paper on The Schools and Schoolmasters of Colonial Days in Medford, read before the society, by Benjamin F. Morrison, Esq.; a list of the officers and members of the society, and other papers of interest to Medford people. A half-tone portrait of Mr. Morrison is given.

*The Ancient Estate of Governor William Bradford.* By THOMAS BRADFORD DREW. 1897. 8vo. pp. 43.

This is a well written account of Gov. Bradford, and particularly of his estate "at Jones River in the north of Plymouth, now in the town of Kingston, Massachusetts."

The estate is now owned by the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants. The names of the contributors to the fund for purchasing the "Bradford Lot," and an account of its presentation to the Society by the contributors Sept. 30, 1897, are printed in this tract.

The book is a handsome specimen of printing in the old style.

*Somerville's History.* By CHARLES D. ELLIOT. Somerville, Mass. 1896. 8vo. pp. 66.

Mr. Elliot in this volume furnishes a very interesting history of the city of Somerville. It is carefully compiled, and is a valuable addition to Massachusetts local history. It is reprinted from the "Illustrated Souvenir of the City of Somerville."

*Historical Society, Eliot, Maine.* Exercises in Commemoration of Major Charles Frost on the Two Hundredth Anniversary of his Massacre by the Indians Sunday, July the Fourth, 1697. 4to. pp. 46.

*Eliot Miscellany.* 4to. pp. 16.

The Eliot Historical Society was formed on the 8th of February, 1897. The first Field Day was held on Monday, July 5, the two hundredth anniversary of the massacre of Major Charles Frost, who was killed by the Indians in 1697. The pamphlet before us gives an account of the proceedings on that occasion. An address by Rev. William Salter, D.D., was delivered and a poem by Dr. William Hale was read. A tablet was then unveiled, erected by the citizens of Eliot to commemorate Major Frost and others killed by the Indians with him two centuries ago. A paper on Nicholas Frost and his Family by Elizabeth M. Bartlett formed a part of the exercises.

The next title is that of a periodical intended to preserve "bits of forgotten history." The present issue contains a number of articles which will be valuable to those who are interested in the local history of Eliot.

*Memoir of John Forrester Andrew.* By EDMUND MARCH WHEELWRIGHT. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. 1897. Medium 4to. pp. 26.

This is the second edition of a reprint from the third volume of the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. It is an able article on the life of Hon. John Forrester Andrew, LL.B., a member of this Society of which his father, Hon. John A. Andrew, the war governor of Massachusetts, was president at the time of his death. Mr. Wheelwright's memoir is carefully prepared. He shows that Mr. Andrew inherited the moral and intellectual qualities of his father. He was a representative in Congress from Massachusetts and held other offices in that state.

*First Record Book of the Society of Colonial Dames in the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, ending August 31, 1896.* Providence. 1897. 8vo. pp. 196.

*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri. Organized in St. Louis, Mo., November 22, 1894.* St. Louis. 1898. 8vo. pp. 55.

*Register of Officers and Members of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Hampshire. Incorporated September 28, 1894; Chartered November 12, 1894; Constitution and By-Laws; Address; Officers; List of Members, Etc.* Published by the Society, 1897. 8vo. pp. 51.

*Second Annual Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Ohio. Officers. General Statement; Constitution and By-Laws; Membership Roll; Memoranda concerning the General Society and the other State Societies. November 25th, 1897.* Compiled by the Registrar. 8vo. pp. 66.

These handsome books are a credit to these societies and an evidence of the prosperity which has accompanied their organization. Genealogically considered, they are a gratifying exhibit of a careful statement of lineages; and are valuable for the convenient catalogue of ancestral service they furnish to the historical student. Handsome prints of the seal and regalia, appropriate to each society, are given in colors, and form the illustrations of the volumes.

\* \* \*

*A Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., and his Descendants, also John Adams of Cambridge, Mass. 1632-1897.* Compiled and Edited by ANDREW N. ADAMS. With Illustrations. Published by the Author, 1898. The Tuttle Company, Printers, Rutland, Vt. Royal 8vo. pp. 1238. Price, cloth \$7.50. Full morocco \$9. Address Andrew N. Adams, Fairhaven, Vt.



- The Cheney Genealogy.* Compiled by CHARLES HENRY POPE, Boston: Published by Charles H. Pope, 221 Columbus Ave., 1897. 8vo. pp. 582. Cloth, \$5.00. Half Morocco, \$7.00.
- 1637-1897. *The Leffingwell Record, a Genealogy of the Descendants of Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, one of the Founders of Norwich, Conn.* By ALFRED LEFFINGWELL, M.D., and CHARLES WESLEY LEFFINGWELL, D.D. Aurora, New York: Leffingwell Publishing Company. 1897. Royal 8vo. pp. v.+256. Price \$10. Only a limited number of copies remain unsold. Address, Dr. Albert Leffingwell, Aurora, N. Y.
- Batchelder, Batcheller Genealogy. Descendants of Rev. Stephen Bachiler, of England, a leading non-conformist, who settled the town of New Hampton, N. H., and Joseph, Henry, Joshua and John Batcheller of Essex Co., Massachusetts.* By FREDERICK CLIFTON PIERCE, author of the Pierce, Peirce, Pearce, Forbes, Forbush, Gibson, Harwood, Brocklebank, Whitney and Fiske Genealogies. Published by the author. Chicago, Ill. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 623. Price \$10.00.
- Genealogy of the Fitts or Fitz Family of America.* By JAMES HARRIS FITTS, of Tuscaloosa, Ala. Fort Orange Press, Brandow Printing Company. Albany, N. Y. 1897. Royal 8vo. pp. 170.
- Genealogy of the Hord Family.* By Rev. ARNOLD HARRIS HORD. Philadelphia: Printed by J. B. Lippincott Company. 1898. 8vo. pp. 199.
- Genealogy of the Doremus Family in America, descendants of Cornelis Doremus.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: The Press Printing and Publishing Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 232. One hundred copies printed.
- Supplement, William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine. The Goodwin Families in America.* Richmond, Va.: Whittet & Shepperson, General Printers. 8vo. pp. iv.+200. Price \$1.00. By Judge John S. Goodwin.
- A Watertown Farm in Eight Generations. A Memorial of the Whitney Family.* By WILLIAM H. WHITNEY. Cambridge, Mass. 1898. 8vo. 156 pages.
- Genealogical Memoir of the Rouilhac Family in America.* By HELEN M. PRESCOTT. Atlanta, Ga.: American Publishing & Engraving Co. 1894. Large 12mo. pp. 109. Address, Miss Helen M. Prescott, East Point, Georgia.
- Captain John Avery, President Judge at the Whorekill in Delaware Bay and his Descendants.* By EDWIN JAQUETT SELLERS. Philadelphia. 1898. 8vo. pp. 55.
- Account of John Bailey of Salisbury and Newbury and some of his Descendants.* Compiled by Mrs. MILTON ELLSWORTH of Rowley, Mass. August, 1897. 4to. 76 leaves.
- Schell. Researches after the Descendants of John Christian Schell and John Schell.* Compiled by CHRISTIAN DENISSEN. Detroit, Michigan. 8vo. pp. 94.
- Phinehas Allen's Descendants. Benjamin Jr.<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Walter<sup>1</sup>, of Lincoln, Mass., 1745, and a Complete Genealogy of the Descendants of Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Allen of Ashby, Mass., 1777.* By GEORGE HENRY ALLEN. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers. 1898. 8vo. pp. 27.
- The Scotch Ancestors of William McKinley, President of the United States.* Compiled by EDWARD A. CLAYPOOL, a Chicago Genealogist. Chicago, U. S. A. 1897. 8vo. pp. 47. Price 25 cents.
- Henry Andrews of Taunton.* By JOSIAH H. DRUMMOND of Portland, Maine. Boston: David Clapp & Son. 1897. 8vo. pp. 9.
- Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture.* By ALMON D. HODGES, Jr. Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 1898. 8vo. 10 pages. [pp. 14-23.]
- Concerning Some Bigelows in the Revolution.* [1897.] 8vo. pp. 15. Compiled by SAMUEL F. BIGELOW of Newark, N. J.
- James Rogers of Londonderry and James Rogers of Dunbarton, 1897.* S. C. & L. M. Gould, publishers, Manchester, N. H. 8vo. pp. 12.
- Cutler Genealogy. 1606 to 1897.* By EPHRAIM MOWER. 1897. 8vo. pp. 20.

*A Few Stray Leaves from the Genealogies of the Sturges and Colman Families.* Compiled by ALONZO W. STURGES. Lewiston, Maine. 1898. Large 12mo. pp. 16.

*The Barker Genealogy.* Compiled by JAMES C. PARSHALL, Esq., Counsellor-at-Law, Middletown, N. Y. 1897. Royal. 8vo. pp. 36.

*Report of the Reunion of John White's Descendants at Salem Willows, Massachusetts, on September 1, 1897.* Arranged by the Secretary. Press of Chase Brothers. Haverhill, Mass. 1898. Sm. 4to. pp. 22.

*The Historical Journal of the More Family.* Issued Annually. DAVID F. MORE, Editor. Bangor, Pa. No. 5. 1898. Royal 8vo. 12 pages. (pp. 45-56.)

*The Kimball Family News.* Edited by G. F. Kimball. Topeka, Kansas. No. 1, large 4to. pp. 8., Nov. 1897; No. 2, pp. 12, January, 1898; No. 3, 8vo. pp. 32, March, 1898. Price 50 cents a year.

*The Avery Notes and Queries. A Quarterly Magazine, devoted to the History of the Groton Averys.* No. 1. February, 1898. 8vo. pp. 16.

[*The Marston Tabular Pedigree.*] Compiled by ENOCH QUIMBY MARSTON. Sandwich, N. H. Broadside 12½ by 22 inches.

*The History of the Wagenseller Family in America.* Compiled by GEO. W. WAGENSELLER. Middleburg, Pa. Broadside tabular pedigree. 15 by 21½ inches.

*List of Ancestors and Descendants of John Howell Wells.* Broadside, 17 by 28 inches.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical works recently published.

The first book on the list, the Adams Genealogy, is a bulky volume of over twelve hundred pages. It is the first attempt to give a full genealogy of all the descendants of Henry Adams of Braintree. Partial genealogies are printed in the Thayer Memorial, Morse's Sherborn, Prof. Herbert Baxter Adams's History of the Adams and Hastings families, and in other works. The Ap Adam pedigree which was printed in the REGISTER for Jan., 1853, from a copy furnished by the late William Downing Bruce, F.S.A. (whose necrology may be found in the REGISTER, vol. 36, page 418), is briefly printed, but not endorsed. Mr. Bruce evidently gave too much credit to an old pedigree with modern additions. The descendants of John Adams of Cambridge, Mass., who has been supposed by some to be a son of Henry Adams of Braintree, are appended. "The book," says the author, "has been prepared at a great outlay of both time and money, the material having been drawn from many widely scattered sources difficult of access." Mr. Adams deserves the thanks of the family for his persevering labor on the book, and is to be congratulated on the results of his labor. The book is well printed and indexed, and is illustrated with twenty-two engravings, chiefly portraits.

The next book, The Cheney Family, by Rev. Mr. Pope, is highly creditable to the author. He has gathered his material with great industry, has compiled it with much care and has through the liberality of wealthy members of the family been able to issue the work in a handsome volume, a fine specimen of the typographic art. The wide circle of connections of the generous givers, whose example is worthy of imitation, are indebted to them for the elegant style in which their family record is preserved. The author has visited England, and has gathered the records of many prominent families in the mother country which he prints in his introduction. The American family is well traced. The volume is divided into two parts; the first gives the descendants of William Cheney, who settled at Roxbury as early as 1640, and the second gives descendants of John Cheney who came to New England in 1635, and after a short stay in Roxbury removed to Newbury. Tabular pedigrees of each of the two lines are given. The book is well indexed.

The Leffingwell Record is a handsome volume printed on thick laid paper and illustrated with numerous fine portraits. The book is devoted to the descendants of Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell of Norwich, Ct., who came to this country as early as 1637. A very satisfactory record of the emigrant ancestor has been compiled. An account of the English Leffingwells is prefixed. The au-

thors tell us that "the Leffingwell Record has a somewhat eventful history. Nearly thirty years since the late Rev. E. B. Huntington began the collection of memoranda regarding the posterity of our common ancestor, Thomas Leffingwell. The work seems to have made but slow progress, yet it would undoubtedly have been published many years since, had not the author been struck down by apoplexy. For many years the manuscript was apparently lost." Luckily it came into the hands of the present compilers, who have completed the work, and now it appears in print. It has a good index.

The next work, the Batchelder Genealogy, is a book similar in size, style and arrangement to the Whitney and Fiske genealogies recently published by Col. Pierce, and reviewed in the REGISTER, vols. 50, pp. 148-9, and 51, pp. 93, 96. This volume is as fully illustrated and as well indexed as his former works. Besides a very full account of the American families, the author has dwelt at length upon the life and character of Rev. Stephen Bachiler, the origin of the surname, the heraldry of the family and the military services and academic achievements of American Batchelders.

The Fitts or Fitz Genealogy, which comes next on our list, is another book whose typographical appearance deserves commendation. A chapter is given on the origin of the name and some records of the family in England. The American families to which this volume is devoted are arranged together in a table or tabulated form, after which fuller biographical details are printed. We find no evidence of a connection with Robert Fitts or Fitz, one of the original settlers of Salisbury, Mass., 1638, a genealogy of whose descendants by Rev. James Hill Fitts was published in 1869. The present volume is embellished with fine portraits and is well indexed.

The Hord Family is an elegant volume. Part 1, pp. 18 to 60, is devoted to the Hord Family in England; part 2, pp. 61 to 179, contains the Hord Family in America. The American genealogy is "enlarged from the manuscript of Robert Hord of 'Shady Grove,' near Port Royal, Caroline County, Virginia, Anno Domini 1838." The emigrant ancestor was John Hord, an English gentleman, born in Ewell, England, Dec. 29, 1664, came to Virginia in 1685, purchased a large tract of land on the Rappahannock river, which he named Shady Grove, and where he died. The record of the family is well compiled, the details being full and precise. It is illustrated by many fine portraits and views. It is well indexed.

The Doremus Genealogy is by William Nelson, A.M., corresponding secretary of the New Jersey Historical Society and the editor of some of the most valuable publications of that society. His wife, Mrs. Sarah Williams Doremus Nelson, was of that family, and he dedicates this volume to her as a record of her ancestry and kinsfolk. Cornelis Doremus, the emigrant ancestor, was "from Breskens and Middelburg, in Holland, who embarked to America about 1685-6 and settled Acquakunonk (now Paterson), New Jersey." The book, like all of Mr. Nelson's works, shows evidence of great care and thoroughness in its preparation. It is embellished with a portrait of the compiler, and other engravings, portraits, views of buildings, autographs, and a "map of Welcherin and vicinity in Holland, showing whence came Cornelis Doremus and Jannetje Joris van Elseland his wife." The book has a good index.

The next genealogy, "The Goodwin Families of America," by Judge Goodwin, is published as a Supplement to William and Mary College Quarterly, edited by President Lyon G. Tyler, LL.D., of that ancient college. The principal article is devoted to the "York County, Virginia, Goodwins, which family is well traced, besides which a number of appendixes are given, each devoted to a different family in various parts of the country. The editor, Pres. Tyler, adds valuable genealogical and historical notes on the York County Goodwins. Acknowledgment is made to Mr. James J. Goodwin of Hartford, Conn., without whose pecuniary assistance this publication would probably not have been made. The liberality of Mr. Goodwin has been shown in his contributions to enable Mr. Waters to continue his English Gleanings which have been printed in the REGISTER. The work before us contains a valuable mass of genealogical matter. It is well compiled, well indexed and well printed.

The Memorial of the Whitney Family, or a Watertown Farm in Eight Generations, is a facsimile reproduction of the author's manuscript, made by the blue-print process. Nine copies were made for libraries, of which the library of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society is one. Besides this,



the author distributed to individuals twenty-five pamphlets being abridged copies of this book. The book consists of ten chapters, with a title page, contents and index. The author is William H. Whitney, whose address is 15 Court Street, Boston.

The next volume, the Roulhac Family, is a well-compiled genealogy of a North Carolina family of French origin, which settled in this country in the last century. Miss Prescott, the compiler, in her Introduction, says: "The greater part of this book is copied from the manuscript memoirs of Francis L. G. Roulhac, to which I have added bits of information gleaned from old letters, Bible records, etc., that were collected years ago by my grandmother, Mrs. T. B. Slade of Columbus. She was a granddaughter of Psalmet Roulhac, who was the first of the name to come to America." The book is well compiled and well printed.

The Avery book makes a handsome volume. It is printed in clear type, on fine paper and neatly bound. It is well indexed. Capt. Avery, Mr. Sellers thinks, was "of English origin, but when or where he was born is unknown. The details of his life and the record of his family are carefully preserved.

The Bailey genealogy is a type-written volume prepared for this Society, and presented by Hollis R. Bailey of Boston, secretary of the Bailey-Bailey Family Association. It is well compiled, and has a good index.

The work on the Schell family contains the descendants of Christian and John Schell, whose father was living at the beginning of the 18th century at Baden Baden on the Rhine in the Dutchy of Baden, Germany. The brothers came to America, and the work before us is the result of Mr. Denissen's researches concerning their descendants. The book is well compiled and handsomely printed, and is embellished with portraits.

The pamphlet on a branch of the Allen family is compiled with great care. It is well printed and is embellished with a number of fine portraits.

The next pamphlet, on President McKinley's Scotch ancestors, contains much interesting information on the subject, and will interest many of our readers.

The two pamphlets on Henry Andrews of Taunton, Mass., by Judge Drummond of Portland, Me., and Mr. Hodges of Boston, are reprints from the REGISTER, the former of which was published in October, 1897, and the latter in our January number. Our readers know the value of the work of these two able genealogists.

The pamphlet on the Bigelows in the Revolution contains interesting matter and has been printed for private circulation.

The Rogers pamphlet is a reprint from "Miscellaneous Notes and Queries," Manchester, N. H., November-December, 1897. It was contributed by Hon. Josiah H. Drummond, who thus writes us of its preparation: "After my John Rogers pamphlet [see REGISTER, vol. 51, pp. 380 and 383] was issued, I had letters from the Rogers tribes from all around: among others from descendants of New Hampshire families. At the same time a suggestion was made that a careful examination of the records ought to throw light on the history of the Georgetown family. As I was specially interested in that, I commenced an investigation that gave me material about *two* New Hampshire families." This he prepared for the press and had it printed in the above periodical. He read the proof of the article in galleys and made corrections, but unluckily the printer did not send him a revise and the consequence was some of his important corrections were not made. Mr Drummond by his three pamphlets has added much to our knowledge of the Rogerses in New England.

The pamphlet on the Cutler family gives a good account of the branch to which it is devoted. A folding tabular pedigree adds to its value.

The pamphlet on the Sturgis and Colman families, the author states, has for its main object "to connect, if possible, the ancestry of these families in the Plymouth colony with their descendants in the state of Maine. Indebtedness is acknowledged to Mr. Frank W. Sprague of Boston for assistance.

The Barker pamphlet gives the names and descendants of several of Mr. Parshall's ancestors "who settled in the United States previous to the Declaration of Independence, A.D. 1776." It is a useful work.

The pamphlet on the Reunion of John White's Descendants gives an account of that gathering last September. John White, whose descendants held the reunion, came to New England in 1638 and settled in that part of Salem which

is now Wenham, and thence removed to Lancaster, Mass. He was the father of Mrs. Mary Rowlandson, whose captivity is so well known and of whom an interesting historical sketch is here printed.

Another annual number of the *Historical Journal* of the More family, of which periodical notices were printed by us in our number for September, 1895, and July, 1896, has made its appearance. It is filled with matter that will be useful in preparing a regular genealogy.

The Kimball Family News, of which periodical three numbers are before us, is a useful work for gathering and preserving genealogical information. We understand that Stephen P. Sharples of Boston, whose work on the Kimball family is well known, is to be the genealogical editor of the future numbers. We wish the work success.

The Avery Notes and Queries, like the Kimball Family News, is intended to preserve genealogical matter relating to the name till it is wanted for a genealogy of the Averages.

The broadsides on the Marston, Wagenseller and Welles families contain valuable genealogical matter about these families.

*The Pickering Genealogy, being an account of the First Three Generations of the Pickering Family of Salem, Mass., and of the Descendants of John and Sarah (Burrill) Pickering of the Third Generation.* By HARRISON ELLERY and CHARLES PICKERING BOWDITCH. Privately Printed. 1897. 3 vols. 4to, pp. 1284 in the 3 vols. with an appendix of Statistical Tables. Edition 100 copies. Price for the entire work, including the portfolio of broadsides issued in 1887, and a few since added, Forty Dollars. Address, William A. Morse, 28 State street, Boston.

In 1887, Mr. Pickering issued under the title of "The Pickering Genealogy," a series of seventy broadside tabular pedigrees, 25 by 17 inches in size, in a portfolio. They are devoted to descendants of John Pickering of Salem, and embrace many prominent families of other names. This work was fully described by us in the REGISTER for July 1888.

The present work is intended as a companion to the series issued in 1887, and gives biographical sketches of the individuals there recorded, with statistical information as to the size of families, length of life, etc., in the different generations, and further to trace the ancestry of the men and women who have married descendants of John Pickering.

The biographical sketches are carefully compiled and have been gleaned with patient industry from many sources. They are illustrated with portraits, views of houses occupied by various members of the family, facsimiles of documents, and other engravings illustrating the history of the family or of individuals.

Mr. Bowditch says in his preface: "In the collection of material for this work, in preparing it for the press, and in the tabulation of the Ancestry Tables, Mr. Harrison Ellery has devoted nearly ten years of his life. He has travelled over most of the New England States; has examined state, county, town and church archives; has transcribed many inscriptions from gravestones; has consulted very many town histories, works on family genealogies, and files of newspapers; has visited many families and has conducted a wide correspondence. To him therefore belongs, to a very large extent, the credit as well as the responsibility of the work. And it is a very great sorrow to me that, owing to an acute attack of a disease of his eyes, Mr. Ellery was unable to finish his work."

The illustrations are of a high order of merit, and Mr. Bowditch has spared no expense in making the work, typographically and artistically, a model for such publications. His own labor and that of Mr. Ellery are deserving of the highest praise. The undertaking was a formidable one. We know of no one who has attempted a similar work. The wonder is that it has been so successfully carried out in all its details. No obstacle has been allowed to prevent the plan from being perfected, and it stands a noble monument to a distinguished family.

## RECENT PUBLICATIONS,\*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM DECEMBER 1, 1897, TO MARCH 1, 1898.

Prepared by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.**Genealogy.*

The Pickering Genealogy. Being an account of the First Three Generations of the Pickering Family of Salem, Mass., and of the Descendants of John and Sarah (Burrill) Pickering of the Third Generation. By Harrison Ellery and Charles Pickering Bowditch. Vols. I., II. and III. Privately printed. Cambridge. 3 vols. 4to. pp. 1284.

The Cheney Genealogy. Compiled by Charles Henry Pope. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 582.

A Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., and his Descendants; also John Adams of Cambridge, Mass., 1632-1897. Compiled and Edited by Andrew N. Adams. Rutland, Vt. 1898. 8vo. pp. v.+1238.

Genealogy of the Doremus Family in America: Descendants of Cornelis Doremus, from Breskens and Middleburg, in Holland, who emigrated to America about 1685-6, and settled at Acquackanonk (now Paterson), New Jersey. By William Nelson. Paterson. 1897. 8vo. pp. 232.

A Watertown Farm in Eight Generations. A Memorial of the Whitney Family. By William H. Whitney, Cambridge, Mass. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 156. [Blue-print.]

Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture. By Almon D. Hodges, Jr. [Register reprint.] Boston. 1898.

Kimball Family News. Topeka, Kansas. November, 1897. 4to. pp. 8: The Kimball Family News. Vol. I., No. 2. January, 1898. 4to. pp. 12: No. 3. March, 1898. 8vo. pp. 33-66. [G. F. Kimball, 835 North Kansas Avenue, Topeka, publisher. Prof. S. P. Sharples, 13 Broad Street, Boston, Mass., genealogical editor.]

James Rogers of Londonderry, and James Rogers of Dunbarton. By Hon. Josiah H. Drummond. [Manchester, N. H.] 1897. 8vo. pp. 12.

Was Anna West a Daughter of Robert Saunderson? By John E. Alden. [Register reprint.] Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 2.

Additions to Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, printed in Register for July, 1891. By William S. Appleton, A.M., of Boston, Mass. [Register reprint.] Boston. 1898. Broadside.

*History.*

New England's Prospect. By William Wood. Reprinted with an Introduction by Eben Moody Boynton, of West Newbury, 1897. Boston. 1897. Sm. 4to. pp. 103.

Diary kept by Lieut. Amos Farnsworth of Groton, Mass., during a part of the Revolutionary War. April, 1775-May, 1779. With Notes and Introduction by Samuel A. Green. Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 36.

The Cabot Quadri-Centenary Celebrations at Bristol, Halifax, and St. John's, in June, 1897. By Rev. Edward G. Porter, A.M. [New England Magazine reprint, 1898]. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 653 to 671.

Report of the Cabot Proceedings at the Halifax Meetings of the Royal Society of Canada, June 21-25, 1897. Cambridge, 1897. 8vo. pp. 10.

*Local History.*

Was John Kettell an Early Settler of Stow? By Rev. George F. Clarke, of West Acton, Mass. [Register reprint.] Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 2.

The Demolition of the McLean Asylum at Somerville. With an account of its Original Buildings. By Edward G. Porter. [Reprint Mass. Hist. Soc. Proceedings, 1896.] Cambridge. 1896. 8vo. pp. 6.

\* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.



Albert Boyd Otis. By Hon. Joseph Williamson, Litt.D., of Belfast, Maine. [Register Reprint.] 8vo. pp. 4.

The Rev. Morgan Jones and the Welsh Indians of Virginia. By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M. [Register Reprint.] Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 11.

Matthew Henry Merriam. Died in Lexington, January 26, 1898, aged 73 years. [By Rev. Edward G. Porter, A.M.] Lexington. 1898. 24 mo. pp. 4.

Capt. Isaac Davis. A paper read before the Worcester Society of Antiquity, Sept. 1, 1896. By Rev. George F. Clarke. 8vo. pp. 11.

The Consecration of the First Bishop of Massachusetts, May 7th, A.D., 1797. An Historical Sketch. By William Stevens Perry, D.D., Bishop of Iowa. 1897. 8vo. pp. 12.

Peale's Original Whole-Length Portrait of Washington. Plea for exactness in Historical Writings. By Charles Henry Hart. [Reprint from Rep. of Am. His. Asso., 1897.] Washington. 1897. 8vo.

#### *Societies and Institutions.*

Southern Historical Papers. Vol. XXV. Edited by R. A. Brock. Richmond, Va. 1897. 8vo. pp. iv+387.

Address of Dedication of Castle Hall of Carrigain Lodge, No. 33, K. of P. Bartlett, N. H., Nov. 9, '97. By C. B. Spofford, G.K.R.S. 1897. 8vo. pp. 4.

#### *Miscellaneous.*

Four Letters of Dr. Isaac Watts. [By Hon Samuel A. Green, LL.D. Reprint Mass. His. Soc. Proceedings, 1898.] 8vo. pp. 4.

Deed of Daniel Collins to James Bird. 1696. Communicated by John T. Haslam, A.M., of Boston. [Register reprint. 1898.]

The Morse Tablet at Rome. By Edward G. Porter. [Reprint Mass. His. Soc. Proceedings, 1897.] Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 6.

Bells in New England. By Rev. John James Raven, D.D., F.S.A., Vicar of Fressingfield, Suffolk, England. 8vo. pp. 2. [Register reprint.]

The "American" Sermon preached in S. Paul's Cathedral, London, on Sunday, July 4th, A.D., 1897. By William Stevens Perry, Bishop of Iowa. 1897. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Church's Three-Fold Mission. A Sermon by William Stevens Perry, D.D., at S. Peter's Church, Nottingham, Sept. 28, 1897. London. 1897. 8vo. pp. 6.

## II. *Other Publications.*

### *Local History.*

Accuracy in History. Address of John Speer, President of the Kansas State Historical Society. Topeka. 1898. 8vo. pp. 24.

The Scot in America. By Peter Ross, LL.D. New York. 1896. 12mo. pp. xi+446.

One Hundredth Anniversary of the Consecration of the Rt. Rev. Edward Bass D.D., as the first Bishop of Massachusetts, 1797—May 7—1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 100.

Letters of Stephen Higginson, 1783-1804. (From the Report of the Historical Manuscripts Commission for 1896, pages 704-841.) Washington. 1897. 8vo.

History of Colonel Edmund Phinney's Eighteenth Continental Regiment. Twelve Months' Service in 1776, with Complete Muster-Rolls of the Companies. By Nathan Gould. Reprinted from the Maine Historical Society's Quarterly. Portland, Me. 1898. 8vo. pp. 62.

### *Local History.*

History of the Town of Goshen, Conn., with Genealogies and Biographies based upon the Records of Deacon Lewis Mills Norton. By Rev. A. G. Hibbard, A.M., Goshen. Hartford. 1897. 8vo. pp. 602.

### *Biography.*

George Brown Goode. A Sketch Delivered before the Society of Colonial Wars in District of Columbia, September 17, 1896, by A. Howard Clark. Washington, D. C. 8vo. pp. 5.

Jubilee Anniversary of the Pastorate of Rev. Daniel Taggart Fiske, D.D., Belleville Congregational Church, Newburyport, Mass. 1897. Printed by the Church. 12mo.

Mrs. Sara Abbott Woods Perry. [Reprint from the "Churchman," New York, No-ber 13, 1897.]

The Great Teacher. A Sermon delivered in the Stone Temple, Quincy, Mass., 12 Dec., 1897, in commemoration of the Life and Services of William Royall Tyler, A.B., Master of Adams Academy. By William Everett, formerly Master of that School. Quincy. 1898. 8vo. pp. 18.

### *Bibliography.*

Annual List of New and Important Books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston. Selected from the Monthly Bulletins, 1896-1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 176.

List of Parish Registers and other Genealogical Works edited by Frederick Arthur Crisp. [London.] 1897. 4to. pp. 33.

Chronological List of Missouri and Illinois Newspapers, 1808-1897, in the St. Louis Mercantile Library. St. Louis. 1898. 12mo. pp. 24.

### *Colleges and Schools.*

Catalogue of Amherst College for the year 1897-1898. Amherst. 1898. 8vo. pp. 78.

Catalogue of the Brigham Young College for 1897-8, with a list of Students for 1896-7. Logan, Utah. 1897. 8vo. pp. 84.

Catalogue of Brown University, 1897-98. Providence. 1898. 12mo. pp. 215.

Catalogue of the New Hampshire College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts, 1897-8. Manchester. 1897. 8vo. pp. 90.

Catalogue of the Princeton University, 1897-98. 12mo. pp. 222.

Catalogue of the Roxbury Latin School, 1897-98. [Boston, 1897.] 12mo. pp. 43.

Catalogue of the Officers and Students of Trinity College, 1897-98. Hartford. 8vo. pp. 65.

Catalogue of Tufts College, 1897-98. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 224.

Catalogue of Yale University, 1897-98. New Haven. 1897. 12mo. pp. 465.

Hobart College Catalogue of Officers, Graduates and Students, 1825-1897. Geneva. 1897. 8vo. pp. 254.

Brown University. Class of 72. Record, 1872-1897. Printed for Private Contribution. Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 87.

Annual Reports of the President of Tufts College, 1896-97. Boston. 1897. 12mo. pp. 80.

Annual Report of the President and Treasurer of Harvard College, 1896-97. Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 83.

### *Societies and Institutions.*

Archæologia: or Miscellaneous Tracts relating to Antiquity, published by the Society of Antiquaries of London. Volume LV. Part 2. London. 1897. 4to. pp. xv.+257 to 559.

Transactions of the Royal Historical Society. New Series. Vol. XI. London. 1897. 8vo. pp. 212.

Michigan Pioneer Historical Collections. Vol. 27, 1896. Lansing, Mich. 1897. 8vo. pp. 738.

Proceedings of the Nova Scotia Institute of Science. Session of 1896-97. Vol. IX. Part 3. Halifax. 1897. 8vo. pp. lxxix. to xciv.+219 to 290.

Constitution and By-Laws of the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society. With a List of Members up to date. Columbus, Ohio. 1898. 8vo. pp. 7.

Publications of the Ipswich Historical Society. V. The Early Homes of the Puritans and Some Old Ipswich Houses. With the Proceedings at the Annual Meeting, Dec. 6, 1897, and a List of Contributions to the Cabinet. Salem. 1898. 8vo. pp. 106.

Reports and Papers. Fairfield County Historical Society, Bridgeport, Conn., 1896-1897. Bridgeport. 1897. 8vo. pp. xxxvi.+107.

Chicago Historical Society. Report of the Annual Meeting, November 16, 1897. 8vo.

Manual of the New Hampshire Historical Society. Revised Dec., 1897. Concord. N. H. 1898. 32mo. pp. 23.

Annual Reports of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio for 1897. Cincinnati. 1897. 8vo. pp. 19.

Proceedings of the Bunker Hill Monument Association at the Annual Meeting, June 17, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 55.

The Two Hundred and Fifty-Eighth Annual Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1895-96. Sermon by Rev. A. A. Berle, of Brighton. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 122.

Annual Report of the Director of the Field Columbian Museum, for 1896-97. Chicago. 1897. Vol. I. No. 3. 8vo. pp. from 170 to 256.

Ninety-Second Anniversary of the New England Society in the City of New York, Dec. 22, 1897. [New York. 1898.] 4to, pp. 134.

First Record Book of the Society of Colonial Dames, in the State of Rhode Island, and Providence Plantations. Providence. 1897. 8vo. pp. xvi.+196.

Order of the Descendants of Colonial Governors prior to 1750. Roll of Members in the State of Michigan. [Detroit. 1897.] 8vo. pp. 43.

Historical Papers read before the Society of the Cincinnati in the State of New Jersey, 1897. [Brooklyn, N. Y. 1897.] 8vo. pp. 37.

Publications of the New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America. No. 2. The Battle of Lexington as looked at in London before Chief-Justice Mansfield and a jury in the trial of John Horne, Esq., for libel on the British Government. By Hon. John Winslow. New York. 1897. 8vo. pp. 39.

Old Middlesex Chapter Sons of the American Revolution. Constitution, By-Laws, Officers, Members. Lowell. 1898. 24mo. pp. 13.

Catalogue of Loan Exhibit of Colonial and Revolutionary Relics. Lowell. 1897. 8vo. pp. 26.

Journal of the One Hundred and Twelfth Annual Convention of the Diocese of Massachusetts, May 19 and 20, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 331.

Minutes of the General Conference of the Congregational Churches in Maine. Seventy-first Anniversary. Maine Missionary Society. Ninetieth Anniversary. Portland. 1897. 8vo. pp. 138.

Sixty-Sixth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind, for the year ending Aug. 31, 1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 264.

Sixty-Second Annual Report of the Industrial Aid Society for the Prevention of Pauperism. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 24.

Thirty-third Report of the Trustees of the Boston City Hospital, with report of the Superintendent, \* \* \* for the year February 1, 1896, to January 31, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 194.

#### *U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.*

Report of the Superintendent of the U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey, showing the Progress of the Work during the Fiscal Year ending with June, 1896. Washington. 1897. 4to. pp. 722.

Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, 1084. Bibliography of the Metals of the Platinum Group. 1748-1896. By Jas. Lewis Howe. Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 318.

Report of the Commissioner of Education for 1895-96. Vol. 2, Part II. Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. vii.+from 968 to 2173.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. A Compilation from the Archives, prepared and published by the Secretary of the Commonwealth. Boston. 1897. 4to. pp. 1027. Vol. III. C—Cor. [For review of this work see Register, Vol. 51, p. 91.]

Census of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 1895. Prepared under the direction of Horace G. Wadlin, Chief of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor. Vol. II. Population and Social Statistics. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. xiv.+810.

Report of the Valley Forge Commission, 1896. Francis M. Brooke, President, Holstein De Haven, Secretary. Philadelphia. 1897. 8vo. pp. 5.

Municipal Register of the City of Hartford. Hartford, Conn. 1897. 8vo. pp. 700.

Third Annual Report of the Boston Transit Commission, for the year ending Aug. 15, 1897. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 123.

Annual Report of the Trustees of the Cambridge Public Library for the year ending Nov. 30, 1897. Cambridge. 1897. 8vo. pp. 25.

#### *Miscellaneous.*

A New Edition of *Vox Oculis Subjecta*. A Dissertation of the Most Curious and Important Art of Imparting Speech and the Knowledge of Language to the Naturally Deaf and (consequently) Dumb. By Francis Green. [London, 1783.] Part I. Boston. 1897. 8vo. pp. 27.



## DEATHS.

JAMES HAMMOND TRUMBULL, LL.D., was born in Stonington, Conn., December 20, 1821, and died in Hartford, Conn., August 5, 1897. He was the son of Gurdon Trumbull and Sarah Ann Swan. He entered Yale College in 1838 and, although forced by ill health to leave before the completion of his college course, was enrolled as a member of the Class of 1842, and given the degree of A.M. After leaving college, he assisted the Rev. Joel H. Linsley in the preparation of catalogues of mammalia, reptiles, fishes and shells of Connecticut, printed in *Silliman's Journal* from 1843 to 1845. In 1847, he left Stonington for Hartford, and was for the next five years Assistant Secretary of State. In 1854, he was appointed State Librarian and Registrar and a member of the committee to compile the Statute Laws. Again appointed Assistant Secretary of State in 1858, he held the office until in 1861 he was elected Secretary of State, which office he held during the trying days of the civil war.

Active in the foundation of the Watkinson Library of Reference in Hartford, he was made librarian in 1863 and remained so until January, 1891, when he resigned on account of failing health, and was made honorary librarian, a position occupied until his death.

The Watkinson Library has been often spoken of as a monument to Dr. Trumbull's memory, witnessing, as it does, to his knowledge of and discrimination in the choice of books; he made the original catalogue, and for years selected and purchased the volumes which make up a library widely acknowledged to be the most admirable of its kind.

His catalogue of the library of his friend, Mr. George Brinley, which collection was sold in five parts (1879-1883), is another memorial of his conscientious research and his wide and accurate knowledge of books.

Dr. Trumbull was president of the Connecticut Historical Society for twenty-five years, from 1863 to 1888. In 1885, he was made a member of the American Antiquarian Society and in 1874 its foreign corresponding secretary, and it was to this society that, by his request, his *MS. Dictionary and Vocabulary of the Massachusetts Lan-*

guages was sent at his death. He was one of the original members of the American Philological Association, of which he was president in 1874-5; a member of the National Academy of Sciences, the Oriental Society, Ethnological Society, the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, and a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Science; also a member of many historical societies, including those of Massachusetts, New York, Maine, Wisconsin, etc.

Yale gave him the degree of LL.D. in 1871, Harvard in 1887, and Columbia that of L.H.D. in 1887.

His chief claim to distinction will, perhaps, rest upon his study of the North American languages, upon which he was acknowledged to be the highest authority; but his contributions to, and knowledge of, New England history were of equal value, though shared by more workers in the same field. Nor were the scientific pursuits to which he turned in early life neglected, as is demonstrated by work done in consultation with Professor Asa Gray and Professor Spencer F. Baird.

No bibliography can give an idea of the extent of Dr. Trumbull's wide learning and his wonderful perseverance and industry—though these were attested daily for many years, in his connection with the libraries, in his patient answers to hundred of inquiries on subjects relevant and irrelevant, from wise and unwise, and in a large and varied correspondence.

The following is a tolerably complete list of books and pamphlets, but by no means of his many contributions to the press:

(*Indian.*)

Roger Williams Indian Key. (Edited.)

Forty Algonkin Versions of the Lord's Prayer.

On Numerals in American Indian Languages.

Origin and Early Progress of Indian Missions.

Indian Names in Connecticut.

The Indian Tongue and its Literature. (Memorial History of Boston.)

On Some Mistaken Notions of Algonkin Grammar.

Composition of Indian Geographical Names.

On Algonkin Names for Men.  
 Best Method of Studying the Indian  
 Language.  
 On the Algonkin Verb.  
 Indian Languages. (Johnson's En-  
 cyclopædia.)  
 (Historical.)  
 Colonial Records of Connecticut.  
 (Edited.)  
 Thomas Lechford's Plain Dealing.  
 (Edited.)  
 Blue Laws, True and False.  
 Memorial History of Hartford Co.  
 (Edited.)

Historical Notes on the Constitution  
 of Connecticut.  
 The Origin of M'Fingal.  
 First Essays at Banking.  
 A Business Firm in the Revolution.  
 Defence of Stonington.  
 Rev. Samuel Peters, his apologists  
 and defenders.  
 Expedition against Ticonderoga.  
 A Letter from the Rev. Thomas  
 Hooker. (Edited.)  
 Lady Fenwick, Re-interment of Re-  
 mains of. A. E. T.

## FIRST BOOK OF RAYNHAM RECORDS.

From a copy in the possession of the SOCIETY.

[Continued from vol. 51, page 440.]

[Page 10 is blank, there being nothing on it. W. R. DEANE.]

[Page 11.]

1762	Mar. 31	b.	Sarah Fuller da. Nathaniel Fuller & Mary his wife.
1788	July 18	m.	W <sup>m</sup> French Jr. & Mary Hewitt by Josiah Dean Esq.
1792	Sept. 6	m.	Charles Frazier & Tabitha Leonard by Do.
1801	Aug. 17	b.	Archelaus Bolton son of Gamaliel Bolton & Sally his wife.
1803	Nov. 22	b.	Nelson Bolton son of Do & Do Rec <sup>d</sup> Jany 18, 1805 [means Bolton W. R. D.]

[Page 12.]

1802	June 13	b.	Samuel Holmes son of John Holmes & Almy his wife.
------	---------	----	---

[Page 13.]

1756	Apl 28	b.	Lemuel son of Andrew Gilmor & Abigail his wife.
1756	Oct. 19	d.	Hannah dau. of Do & Do
1756	" 22	d.	Andrew son of Do & Do
1758	Mch 16	b.	Daniel son of Do & Do
1759	July 11	b.	Mercy dau. of Do & Do
1760	Dec. 29	b.	Elisha son of Do & Do
1762	June 9	b.	James son of Do & Do
1764	July 23	b.	Andrew son of Do & Do
1766	July 9	b.	Peres son of Do & Do

[Page 14.]

Samuel Gilmor & his wife Chloe were married Aug. 20, 1778, by the Rev. Mr. Fobes.

*Children.*

1779	June	7	b.	Ornan
1781	"	20	b.	Nabby
1783	Mch	22	b.	Chloe
1785	Aug.	26	b.	Buara dau.
1787	June	30	b.	Arba son

Abigail Hall of Raynham widdow of Samuel Hall of Taunton deceased dyed July 6, at night, 1734.

Here follow the births of the children of James Hall & Sarah his wife togather with their names. Entered May y<sup>e</sup> 15, 1736, from his own Record.

1713	Apl	23	b.	James.
1714	Nov.	21	b.	2 <sup>d</sup> son [no name, W. R. D.] & d. 25 day novemb. 1714.
1715	Nov.	16	b.	Nathan
1718	Apl	12	b.	Macy son
1720	May	7	b.	Mary
1722/3	Feb.	9	b.	Edmund
1725	May	14	b.	David
1729/30	Feb.	24	b.	Sarah

James Hall father of the above named children d. Dec. 4, 1735, being within 4 days of sixty years old.

*Children of John Hall & Hannah his wife.*

1728	July	29	b.	John—Monday
1730	Nov.	11	b.	Hannah—thursday
1732	Dec.	6	b.	Elkanah—wednesday
1735	Sept.	10	b.	Elisha—do.
1737	Mch	18	b.	Joseph—Saturday

These all entered May y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1738.

[To be continued.]

## ERRATA.

Vol. 48, p. 323, line 10, *for Dor read Don.*

Vol. 51, p. 230, l. 12, *for Jarvis Edward Seaver read James Edward Seaver.*  
Vol. 51, p. 448, l. 15, transpose the surnames Adams and Walso, and *read*  
Daniel Waldow mar. 20, 9, 1683, Susanna Adams.

Vol. 52, p. 36, l. 35, *for Jarvis read James*; p. 72, l. 3 from bot., *for David read Daniel*; p. 73, l. 27, *for William read Willard*; l. 3 from bot., *for Oct. 15 read Oct. 16*; p. 74, l. 11 from bot., *for Nov. 1831, read Oct. 26, 1831*; p. 74, l. 20 from bot., *for Nathaniel read Nathan*; l. 36, *for Joshua read Joshua V.*; l. 37, *for Cynthia Dorr read Cynthia Gardner*; l. 41, *for Joshua read Joshua V.*; last l., *for May 14 read May 4.*



LIBRARY  
OF THE  
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



Lucius R. Paige.

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

JULY, 1898.

---

REV. LUCIUS ROBINSON PAIGE, A.M., D.D.

By Rev. ALPHONSO EVERETT WHITE, A.M., Superintendent of Schools,  
Methuen, Mass.

LUCIUS ROBINSON PAIGE was the son of Timothy and Mary (Robinson) Paige of Hardwick, Mass., where he was born, March 8, 1802, being the youngest of nine children. The history of his ancestors is closely interwoven with that of the town. When the territory was purchased of the Indians in 1686, one quarter part of it became their property. To quote from a report of the address given by Dr. Paige in Hardwick, Oct. 16, 1888:

There were eight purchasers and original proprietors, one of whom was Nathaniel Paige his great-grandfather, and ancestor of all who are entitled, by birth, to that name in Hardwick, and another was Samuel Ruggles, great-grandfather of Dr. Paige's mother and ancestor of the numerous race of Ruggles, including the Mandells and most of the Robinsons of this town. Each of these persons owned one-eighth, and, together, one quarter of the whole territory; and when it was settled, half a century later, both of these families contributed their full share both in the management of public affairs, and in the raising up of large families. For many years they furnished a larger number of voters than any other two families in the town; and he thought such was the fact at the present day.

Among his ancestors of the paternal line are numbered Elder William Brewster and Governor Thomas Prence of the Plymouth Colony; and, on the maternal side, Governor Thomas Dudley of the Massachusetts Colony. The family connection includes many honorable names, among them Brig-Gen. Timothy Ruggles and Maj.-Gen. Jonathan Warner.

Mr. Paige's grandfather, Col. Timothy Paige, did good service in the War of the Revolution, being a member of the Committee of Correspondence and an officer in the militia. He went with his command to Bennington in 1777, and to West Point in 1780. He was loyal in his support of the new government, aiding in the suppres-



was chosen Master the same night, and served three terms. He also rendered valuable service to the order during the anti-Masonic excitement. "His last appearance in the lodge was on the first day of November, 1894, when he acted as chaplain, and the impressiveness of that venerable man invoking the Divine blessing on his brethren and their work, produced an indellible picture upon the minds of all who witnessed it." In 1849 he was appointed to confer with the Grand Lodge upon a change of ritual, being Steward of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. He was afterwards Grand Deacon, and, for three years following, Deputy Grand Master. He became a member of the Supreme Council in 1861. Here he served as Secretary for two years, and as Secretary of State for three years. For several years he was the representative of the Supreme Council of Belgium in the Supreme Council, 33° of the Northern Masonic Jurisdiction of the United States. At the time of his death he was the oldest Past Commander of Knights Templars and the oldest surviving life member of the Grand Lodge.

Mr. Paige was also a member of the fraternity of Odd Fellows and of several historical societies. He became a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society in 1844. He was the first resident member elected by the five founders of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Jan. 21, 1845, and at his decease was its oldest living member. He was for many years active in the work of this Society, in which he always maintained a lively interest, even after he became too feeble to attend its meetings. He was admitted to membership in the Pennsylvania Historical Society in 1854; in the Phi Beta Kappa Society in 1877, and in the American Antiquarian Society in 1878. He was also made an honorary member of the Worcester Society of Antiquity in 1876, and corresponding member of the Historical Society of Wisconsin in 1877.

Mr. Paige was one of the earliest contributors to the fund for the establishment of Tufts College, and in 1852 had a voice in the choice of the original Board of Trustees, and assisted in arranging the courses of instruction. He became a member of the Board in 1859, was its Secretary for fourteen years and its oldest member at the time of his death, both in years and term of service. The welfare of the college was always very near his heart. During his life he bestowed upon it gifts amounting to \$5,000, and left by bequest the sum of \$2,000 for the founding of a permanent scholarship. In 1861 he received from this college the honorary degree of Doctor of Divinity. The dormitory of its Divinity School is named in his honor, "Paige Hall."

Dr. Paige was representative from Cambridge to the General Court in 1878 and 1879.

He was four times married, and had five children all of whom he survived. Clarinda, daughter of Ezekiel Richardson of Brookfield,

was his first wife, who died in 1833. His second wife, Abby R., daughter of Joseph Whittemore of Charlestown, died in 1843. Lucy, his third wife, was a daughter of Barnabas Comins of Charlton, and widow of Solomon Richardson of Brookfield. She died in 1864. His fourth wife, who survives him in her ninety-third year, was the widow of the Hon. David T. Brigham of Keokuk, Ia., a daughter of Robert M. Peck and granddaughter of Hon. Joseph Allen of Worcester. She is also grandniece of Samuel Adams of Revolutionary fame.

On the occasion of Dr. Paige's eightieth birthday, March 8, 1882, about three hundred of his friends gathered in the vestry of the Cambridgeport Universalist Church to do him honor. This was the same church to which he had been called as pastor fifty years before. There were present many clergymen of his own and other denominations, the mayor of the city, representatives of the city government, of Tufts College, the Masonic order, and others who came to offer words of grateful appreciation to one whose long and useful life had made its influence felt in so many ways. The poet Longfellow, then suffering from the illness of which he died a few weeks later, sent the following letter:—

My dear Sir:—I am much obliged to you for your cordial invitation to the supper in honor of Dr. Paige, on the eightieth anniversary of his birthday, and regret that illness prevents me from accepting it. I am sorry to lose this opportunity of showing my personal regard for him and my appreciation of his historical labors. The importance of local or town histories can hardly be overestimated; they are the foundation on which all general history rests. For what Dr. Paige has done for Cambridge, we all owe him our thanks. I beg you to give him mine with my sincere congratulations on this occasion. Yours very truly,

HENRY W. LONGFELLOW.

The above letter was presented to Dr. Paige with a richly bound and beautifully illustrated copy of Longfellow's *Poems*.

We cannot forbear to quote from Dr. Paige's own remarks on that evening, so well do they express his character and views of life:—

The Psalmist says,—“The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labor and sorrow; for it is soon cut off and we fly away.” It is commonly admitted, however, that there are exceptions to general rules; and I regard my individual case as one of the exceptions to this rule. I am very sensible of many infirmities incident to old age, both bodily and mental; yet the burden has been so light and the compensations so large that scarcely any equal period of time, during my long life, has on the whole been more enjoyable than the last ten years. Moreover, the approaching termination of earthly life, which the Psalmist indicates as one source of sorrow in old age, does not greatly disturb my peace of mind. As I have grown older, the ties which bind me to the earth have become fewer and weaker, and the attractions to heaven stronger and more numer-

ous; so that I feel less and less reluctance to "fly away." An undoubting belief that God is the absolute Ruler of the Universe, and that He will not permit the occurrence of any event which He cannot overrule for good, sustained me in the various trials which befel me before I attained the age of threescore years and ten; and since that period, it has enabled me to possess my soul in patience; I pray that it may continue firm and unshaken, so that I may quietly wait all the days of my appointed time, till my change comes.

Not only have the last ten years been satisfactory, but I cannot select any period of eighty years, since the days of the Apostles, which I would be willing to take in exchange for that which is now closing. To say nothing of the marvellous improvements affecting the physical welfare of mankind, the changes wrought in the religious world are sufficient to satisfy my cravings, especially those which concern us most nearly. Eighty years ago Universalists were accounted infidels, and shunned as moral lepers, unfit for decent society. But now, they are acknowledged to be Christians, and are treated with such respect as their conduct may deserve. It seems scarcely possible that the next eighty years can produce equal changes in the form of doctrine held by our brethren in other churches, and in their opinion concerning us. At all events I am sure of the past. I have lived in the age of the giants. I bore a humble part with them in the church militant, and rejoiced with them in its triumphs. I would not willingly surrender my memory of those noble men and valiant deeds in exchange for a longer lease of life on the earth.

The eightieth year of my life nearly coincides with the fiftieth year of my residence here . . . . It is one of the choicest gems in my present crown of rejoicing, that from the beginning I have generally lived in peace with my fellow-citizens. I am not aware that I have a personal enemy in the city; and I have no occasion to cherish hostility against a single individual.

My life cannot be regarded as eventful, in the ordinary sense of the phrase; yet I have experienced the usual vicissitudes of human life,—many of them grievous for the present, but attended by alleviating compensations. Thieves broke through and stole a large part of the fruits of my life-long labor and self-denial; but the general outburst of sympathy convinced me that I possessed a richer treasure than gold and silver. I have endured painful and tedious sickness; but by the blessing of God on skilful medical treatment and careful nursing, I still live. Like others who live long, I have witnessed the departure of my early friends, one by one, until few remain; yet I rejoice in the belief that they have not perished, and that a happy meeting awaits us hereafter. And even here, younger friends have partially supplied their place. Among the few who remain I do not hesitate to make public acknowledgment of special gratitude to God, that one who was my schoolmate and associate in my youth has been spared to be my help-meet and comforter in my old age.

Some men, young as well as old, suffer acutely because they imagine they are not fully appreciated. Far different has been my fate. I have received all the honor I have deserved and more . . . .

After I ceased to be a parish minister, my fellow-citizens bestowed on me several municipal offices; and I was subsequently treasurer of a savings bank for the space of sixteen years. I endeavored to perform my various duties faithfully; and during this whole period, as formerly in my ministry, I never took a vacation at the expense of my employers. In return I was



permitted to retain every one of those offices until I resigned voluntarily or declined a re-election: — which I regarded as a satisfactory appreciation of my services.

\* \* \* \* \*

I beg you to believe, however, that I mention these things, not in the spirit of boasting and vain glory, but rather in humble and grateful acknowledgment that my literary labors, as well as my secular duties, have been fully appreciated and abundantly rewarded.

Dr. Paige always cherished the liveliest affection for his native town. At its centennial celebration in 1838, as orator of the day, he delivered a very long and deeply interesting historical address. Fifty years later, at its 150th anniversary, he was again invited to be the principal speaker, but declined. He was present, however, and spoke at some length. He then said that 'it was sixty-two years since he removed from Hardwick, but to this day no other place seemed so much like home; nor was there any spot in the wide world so dear to his recollection as the hill where he was born, overlooking on the one side this pleasant village, with "Poverty Hill," or rather "Mount Pleasant," in the background, and on the other the Ware River Valley from Palmer to Wachusett. Not only was this natural scenery dear to him, but the marks of attention which he had received since his removal, which have kept alive and augmented his attachment to Hardwick.' It was on this occasion that Dr. Paige made known his intention to bequeath to the town of Hardwick, under certain conditions, his library of more than 2,000 volumes, and his maps, with the sum of \$10,000 "to be safely invested as a permanent fund, and the income thereof to be appropriated for the care, maintenance and increase of the library." The conditions having been fulfilled, the library is now in the hands of its appointed custodians at Hardwick.

Dr. Paige was never a wealthy man. At one time he lost, through the robbery of a Cambridge bank, the sum of \$15,000 — the accumulation of years. His gifts came not from the superabundance of his worldly goods, but from the overflowing generosity of his heart. Debarred by failing health from the pursuit of his chosen profession, while yet comparatively a young man, he remained true to his scholarly tastes, and out of seeming defeat brought abundant success. Modest and unassuming, the honors that came to him were never the object of his endeavor, but gratefully received as the spontaneous tribute of those whom he had served.

Simple in his tastes, dignified and refined in his manners, broad and kindly in his sympathies, for sixty years Dr. Paige lived in the house which he had built in Cambridge, whose gracious hospitality is remembered to-day by many a grateful guest.

His friend, Col. Albert H. Hoyt, truly said:

To those who were honored with his intimate friendship in his own home, when the doors were shut, and the curtains drawn, he disclosed his abound.

ing humor, the warmth and generosity of his heart, the sweetness, purity and elevation of his nature.\*

The last few years of his life were spent in comparative seclusion. Yet he was not forgotten. On his birthday anniversaries the day was filled with a succession of affectionate greetings and kind wishes, and his home was fragrant with flowers brought by loving hands or breathing sweet messages from absent friends. In 1892 the sixtieth anniversary of his first sermon, preached in the Cambridgeport church, was observed as "Paige Sunday," with services appropriate to the occasion. The following stanzas, composed by a friend of the writer, were sung, and are given here as expressing the spirit of the hour :

To-day, the silver crown of years  
 Rests lightly on the brow of one,  
 Who oft has brought to darkened souls  
 The brightness of the morning sun.

No strange, dread mystery of words  
 From him the Father's love concealed ;  
 Clear-eyed, he read God's Holy Word,  
 And saw his character revealed.

With busy pen and living voice,  
 For well nigh three score years and ten,  
 He has proclaimed to human hearts  
 The boundless love of God to men.

And so, for him, Time's silver crown  
 With heavenly glory seems to shine ;  
 His past well-stored with fruitful years,  
 His future safe in love Divine.

His was an ideal old age. Surrounded by a multitude who loved him, ministered to with a wealth of tenderness and a devotion unceasing by a most loyal and sympathetic wife, he yet lived with full interest in the present, though he solemnly thought of that eternity towards which he knew himself to be hastening. "I have been gradually wearing away for the last ten years," he said to a friend, but no one could say there was any diminution of mental strength or power. In those last days, when he lay calmly and patiently awaiting the end, he requested a brother clergyman, who had called, to report his condition at the next meeting of ministers, and from him "exhort them to be faithful in their good work, and bid them a hearty farewell and God speed." A few days later, Sept. 2, 1896, in the ninety-fifth year of his age, he passed from his earthly to his heavenly home with the same serene faith in the love and wisdom of God which had been his support through life.

Once more, on Saturday, September 5, the old church opened its doors to receive those who came to offer the last tribute of respect

\* We acknowledge indebtedness to an excellent Memorial Sketch of Dr. Paige, written by Col. Albert H. Hoyt, which was reprinted from the Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society at the October meeting, 1896.

and affection to the long and beautiful life now passed into a precious memory. It was a notable gathering which filled the large auditorium. Few, indeed, remained of the old congregation to whom he once ministered, although the places of some of these were occupied by children or grandchildren. There were representatives from the city, the banks, Harvard and Tufts Colleges, the Universalist Publishing House, the Masons, the Odd Fellows, the various historical societies and other organizations. A large number of clergymen of the Universalist denomination were present and many of widely differing faith. Among the Masons were members from the old lodge which Dr. Paige joined at Hardwick in 1826, now entering upon its ninety-seventh year. On every hand were the gray heads and thoughtful faces of men who had achieved success in many walks of life—scholars, thinkers, men of letters, and others whose lives had been passed in daily contact with the busy world. All these came together, drawn by reverent and grateful memory of the man whose quiet, modest, useful life had been a blessing and inspiration to all within the sphere of his influence. At the sound of a dirge from the organ, the whole assembly rose and remained standing while the casket was borne to its place in the church. Portions of the ninetieth and ninety-first Psalms were read by Rev. E. H. Capen, D.D., President of Tufts College, after which a discourse was delivered by the writer of this sketch, from the text: "With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation."—Ps. xci. 16. At the close of the church service, the remains were conveyed, under Masonic escort, to Mt. Auburn cemetery, where the last rites were performed by the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts; Rev. Charles A. Skinner, a former pastor of the church, as Grand Chaplain, conducting the service.

Such were the scenes at the close of a life remarkable, not for the brilliancy of sudden achievement, but for the harmonious beauty of a soul at peace with itself, and yielding unflinching obedience to its heavenly visions of truth and duty.

---

#### A COPY OF THE RECORDS OF THE REV. THOMAS WHITE, THE FIRST PASTOR OF THE CHURCH IN BOLTON, CONN.

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from p. 185.]

1739

- |                  |    |   |
|------------------|----|---|
| Jan <sup>y</sup> | 4  | Sarah Dyer, Adult.                                      |
| "                | 17 | Phebe, Daughter of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.               |
| "                | "  | David, Son of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.                  |
| March            | 4  | Elizabeth, a Daughter of John, Son of John Pendall.     |
| "                | "  | Margarett, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of James & Sarah Olcott. |



- March 4 Rachell, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Joseph Grover.  
 " 11 John, Son of Joseph & Martha Olmstead.  
 Apr. 22 Ephraim, Son of Timothy & Hannah Washburn.  
 " " Abner, Son of Jonathan & Joanna Skinner.  
 " 29 Prudence, Daughter of Jerijah & Abigail Loomis.  
 Nov. 15, 1738 Martha, Daughter of Richard & Mary Skinner.

## 1739

- May 6 Elijah, Son of Thomas Ballard of Plainfield.  
 " 27 Mehetabeel, Daughter of Edward & Sarah Spencer.  
 " " James, Son of James & Sarah Smith.  
 " " Abigail, Daughter of Titus & Damaris Olcott.  
 June 3 Tryphena, Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Joseph & Lucy French.  
 " 24 Ezekiel, Son of Ezekiel Webster.  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> Joshua, Son of Joshua Hendy.  
 " 8 William, Son of Moses & Elizabeth Thrall.  
 " 22 Joseph, Son of Joseph & Deborah Crane.  
 Aug. 19 Mary, Daughter of Benjamin Carpenter.  
 " 26 Alexander, Son of Samuel & Ruth Ingham, of Hebron.  
 " " Abigail, Daughter of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> Ann, Daughter of Samuel Porter.  
 " 16<sup>th</sup> Sarah, Daughter of Timothy & Eunice Olcott.

## [1740]

- March 29 Lemuel, Son of John and Hannah Chapman.  
 April 5 Joseph, Son of John Willson of Coventry.  
 " 12 Eirene, Daughter of Joshua and Rachel Talcott.  
 " " Mercy, Daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth Hendy.  
 " 26 Rachell, Daughter of Jonathan & Martha Hendy.  
 May 24 Solomon, Son of John & Ruth Lord.  
 June 14 Lydia Churchill, Martha Churchill, Adults.  
 " 21 Moses Trim, Adult.  
 " " John, Son of Moses & Mehetabeel Trim.  
 " " Elisabeth, Daughter of Moses & Mehetabeel Trim.  
 " " Elisha, Son of John Pandal.  
 July 5<sup>th</sup> Mary Allis, Adult.  
 " 12 Benjamin, Son of Joseph Thrall.  
 " 26 Abigail, Son of Stephen & Sarah Johns  
 Aug. 9 Prissilla, Daughter of Elijah & Mary Hammond.  
 Sept. 13 Simon, Son of Simon & Mary Atherton.  
 " " Elisabeth, Daughter of Ebenezer Bryant.  
 Oct. 4 Dorothy, Daughter of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.  
 " " Ann, Daughter of Titus & Damaris Olcott.  
 " 11 Timothy, Son of Timothy & Eunice Olcott.  
 " 25 Daniel, Son of Daniel & Esther Porter.  
 Nov. 8 Edward, Son of Edward & Sarah Spencer.  
 " 15 Elisabeth, Daughter of Samuel & Mary Dart.  
 Dec. 27 Elisabeth, Daughter of Roger & Elisabeth Loomis.

## 1742

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 3 Azariah, Son of Azariah & Mary Smith.  
 " 17 Levi, Son of Matthew & Martha Loomis.  
 " 24 Lucy, Daughter of Josiah & Lucy Woolcott.  
 Feb<sup>y</sup> 14 Rosell, Son of Jabez & Bathsheba Dart.

Mar.	28	Amasa, Son of John & Lois Thacher.
April	2	Elijah, Son of Ezekiel Webster.
May	23	Jabez, Son of Jabez & Bathsheba Dart.
June	6	Beriah, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	23 <sup>d</sup>	Elijah, Son of Joseph & Sarah Halkings.
Oct <sup>r</sup>	14	Jerusha, Daughter of John & Abigail Talcott.
"	28	Abigail, Daughter of Samuel & Margaret Bartlett.
"	"	Abiel, Son of Roger & Elisabeth Loomis.
Nov.	11	Elishaba, Daughter of Stephen & Sarah Johns.

## 1740

March	9	Martha, Daughter of Matthew & Martha Loomis.
"	9	Naomi, Daughter of Benjamin & Mary Johns.
"	16	Sarah, Daughter of Benjamin & Deborah Talcott.
"	23	James, Son of James & Sarah Olcott.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Samuel & Mary Dart.
"	"	Lois, Daughter of Trueman & Elisabeth Powell.
April	6	Ebenezer, Son of Samuel & Ester Carver.
"	20	Mabel, Daughter of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.
"	"	Eunice, Daughter of Ephraim & Eunice Shalyer.
July	13	Sarah, Daughter of Job & Sybil Porter.
"	20	Jerusha, Daughter of Joel & Ruth White.
"	27	Benaiah, Son of Benjamin & Ann Smith.
Aug.	17	Prudence, Daughter of Jonathan Reynolds.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	14	Zeruiah, Daughter of Thomas & Mary Webster.
Oct <sup>r</sup>	12	John, son of John & Deborah Kingsbury.
"	"	Peter—a Negro.
"	19	Thankfull, Daughter of David & Thankfull Strong.
"	26	Hannah, Daughter of Daniel & Elisabeth White.
Nov.	9	Comfort, Son of Benjamin Carpenter.
"	16	Charles, Son of Charles & Sarah King.
"	"	Elisabeth, Daughter of William Wallis.
"	30	Levi, Son of Gideon & Mary Post.

## 1741

Jan <sup>y</sup>	25	Dudley, Son of Elisha & Ann White.
Feb <sup>y</sup>	22	Eliphalet, Son of Daniel & Jamima Dart.
"	"	Miriam, Daughter of Samuel & Hannah Spencer.
Mar.	8	David, Son of Joseph & Martha Olmstead.
"	19	Jerijah, Son of Jerijah & Abigail Loomis.
June	27	Elijah, Son of Joel & Ruth White.
July	4	Rennal, Son of Rennal Beckwith.
"	"	Zacheus, Son of Peter—a Negro man, Captain Thomas Pitkin's Servant.
Aug.		Joseph, Son of Ezekiel Webster.
Sept.	26	Dorothy, Daughter of John Lewis.
Oct.	17	Mary, Daughter of David & Martha Taylor.
"	"	Ann, Daughter of Benjamin & Ann Smith.
Nov.	21	Deliverance, Daughter of Simon Kingsbury.
Dec.	5	Naomi, Daughter of David Allis.
"	19	Justus, Son of Jonathan Rennals.

## 1743

Jan <sup>y</sup>	9	Seth, Son of Benjamin & Deborah Talcott.
------------------	---	--

Jan <sup>y</sup>	9	John, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.
"	"	Eleonor, Daughter of Charles & Sarah Loomis.
"	"	Eunice, Daughter of James & Azariah Sawyer.
Feb <sup>y</sup>	6	Sarah, Daughter of Thomas & Susanna Brooks.
Mar.	13	Charity, Daughter of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.
"	20	Daniel, Son of James & Sarah Olcott.
April	3	Joseph, Son of Gideon & Mary Post.
"	24	Mary, Daughter of William Wallis.
"	"	Free-love, Daughter of Eleazar & Free-love Kingsbury.
May	15	John, Son of Elisha & Hannah Gilbert.
"	"	Rachel, Daughter of Charles & Sarah King.
Apr.		Matthias, Son of Moses & Mehetabeel Trim.
June	12	Jonathan, Son of Samuel & Esther Carver.
July	3	Lucy, Daughter of John Pendall.
"	"	Stephen, Son of Matthew De Wolf.
"	24	Chloe, Daughter of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.
"	31	Abigail, Daughter of John Bishop & Susanna his wife.
"	"	Samuel, Son of Samuel & Mary Dart.
"	"	Samuel, Son of Thomas Kennedie.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of Thomas Kennedie.
Aug.	7	Uriah, Son of John Kingsberry.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	1 <sup>st</sup>	Jeremiah, Son of John & Hannah Chapman.
"	"	Chloe, Daughter of Jerijah & Abigail Loomis.
"	25	Aaron, Son of David Strong.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Ichabod Wells.
Oct.	30	Tryphena, Daughter of Joseph Thrall.
Nov.	6	Abdi, Son of Joseph De Wolf.
"	20	Hepsibah, Daughter of Samuel Spencer, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
Dec.	11	Sarah, Daughter of Nathaniel Loomis.

## 1744

Jan <sup>y</sup>		Lois, Daughter of Stephen Post.
Mar.	4	Elias, Son of Timothy Olcott, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Eunice his Wife.
"	"	Ruth, Daughter of Joel & Ruth White.
"	18	James, Son of Samuel Porter of Coventry.
April	8	Simeon, Son of Jabez & Bathsheba Dart.
"	22	Abigail, Daughter of Joseph Preston.
"	29	Thamar, Daughter of Peter, a Negro Man.
June	18	James, Son of Moses Thrall.
"	"	Huldah, Daughter of Reynold Beckwith.
July	1	Elijah, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
Aug.	4	Katharine, Daughter of Moses & Mehetabeel Trim.
"	26	David, Son of Benjamin Dammon.
"	"	Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer Bryant.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of Ezekiel Webster.
Sept.	4	Lucrecia, Daughter of Stephen & Sarah Johns.
"	19	Abigail, Daughter of Elisha & Hannah Gilbert.
Oct.	14	Mary, Daughter of Simon & Mary Atherton.
"	28	Rachel, Daughter of Benjamin & Rachel Mann.
Nov.	4 <sup>th</sup>	Sarah, Daughter of Thomas & Mary Webster.
Dec.	9	Joanna, Daughter of Jonathan & Joanna Skinner.
"	16	Mercy, Daughter of David Allis.
"	30	Phebe, Daughter of Benjamin Talcott.



1745

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 20 Esther, Daughter of Gideon & Mary Post.  
 " 27 Desire, Daughter of John & Lois Thacher.  
 Feb<sup>y</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> Mary, Daughter of Matthew & Martha Loomis.  
 " 17 Sarah, Daughter of Benjamin & Ann Smith.  
 " 24 Nathan, Son of Samuel & Mary Dart.  
 " " Robert, Son of William Wallis.  
 Mar. 24 Margaret, Daughter of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.  
 " 31 Amasa, Son of Charles and Mary Loomis.  
 " " Submit, Daughter of Samuel & Esther Carver.  
 April 14 Martha, Daughter of Thomas Pilkington & Esther his Wife.  
 " 21 Joel, Son of Job Burless.  
 May 5 Anna, Daughter of Josiah & Lucy Woolcott.  
 " " Susannah, Daughter of Thomas Brooks.  
 " 19 Ann, Daughter of Eleazar Kingsbury.  
 " 26 Jacob, Son of Roger Loomis.  
 Aug. 11 Elisha, Son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.  
 " 25 Lucy, Daughter of Ichabod Wells.  
 Sept. 1 Sarah, Daughter of Charles & Sarah King.  
 " 29 Jabez, Son of Nathanael Loomis.  
 " " Mary, Daughter of Daniel Burless.  
 Nov. 3 Mary, Daughter of Stephen Post.  
 " 24 Jonathan, Son of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.  
 Dec. 1 Diademia, Daughter of Thomas Kanady.  
 " " Sarah, Daughter of John Bissell jun<sup>r</sup>, & Sarah Bissell.  
 " 15 Asahel, Son of John Pental.

1746

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 5 Bulah, Daughter of David Strong.  
 " 12 Prudence, Daughter of Joseph Kingsbury.

[To be continued.]

## BOSTON PRISONERS IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

Communicated by VICTOR H. PALTSITS, of New York City, N. Y.

THE following list, though brief, is contributed as a grain to the garner, and it is hoped it will not be uninteresting to some of the readers of the REGISTER. The original is among the papers of Samuel Adams, now the property of the New York Public Library, and forms part of the manuscript collection previously owned by George Bancroft, the historian.

*A List of Prisoners in the Town of Boston July 14 1779 Under the emediate Care of United State Com<sup>y</sup> of Prisoners.*

	Names	Houses at	Places of Nativity
1	Jo <sup>n</sup> Morrison	M <sup>r</sup> Sims	Europians
2	Walter Douglas	D <sup>o</sup>	
3	John Richardson	D <sup>o</sup>	
4	Josep <sup>h</sup> Moscrop	D <sup>o</sup>	
5	Alex <sup>r</sup> Stephens	D <sup>o</sup>	
6	John Leprack	D <sup>o</sup>	

7	Thom <sup>s</sup> Weir	D <sup>o</sup>	
8	Archi <sup>d</sup> Forsyth	D <sup>o</sup>	
9	Edmund Prier	D <sup>o</sup>	
10	John Ligett	D <sup>o</sup>	
11	Richard Speight	D <sup>o</sup>	
12	Otho Swarts	D <sup>o</sup>	Halifax
13	James Camble	D <sup>o</sup>	Europeans
14	Jame[s] Langton	D <sup>o</sup>	
15	Andrew Watson	D <sup>o</sup>	
16	W <sup>m</sup> Bird	D <sup>o</sup>	
17	Jacob Stout	D <sup>o</sup>	New York
18	Alex <sup>r</sup> Sharp	M <sup>r</sup> Malcombs	Europeans
19	Alex <sup>r</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Ray	D <sup>o</sup>	
20	Arch <sup>d</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Kay	D <sup>o</sup>	
21	John Murchison	D <sup>o</sup>	
22	Joseph Gill	D <sup>o</sup>	
23	David Eunson	D <sup>o</sup>	
24	Alex. M <sup>c</sup> Load	D <sup>o</sup>	
25	Ja <sup>s</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Donald	D <sup>o</sup>	
26	John M <sup>c</sup> Leod	D <sup>o</sup>	
27	Alex. M <sup>c</sup> Leod	D <sup>o</sup>	
28	Tho <sup>s</sup> Atkinson	D <sup>o</sup>	
29	Neal. M <sup>c</sup> Arthur	D <sup>o</sup>	
30	Alex. Morison	D <sup>o</sup>	
31	Ab <sup>m</sup> Silliman	D <sup>o</sup>	
32	David Lamb	D <sup>o</sup>	
33	Donald Harper	M <sup>rs</sup> Malcolms	Europeans
34	John Penrice		
35	W <sup>m</sup> Armstrong		
36	John Hudson		
37	W <sup>m</sup> Belmain		
38	Bart. Walker		
39	Ja <sup>s</sup> Walker		
40	Sam <sup>l</sup> Wilmot	M <sup>r</sup> Stephens	
41	Alex. M <sup>c</sup> Donald		
42	Rich <sup>d</sup> Riddle		
43	Ja <sup>s</sup> Leckie		
44	Tho <sup>s</sup> Wilkie		
45	W <sup>m</sup> Gillis		
46	Alex. Ferrys		
47	Tho <sup>s</sup> Bolton		
48	W <sup>m</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Clannan		
49	Pelik Bardine		
50	Jn <sup>o</sup> Croswell		
51	Ja <sup>s</sup> Delling		
52	Peter Patton	M <sup>rs</sup> Eyres	
53	W <sup>m</sup> Hunter		
54	Geo: Smith		
55	Jn <sup>o</sup> Smith (Mate)		
56	Jn <sup>o</sup> Smith. Cap <sup>t</sup>		Bermudian

[Endorsed in the handwriting of William Cooper, town clerk, as follows:  
 "List of Continental Prisoners given in by Continental Commissary July  
 15, 1779."]

PHILIP GEREARDY OF NEW AMSTERDAM,  
LANDLORD OF THE CITY TAVERN,  
AND HIS RHODE ISLAND DESCENDANTS.

By CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., Librarian of the Boston Athenæum.

IN early colonial times settlers along the coast of Rhode Island carried on a considerable trade with the Dutch at the mouth of the Hudson. At New Amsterdam there were many well-known English and New England merchants. But on the shore of Narragansett bay few Dutchmen became permanent residents, although occasional marriages occurred. Through one of these marriages many New Englanders may claim descent from an interesting figure in old New York.

Philip Gereardy and his son Jan were perhaps not of the stuff from which some men would choose ancestors, but they were picturesque in a manner which was in harmony with their environment.

1. PHILIP<sup>1</sup> GEREARDY was an early inhabitant of Manhattan, where he contracted with Juriaen of Osnaburgh for a house. It seems that Juriaen did not build the house in the time agreed upon, for in the spring of 1641 two witnesses swore to the agreement and Philip obtained a judgment in his favor on the 13th of June. In a year or two he received a grant of a house lot on the north side of the first road from the fort to the ferry, on the present Stone street between Whitehall and Broad streets. This was known first as "the road," later a part of it as the Brouwer straat; it was the first street paved with stone, and the place of residence of the wealthy people of the town, such as Frederick Philipse of Philipse manor. Here Philip, his wife Marie Pollet, and their son Jan lived. May 24, 1644, Philip received by patent a double lot on the common highway, "on the east side of Broadway between Beaver Street and Exchange Place, 110 feet front by 230 feet deep."

In 1642 a stone tavern for the accommodation of travellers was erected, fronting on the East river. It was south of the road to the ferry "in the present north-west corner of Pearl street and Coenties alley," wrote Valentine in 1853. As landlord of this tavern Gereardy became a conspicuous man in New Amsterdam. Prize money was often left in his hands for safe keeping. In January, 1642, he was in trouble for selling beer at a higher rate than that allowed by the ordinance, but was permitted to escape punishment. Not so three months later when he was again in trouble, this time for being absent from guard duty without leave. There is a fine irony in the sentence which couples his two vocations: "To ride the wooden horse during parade, with a pitcher in one hand and a drawn sword in the other." Philip had been released from this undesirable position scarcely a twelve-month when he was seriously wounded while conducting Jan Jansen Damen home one night—probably after an evening spent at the tavern. Damen, a wealthy man and part owner of the privateer *La Garce*, defended Stuyvesant in Holland in 1649-50, and died upon his return in 1651.

Meanwhile Philip did not always pay his debts, and Augustyn Herrmans in October, 1644, complained of Philip's lack of attention to bills for wine. Little by little, however, he prospered; and when the city authorities, March 13, 1653, drew up a "list of the persons who shall provisionally



contribute the following sums for the purpose of putting this city in a state of defence," he was slated for the moderate tax of fifty guilders. In 1653 the tavern was turned over to the magistracy for a city hall or "stadthuis"; and October 15, 1653, Peter Wolfertsen van Couwenhoven sold to Philip the lot "situate where the sign of the White Horse hangs out, right opposite the Winkel street, New Amsterdam." Van Couwenhoven and his older brother Jacob were leading brewers. Peter himself was Schepen for six years, and lieutenant of the militia company, a near neighbor of the Gereardy family, and a witness at the christening of Philip's grandchildren. This property was no doubt acquired by Philip in order to continue his business. Philip and his wife were often witnesses at church christenings, and Philip was in 1646 appointed custodian of an estate and of orphan children.

There is no direct statement that Jan Gereardy was his son, but the evidence seems to be strong. The Rhode Island records to be mentioned later show that Jan was in the habit of going to New Amsterdam to trade with his father and mother. In all the Dutch records I find no person of his surname except Philip and Marie, who might therefore be the parents referred to. Philip and Marie, moreover, were witnesses at the christening of Jan's children; and finally Philip, according to Valentine's History of New York, left his property to Jan. Very possibly Jan had sisters or aunts in New Amsterdam. Philip Gereardy died between October 11, 1654, and January, 1656; and on November 5, 1656, at the Reformed Dutch church, "Mattheus de Vos, widower of Anna Peters, and Maria Pollet, widow of Philip Gerar," were married.

Matheus de Vos was keeper of the city hall (which as a tavern Philip had managed), a notary public and an active attorney about the courts. In former years he had been a soldier in the service of the company, and as late as 1653 was a cadet in company 4 of the Burgher corps. After his marriage he seems to have lived in the widow's house, where he continued his legal duties until his death in 1663.

Philip and Marie (or Marritje) had:

2. i. JAN<sup>2</sup>, born probably in the Netherlands.
2. JAN<sup>2</sup> GEREARDY (*Philip*<sup>1</sup>) was a trader, and perhaps when the hour was favorable, a privateer. He seems to have been shrewd and energetic. Previous to June 5, 1648, he became an inhabitant of Warwick, R. I., where he had been drawn through trade; and it may be he was induced to settle there from an interest in Mrs. Ezekiel Holliman's daughter. Holliman, who was a man of prominence from Tring in Hertfordshire, and one of the founders of the Baptist church in America, acquired a certain distinction in history by baptizing Roger Williams. His wife Mary, widow of Isaac Sweet, had a daughter Mirabel whose name Holliman changed to Renewed before she married Jan. How Jan the sailor found favor with such a religious family as the Hollimans must be left to the imagination. If Jan and Renewed were married before 1651 they would seem to have lived but a short time in Rhode Island, for Jan signed his name to a petition July 16, 1651, then residing "on the Island of Ahrumime in the Schuylkil in the South River in New Netherland." He had made voyages to the South River (the Delaware) before this time; toward the end of December, 1647, while near the Swedish colony, Governor John Printz did "with force and violence, seize me, Jan Geraet, with my boat called the Siraen, visited the yacht, and handled the goods in an

unchristianlike manner and to the great loss and damage of me Jan Gereat, turned them upside down; took out my munitions of war, which consisted of about 60 lbs. of powder and six guns, but on my promising to use them only when obliged, returned me some powder, about 47 lbs. and three guns; the remainder he kept for himself."

In 1649 Michiel Jansen commissioned Jan to collect a debt from Reynier Dominicus at the South River. But in 1652 he was back in Warwick, where he unwittingly opened a volcano under the family hearth-stone. The case illustrates a curious side of puritan character—a relentlessness that equalled that of the oppressor in England. Arnold, in his *History of Rhode Island*, relates the story:

"The crew of a small Dutch vessel which had arrived there in January [1652], on a trading voyage, boarded for some two months with John Warner, who was this year the Assistant, or second magistrate of the town, and had stored their goods in his house for sale. One of these men, named Geraerd, was a brother-in-law of Warner, both having married into the family of Ezekiel Holliman. Upon settling their accounts a dispute arose which it was vainly attempted to adjust by arbitration, and the Dutchman appealed to the court. At their request a special session was held. Warner refused to answer to the case, and judgment was entered against him by default, and execution granted for the damages assessed by a jury."

Warner was tried before the General Court of Trials, degraded from office and disfranchised. His house and lands were attached "upon suspicion of insufferable treachery against the town," but were released some time later. In March, 1652, Jan sold to Stukely Westcott certain lands of John Warner taken by execution by Harmanus Harforth of New Amsterdam.

Some months later Gereardy brought down the wrath of the Narragansett sachems upon the settlers, and "four score armed men" marched to Warwick to demand satisfaction. In his crew were three infamous men who had robbed the grave of a sister of the sachem Pessicus. "We fear," wrote Roger Williams, "John Garriard was drawn in by them, at least to consent to share with them in such a booty."

"So," says Williams, "it pleased the Lord to pacify all with our attaching of the Dutchman's goods and debts, until he have made satisfaction to the sachem's charge against him."

Jan, whether at this time a citizen of the Dutch or the English town, carried on a thriving trade with both nations. That the nature of this commerce aroused suspicions is certain. In 1654 Giles Glover, testifying "vpon oath in the assemblie sayth, that he hath been twice at the Dutch, and that for the last time he was theare John Garioud did trade something there, and fordere sayth that he saw an order vnder the hand of Mr. Holiman and John Greene, Junior, for their goinge thither, and sayth we brought howes, gunnes and powder, but traded with [them]. He tarred but ten dayes, and [said] that he traded with some that weare not his Father and Mother, and that we brought eighteen ankers of liquers the first voyage, and six the last. Robert Westkote went about to buy bever and liquers; but doth not know that he bought any [thing]

but one hundred howes upon John Gariard accounte, and that John Gariard brought some deare skinnnes but some he had from his mother."

In the midst of trading and speculation Jan found time for the christening of his two daughters October 11, 1654, at New Amsterdam. They were called Philippe and Marritie, no doubt from his father and mother. The witnesses were "Philip Geerardts, Pieter Wolfertszen, Marritie Geerardts, Thomas Hall, Hester ter Neuf." Thomas Hall was a man of wealth with whom Jan seems to have had much to do. They were both interested in Newton, Long Island, where the directors on the 5th of November, 1653, granted to "Jean Gerardy" Newton's Point or the Green Hook, comprising twenty morgens or about forty acres. Three days before this "Philip Gerardy" had been granted twenty-five morgens at Long Island.

In 1655 Jan became a freeman of Warwick; and the same year in a deed of a house and lot at G<sup>d</sup> [Gravesend?] to Isaac Grevenraat he signed his name "*John Gerardy*" (Bergen's King's County Settlers). May 5, 1664, Jan or John Gereardy and two others were allowed £3. 2s 6d. by the assembly for bringing an Indian to prison from Warwick to Newport, they having spent five days in the service. (Austin.)

Jan's next appearance in the records is so little to his credit that whatever construction is given to the words he is left in an unenviable position. Probably Rhode Island justice, as in the case of Jan's brother-in-law, John Warner, was sometimes more relentless than fair, for in New Amsterdam as well as in New England men were persecuted under the guise of justice. Fuller's Warwick gives the record: "July 2, 1666. Ordered that John Garyardy who hath confessed himselfe to be a thiefe and stands convict in a court of record for stealing, bee not for ye future admitted to have anything to doe in ye towne meetings, but is by this order expunged ye socyety of honest men, which order did pass uppon a bill presented by Edmund Calverly Town Clarke."

In 1681 Gereardy and his wife were living in Providence, for Mary Holliman, widow of Ezekiel, in her will dated July 31, 1681, provides that

"In consideration of the Great Love and affection I do bear unto my Son in Law, John Garrardy and my Daughter Renewed Garrardy his wife both formerly of Warwick but now of Providence," they are to have her right, title and interest which she then possessed in the "House lot, meadows and uplands &c. in Warwick."

Jan Gereardy had died before February 24, 1719, when Samuel Gorton testified that he, Gereardy, "did marry a daughter of Mary Holiman formerly wife to Ezekiel Holiman, named Renewed, and that the wives of Jeremiah Smith of Prudence and John Smith now of Kings Town, were reputed to be daughters of John Gereardy by Renewed, their names being Mary and Phillis." (Austin). A facsimile of Jan's autograph appears in the Rhode Island Historical Society publications, new series, vol. 4 (1896), page 109.

Jan and Renewed had:

3. i. MARY.
4. ii. PHILLIS or PHILIPPA. And probably
5. iii. JOHN.



3. MARY GEREARDY (*Jan*<sup>2</sup>, *Philip*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized in the Reformed Dutch church in New Amsterdam, October 11, 1654, as "Marritie," when her grandfather and grandmother witnessed the ceremony. She married at Warwick, R. I., January 2, 1672, Jeremiah Smith, son of John Smith of Prudence Island. (N. E. Gen. Reg., July 1883, p. 275.) The facts relating to her husband and his brother I owe chiefly to Austin's invaluable Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island. Jeremiah Smith was a constable in 1688 and a justice of the peace in 1709. He purchased of his wife's uncle James Sweet 300 acres in "Pettaconsett" in 1710. His will, dated in 1716 and proved in 1720, makes Mary one of the executors, and leaves to her the whole income of his lands for life, with a negro woman and girl. In 1722 Mary made a deed to the children of her son Ephraim.

Jeremiah Smith and Mary had:

- i. JOHN, who received 300 acres in Kingstown by his father's will, an income of £4 per year for life, with cows and sheep, also an addition to his house to be built for not more than £25.
- ii. EPHRAIM, who shared with Ebenezer all right in Boston neck, to have the north part with house. Ephraim Smith's daughter *Renewed* married Daniel Carpenter in 1733, and their daughter Mary Carpenter married Joseph Knowles, who was drowned in 1810 at Prudence Island.
- iii. EBENEZER, to have the south part of Boston neck, the ferry and ferry house to be equally for the two sons; also £100 to build a house.
- iv. SARAH, born in April, 1678; died March 12, 1765. Married before 1699 Jeremiah Hazard of North Kingstown. Had: *Mary, Ann, Robert, Sarah, Martha, Hannah, Susannah*. To have £50 and a silver cup by her father's will.
- v. MARY, married John Congdon of North Kingstown, R. I. They had: *Jeremiah, Mary, John, James*. Received £50, a negro girl Maria, and a silver cup in her father's will.
- vi. DELIVERANCE, married ——— Reynolds. Received £100 and a silver cup in her father's will.

4. PHILLIS GEREARDY (*Jan*<sup>2</sup>, *Philip*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized at the Reformed Dutch church in New Amsterdam, October 11, 1654, as "Philippe," probably in recognition of her grandfather Philip. She married John Smith, brother of Jeremiah, her sister's husband. The brothers were actively engaged in the ferry at Boston neck, Kingstown, R. I.

In her husband's will, proved in 1730, she was to receive £20 yearly while his widow, a third of the income of his part of the ferry, a negro girl Judah, and some necessities mentioned therein. (Austin.)

John Smith and Phillis had:

- i. JOHN, executor of his father's will. To have farm at Boston neck and building, and then to John's sons John and William. To his five daughters a gold ring each.
  - ii. DANIEL, to have farm in Coweset. Then to his son Daniel.
  - iii. A son.
  - iv. HOPESTILL, married Joseph Northup of North Kingstown. She had *Joseph* and four other children. She was to receive from her father's will £150 and 200 acres at Coweset and a bible for each child.
5. JOHN GEREARDY (*Jan*<sup>2</sup>, *Philip*<sup>1</sup>) married Deliverance, widow of that John Corp who was sexton of the church at Bristol, or, as the record says, digger of graves, sweeper of the meeting house, and ringer of the bell. Corp died November 1, 1691. If *Renewed*

Gereardy had died by this time, John who married the widow Corp *might*, unless future information proves the contrary, be the first Jan, son of Philip. He would however be a man of seventy or more, and as Mr. Austin says in a letter to me, this is hardly likely. As John Corp, first child of Deliverance, was born in 1680, she herself was probably not far from the age of John Gereardy if he was the son of Jan and Renewed. In 1702 John Corp, the son, prayed for permission to dispose of real estate, having leave from his mother Deliverance and stepfather John Gereardy.

John Gereardy and Deliverance had:

6. i. JOHN, born at Bristol, December 22, 1695-6. (Vital Record of R. I.)
- ii. SWEET, a daughter, born at Warwick, May 15, 1699.
6. JOHN GEREARDY (*John<sup>3</sup>, Jan<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bristol, R. I., December 22, 1695-6. Married November 3, 1720, Mary (Sarah?) Draper. Mr. Austin gives Mary, and the Vital Record gives Sarah as the wife of John.

Children of John Gereardy and Sarah, born at Warwick:

- i. JOHN, born Feb. 12, 1721-2.
- ii. MARY, born March 6, 1723-4.
- iii. EPHRAIM, born March 6, 1726-7.
- iv. PHEBE, born March 8, 1729-30.
- v. SARAH, born August 9, 1733.
- vi. ELIZABETH, born August 24, 1737.

## MATERIAL FROM THE RAYNHAM (NORFOLK, ENGLAND) RECORDS.

Communicated by CHARLES HERVEY TOWNSHEND, Esq., of "Raynham," New Haven, Conn.

I HAVE been surprised to find so many names of New England settlers during my investigation at Raynham, Norfolk, England, among the tenantry of the Townshend estates at East, West and South Raynham, East and West Rudham, Helloughton, Coxford, Toftrees and Fakenham, all parishes of the Marquis Townshend. For instance, Rev. Samuel Whiting, Christopher Phillips, father of Rev. George Phillips, Rev. John Davenport, Thomas Buttolph, Samuel Hutchinson, John Mason, John Cooper, Edward Armitage, William King, also Rev. John Goodwin, rector of Raynham, who succeeded the Rev. Nicholas Price, as chief minister of St. Nicholas Chapel, King's Lynn, 31 July, 1629, and whose assistant was the Rev. Samuel Whiting, who had the three preceding years served as domestic chaplain to the Townshend and Bacon families at Raynham and Stifkey where there are at this day to be seen papers giving evidence of his residence there.

It is also a historical fact that between Lady Vere, mother-in-law of Sir Roger Townshend, and the Rev. John Davenport, there existed a warm friendship, evidently growing out of a similarity of religious views.

After leaving London, we are told that Mr. Davenport sought refuge with friends in the country, and as his letters to Lady Vere soon after arrival at Quinnipiack, New Haven, dated July 28, 1639, and published in the REGISTER, show an intimate acquaintance, it may be conjectured that

on one of his visits to the country he may have been a guest at Raynham Hall with his former parishioners of St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, Mr. Melbone and Mr. Baldwin, who came to New Haven with him, as the entry of their diet on the steward's book shows their presence there.

Copied from a List of Valuations of lands and tenements held in West Raynham, Co. of Norfolk, England, A.D. 1622.

This list of acreage and values gives forty-eight names, among which Sir Edward Coke, Kt.; Sir Roger Townshend, Barronett; Mr. Goodwin, Mrs. Baldwin and Xpofer Phillips appear.

On the back of this list are many memoranda, the face of the sheet being badly eaten by worms. However, one entry is plainly legible:

Xpofer Phillips 2 acres and 1 rod.

#### NOTES FROM PARISH REGISTER

Examined by me at West Raynham (Norfolk) Rectory,

Rev. R. Phayre, Rector:

Walter Saunders and Alice Phillips the 8 Apr 1553.

Nicholas Phillips Martha Large mar. 1<sup>st</sup> Sept. 1618.

Anne Phillips dau. of Christopher Phillips buried 20 Nov. 1618.

Colcreak, Norfolk Register:

Katherine Phillips daughter of Christopher Phillips was bapt. 19 Oct. 1595.

Mary daughter of Christopher Phillips bapt. 2<sup>nd</sup> April 1594.

From West Raynham Register:

Xtopher Phillips buried 3<sup>d</sup> day of Feb'y 1621.

#### RAYNHAM HALL, NORFOLK, ENG.

Account Book of Edward Anguish, steward to Jane, Lady Townshend, 1594. Paid to Christopher Phillips for making a pair of great doors for heye Coame.

Another Account Book 1607 Edwyar Anguish To Christopher Phillips one day work XIVd. To his son XIIIId.

Samuel Hutcheson formerly of William Pallmer\* yearly—1½d.

From Edward Skotte for free rent of 5½ roods of land late of Edward Armitage† yearly—4d.

From Callibut Wallpoole for free rent of a messuage and divers lands in Sydisterne late of Jerie Robbishart knight formerly of Margaret Seaman yearly—3s. 6d.

From Gybbon Goddarde gentleman for farm of two acres of land yearly—1 quarter of barley.

From farm of Nicholas Peapes gentleman the course of foldage of the lord called the lodge ground and the site of the late dissolved priory of Coxford and of divers lands meadows and pastures demised with that site containing in the whole by estimation 403 acres 1 rood except the pasture of sheep yearly—£176. 12s.

Copy of a receipt in Tho. Townshend's hand writing:

Ann Domy 1630 May 26

Received of William Stanhowe for Sr Roger Townsheud Barronett the Sum of £20 due the 28 of April last past

In witness whereof I have set my hande

I saye received

By me Tho Townshend

\* Was he later of New England?—T.

† See Hist. of Lynn, N. E.



This bill of twenty pounds  
 allowed of this last of May 1630  
 Ro Townshend

NOTE.—Thomas Townesend or Townshend bought of Edward Hutchinson, a brother of Samuel Hutchinson, a farm in Lynn, near the iron works, of sixty acres, which was formerly in the tenure of Edmund Needham.

This was about the time of the trouble of Mrs. Ann Hutchinson, when the family moved out of the jurisdiction of Massachusetts Bay, 1638-9.—T.

East and West Rudham with members—1633. (These names appear soon after in New England:)

From Robert Inglishe for free rent of a cottage late of Samuel Hutcheon formerly of William Palmer yearly— $\frac{1}{2}$ d.

From John Mason\* for free rent of an acre of land in two pieces late of Edward Saverry yearly—4d.

From John Ramsey clerk† for the free rent of a messuage called Howmans alias Lyttons and 5 roods of land adjoining late of Thomas Verdon yearly—1s.  $4\frac{1}{2}$ d.

From John Robothom‡ clerk for free rent of 3 acres of land in one piece late of Thomas Reade yearly—3d.

From Thomas Saddo for free rent of an acre and a half of land inclosed in a piece late of Robert Saddo formerly taken in exchange of the Prior of Coxford yearly—1s.

From William Woodcocke for free rent of a cottage with half a rood of land late of Samuel Hutchinson, probably later of Boston and Lynn, New England.

ABSTRACT FROM BAILIFF'S ACCOUNT EAST AND WEST RUDHAM. 1630.

Account of William Stanhowe, bailiff (to Sir Roger Townshend Kt. & Bart.) their accounting for the issues of his office aforesaid for one entire year ending on the feast of St. Michael the Archangel in the year of the reign of lord Charles by the grace of God, King of England &c.—the sixth.

Arrears:

Of arrears of his last account as appears in the foot of same £172-6s-11d.

Of arrears severally pending and respited in his last account as appears in the same £121. 5s.  $9\frac{1}{2}$ d. 10 quarters of barley.

Rents of Assize in East Rudham:

Of rents of assize of free and bond tenants of the manor of East Rudham of lands and tenements lying in East Rudham as particularly appears in the last account £9. 5s. 2d. 19 hens 34 autumn works.

West Rudham:

Of rent of assize of free and bond tenants of the manor of East Rudham of lands and tenements lying in West Rudham as likewise appears—19s. 3 hens, 8 autumn works (*sic*). 1 quarter, 4 measures of barley.

Note. The above abstracts were made to show how rents were paid at this date by the tenantry.—C. H. T.

\* Was he of the family of Capt. John Mason, the founder of New Hampshire, who was of King's Lynn, Norfolk, Eng.?—T.

[A monograph on "Capt. John Mason, the Founder of New Hampshire," by Charles W. Tuttle, Ph.D., was printed in 1887 by the Prince Society as one of its Publications.—ED.]

† Rector of East Rudham. His wife, widow of Rev. Giles Fletcher, and so cousin of Dorothy Sheaf, wife of Rev. Henry Whitfield, cousin of Sir Ralph Whitfield, whose brother-in-law, Sir John Spellman (a son of Sir Henry Spellman, secretary of the New England Company) married a sister of Sir Roger Townshend, Bart.—T.

‡ Rector of West Rudham, and also a nonconformist minister.—T.

## ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE FAMILIES OF BATT AND BYLEY OF SALISBURY, MASS.

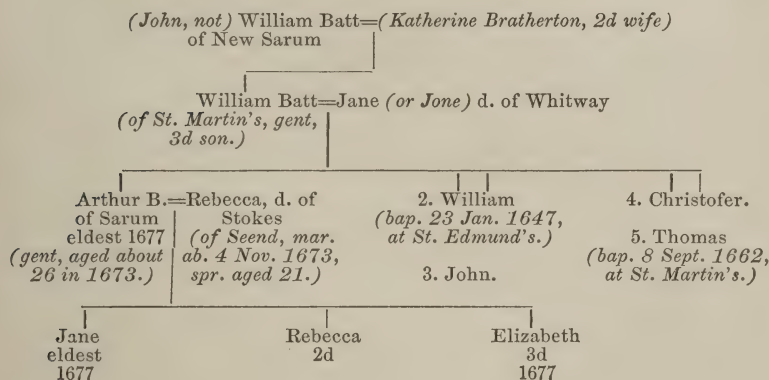
By J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

SINCE the previous portion of my monograph on this subject went to press,\* I have been favored, through the kindness of my esteemed friend and correspondent, Mr. Samuel P. May of Newton, Mass., with some additional evidences from his notes regarding the Batt family which, by his permission, are here appended as a valuable supplement to what has already been printed.

The most important of these is the transcript from the Visitation of Wilts in 1677 which follows in extenso, with additions and corrections (printed in italics and brackets) from the evidences already given. The name of William which heads the pedigree is an evident error for John; but, eliminating this, it agrees perfectly with, and considerably extends our knowledge of, the family of William Batt of St. Martins, the third and youngest son of John Batt of St. Martins, Alderman of Sarum, who died in 1643.

The other notes deal with the history of the earlier generations of the family in America, and their application will be apparent.

BYRSHE'S VISITATION OF WILTS, 1677, EDITED BY SIR THOMAS PHILLIPPS,  
IN BRITISH MUSEUM.



### Old Essex Court Records.

Nicholas Batt of Newbury signs petition and examined Dec. 1654. (II, 150-2.)

Same—petition Apr. 1657. (III, 116.)

Same, inhabitant, has land in the field at the olde town  
between the great river and the common, at meeting 3  
Oct. 1653. March term 1670. XV, .)

\* N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. lii. p. 44, Jan. 1898.

William Batt of Lynn, witness June 1677. (XII, 119.)

Same, servant of George Oakes, Lynn, complained of for striking Richard Haven, Constable. (XIII, 13.)

Same, aged about 30, deposition 15 Apr. 1667. (XIII, 14.)

In Journal of Rev. Peter Thacher of Milton, Mass., occurs this entry: 14. 2. 1679. Old Mr. Batt interred about 2 o'clock.\*

*Boston Town Records.*

15 Feb. 1678-9. Mr. Merriam may deliver the wearing apparell of Thomas Batts wife to Mr. Benjamin according to order of Council 13<sup>th</sup> inst he taking the child & freeing the town from charges with it. S. Bradstreet, Dep. Gov.†

Henry Withington died 2 Feb. 1666, aged 79, of Dorchester; mentions in will "daughter Ann Batte." (Reg. V, 468) Query.—Whose wife was she?

*Boston Town Records.‡*

1672—Timothy of Timothy & Abigail Batt	bo. Apr. 20
1673—Barnabas " "	" Apr. 14
—Sarah of Paul & Sarah Batt	" Jan. 18§
1674—Anne of Thomas & Lydia Batt	" July 22
1676—Thomas " "	" May 22
1678—Ebenezer of Timothy & Abigail "	" Dec. 15
1699—Timothy Batt & Sarah Tudman were mar. by Mr. Saml. Willard	
Aug. 3.	
1702—John of Timothy & Sarah Batt	bo. Oct. 22
1704—Abigail " "	" July 12
1706—Sarah " "	" Nov. 21
1708—Timothy " "	" June 11

William Batt married at Waltham, 26 Feb. 1734-5, Mehitable Warren, and had Mehitable 10 Dec. 1738; William bo. Framingham 28 May, 1743; widow Mehitable probably married at Weston 20 Dec. 1748, to David Allen. (Bond's Watertown, p. 19)||

ERRATA.—In Batt Genealogy, REGISTER, January, 1898, page 48, correct No. 8, as by the Visitation Pedigree given herewith, to:

8. William<sup>5</sup> Batt (*John<sup>4</sup>, Christopher<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, ———<sup>1</sup>*,) of St. Martins, gentleman, was born, probably, about 1621-22; named in will of father, 1643, as youngest son; he married (before 1646) to Jane (or Jane) Whitway. Children:

i. Arthur<sup>6</sup> of Sarum, born about 1646; marriage allegation 4 Nov. 1673, then aged "about 26," with Rebecca Stoakes of Seend, spinster, aged 21. Children: Jane, Rebecca and Elizabeth, all born before 1677.

ii. William<sup>6</sup> baptized 23 Jan. 1647, at St. Edmunds.

iii. John<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Christopher<sup>6</sup>.

v. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, baptized 8 Sept. 1662, at St. Martins.

And also page 49, No. 10, prefix to children of Thomas<sup>5</sup> Batt, son of Thomas<sup>4</sup>,

i. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> living in 1634 and named in will of her great-grandfather Henry Byley.

\* Could this "old Mr. Batt" have been Thomas Batt of Stratford-under-the-Castle, clothier, brother of Christopher the emigrant? We hear of him last in England, in 1652, in the baptism of his son Nathaniel at St. Edmunds.

† This entry seems to fully confirm the statement in Bond's Watertown that Thomas Batt married Lydia Benjamin, and not, as stated by Savage (i., 166), Lydia, daughter of John Stubbs of Watertown. But might she not have been widow of a Stubbs and so caused the error? "The child" was daughter Elizabeth, who died at Watertown in 1692.

‡ From my own notes.

§ Sarah, daughter of Paul Batt, married Micajah Terry of Weymouth.

|| This William seems at present unidentified.



THE DESCENDANTS OF LIEUTENANT WILLIAM  
SEWARD, OF GUILFORD, CONN.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH DUNNING SMYTH, and communicated by his grandson,  
Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

WILLIAM SEWARD was born in England in 1627. He came from Bristol to New England, and is said to have been in Taunton, Mass., in 1643. He settled in New Haven shortly after arriving in America, and while residing there married Miss Grace Norton, of Guilford. He removed to Guilford shortly afterwards and took the oath of fidelity there, May 4, 1654. He appears to have been a tanner, a man of considerable property and eminence in the town, and was for a long time commander of the Train-Band. He frequently represented the town in the General Assembly. He died March 29, 1689. His will was dated the day of his death, and was proven June 7, 1689. He left his wife the use of one-half of the dwelling house for her life, and an annuity of forty shillings per annum from each of the six sons. Half of the movable estate, except the stock for the tan house, was left to her absolutely. His son Stephen seems not to have been capable of caring for himself and a life estate in the dwelling, and thirty acres were given him, under the trusteeship of John, who was to inherit the property absolutely after Stephen's death. Samuel, Caleb and Ebenezer, the other sons, were given tracts of land, and John, Joseph and Caleb are confirmed in the possession of lands already given to them. Each of the children of his daughter Mary were given a cow, and the other half of the movable estate was given to his daughter Hannah. The tan yard and meadow land were directed to be equally divided among the sons.

1. LIEUT. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SEWARD married April 2, 1651, Grace Norton, daughter of Thomas, of Guilford. Their children were:
  - i. MARY,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1651-2, at New Haven; m. March 12, 1673, John Scranton, Jr., of Guilford. He d. Sept. 2, 1703. She d. ———, 1688.
  2. ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 14, 1653-4; d. Dec. 6, 1748.
  3. iii. JOSEPH, b. ———, 1655; d. Feb. 14, 1731-2.
  - iv. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 20, 1659; d. young.
  4. v. CALEB, b. March 14, 1662-3; d. Aug. 2, 1728.
  - vi. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 6, 1664; d. single.
  - vii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 8, 1666-7; d. April 8, 1689.
  - viii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 8, 1669-70; m. 1st, Joseph Hand, 2d, John Tustin, by whom she had a son, John, Jr., who died without issue.
  - ix. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 13, 1672; d. Oct. 19, 1701, from a kick of a horse.
2. CAPT. JOHN<sup>2</sup> SEWARD (*William*<sup>1</sup>) removed from Guilford to Durham, of which town he and his brothers were among the founders. In 1716 his list in Guilford was £162.2.0, with one-third of a saw-mill, valued at £3. He married June 25, 1679, Abigail Bushnell, daughter of William, of Saybrook. She died June 30, 1750. Their children were:
  - i. ABIGAIL,<sup>3</sup> b. March 25, 1680; d. March 28, 1680.
  5. ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 31, 1682; d. Dec. —, 1748.

6. iii. WILLIAM, b. March 25, 1683-4; d. May 31, 1764.  
iv. HEZEKIAH, b. Sept. 11, 1687; d. s. July 3, 1721.  
v. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 11, 1689; d. Jan. 19, 1751; m. Dea. Thomas Hall, of Guilford. He d. Feb. 1, 1753.
7. vi. DANIEL, b. April 8, 1692; d. Oct. 26, 1753.  
vii. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 5, 1694; d. Feb. 11, 1775; m. 1st, Thomas Stanley of Durham, 2d, David Bishop, May 17, 1724. He d. Aug. 20, 1773.  
viii. JEDIDIAH, b. Oct. 25, 1696; d. s. Oct. 8, 1774.  
ix. TEMPERANCE, b. ———, 1698; d. ———, 1770; m. Nathaniel Bushnell, of Saybrook, April 8, 1725. He d. January, 1755.
3. DR. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> SEWARD (*William*<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford and Durham, was a physician. His inventory amounted to £64.12.9. He married Feb. 7, 1681-2, Judith Bushnell, daughter of William, of Saybrook. She died Nov. 17, 1740, aged 84. Their children were:
  - i. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1682; d. Nov. 25, 1682.
  - ii. JUDITH, b. Feb. 17, 1683-4; d. Jan. 23, 1725; m. Ithamar Hall, son of Samuel, Nov. 3, 1714. He lived in Guilford, and d. Dec. 28, 1758.
  - iii. MARY, b. May 17, 1686; d. July, 1686.
  8. iv. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 17, 1687; d. Nov. 19, 1764.  
v. MARY, b. Aug. 5, 1690; m. Samuel Meeker, of Durham.
  9. vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 5, 1690; d. Dec. 19, 1751.  
vii. PATIENCE, b. April 18, 1694; m. Stephen Bates, of Durham, Dec. 29, 1715.
  10. viii. NATHANIEL, b. ———, 1701; d. April 2, 1770.  
ix. ANNA, b. ———, 1703; m. Joseph Meeker, of Durham.
4. CALEB<sup>2</sup> SEWARD (*William*<sup>1</sup>) was a tanner, and the first settler of Durham, Conn., whither he removed on May 4, 1699. He had previously lived in Guilford, where he owned a parcel of land at East Creek, containing ten acres. He married July 14, 1686, Lydia Bushnell, daughter of William, of Saybrook. She died August 24, 1753. It will be noted that all three sons of William<sup>1</sup> Seward married daughters of William Bushnell. The children of Caleb and Lydia (Bushnell) Seward were:
  - i. DANIEL,<sup>3</sup> b. in Guilford, Oct. 16, 1687; d. April 28, 1688.
  - ii. LYDIA, b. in Guilford, May 22, 1689; m. John Howe, April 5, 1714.
  11. iii. CALEB, b. in Guilford, Jan. 12, 1692.
  12. iv. THOMAS, b. in Guilford, Dec. 19, 1694.
  13. v. NOADIAH, b. in Guilford, Aug. 22, 1697; d. ———, 1744.
  14. vi. EPHRAIM, b. in Durham, Aug. 6, 1700. First white child born in the town; died 1780.
  15. vii. EBENEZER, b. in Durham, June 7, 1703. Second white child born in the town.
5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> SEWARD, JR. (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married ———, 1718, Ruth Fowler, daughter of Ambrose, Jr., of Westfield. Their children were:
  - i. RUTH,<sup>4</sup> b. June 1, 1719; bap. June 7.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 1, 1720; bap. Dec. 4.
  - iii. DEBORAH, b. June 2, 1722; bap. June 3; d. June 15, 1722.
  - iv. MARY, b. Feb. 7, 1724-5; bap. Feb. 21, 1724-5; m. Joseph Southworth, of Durham.
  - v. JOHN, b. May 15, 1726; bap. June 19; rem. to Granville, N. Y., 1776.
  - vi. MOSES, b. Nov. 7, 1727; d. April 3, 1792; m. April 9, 1761, Sarah Thomas, of Durham. Their children were:
    1. *Suttief*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 25, 1762; bap. March 28; a school teacher, rem. to Rochester, N. Y.
    2. *Moses*, b. Jan. 11, 1764; bap. Jan. 15; d. Oct. 17, 1799.

3. *Seth*, b. April 15, 1766; d. Jan. 10, 1846; deacon in Durham church.
  4. *Sarah*, b. June 3, 1769; m. Elah Camp, of Durham.
  5. *Abraham*, b. Oct. 11, 1772; bap. Oct. 16; rem. to Rochester, N. Y.; d. ——— 1837.
  6. *Isaac*, b. June 19, 1778; rem. to Richmond, Ontario Co., N. Y.
  - vii. *MINDWELL*, bap. March 23, 1729; m. Stephen Bates of Southamp-ton, Mass., March, 1749.
  - viii. *ESTHER*, bap. June 21, 1730.
  - ix. *SUBMIT*, bap. Aug. 22, 1731; m. Ebenezer Tibbals, of Durham, May 23, 1754.
  - x. *AARON*, bap. Feb. 24, 1732-3; rem. to Granville, N. Y., 1776.
  - xi. *ELIZABETH*, bap. Dec. 7, 1734; m. Benjamin Gillam, of Northamp-ton, June 26, 1754.
6. **DEA. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> SEWARD** (*John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) of Guilford, Durham and Killingworth, married Sept. 19, 1710, Damaris Punderson, daughter of John, Jr., of New Haven. She was born at New Haven, Dec. 25, 1680, and died March 1, 1740. Their children were:
- i. **REV. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>**, b. July 27, 1712; and bap. same day at Durham; (A.B., Y. C., 1734); d. Feb. 6, 1782; m. 1st, Concurrence Stevens, dau. of Jeremiah, Sept. 24, 1742, who d. Dec. 7, 1753; m. 2d, Mabel Smith, March 19, 1761, who d. Jan. 14, 1768; m. 3d, widow Sarah Stoddard, Nov. 11, 1770; after her husband's death she returned to Hartford, Conn., and d. there Dec. 8, 1803; her first husband was Simeon Stoddard, of Chester, Conn.  
Rev. William Seward by his first wife had:
    1. *Concurrence<sup>5</sup>*, b. June 15, 1743; m. Martin Lord, of Killingworth, Jan. 28, 1768.
    2. *Damaris*, b. June 15, 1743; m. Ezra Nettleton, of Killingworth, April 21, 1774.
    3. *Mary*, b. Dec. 14, 1745; m. James Hull, of Killingworth, Nov. 11, 1773.
    4. *Rev. William*, b. Nov. 19, 1747 (A.B., Y. C., 1769); d. ———, 1822.
    5. *John*, b. Sept. 14, 1750; d. Oct. 1, 1750.  
The children of the second wife were:
      6. *John*, b. Oct. 17, 1762; d. Oct. 19, 1763.
      7. *John Punderson*, b. April 21, 1765 (A.B., Y. C., 1784); d. of scarlet fever, 1784. According to family tradition, he died in the senior vacation, when he had gone home to have his graduating suit of homespun made.  
The child of the third wife was:
        8. *Zurai Shaddai*, b. Jan. 15, 1777. He had the tic doloreaux and d. æ. about 23.
  16. ii. **DAVID**, b. June 23, 1714; bap. June 30, at Durham; d. Jan. 23, 1801.
  - iii. **DAMARIS**, bap. April 15, 1716, in Durham; m. Josiah Watrous, of Killingworth.
  - iv. **MARY**, bap. Sept. 22, 1717, in Durham; m. Dea. Dodo Pierson, of Killingworth, June 15, 1748. He d. June 19, 1796. She d. Jan. 26, 1802.
7. **DANIEL<sup>3</sup> SEWARD** (*John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) of Durham and North Bristol, married Mehitabel Boreman, of Bristol, Nov. 20, 1712. She died August 14, 1776. His list at Guilford in 1716 was £46. Their children were:
- i. **ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>**, b. May 19, 1714; d. June 23, 1790; m. Thomas Dudley, of Guilford, June 11, 1733. He d. May 22, 1776.
  - ii. **ANNE**, b. Oct. 6, 1716; m. 1st, Zachary Field, of Guilford, Dec. 27, 1738, who d. Feb. 19, 1752; m. 2d, ——— Teal.



- iii. DANIEL, b. July 20, 1719; rem. to Hartland, 1775; m. Martha Seward, Oct. 25, 1749. Their child was:  
*Prudence*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1753; d. Dec. 7, 1815; m. Reuben Hotchkiss, of Guilford, 1777.
  - iv. REBECCA, b. Feb. 23, 1723; d. Jan. 13, 1813; m. Benjamin Johnson, of Guilford, Nov. 28, 1750. He d. Dec. 9, 1798.
  - v. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 14, 1727; d. Oct. 25, 1751.
  - vi. ASHER, b. Feb. 14, 1727; rem. to White Creek, Charlotte Co., N. Y., 1776; m. Sarah ———. Had a dau. Asenath, bap. February, 1776.
  - vii. ASENATH, b. Dec. 20, 1731; d. Feb. 11, 1773; m. Ezekiel Meigs, of East Guilford, Dec. 31, 1755.
8. LIEUT. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> SEWARD, JR. (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married first, Jan. 14, 1714, Elenor Wheeler, who died Dec. 20, 1714; second, April 26, 1720, Hannah Crane, who died April 23, 1769. Child of Joseph and Elenor (Wheeler) Seward:
- i. ELLENOR,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1714; bap. Dnrham, July 17, 1715; d. April 26, 1797; m. Abraham Scranton, of Durham, who d. May 5, 1780.
- Children of Joseph and Hannah (Crane) Seward:
- ii. JOSEPH,<sup>4</sup> b. April 10, 1721; bap. April 16, 1721; rem. to Killingworth, and later to Norfolk, Conn.; was selectman there. He m. Jan. 14, 1748, Elizabeth Norton, and had children.
  - iii. HEPZIBAH, b. Nov. 17, 1722; bap. Dec. 2, 1722.
  - iv. BROTHERTON, b. July 28, 1724; bap. Aug. 2, 1724; m. 1st, Nov. 23, 1748, Sarah Camp, who d. 1749; m. 2d, Nov. 9, 1752, Abigail (dau. of Silas) Crane. He rem. to Norfolk, Conn., in 1766, and left children there.
  - v. BEULAH, b. May 8, 1727; bap. May 21, 1727; d. 1756; m. Abraham Scranton, of Durham, in 1749. He afterwards m. her elder sister, Ellenor.
  - vi. JARED, b. Feb. 22, 1727-8; bap. Feb. 23, 1727-8; lived in Durham; m. Mary Bishop, Sept. 12, 1753, and had children: 1, *Elnathan*<sup>5</sup> and 2, *Hannah*.
  - vii. LUCRETIA, b. Jan. 15, 1732-3; bap. Jan. 21, 1732-3.
  - viii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 30, 1734-5; bap. Feb. 2, 1734-5; m. Abigail Hull, and had children.
  - ix. JOHN, b. May 11, 1737; bap. May 15, 1737; m. May 10, 1769, Sarah Burr, of Haddam, and had child: *Nathaniel*<sup>5</sup>.
  - x. CAROLINE, b. Aug. 6, 1739; bap. Aug. 12, 1739; d. Oct. 5, 1778; m. Oct. 1, 1760, Titus Buck, of Wethersfield, b. 1736, d. Aug. 13, 1776. They had one daughter: *Sarah*.<sup>5</sup>
9. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Durham, married May 17, 1739, Rebecca Rosseter, daughter of Timothy, of Guilford. After his death she married March 3, 1763, Jesse Crane. Their children were all baptized on April 19, 1752, after their father's death, and were:
- i. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. April 1, 1740; (A.B., Y. C., 1762); d. 1776.
  - ii. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 30, 1741; d. Aug. 2, 1759.
  - iii. REBECCA, b. Oct. 2, 1743; m. Rev. Daniel Merwin, of Stonington, Conn., Dec. 14, 1769.
  - iv. ASHER, b. Oct. 17, 1745; rem. to Stonington about 1770.
  - v. RACHEL, b. July 11, 1750; m. Thomas Lyman, of Durham, Jan. 30, 1771.
10. CAPT. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married Concurrence Crane, daughter of Capt. Henry, Feb. 2, 1730. She died Sept. 1, 1776, aged 69. Their children were:
- i. LUCE,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 7, 1732; bap. Durham, April 28 or 29, 1733; m. March 26, 1761, Moses Austin, of Wallingford. Their son Moses gave the name to the city of Austin, Texas.

- ii. ENOS, b. July 14, 1734; bap. Aug. 21, 1734; d. young.
  - iii. ENOS, b. ———; bap. July 13, 1735; d. young, Oct. 5, 1742.
  - iv. HENRY, b. July 5, 1736; bap. July 11, 1736; d. May 10, 1764.
  - v. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 16, 1738; bap. Oct. 22, 1738; d. April 23, 1776;  
m. May 6, 1772, Rachel Gillam. They had one child, *Nathaniel*.<sup>5</sup>
  - vi. ENOS, b. ———; d. July 14, 1801; m. ———. He had one son,  
*Nathaniel*.<sup>5</sup>
11. CALEB<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Caleb*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married Jan. 21, 1714, Sarah Carr, daughter of Mr. Richard, of Salisbury, Mass. She died May 7, 1746. Their children were:
- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1714-15; bap. Jan. 19, 1714-15; m. Dec. 1, 1736, Sumner Stow.
  - ii. MARY, b. April 9, 1719; bap. April 12, 1719.
  - iii. ABRAHAM, b. ———; bap. June 25, 1721; d. 1723.
  - vi. MARTHA, b. ———; bap. Jan. 4, 1723-4.
12. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Caleb*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham and Wallingford, where he died; married March 31, 1720, Sarah Camp, daughter of Samuel, of Durham. She died March 12, 1762. After his death she married second, Daniel Benton. The children of Thomas and Sarah (Camp) Seward were:
- i. DEA. SOLOMON,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1721; bap. Jan. 21, 1721; rem. to Southbury, Conn., and Scipio, N. Y.; m. Alenor Baldwin, of Branford, Conn., and had two children: 1, *Samuel*<sup>5</sup> and 2, *Benjamin*.<sup>5</sup>
  - ii. PHEBE, b. Feb. 3, 1723-4; bap. Feb. 9, 1723-4; m. Thomas Strong, of Durham, Jan. 16, 1746.
  - iii. AMOS, b. March 25, 1726; bap. March 27, 1726; d. about 1793; m. Jan. 16, 1751, Ruth Rogers, of Branford, and removed to Waterbury, Conn. He had four children.
  - iv. CATHARINE, b. Dec. 28, 1727; bap. Dec. 31, 1727.
  - v. NATHAN, b. ———; bap. June 14, 1730.
13. NOADIAH<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Caleb*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married Oct. 19, 1721, Hannah Smith, of Haddam, Conn., who died April 23, 1769. Their children were:
- i. LYDIA,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1722-3; bap. Jan. 20, 1722-3; m. Reuben Hitchcock.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 22, 1724; m. Benjamin Norton, of Killingworth and Durham.
  - iii. SYLVANUS, b. Aug. 30, 1726; bap. Sept. 24, 1726; d. young.
  - iv. MOLLY, b. ———; bap. Jan. 11, 1735-6; m. July 13, 1760, Elisha Johnson, of Middletown.
  - v. LAURANA, or URANIA, b. ———; bap. May 5, 1734; m. her cousin Joel Seward.
14. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Caleb*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Durham, married Oct. 19, 1743, Abigail Wetmore. Their children were:
- i. JAMES,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 20, 1744; bap. Oct. 21.
  - ii. JOB, b. Nov. 8, 1746; bap. Nov. 9; m. Lois Farnam; rem. to Killingworth, and thence to the Genessee Valley, N. Y. He had many children.
  - iii. MEHITABEL, b. ———; bap. Jan. 8, 1748-9.
  - iv. CHARLES, b. Sept. 14, 1750; bap. Sept. 23.
  - v. LYDIA, b. Jan. 18, 1753.
  - vi. ABIGAIL, b. March 8, 1758.
15. DR. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> SEWARD (*Caleb*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) removed from Durham to Bedford, Mass., in 1737; married first, Sarah Wells, Oct. 19, 1730, who died Dec. 22, 1731; married second, Dorothy Rose, Nov. 22,

1732. He was a physician. The child of Ebenezer and Sarah (Wells) Seward was:

- i. CHLOE,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1731; bap. Nov. 21; m. Jan. 1, 1753, Joseph Talmage, of Branford.

The children of Ebenezer and Dorothy (Rose) Seward were:

- ii. JOEL, bap. Nov. 25, 1733; m. Laurana, or Urania Seward, his cousin.
- iii. SARAH, b. ———; m. ——— Coe.
- iv. EBENEZER, bap. March 18, 1738-9; d. young.
- v. DAMARIS, bap. July 20, 1740.
- vi. NOADIAH, bap. Feb. 2, 1741-2.
- vii. EBENEZER, bap. Sept. 23, 1744.

16. DAVID<sup>4</sup> SEWARD (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, married Elizabeth Bushnell, of Saybrook, May 2, 1744, who was born June 21, 1724, and died June 21, 1812. He and wife owned the covenant Nov. 10, 1754. Their children were:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. June 23, 1745; d. Oct. 8, 1802; m. Dec. 21, 1780, Eleazor Evarts, of Guilford. He d. March 10, 1803.
- ii. DAVID, b. Oct. 9, 1748; d. May 29, 1813; m. Mabel Field, dau. of David, of Guilford.
- iii. JOHN, b. June 30, 1753; d. Oct. 10, 1759.
17. iv. TIMOTHY, b. April 16, 1756; d. April 3, 1849.
- v. AMOS, b. Oct. 1, 1758; d. Oct. 18, 1759.
- vi. DAMARIS, b. Aug. 30, 1761; d. Sept. 3, 1834; m. Thomas Scranton, of Guilford, Jan. 28, 1784.

17. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> SEWARD (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford, married Rebecca Lee, daughter of Capt. Samuel, who died Dec. 6, 1859. Their children were:

- i. DEA. JASON,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1784; d. Oct. 14, 1874; m. Amelia Judson, of Woodbury.
18. ii. AMOS, b. Nov. 13, 1786; d. Oct. 16, 1881.
- iii. MARTIN, b. Sept. 15, 1788; d. Nov. 3, 1871; m. 1st, ———, 1812, Le Fanny Hill, dau. of Abraham, of Madison; m. 2d, June 30, 1858, widow Juliana Benton.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. April 11, 1792; d. Aug. 24, 1833, in Mobile, Ala., of yellow fever; m. Sept. 9, 1813, Sally Bartlett, dau. of Samuel, of North Guilford.
- v. ACHSA, b. Sept. 15, 1794; d. July 18, 1888, unmarried.
- vi. SAMUEL LEE, b. March 3, 1800; d. May 9, 1860, from a fall in his barn; m. 1st, Sarah Bartlett, Dec. 11, 1822; m. 2d, Huldah Sanford, of Old Saybrook, Dec. 23, 1831.

18. AMOS<sup>6</sup> SEWARD (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), shoemaker and dealer in shoes for many years in Georgetown, S. C.; lost all his property there at the beginning of the civil war and retired to Guilford, where his family had always lived and where he spent the last years of his life. He was postmaster of Guilford for some years about 1830. A man of rare serenity of disposition and beauty of character, he retained his faculties unimpaired until the last. In youth he engaged in the West India trade. He married Sarah Hubbard, daughter of Abraham, Jr., of North Guilford, July 10, 1814, who died April 12, 1874. Their children were:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1815; m. Hon. Hezekiah Lord Hosmer, afterwards of Montana, Oct. 13, 1837; d. of consumption, June 10, 1839.
- ii. ELLEN AGNES, b. May 13, 1816; d. in Florida, Dec. 15, 1889; m. 1st, John B. Pinney, D.D. of the Amer. Colonization Society,



- Sept. 13, 1836, who d. Dec. 25, 1882; m. 2d, Willis Lord, D.D., of Colorado, July 21, 1884, who d. Oct. 28, 1888.
- iii. RACHEL STONE, b. Dec. 5, 1817; m. Oct. 13, 1837, Ralph Dunning Smyth; d. Aug. 2, 1882. She was a woman of rare culture and most saintlike life.
- iv. MARY HEDGES, b. Aug. 6, 1820; d. April 3, 1895; m. Frederick A. Drake, of Windsor, Conn., on Sept. 18, 1838. He d. Nov. 19, 1897.
- v. NANCY, b. February, 1822; d. May 7, 1826.
- vi. ANNA MARIA, b. February, 1826; d. April 15, 1827.
- vii. NANCY MARIA, b. Dec. 14, 1827; m. Christian W. Slagle, of Fairfield, Iowa, who d. Oct. 3, 1882.
- viii. AGNES LEE, b. Dec. 12, 1829; unmarried.
- ix. WILLIAM TODD, b. May 2, 1832; major in the Union army; m. Sarah Whedon.
- x. FANNY HUBBARD, b. Nov. 25, 1833; m. July 29, 1857, Ripley H. Baylies, of Fairfield, Iowa, and Corunna, Mich.

## LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 176.]

### *Boucher to Washington.*

ST. MARY'S, 21 May, 1770.

Sir,

So hurried as you know me to be at present, I flatter myself you will not even now expect more of me than the Outlines of a Plan of Travelling; the filling it up may be the work of further Leisure, & maturer Consideration. And, as I have nothing to lay before you, but mere conjecture & opinions, unsupported by any Experience of my own, let me again have Leave to remind you not to pay any greater Deference to These, or to any Opinions, than They are found fairly to deserve. It is a Project of sufficient Importance to warrant y<sup>r</sup> collect<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Opinions of all who may be suppos'd to have ever attended to, or tho't of the matter.

Travelling, you are well aware, is still & long has been much in Vogue in our Mother Country; yet has it so frequently been attempted & executed in so absurd & preposterous a manner, that it is now become a Question whether it be really useful or not. And as warm an advocate as I profess myself for this method of complet<sup>s</sup> an Educa<sup>n</sup>, I yet readily own that it is only some Persons to whom Travelling can possibly be useful, & that there are perhaps equally many to whom it w<sup>d</sup> certainly be pernicious. The light, giddy, fantastical, frothy & frivolous characters amongst us, w<sup>d</sup> only be made worse, & rendered incurable; but let sedentary men talk as much as they please of y<sup>e</sup> Loss of Time, y<sup>e</sup> Expence, & y<sup>e</sup> unsettled & roving Habits acquired by Travel, to me it is beyond a Dispute, that an observant mind, & to a Person endowed w<sup>th</sup> Judgment to draw profitable knowledge f<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> various objects w<sup>h</sup> various Countries are perpetually present<sup>s</sup>, there is not ano<sup>r</sup> so eligible a System to be taken to form & polish y<sup>e</sup> manners of a liberal Youth, & to fit Him for y<sup>e</sup> Business &

Conversan of y<sup>e</sup> world. And if you will be pleased to apply this Remark to some living Instances to be met with even here, I am mistaken if it will not account for that Objec<sup>n</sup> so often started by the Opposers of this Plan,—that such, & such an one have travelled without being any better for it. Depend upon it, they were either originally unfit for the Experiment, or it has been conducted on wrong Principles. Let this be s<sup>d</sup> with<sup>t</sup> any suspicion of my aim<sup>s</sup> to reflect on any Individuals; the Reflection is not confined to Virginia. But there is a cert<sup>n</sup> captiousness in some of y<sup>r</sup> Countrymen, w<sup>h</sup> I cannot but lament, tho I very freely pardon as being but y<sup>e</sup> Ebullitions of Zeal for th<sup>r</sup> Country, w<sup>h</sup> will hardly allow a Foreigner (& such I must be called, in spite of my sincere attachm<sup>t</sup> to Virg<sup>a</sup> & Virginians) to find Fault with any Thing belonging either to Them or to their Country. But, as I am well convinced this is not y<sup>e</sup> Case w<sup>th</sup> you, I return to my subject.

It being then agreed, at least by you and me, that generally speaking, travelling is useful & necessary, to young Persons in all Countries, let us, as more immediately interesting us, now more particularly enquire, if it be not particularly so to a Virginian and to Mr. Custis. The peculiar advantages w<sup>h</sup> result to youth from Travel, are s<sup>d</sup> to be first, an easy address, y<sup>e</sup> wearing off of national Prejudices, & y<sup>e</sup> find<sup>s</sup> noth<sup>s</sup> ridiculous in national Peculiarities; & above all, that supreme accomplishment w<sup>h</sup> we call a *Knowledge of y<sup>e</sup> World*, a science so useful as to supersede or disgrace all y<sup>e</sup> Rest: for I understand not y<sup>e</sup> Phrase in y<sup>e</sup> Sense in w<sup>h</sup> Fops or Rakes use it, but mean by it that easy, that elegant, that useful knowledge, w<sup>h</sup> results f<sup>m</sup> an enlarged observan of Men and Things, f<sup>m</sup> an acquaintance w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> customs & Usages of various & distant Countries, f<sup>m</sup> some Insight into their Policies, Governm<sup>t</sup>, Religion & Manners; in a word, f<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> study & Contempla<sup>n</sup> of men, as They present Themselves on y<sup>e</sup> gr<sup>t</sup> stage of y<sup>e</sup> World, in various Forms, & under diff<sup>t</sup> Appearances. This is that Master Science which every G—man sh<sup>d</sup> know, & w<sup>h</sup> yet no School nor College can teach Him. To apply this to y<sup>e</sup> Country we live in, where will you point out to me another so circumscrib'd in its Intercourse w<sup>th</sup> mankind at large, as Virg<sup>a</sup>? Saving here and there a needy Emigrant from G<sup>t</sup> Britain, an illiterate Capt<sup>n</sup> of a ship, or a subaltern Merch<sup>t</sup>, to whom can a Virg<sup>a</sup> Youth apply for a specimen of y<sup>e</sup> manners, &c., of any other People? Thus limited in y<sup>e</sup> Opp<sup>ty</sup> for Observan must not his Ideas necessarily resemble those of a Caribbee Indian, mentioned by Lafitau, who, offended at being called a Savage, exclaimed, *I know no savages but the Europeans, who adopt none of our Customs*; or those of y<sup>e</sup> Inhabitants of the Marian Islands, who, being persuaded that theirs was y<sup>e</sup> only language in y<sup>e</sup> Universe, concluded from thence that all other men knew not how to speak? He finds his Lot cast in a Country amazingly fertile, & thence learns to conclude that even y<sup>e</sup> rich Plains watered by y<sup>e</sup> Nile, the Grecian Temple, the Roman Campania, the Spanish Audalusia, are all mean and contemptible w<sup>n</sup> compared w<sup>th</sup> his *low Grounds*; & pursuing this Train of Reasoning, soon supposes also like the Baron of Thonderton Tronck, that both his country and countrymen, are the finest of all possible Countries & People. Now, if it were only for y<sup>e</sup> sake of Truth & Decency, if it were but to avoid y<sup>e</sup> Ridicule to w<sup>h</sup> these palpable Absurdities expose them, one cannot but wish our Youth c<sup>d</sup> be taught to open th<sup>r</sup> Eyes, & extend them beyond their own foggy air & dirty acres. But, This is not all: there is not a country in y<sup>e</sup> World, where a Man of capacity c<sup>d</sup> be more eminently useful by promot<sup>s</sup> & encouraging y<sup>e</sup> Arts, than in

Virg<sup>a</sup>. Till very lately you cou'd hardly anywhere see a piece of Land tolerably plough'd, or a person who c<sup>d</sup> be persuaded that plowing made any difference; & even yet it is more than probable, even Those who have made the greatest Improvements in this most natural, most useful, & most amusing Art, fall infinitely short of some other countries. In a political View then, Travelling appears to be exceedingly necessary; since a Man may thus learn to double the Value of his Estate.

I mention'd too y<sup>e</sup> Improvemen<sup>t</sup> of Manners; by w<sup>h</sup> I mean an Ability for ingenious, manly & useful Conversa<sup>n</sup>. For a Traveller who makes a proper Use of his opportunities, will be all of a piece, & return as polished in mind & understanding, as in his Person. To this it is frequently objected y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>h</sup> is gained in Civility & Politeness, is lost in real Goodness & Virtue, by y<sup>e</sup> various tempt<sup>s</sup> scenes of vice to w<sup>h</sup> a youth must be exposed in y<sup>e</sup> Course of his Travels. In Ans<sup>r</sup> to This, let me observe that there are some Tempers who c<sup>d</sup> not possibly be preserved f<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Taint of Vice, even w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> benefit of a private Educa<sup>n</sup>. Or grant it were practicable to retain y<sup>e</sup> Purity of their Morals by such narrow Regula<sup>ns</sup>; do not you think that if, by this Means, They sh<sup>d</sup> chance to have fewer vices, They w<sup>d</sup> also have fewer Excellencies? And it sh<sup>d</sup> be remembered that solitary virtue, however pure and immaculate, is but imperfect virtue: We are formed for society, & y<sup>e</sup> Business of y<sup>e</sup> World is a Duty we owe to society: & it is therefore our Duty to qualify ourselves for y<sup>e</sup> performance of these Duties in y<sup>e</sup> best man<sup>r</sup>, w<sup>h</sup> is by prudent & well-conducted Travel.

Let us now, if you please, as a contrast to This, for a moment figure to ourselves future History of our pupil, sh<sup>d</sup> this Expedient not be approved of. The chief failings of his character are that He is constitutionally somewhat too warm—indolent & voluptuous. As yet these Propensities are but in embryo: ere long, however, they will discover Themselves, & if not duly and carefully regulated, it is easy to see to what They will lead. At best, He will soon lose all Relish for mental Excellence. He will unwillingly apply to any Improvem<sup>ts</sup> either in Arts or Sciences. Sunk in unmanly sloth, his Estate will [be] left to y<sup>e</sup> managem<sup>t</sup> of some worthless Overseer; & himself soon be entangled in some matrimonial adventure, in w<sup>h</sup> as Passion will have much to say, it is not very likely Reason will be much listened to. I appeal to you, sir, if this acc<sup>t</sup> be exaggerated; & if it be not sadly verified by many living Instances y<sup>t</sup> have fallen under y<sup>r</sup> own Observa<sup>n</sup>.

The Contrast is so striking to me, at least, it seems so, that I cannot think it possible for any one to hesitate a moment in determin<sup>g</sup>. Let me then hasten just to repeat w<sup>h</sup>. I yesterday mentioned to you of y<sup>e</sup> manner in w<sup>h</sup>. I cou'd wish my scheme to be executed. In the first Place then, I wou'd have Him make the Tour of N. America, at least y<sup>e</sup> Northern Colonies, w<sup>h</sup>. might very well be done in six months. And this chiefly to avoid y<sup>e</sup> absurdity of going so far to get acquainted w<sup>th</sup> other Countries, ere He knew any Thing of his own. After this, He sh<sup>d</sup> go to Engl<sup>d</sup>., & there immediately be enter'd in one of y<sup>e</sup> Universities, not so much f<sup>m</sup>. any Prospect of advantages to be gain'd by study in y<sup>e</sup> little Time He c<sup>d</sup>. stay there; as that it would be by much the safest Place for Him. After a winter or so spent there, He shou'd be conducted thro' y<sup>e</sup> principal countries & Towns of the three kingdoms, which wou'd possibly take up nearly a year. After this, He might conveniently spend six months in the metropolis, & from thence set out on his Tour thro' some of y<sup>e</sup> principal countries on y<sup>e</sup> continent, w<sup>h</sup>. He sh<sup>d</sup>. travel tho' not as a virtuoso to collect Rarities, or as a connoisseur, to gaze at excellent pictures or magnificent



Buildings, but rather like a Really sensible & *sentimental* Traveller, such as Horace intimates Ulysses was, who travell'd thro' many cities to see y<sup>e</sup> manners of many men.—These are the Outlines of my Plan, which however I no otherwise recommend to you, than as my first thoughts, w<sup>h</sup>. I shall be proud to see improv'd by y<sup>r</sup>self or others. The Expence of the undertaking yet remains to be spoken of, in estimating of which, I am even more at a Loss than in what I have heretofore mentioned. However, as I had much rather have my Judgm<sup>t</sup>. called in Quest<sup>n</sup>. than my Inclina<sup>n</sup> to comply with every Request of yours, I hesitate not to give you my Opinion such as it is. I cannot then believe that it can possibly be executed in any such manner as you w<sup>d</sup>. wish, or as it ought, for less than £1000 sterl<sup>g</sup>. p<sup>r</sup>. ann: if so little; which I calculate in this manner. It cannot be tho't unreasonable that my appointm<sup>t</sup>, if finally I sh<sup>d</sup>. be pitch'd upon to accompany Him, sh<sup>d</sup> at least be equal to w<sup>t</sup> I relinquish here; as I take not into acc<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Injury I may thus eventually do to my future Prospects in Life, since This I think, ought to be charged to y<sup>e</sup> Pleasure I propose to myself f<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> scheme. This then I set down at £250; my Expences & those of a serv<sup>t</sup> & a p<sup>r</sup> of Horses, at as much more: His own, & serv<sup>t</sup> &c. at £250—the remaining £250 I allot to cloath<sup>s</sup> Him, & sundry other unforeseen Expences, such as Purchas<sup>n</sup> Curiosities, visit<sup>s</sup> public Places, &c., &c. For aught I know, this may be too much—tho' I hardly think it is: shou'd it be so, as I know his circumstances, it sh<sup>d</sup> be my study to proportion his Expenses, as far as they possibly could, to his Income. And whoever be his Preceptor, sh<sup>d</sup> have it strictly in Charge punctually to render you a faithful acc<sup>t</sup> of every Disbursem<sup>t</sup>, that so you might have it in y<sup>r</sup> Power to subject Him to whatever new Regula<sup>ns</sup> you might judge expedient.

I am much ashamed to lay before you so confused & ill-digested a Letter, w<sup>h</sup> I beg you to impute to my Hurry, & my being constantly interrupted by company: If, however, you can only collect from it y<sup>e</sup> substance of my Plan, & if that only appears tolerably plausible to you, I am not very anxious for y<sup>e</sup> rest, relying so entirely as I do, on y<sup>r</sup> Candor to excuse any Inaccuracies you may meet with in w<sup>h</sup> I have wrote. This only I have to request of you, that w<sup>n</sup> you consult any of y<sup>r</sup> Friends on this matter, you will be so good as not to produce this Letter, which tho' I am not afraid to trust you, I am yet unwilling sh<sup>d</sup> be perused by strangers.

As to M<sup>r</sup>. Custis's living w<sup>th</sup> me in Annapolis, shou'd I resolve to remove thither, as I suppose I shall, I have not anything to add to w<sup>h</sup> I yesterday told you. I purpose calling on M<sup>rs</sup>. Washington in my way to Maryland, & shall then request Her immediately to write to you her sentiments, so that I shall hope to be obliged w<sup>th</sup> your final Resolution before I leave Annap<sup>s</sup>, which will hardly be before the middle of next month. I am &c.\*

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 18 August, 1770.

Sir,

Jack comes a Day or two sooner than I intended, in Consequence of an Invitation from M<sup>r</sup>. Galloway, & M<sup>r</sup>. Magowan to go to West River, which he does this day. He brings you some samples, which I hardly expect will please. M<sup>r</sup>. Anth<sup>o</sup>. Stewart has a Cargo just arriv'd, not yet opened, in

\* A letter from Washington to Boucher, dated 30 July, 1770, is printed in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 283.

which, He says, are Assortm<sup>ts</sup> of Coating: shou'd you rather incline to wait for a choice out of These, if you will be so good as to give me y<sup>r</sup> Directions, I will endeavour to attend to them.—Their common Rate of selling, for ready money, is at 100 p<sup>r</sup> cent, which I think is cheaper than with you. A Vessel will clear out from hence for London, in ab<sup>t</sup> a week or ten Days. I will be careful of any Letters you may want to put on Board.

They are still going on w<sup>th</sup> th<sup>r</sup> subscript<sup>n</sup> for clear<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Potomac, &, as I am told, w<sup>th</sup> spirit. Four hundred pounds are subscribed in this City; nor have They yet got all They expect. Messrs. Jacques & Johnson set off for Frederick tomorrow, & talk of fixing a Day for a general meeting, before they return. Will it be convenient and agreeable to you to attend about a month hence, if you have notice in Time—at the spot, i: e: at, or near Semple's?

Dr. Ross yesterday shew'd me a Letter He had just receiv'd from Croghan at Pittsburg, which informs Him that a new Government is certainly determin'd upon in that western world—& that either Coll: Mercer\* or one Mr. Wharton are to be appointed Governor. He speaks of its Boundaries &c. w<sup>th</sup> Certainty, as a Matter of Fact. Have you heard of it—& the Particulars? It will be an immense acquisition, if not immediately to the Wealth, certainly to the Strength of these Governments—& a fine Field for a project<sup>s</sup> spirit to adventure in. I am &c.

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 1 October, 1770.

Dear Sir,

I much wish'd to have accompany'd Jack, but cannot: & what is worse, we part on an Uncertainty, which may be disagreeable. I have some Thoughts for setting off for St. Mary's this week; & if I do get away, I can hardly expect to return again till I remove finally, which cannot well be sooner than the latter end of next month, so that, if I do not come by Mount Vernon, Jack needs not come hither, till you or He hear from me again.—A quondam schoolfellow of Jack's wrote to me last week to apply to Dr. Stephenson of Baltimore, to take Him to be inoculated. I have done so; & at y<sup>e</sup> same Time mentioned Custis to Him. He seem'd particularly desirous of having an opportunity of testifying his Esteem for you by shewing civilities to any person connected with you. And, cou'd you by any means resolve on this measure, I cannot but think the present a favourable Time, as there are now, or soon will be, many of his acquaintances there on the same Errand.

Probably, ere long, you will find out that He has lost his watch; & He deserves to be severely reprimanded for his carelessness. I have the watch, but do not care soon to put him out of Pain.

I heartily wish you an agreeable Tour thro' yonder Tramountain Regions, & am, very truly &c.†

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 18 December, 1770.

Sir,

I thank you much for your Intimations respecting Master Custis. Were all those who have the Care & Direction of children as attentive to their

\* Col. George Mercer, connected with the Ohio company.

† A letter from Washington to Boucher, dated 16 December, 1770, is printed in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 316.

real Interests, we should not have so many Complaints of children spoil'd by parental Indulgence.

It is not without much Concern I own to you, that your sentiment<sup>s</sup> of this young Gentleman have, for some Time, been my own. I have observ'd his growing Passions taking this unpleasing Cast, without the Power of preventing it. To a youth, brought up in the calm, easy, & rational manner that He has, the ordinary means of violent Restraint or Controul, wou'd, I believe, rather defeat, than promote a Reformation. The system we set out with, that of tender persuasion, must still be pursued: and tho' it may not, perhaps, work a speedy cure, it certainly will in the End. I consider his rising Passions as some little streamlet, swelling by successive Showers, into something like a Torrent: you will in vain oppose its Course by Dams, Banks, or mounds: & the only certain means to prevent its becoming mischievous, is to lead it quietly along by a variety of canals, lessening its Force, by dividing it. There are but two cases in which I can foresee much real Danger to this young gentleman; & if He can be preserved from These I shall not be greatly apprehensive as to others. I mean his Love of Ease, & Love of Pleasure. Pleasure of a kind exceedingly uncommon at his years. I must confess to you I never did in my Life know a Youth so exceedingly indolent, or so surprisingly voluptuous: one w<sup>d</sup> suppose nature had intended him for some Asiatic Prince. Against these two insinuating & most dangerous Foes to all that is truly valuable in a character, I have exerted all my opposition: and I trust not altogether without success. For, in a contest of this sort, not to suffer a total Defeat is in some measure to gain a victory. There is a Period in Life when these Passions will wage a war with Reason; and, if you can but keep them [at] a stand, perhaps a reasonable man will be contented. It could not be, but that at one Time or other Mr. Custis must have been introduc'd into Life, as 'tis call'd: and is it not almost too much to expect from one brought up in so very guarded a manner as He has, that He should pass the fiery Trial unhurt? He knows even now extremely little of the various Enjoyments of social Life; & yet he is peculiarly susceptible of them. Is it not better then, think you, that He sh'd be suffer'd occasionally to mix in Company, unreserved, while He can have the advantage of a monitor at Hand, even tho' He shou'd, as indeed is too often the Case, go farther than one wou'd wish? It is, possibly, a misfortune to Him, that everywhere much notice is taken of Him. Whether this may be owing to his Family, his Fortune, His Manners, or his connexions, or all together, I will not now enquire: But this is certain, that tho' I am often pleas'd with it, yet is it the source of infinite Disquietude to me. It is here, as with you: He has many invitations to Visits, Balls, & other Scenes of Pleasure, to which neither you nor I can refuse his going—more especially, if we go ourselves. Indeed, I do not know that it would be right to refuse, even if good manners wou'd allow it. Yet so it is, He seldom or never goes abroad without learning something I could have wish'd Him not to have learn'd. There are not, that I know of, more idle or pleasurable People in Annap<sup>s</sup>, than there are in any other Town containing an equal number of Inhabitants: yet some how or other He has contriv'd to learn a great Deal of Idleness & Dissipation amongst them. One inspires Him with a Passion for Dress—Another for Racing, Fox hunting &c.—even the grave Coll. Sharpe, you see, led him to talk of Guns & Rifles, with much more satisfaction than I can persuade Him to talk of Books, or literary subjects. In Truth, it is one of the worst symptoms that I know of in Him, that He does not much like Books: &



yet I have been endeavouring to allure Him to it, by every artifice I could think of. I hop'd that cargo of Books wou'd have done it. Let me, however, do Him the Justice to own, that He has labour'd under some Disadvantages in this Place: my late unsettled manner of Living has been unfavourable to Him. He dislik'd the House we lodg'd at, & w<sup>th</sup> some Reason. I cou'd not always be with Him, nor He always at his Book; & at such Times, there was nobody in the House, with whom he could spend a leisure Hour but tolerably agreeably. Unluckily too there lodged a youth with us, of a character exactly calculated to spoil such a Lad as Custis. He is sensible, wild, volatile, idle & good-natur'd. You will know that I allude to a son of M<sup>r</sup>. Sam: Galloway's.\* I by no means aim to reproach the young Gentleman, whom really I like exceedingly myself, yet can I not help giving it as my Opinion that He has done your Ward more Harm than He or his Family can easily make amends for. You cannot conceive w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>t</sup> Delight Custis w<sup>d</sup> listen to his droll Tales, & acct<sup>s</sup> of his Pranks at school in England.—There is another Particular too which perhaps Discretion wou'd bid me suppress, but which I think I cannot honestly conceal from you. Sam. Galloway has also a Daughter, young & pretty. Out of Respect to you, as I suppos'd, He frequently invited Custis to his House: it was disagreeable to me to be oblig'd to refuse Him, because it gave offence; but I believe He never was with her but twice—once when I was, & once when I was not. It was about the Time of the Players being here. Miss Galloway came to Town. Jack has a Propensity to the sex, which I am at a Loss how to judge of, much more how to describe. I observ'd somewhat of a particular attention, exceeding bare civility to this young Lady. I took such steps as I judg'd most likely to wean Him in Time—and it was done, I believe, effectually. I am ashamed to add, because it is but a mere conjecture of my own, & imparted to you in great confidence, that I cou'd not help thinking this gave some Disgust to the Family. I wou'd not willingly suspect People without Cause: but, however absurd & foolish such a Project must have been, were I to give you a Detail of all my Reasons, I am inclined to believe you wou'd think as I do. I am mistaken, if you or M<sup>rs</sup>. Washington have not also had an opportunity given you of penetrating thro' such a Design. There are here, besides me, who think them capable of it; tho' I do not know that there are any, besides myself, who have suspected them in this Instance. But be my suspicions well or ill-founded, I have very peremptorily refused an importunate application, repeatedly made to me since my last Return, to admit this s<sup>d</sup> son of His into my Family.—Let me have leave to request, that these surmises of mine, which perhaps I have view'd in too serious a Light, may never transpire. I can hardly need to say to you, that were it known, I shou'd have the whole Family on my Back.

This is no pleasing Picture of his Conduct here: nor will it I fear, make you much in Love with his situation. I have so often said how unwillingly I shou'd part with the Boy, that I am afraid of being suspected of selfishness, if after this, I still advise you to continue Him. Yet I do advise you, & if I know my own Heart aright, with the most cordial & disinterested sincerity. As I have already observ'd, he is now arriving fast to that Time of Life, when he must mix with mankind: This He can nowhere do with-

\* "I congratulate you on your success on the Falmouth turf. Our old acquaintance Sam<sup>l</sup>. Galloway retired from the Alexandria races, and from the pomp and vanities of this world almost in the same instant—having taken his departure for the impervious shades of death as soon as he got home."—*Washington to William Fitzhugh*, 11 November, 1785.

out Danger; & I think He will be in less here, than almost any where else, and for a Reason which, did I not well know your Candor, I wou'd hardly venture to assign. Because, I believe, there is not (nor is it likely that now there ever will be), another Person, who has such Influence over him as I have. I hope I am not deceiv'd in the persuasion, that he has a very affectionate Regard for me: & I am sure I can have no motives that shou'd lead me to wish to deceive you, in assuring you, that not the least of his actions escapes my notice. I watch his every motion, & tho' he is perpetually doing something or other displeasing to me, yet, upon the whole, I still hope & believe, he will turn out, if not a very clever, what is much better, a good man. That he may, I shall not cease to use my best Endeavours, as well as my fervent Prayers.

I am aware of the Expensiveness of his living here: to lessen it in some measure, I have resolved to return his Horses back to you. He agrees they shou'd not be sent to Him till Easter: nor then, indeed, unless you hear more from us. Let us try what this winter's close application will do: We are now well fitted for it, & I think have a prospect of spending it as we ought. Let Joe bring back all his vols: of Cicero, Livy, & as many others as his Portmanteau will hold: as well as a small Parcel of mine, which he brought up from M<sup>r</sup>. Brook's, when we last came from St. Mary's. I am &c.\*

[To be continued.]

---

## CAPT. HOPESTILL FOSTER OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By WILLIAM H. WHITMORE, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

[Concluded from page 203.]

I now add one line of the descendants of Capt. Hopestill Foster, through his oldest daughter, in which I am specially interested.

### PATIENCE<sup>3</sup> FOSTER'S DESCENDANTS.

PATIENCE<sup>3</sup> FOSTER, second child and oldest daughter of Capt. Hopestill<sup>2</sup> Foster, married Maj. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Brown of Sudbury. This fact is fully made evident by the deeds already published. Major Brown was a prominent man at Sudbury, and was the son of William<sup>1</sup> Brown, an original settler of Sudbury, who married 15 Nov., 1641, Mary, daughter of Thomas Besbeeck or Bisby, by whom he had seven children. As one was named Edmund, it is presumed that William was the brother of Rev. Edmund, the first minister of Sudbury. It is curious that William B. had a son Hopestill; that his son Major William married the daughter of Hopestill Foster; and that another son, Edmund B., married the widow of Hopestill F., Jr.

William<sup>1</sup> Brown of Sudbury was a deacon, captain and representative. (See Hudson's History of Sudbury, page 35.)

His son, Major Thomas Brown, was born 22 May, 1645; a representative, captain in the Indian war, etc. (Hudson, page 36.) His first wife, Patience Foster, died 15 Aug. 1703, not 1706, as wrongly printed by

\* Some letters from Washington to Boucher, written in January and February, 1771, will be found in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 318-319.

Hudson, page 570. His second wife, married 1 March, 1703-4, was Mary, daughter of Dep. Gov. Thomas Danforth, and widow of Solomon Phipps of Cambridge. Presumably, he had no issue by his second wife.

Major Brown's will (Middlesex Wills) is dated March 1, 1709. In it he mentions wife Mary and seven daughters, viz:

Mary,<sup>4</sup> m. 27 June, 1693; wife of [Jonathan] Willard. He d. 1706.

Thankful,<sup>4</sup> wife of Joseph Hubbard.

Patience,<sup>4</sup> m.  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 1 \text{ Dec. 1704,} \\ 2, \text{ Nathaniel Rice.} \end{array} \right\}$  1, Daniel Stone.

Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> m. 7 Nov. 1708, [Hopestill] Bent.

Silence,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Herds.

Hannah,<sup>4</sup>

Eunice.<sup>4</sup>

also grandson Jonathan Willard; to son-in-law John Clapp, 20 shillings. He mentions land in New England and also his property in Hedcorn and Fretenden in co. Kent, Eng. (*not* Hedcom and Tenterden, as Barry spells them). These two parishes are about four miles apart, due north from Cranbrook. Lydd is some twenty miles E. S. E. from Cranbrook.

Sewall ii., 255, writes: "Monday, May 9, 1709, Major Thomas Brown, esqr., of Sudbury, was buried in the Old Burying place. Bearers, Cook, Sewall, Eliakim Hutchinson, Townsend, Jeremiah Dummer, Paul Dudley. Scarves and gloves."

By reference to Sewall ii., 286, it is certain that he meant the present Granary yard.

#### FOSTER, BROWN, STONE BRANCH.

Of these children, Patience<sup>4</sup> Brown is called wife of Nathaniel Rice, but her father expressly states that she is to have money enough to make up £105, but that one half of the rest of her portion is to go to the surviving children which she had by her first husband, Daniel Stone.

Temple's History of Framingham gives these particulars: Gregory<sup>1</sup> Stone of Cambridge, deacon and representative, by wife Lydia (widow Cooper) had six children born in England (Paige). Of these:

Daniel<sup>2</sup> Stone married Mary, daughter of John Moore of Sudbury (widow of Richard Ward), and was a physician. He died between 6 Dec. 1686, and 6 July, 1687. (Paige. Hist. of Cambridge.)

Daniel<sup>3</sup> Stone, born 22 Nov. 1668, married as above noted, Patience Brown, and died 22 Dec. 1702. He had one son and four daughters, of whom the youngest, Lois,<sup>5</sup> born 21 Nov. 1701, married 18 March, 1723-4, Moses Maynard of Sudbury.

#### FOSTER, BROWN, STONE, MAYNARD BRANCH.

MOSES<sup>5</sup> MAYNARD, who married Lois Stone, was grandson of John<sup>1</sup> M. of Sudbury, who was an early settler, and whose descendants are recorded in the histories of Sudbury and Framingham. He is said to have married Mary Axtell 14 June, 1646, and his son Zachary<sup>2</sup> Maynard was born 7 June, 1647. The father died 10 Dec. 1672.

Zachary<sup>2</sup> Maynard of Sudbury, married in 1678 Hannah, daughter of John Goodrich of Wethersfield, Conn., by whom he had several children, the youngest son being Moses,<sup>3</sup> above-named as marrying Lois Stone 18 March, 1723-4.



MOSES<sup>3</sup> MAYNARD of Sudbury, by wife Lois Stone, had (as by town records):

- i. HEPZIBAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 21 Dec. 1724; m. Samuel Sherman.
- ii. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1726; m. Sarah Noyes.
- iii. MOSES,<sup>4</sup> b. 1729; of Rutland.
- iv. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1731; m. Benjamin Fisk.
- v. LOIS,<sup>4</sup> b. 10 May, 1733; m. Edward Howe.
- vi. MICAH,<sup>4</sup>
- vii. JOSIAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1737; m. Mary Noyes, Dec. 1758.
- viii. DANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 23 Jan. 1741-2.
- ix. NATHANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 7 May, 1744; m. Martha Smith.

The will of this Moses<sup>3</sup> Maynard (Worcester Wills) is dated 11 April, 1782. He mentions wife Lois; heirs of son Samuel of Shrewsbury, deceased; Moses M. of Rutland; heirs of son Micah, deceased; heirs of Josiah; Abigail, wife of Benjamin Fiske; daughter Lois, wife of Edward How of Westmoreland; heirs of son Nathaniel; to my beloved son Daniel Maynard he gives his homestead and makes him sole executor.

This homestead was in Sudbury.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> MAYNARD removed to Shrewsbury, where he married 22 Feb. 1749-50, Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Sarah Noyes. She was born in Sudbury 8 Jan. 1730-1. They had:

- i. DANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Oct. 1750.
- ii. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 8 March, 1752.
- iii. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 April, 1754; d. 12 Oct. 1756.

He died 29 May, 1755, aged 28 years. His widow married Enoch Kingsley of Windsor, Conn., in 1760. By an agreement in Worcester Deeds, dated 10 March, 1762, it seems that there was a division made of land left by Samuel Maynard lying in common and undivided with Daniel Noyes, presumably his brother-in-law. It contained 106 acres and a plan is recorded setting off 44 acres to Noyes. Then 62 acres, valued at £360, was set off to Maynard's heirs, with a house, barn, etc., and also 30 other acres of land. The widow Sarah Kingsley had her thirds or dower set off for life.

This Shrewsbury homestead descended to his only surviving son, and the house is still standing, though not owned by a Maynard.

Samuel<sup>4</sup> Maynard had a son Samuel<sup>5</sup> who was in the Continental army, and died of small-pox at Ticonderoga, prior to May 5, 1776, as Samuel, son of "Samuel, *deceased*, and his relict Sarah," was baptized at Sudbury on that day. Sudbury records have the marriage of Samuel Maynard of Shrewsbury to Sarah Noyes, 4 March, 1775. I find no further record of this posthumous child.

DANIEL<sup>5</sup> MAYNARD of Shrewsbury, married (says Ward. History of Shrewsbury) Hannah, daughter of Samuel Harrington, in 1776, and perhaps lived there a few years. He had ten children, and died in the homestead 7 Feb. 1834; his widow died 1 April, 1838, aged 81. As his record is given by Ward, I note only his third son.

DANIEL<sup>6</sup> MAYNARD of Shrewsbury, who married 27 Nov. 1810, Zelinda, daughter of Samuel Allen. The pedigree is fully set forth in the Allen Genealogy by Allen H. Bent, published in 1896. Their children were:

- i. LEWIS A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 Dec. 1810; d. unm.
- ii. HARRIET N.,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1814: m. Chester V. Newton and has a son Walter.

- iii. CAROLINE E.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1817; m. Norris Yates; no issue.
- iv. EDWARD FLINT,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1820.
- v. SUSAN M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 Sept. 1823; m. Charles C. Coleman and has: *Mary Z.*, wife of Stedman Clark.
- vi. HENRY N.,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May, 1826, a soldier; d. 1862, in Washington.
- vii. SARAH A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1829; m. Frederick Bartlett and has two sons: *Edward A.* and *Clarence*.
- viii. CHARLES F.,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1830; m. Eliza Nelson and has: *Charlotte M.*, wife of Charles E. Thwing.
- ix. CHARLOTTE A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1833; m. Amos Darling; no issue.
- x. DANIEL WALLACE,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 April, 1837; m. Ellen Newton; no issue.

Daniel, the father, died 21 May, 1866; his wife died 19 Sept. 1851.

EDWARD FLINT<sup>7</sup> MAYNARD, as above, settled in Boston. He married in New York, 23 May, 1846, Frances Maria Russell Curow of Boston, daughter of Robert Curow and Jane McMahon. Robert Curow was a recent immigrant, a baker in 1823. He had a son William who died here 12 April, 1838, aged 16 years, 4 months, but probably not born here. Frances M. R. Curow was born in Boston 6 June, 1827, and died 20 March, 1877. Her mother married secondly James Gordon of Boston, 5 Oct. 1834.

Edward F.<sup>7</sup> and Frances Maria Maynard had one child, Fanny Therese Walling<sup>8</sup> Maynard, who married in Boston, William H. Whitmore, 11 June, 1884, and they have one son, Charles Edward<sup>9</sup> Whitmore, born 26 Sept. 1887.

## APPENDIX.

### SCITUATE LINE OF FOSTERS.

(1) EDWARD<sup>1</sup> FOSTER of Scituate is duly recorded by Savage. Married Lettice Hanford, and died in 1643. His will mentions uncle Hatherly, father-in-law (*i.e.* step-father), Richard Seales, wife, son and child unborn. The son was Timothy<sup>2</sup>; the other, Elizabeth.

(2) TIMOTHY<sup>2</sup> FOSTER went to Dorchester and married Ruth, daughter of Thomas Tileston. She joined church 1664 at Dorchester. They had Ruth,<sup>3</sup> born 4 Aug. 1664; Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> born 8 Sept. 1667; Naomi,<sup>3</sup> born 11 Feb. 1668-9; Hatherly,<sup>3</sup> born 22 Aug. 1671; and Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> born 12 Sept. 1675. His wife died 5 Dec. 1677, and he married Relief, probably widow of John Dowse of Charlestown, says Savage, by whom he had Timothy,<sup>3</sup> born 8 Jan. 1681-2; Edward,<sup>3</sup> born 22 Jan. 1682-3; Prudence,<sup>3</sup> born 3 Dec. 1684; Thomas,<sup>3</sup> born 3 Nov. 1686; and Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> born 13 Oct. 1688. He died 16 Dec. 1688; his widow married 9 Mar. 1691-2, Henry Leadbetter, and died 7 July, 1743.

Of the sons of Timothy,<sup>2</sup> Hatherly<sup>3</sup> Foster went to Scituate and left issue. Timothy,<sup>3</sup> jr., does not appear on Dorchester records, if he survived.

(3) Capt. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, by wife Jemima had Edward,<sup>4</sup> born April, 1706, died 3 Aug. 1710; Timothy,<sup>4</sup> born 12 April, 1709; Mary,<sup>4</sup> born 13 Aug. 1711; Jemima,<sup>4</sup> born 8 Aug. 1713; and Ruth,<sup>4</sup> born 4 Feb. 1715-16. His wife died 29 Feb. 1715-16. Edward Foster and Alice Prince of Newport married at Newport 10 April 1718, and had Relief,<sup>4</sup> born 31 Aug. 1722. His wife died 28 Sept. 1755, in 75th year; and he died 20 Jan. 1761, in 79th year.

(4) TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> FOSTER of Dorchester, only son of Capt. Edward, by wife Abiel, had Abigail,<sup>5</sup> born 30 Jan. 1743-4; Jemima,<sup>5</sup> born 21 Jan. 1745; Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> born 1 Mar. 1747-8; Edward,<sup>5</sup> born 22 Mar. 1732; Sarah,<sup>5</sup> born 1 Mar. 1754; Timothy,<sup>5</sup> born 12 Nov. 1755, died 24 May, 1761; Relief,<sup>5</sup> born 26 Jan. 1758; Mary,<sup>5</sup> born 12 Dec. 1759; Timothy,<sup>5</sup> born 21 Aug. 1763. The father died 28 Aug. 1775, in his 67th year.

(5) EDWARD<sup>5</sup> FOSTER, probably son of the last named, married Polly Blake 26 Nov. 1778, and had Polly,<sup>6</sup> born 21 Sept. 1779; Edward,<sup>6</sup> born 24 Aug. 1781; Jemima,<sup>6</sup> born 29 Jan. 1783; Timothy,<sup>6</sup> born Jan. 1785; Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 1786; James,<sup>6</sup> born 30 Mar. 1790; Relief,<sup>6</sup> born 23 Mar. 1792; Joanna,<sup>6</sup> born 23 Sept. 1794; Flavel,<sup>6</sup> born Oct. 1796, died Nov. 1798; Flavel,<sup>6</sup> again, born Aug. 1799.

NOTE.—I find that in Dorchester John Foster had Robert, born 26 Nov. 1707, and Robert, again, born 20 Aug. 1709.

Again, Thomas Foster of Braintree had a son Hopestill, born 26 Mar. 1648, possibly the one who married in 1670 at Woburn, widow Elizabeth Whittemore.

[When the first instalment of this article was printed in the April REGISTER, pages 194 to 203, the author, Mr. Whitmore, had been unable to ascertain the christian name of the father of Capt. Hopestill Foster. Soon after the issue of that number he received through the editor from Albert C. Bates, Esq., librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society, evidence proving that the husband of Patience Foster and father of Hopestill was Richard Foster of Biddenden, and that administration on his estate was granted to John Bigge, May 3, 1630. See note by Mr. Bates in the department of the Notes and Queries in this number.—EDITOR.]

## RECORD OF MARRIAGES IN WESTERN MASSACHUSETTS, 1795 TO 1823.

Communicated by GEORGE SHELDON, of Deerfield.

THE following is a copy of a paper which I have had a long time. I cannot now tell where I got it; but probably from an old deserted house in Hawley, where I made a raid about 1879. I forward the original for your inspection:

*A Record of Marriages solemnized by Abel W[?]\* to the following Persons (viz.)*

Jany(torn) 1795. Deacon Moses Johnson of Colrain to the Widdow Ruth Reed of Charlemont  
 April 9<sup>th</sup> 1795. Capt James Parker of Hawley to Miss Lucretia Fales of Charlemont

\* Probably Wilder, Wild or Weld.—ED.



- Oct 5<sup>th</sup> 1795 Warren Wilson of Rowe to Miss Hannah Hun[t?] of Charlemont
- Dec'r 24 '95, Mr. Noah Cook of Shelburne to Miss Rache[l?] Kemp of the same Town
- Dec'r. 1798 Mr. Stephen Ellis of Buckland to Miss Susanna Colburn of Charlemont
- Oct 9<sup>th</sup> 1799. Mr. Lawrence Kemp Jun. of Shelburne to Miss Mehitabel Ellis of Buckland
- Thanksgiving day of this year '99. Samuel McNitt and Lucinday Green both of Colrain
- Jan'y 13<sup>th</sup> 1800 Mr John Bullard of Buckland to Miss Mary Clarke of Charlemont
- Feb'r 27. 1800 Mr Caleb Johnson of Lynn to Miss Olive Hartwell of Charlemont
- Mr Bennet Edson of Savoy to Miss desire Beckwith of Charlemont
- 1802 August Mr Zebina Hastings of Charlemont to Sally Reed of Colrain
- 1803 Jan'y 12<sup>th</sup> Jonathan Robbins of Fairfield to Sally Owins(?) of Colrain.
- Jan'y 1803 William Torry & Polly Beals both of Plainfield.
1805. Dec'r 27<sup>th</sup> Mr. Henry Howard of Townsend State of Vermont to Miss Nancy Weeks of He[ath]
- 1805 June 20<sup>th</sup> Mr Horatio Stearns of Charlemont to Miss Vashti Wilder; same town.
- 1807 Nov'r 2 Mr. James R Scoby of Francistown Newhampshire & Miss Sally Spurr: D? (torn)
1808. Sept'r 1<sup>st</sup> Mr Elihu Booth & Miss Polly F———? (torn) both of Charlemont
1809. Nov'r 28<sup>th</sup> Mr Obed Warden Holden & Miss Sally Farnsworth both of Colrain
1809. Juue 16<sup>th</sup> Mr Reuben W Field and Miss Abigail S: White both of Buckland.
- 1810 Sept'r 28<sup>th</sup>. Mr. Rueben Houghton of Colrain and Miss Prudence Dwight of Conway
1811. Ap' 21 Capt Luke Carter of Buckland to Widow Ellis Fales Charle-  
mont
1815. March 19 M<sup>r</sup> Tho<sup>s</sup> Deavenport of Edinburg State of New York & Miss Polly Shippee of Colrain
- 1815 Dec. 25<sup>th</sup> Mr Caleb Hill & Miss Annie Avery both of Charle-  
mont
- 1816 January 30 Mr Gershom Hawks & the Widdow Lurana Packard—  
Widow Parckard Hawley
- “ August 14 Mr Ruel Thayer & Miss Jennett Smith both of Charle-  
mont
- Oct'r 3<sup>rd</sup> 1816 Mr Thomas Fox of Colrain & Miss Parmelia Avery of Charlemont
- 1817 Oct'r 20<sup>th</sup> Mr Peter Shippee of Colrain & Miss Dorcas Pike of Charlemont
- 1820 June 14. Mr. Daniel Deavenport of Colrain & Miss Pattey Barns of Heath
- 1823 May 29<sup>th</sup> Mr. Jon<sup>a</sup> Wheelock & Miss Sally Hall, both of Charle-  
mont
- “ June 12<sup>th</sup> Mr. Calvin Johnson & Miss Laura Steel? both Shelburne

AN ACCOUNT OF DOCTOR WILLIAM SNELLING, WHO CAME  
TO NEW ENGLAND IN 1647; ALSO OF HIS NEPHEW  
JOHN SNELLING, WHO PROBABLY ACCOMPANIED  
HIM; WITH A BRIEF NOTICE OF SOME  
OF THE LATTER'S DESCENDANTS.

By REV. SAMUEL SNELLING, of Whitemarsh, Pa.

THE pedigree of the family of Snelling, of Chaddlewood, Plympton St. Mary, goes back to 1529, the date of the first heraldic visitation; and their arms are thus recorded: "Argent, three griffins' heads erased gules and a chief ermine."\* In the Book of the Visitation of Devonshire in 1620, the name of the fourth son of Thomas Snelling, Esq., of Chaddlewood, Plympton St. Mary, in the County of Devon; and Johan (daughter and heiress of Thomas Elford, Esq., of Bridge House) is given as *William*.

This William Snelling was a fine classical scholar, and a physician of the best education possible at that time. He came to America early in 1647, and settled in Newbury, Mass. Our first notice of him is the record of his marriage, which reads as follows: "5 July, 1648, was maryed at Boston William ye fourth son of Thomas Snelling, Esquire, & Johan his wife dwelling at Chaddlewood in Plympton Mary in Devon; & Margaret, eldest daughter of Gyles Stagge, gent., & Anne, his wife, dwelling at Southwarke in Barnaby Street at the sign of the Christopher." (*Newbury Town Records*. Book I.) As the name of Stagge does not appear in any list of early settlers, it is quite possible that this Margaret was the daughter of Capt. Stagge, who commanded a London ship of 24 guns, which came to Boston to announce the overthrow of the royal government, and proclaim *the Parliament*. Shortly after his arrival in Newbury, Dr. Snelling purchased an estate which he afterwards sold to Tristram Coffin. In September, 1651, we find the following court record: "This is to certify that we the subscribers being called to testify against William Snelling for words by him uttered, affirm that being in way of merry discourse, a health being drank to all friends, he answered:—

"I'll pledge my friends, and for my foes;

A plague upon their heels, and a poxe for their toes."

Since when he hath affirmed that he only intended the proverb used in the West Country, nor do we believe that he intended otherwise.

WILLIAM THOMAS,  
THOMAS MILWARD."

"Mar. 12, 1651. All which I acknowledge, and am sorry I did not express my intent, or that I was so weak as to use so foolish a proverb. Guilielmus Snelling." Nevertheless it is recorded that "William Snelling on his presentment for *Cursing* is fined 10 shillings & the fees of Court."†

In spite of this offence in the eyes of strait-laced Puritanism, Dr. Snelling was held in high esteem by his fellow-townsmen. Of this we have

\* "*The Visitation of Devonshire, 1620*," Ed. Frederic Thomas Colby, B.D., F.S.A., page 266.

† Coffin's *Hist. of Newbury*, p. 55. Weeden's *Economic and Social History of New England*. Vol. I., p. 224.

evidence in a letter from the Rev. John Wilson to John Winthrop, Jr., written on the 2<sup>d</sup>. of the 12<sup>th</sup> mo. 1653:—"Honoured Sir,—Having some hint that Master William Snelling, late of Newbury, now sojourning in Boston & practising in our parts, with very good reputation, is desired by some judicious ones in your parts, that desire to promote the common good there; I could do no lesse, then, out of my owne good experience of him in that kind, & my love to that end of the country than to encourage the motion thus far,—that I believe that he is an able & experienced physition, well studied or versed both in the theory and practise, and that he may be very useful where there is need, both in preventing & curing of diseases of all sorts, the Lord vouchsafeing to go along with his blessing; & if his advise & help were added to your owne in cases of difficulty, it would be a singular privilege to the country." (*Winthrop Papers*, Series 4. Vol. vii. Mass. Hist. Coll.) On the invitation of Mr. Winthrop, Dr. Snelling removed to Boston in 1654. The writer has in his possession a very old copy of a deed, which bore the seal with the family arms, wherein "William Snelling, gent." sells to Tristram Coffin of Salisbury "a house & land situate & being in Newburie in the County of Essex in New England: with a free-hould thereunto belonging." This deed was signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of two witnesses before Deputy Gov. Richard Bellingham, who attached his signature to the document with these words: "William Snelling & Margaret his wife did acknowledge this deed before me, and the said Margaret did voluntarily & freely give her consent to the sale of the premises in this deed mentioned—being examined by me this 22 10<sup>th</sup> mo. 1655. Ri. Bellingham, Dep. Gov<sup>or</sup>."

On his removal to Boston, Dr. Snelling purchased an estate on the north corner of Winter street, consisting of a house and gardens with an orchard. Not long afterwards he sold this estate and bought another in Charter street,—two houses which he made one large building, by connecting them by a sort of Gothic cloister. This structure, which stood in the midst of extensive grounds, was torn down in 1750, or thereabouts. Dr. Snelling was employed as the town physician, and frequent reference to him is made in the early records of Boston. For example: "April 25, 1660. It is ordered that the Treasurer shall pay Mr. Snelling fifty four shillings for physick administered to Robert Higgins." His name also appears as a witness to several wills. Among his chief friends were Nathaniel Wales and Edward Rawson. The latter, who was Secretary of the Colony for 36 years, the Doctor made his executor, and mentioned in his will as "my faithful & loving kinsman, Mr. Edward Rawson." Dr. Snelling's wife Margaret, who was greatly beloved and respected, died on the 18th of June, 1667. And among the earliest inscriptions in Whitmore's *Copp's Hill Epitaphs* is one that reads as follows:—"Margaret, ye wife of William Snelling, aged 46 yeares, deceased the 18 day of June 1667." Two children survived her; *William*, born 24 June, 1649, and *Anne*, born 7 May, 1654. William adopted his father's profession, and became a physician. He married Margaret, widow of William Rogers, by whom he had one child, a daughter. He died, together with his wife and child, in the terrible visitation of small pox in the winter of 1677–78. Anne was married to Francis Davenport, whom she survived twenty years, dying in 1697.

On the 7th of May, 1674, Dr. Snelling made his will, which bears his seal with the family arms. This will is valuable not only as affording clear evidence of his descent from an old Devonshire family, but as an expression of his deep religious feeling. "Boston in New England this 7th of May,



1674," it begins. "In the name of God. Amen. I, William Snelling, ye youngest sonn of the late Thomas Snelling of Chaddlewood in Plimpton Mary in the County of Devon, now of Boston in the County of Suffolk in New England gentleman: being in my ordinary health, blessed of God, but under the sense of the many infirmities of age & stricken in yeares, yet of good memorie & sound understanding, attending to God's Command & my duty, & desiring to sett my house in order, do therefore in the first place commit, commend, & leave my pretious soule into the hands of my Creator, God, that gave it; & my body to the grave, to be interred by my Executor & executrix of this my last will & testamant, as near to my late beloved wife as may be, in hope of a joyful resurrection at the Last Day, amongst the Saints in Glory, through the merits of the Lord Jesus Christ, my Saviour & mighty Redeemer: & after my funeral expenses & such debts as I shall owe—if any—be paid; I give & bequeath & dispose of that estate the Lord hath given me, & betruſted me with, in manner following: Imprimis, I give & bequeath unto my only son, William Snelling, all my Physick books & Books of Chirurgerie in Latin & English, excepting three or four English books treatises on Physicke, & Recipes, which my daughter, Anne, may desire & choose to enjoy...." After leaving one of his houses to his son, William, together with a clear half of the orchard extending back to the street, Dr. Snelling also bequeaths to him "my silver Seale, as being most proper for him." To his daughter, Anne, he leaves the other house with various house-hold goods, and the remaining half of the orchard extending back to the street. He also commends her most affectionately to the care of his faithful friends, Mr. Edward Rawson and Rachel his wife (Dr. Snelling's cousin), begging that she will not marry without their consent and approbation. Dr. Snelling died early in November, 1674. A few days after his decease we find it recorded that "Mr. Edward Rawson & John Maverick appeared before Jno. Leverett esq<sup>r</sup>. Gov<sup>or</sup> & Edward Tyng esq<sup>r</sup>. Assist., this 12<sup>th</sup> of N<sup>br</sup> 1674: & made oath that they Being present subscribed their names as witnesses to this Instrum<sup>t</sup>. which Doc<sup>t</sup>. William Snelling signed, sealed & published to bee his last will & testam<sup>t</sup>. and that when hee soe Did hee was of a sound Disposing minde to the best of their knowledge. This was done as Attest. free Grace Bendall, Recor<sup>r</sup>."

The eldest brother of Dr. William was John Snelling, Esq., of Chaddlewood. In Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses*, we find this notice of him:—"Snellinge, John, of Devon, gent. Exeter Coll., matric. 3 March 1597-8. Aged 17." In 1604, he married Frances, daughter of Walter Hele, Esq., of Gnaton, in the Parish of Newton Ferrers. (See Polwhele's *History of Devonshire*, Vol. II., p. 328.)\* The Register of the Parish of Plympton St. Mary tells us that the youngest son of this John Snelling of Chaddlewood and Frances Hele his wife, was named *John*, and was baptized 17 January, 1624-25. This is also stated in Lt. Col. Vivian's *Amplification of the Visitations of the County of Devon*, p. 694. John Snelling of Chaddlewood died Dec. 27, and was buried Dec. 28, 1639, at Plympton St. Mary. (Inq. p. m. 16 Chas. I., pt. I, No. 31.) His youngest son, John, probably came with Dr. William Snelling to America.

The first record of this John Snelling is at Saco, Maine, where his name appears in the list of freemen in 1653. He is also mentioned in Folsom's *History of Saco*, page 183. He removed to Boston in 1657, and there married Sarah Sedgwick, by whom he had five children; in 1671, some

\* See also Westcote's *Devonshire*, in account of the family of Hele of Holbeton.

law case carried him to Ipswich, where the following record is preserved: "John Snelling, aged 43 years or thereabouts, sworn Sept. 21, 1671 before Edward Tyng, Assistant." (No. 5, *Ipswich Papers on file*.) He died in Boston Nov. 1672, just two years before his uncle, Dr. William Snelling. An old family paper, dating back to the early part of the last century, expressly states that he was the latter's nephew. Letters of administration on his estate were granted to his widow, Sarah, 13 Nov. 1672. She was alive in 1677.

JOHN and SARAH SNELLING had children:

- i. SARAH, b. 4 Oct. 1657.
- ii. JOHN, b. 17 March, 1664.
- iii. JOSEPH, born in 1667.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 9 April, 1671.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. 18 Aug. 167-.

Joseph, John and Benjamin were tax-payers in Boston, 1695. Joseph perpetuated the family.

JOSEPH SNELLING, son of the above John and Sarah, developed early in life a fondness for the sea. When a young man he went to England and learned ship-building in the King's Yard, at Deptford, where the Tzar Peter the Great was then studying naval architecture. He was in Boston, however, at the time of the seizure of Sir Edmond Andros, and took a prominent part in the popular uprising on that occasion. Later, he sailed as a captain in the employ of Mr. Nathaniel Henchman, merchant. In November, 1707, he purchased a large house at the foot of Charter street, near his father's, and opposite his great-uncle Dr. William Snelling's. He was married by the Rev. Samuel Willard, July 19, 1694, to Rebeckah, one of the daughters of Mr. Jonathan Adams. Joseph Snelling died Aug. 15, 1726, and was buried at Copp's Hill, where four years later his widow, Rebeckah, was laid to rest beside him. Their tombstones, which were highly ornamented, are in a good state of preservation, and bear these inscriptions:—

"Here lyes Buried ye Body of Mr. Joseph Snelling; who Dec<sup>d</sup> August ye 15th 1726. Aged about 59 years."

"Here Lyes Buried ye Body of Mrs. Rebeckah Snelling, wife to Mr. Joseph Snelling; who died Nov<sup>mbr</sup> 7th 1730. Aged 56 years 7 mo. & 20 D."

Children of Joseph Snelling & Rebeckah Adams, his wife:—

- i. JONATHAN, b. 29 Dec. 1696.
- ii. JOHN, b. 22 July, 1701.
- iii. ROBERT, b. 10 January, 1703.
- iv. SARAH, b. 4 April, 1708.
- v. JAMES, b. 19 January, 1710.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. 25 Dec. 1712.
- vii. MARY, b. 11 Nov. 1715.

Captain JONATHAN SNELLING, eldest son of Joseph and Rebeckah Snelling, received a good education, and, like his father, adopted a sea-faring life. He first went to sea as mate, and afterwards as captain of a ship; and it was not long before he became known as "one of the finest ship-masters that sailed out of Boston." He first went up the Mediterranean, but afterwards sailed between London and Boston. It is related of Capt. Snelling, that when mate of a vessel laden with wine, on the passage home from the Mediterranean, the ship was taken by corsairs or Turks, who imprisoned the crew below the hatches, and ordered the captain and mate to

remain on deck, and steer for the Moorish coast. The corsairs, finding the cargo was wine, went below, and were soon carousing in the cabin. Seeing the opportunity the situation offered, Mr. Snelling desired the captain to go down and give the pirates as much wine as they would take, detaining them as long as possible. To this the captain assented; and the corsairs were soon deep in drink. Then Mr. Snelling, rapidly loosening the fore-hatches where the American crew were confined, with their aid very quickly overpowered the pirates, and put them all in irons. On the arrival of the ship at London, where they carried the prisoners, Mr. Snelling was greatly applauded for this exploit; and being presented to the king, had the honor of kissing his majesty's hand.

On one of his return voyages from London, Capt. Snelling's vessel was evidently long overdue, and occasioned great anxiety; for we find this reference to the fact in the diary of the Hon. Paul Dudley:—"Oct. 23 1740. Capt. Snelling safely arrived from London at last."\* Captain Snelling spent much time in London, and while there attended the ministry of the celebrated Dr. Watts. He was also a great friend to Mr. Whitefield, whom he entertained as his guest, when the great orator was in Boston and preached at the new North church (which was directly opposite Capt. Snelling's house). The chime of bells for the North church, which were associated with stirring events at a later period, was brought from London by Capt. Snelling. His name appears as that of one of the original subscribers for these bells. On the 16th of March, 1744, Governor Shirley appointed Captain Snelling to the command of the frigate *Molineux*, at the setting out of the expedition against Cape Breton. The original commission, signed by the Governor, is now on exhibition in the Old South Museum Collection. It begins in this manner:—"William Shirley, Esq<sup>r</sup>. Captain General & Governour in chief in & over His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England. To Jonathan Snelling, Gentleman, Greeting." The royal Commission from King George II. is also on exhibition in the same Collection. Later on, Capt. Snelling was appointed to the command of the *Cæsar*, a frigate of 20 guns, which sailed with Commodore Warren's fleet. In a record of prizes taken by this fleet, appears the following item:—"May 2 by Capt. Snelling, a ship laden with provisions from Brest to Cape Breton, 14 guns, 27 men." (*New-Eng. Hist. and Geneal. Reg.*, Vol. 27, p. 160.) The *Cæsar* was in action at Louisburg, and did good service at that memorable siege. (See *Narrative and Crit. Hist. of America*, Ed. by Justin Winsor. Vol. V., p. 438.)

Capt. Snelling, Nov. 22, 1723, married Mary Sears, by whom he had four children. He died in 1755, and was buried at Copp's Hill.

Children of Capt. Jonathan Snelling and Mary Sears, his wife:—

- i. JANE, b. 20 July, 1731.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. 28 July, 1734.
- iii. JOHN, b. 3 Feb. 1739.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 6 Dec. 1741.

Of Jonathan Snelling, the eldest son, who commanded the Governor's Guard, and went as an exile to Halifax, the writer hopes to give a more extended notice.

\* *N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, vol. 35, page 31.



SAMUEL SKELTON, M.A., FIRST MINISTER OF THE  
FIRST CHURCH AT SALEM, MASS.

Communicated by E. C. FELTON, Esq., of Steelton, Pa., being the result of investigations made for him in England.

THERE can be no kind of doubt that for the origin of families bearing the name Skelton, we must look to the North of England. They took it from one or other of the places so called, of which there are several in that part of the kingdom, to which, in the main, they appear to be confined.

As instances, the following may be mentioned, whilst for the persons who are specified, who lived in the thirteenth century, the authority is the Patent Roll of the year. In Cumberland is the parish of Skelton near Penrith, and in 2 Edward I., Christiana de Skelton was defendant in an action respecting land in that parish, and in another. In Yorkshire are these: East Riding, the township of Skelton in the parish of Howden; North Riding, the parish of Skelton-in-Cleveland; West Riding, the hamlet of Skelton in the parish of Leeds, and the township of Skelton in the parish of Ripon. Without further indication, save that all the places were in Yorkshire, we find in 4 Edward I., William, son of Robert de Skelton, contesting with William, son of William de Scelton, the possession of land in Skelton, and in the same year, a suit was depending against Master John de Skelton in respect of land in Skelton. At a later period, in 1417, Richard de Skelton the younger, of Cumberland, and in 1418, Richard Skelton of Carlisle, are named in the French Rolls, as in the retinue of the Duke of Gloucester, and taking part in the subjection of the northern provinces of France. Possibly both entries refer to the same person. This list is not put forward as exhaustive, but it will at least justify what has been said, which is confirmed by other evidence. In the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, prior to the year 1500, there are just two Skelton wills, whilst of administrations there is not one. On the other hand, in the corresponding Court of the Northern Province, within the same period, there are from the county of York alone, the records of no fewer than seventeen Skeltons, testate or intestate, more than half of whom were domiciled in the city of York. In order to comprehend the full force of these statistics, it must be borne in mind that the Province of York then comprised only the five northern counties and the county of Nottingham, whilst the Southern Province embraced all the rest of the kingdom.

One or two of what are believed to be the earliest Skelton wills on record may be briefly referred to, by reason of the connection between person and place which they also serve to establish. The first is that of Adam de Skeltone, which is dated at Skeltone on the Feast of St. Luke the Evangelist (18 October) A.D. 1330. As the testator possessed real estate in London, so much of the will as relates to that real estate was enrolled in the Court of Husting of the City, which is all we know of the document. Whether the Skelton of the testator was in Cumberland or Yorkshire does not appear. Next comes the will of Nicholas de Skelton of York, which bears date 1399, and was proved at York, May 20, 1402, and after that the will

of Dame Constance de Skelton, of Skelton in the county of York, which is dated in 1402, and was proved also at York, June 8 in the same year. As she desired to be buried in the adjoining parish of Gisburn, her Skelton was that in the parish of Ripon, in which a Ralph Skeldon was living as late as 1639.

The derivation of the name, Dr. Barber is good enough to say, is from Skeel, a Danish personal name, and tūn, the old Norse for a fortified town or settlement. In Domesday Book it is found as Scheltun, which was probably pronounced Skaleton, as we find it so written in one of the Patent Rolls already cited. The variations in the orthography are so commonplace that it is needless to particularize them.

It is precisely in the North of England, namely in Yorkshire, that tradition, or what passes for it, makes the emigrant to have been born, adding that he was beneficed in Lincolnshire. Tradition, whilst it can never be regarded as authority, is yet always to be treated with the respect which is due to whatever is suggestive. Taking the hint, and with the knowledge that the name is still common in that great county, it was to Yorkshire that attention was given in the first instance.

Preliminary investigations pointed so unmistakeably to a district of which the town of Pickering, in the North Riding, may be taken as the centre that local researches were there entered upon. Special mention must be made of Sinnington, a retired village a few miles west of that town. The parish register shows many Skeltons of a suitable period, and also that Samuel was a favorite Christian name during a long series of years. Indeed in the churchyard is a gravestone of a Samuel Skelton who died as recently as 1827. A gap of twenty years in the register, occurring at a critical period, was felt to be unfortunate, but upon the whole this beginning by no means promised badly. Fortified by it, investigations were undertaken in the Probate Registry at York where, as was anticipated, Skelton wills proved to be very numerous, but not one seemed to have any bearing upon the family to which the emigrant belonged. The archiepiscopal records furnished a like negative result but, quite unexpectedly, new and important facts were brought to light\* respecting another interesting early emigrant, which in brief are these: Francis Higginson was ordained deacon at Cawood Castle, September 25, 1614, by Toby Mathew, Archbishop of York, his title being the curacy of Scredingham or, as now written, Scrayingham, and to priest's orders he was admitted at Bishopthorpe by the same archbishop, December 8, 1614. Moreover, the archbishop conferred on him the rectory of Barton-in-Fabis, Nottinghamshire, and although he was instituted April 20, 1615, it appears certain he was never inducted and therefore never received any of the fruits of the benefice nor, we may take it, discharged any of the duties. His successor was instituted, on his resignation, just a year afterwards, April 4, 1616. There is evidence that for at least a century kindly relations had subsisted between the Higginsons and the Warwickshire Mathews, and this may have led to an introduction to the Archbishop, who was of a Bristolian family.

From Yorkshire to Lincolnshire is not a long step. Taking first those records which are authorities for the admission to benefices, whilst various Skeltons are shown to have held livings in the county in the seventeenth century, not one was found who bore the name Samuel. This afforded scanty support to tradition, but the reason of it was rendered manifest by later

\* This was in 1892.

developments. In the latter part of the thirteenth century, a William de Skelton, of Cumberland, was Treasurer of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, and therefore an ecclesiastic. To the Cumberland line also belonged, it is said, John Skelton, who was likewise an ecclesiastic, and was moreover the famous poet-laureate of Henry VIII., and, on the excellent authority of the late Mr. Dyce, is to be regarded as one of the fathers of the English drama.

The wills at Lincoln range themselves under two principal heads, and first those which are scattered through the Episcopal Registers during upwards of two centuries, beginning with 1320. Abstracts of all have been printed, but the only Skelton named in them, who is at all likely to have been a Lincolnshire man, is William Skelton who is mentioned in the will of a merchant of Lincoln in 1417. Under the second head come the wills in the Probate Registry, the records of which begin with probates granted in 1506, and a few other wills which remain in another repository. All these received the attention they deserve, and the same may be said of the wills of other persons which, for one reason or other, it seemed desirable to examine.

It would be tedious and is unnecessary to detail at length all the steps which followed, and will be more to the purpose to come to the point at which the first tangible result was obtained. This was in Lincolnshire, and we will endeavor to convey an idea of the locality.

The towns of Bourn, which is in the south of the county, near the confines of Rutland, and Sleaford, which is eighteen miles to the north, are connected by a branch line of the Great Northern Railway. Midway between the two is the station of Billingborough, little more than a mile to the southwest of which a church is a conspicuous object. It stands on elevated ground, overlooking a vast fen district, alone, remote from dwellings, and approached only by tracks across the fields. This is Sempringham Church—the church of a parish of extensive area, comprising the chapelries of Pointon and Birthorpe, but the houses which formed the village whence it took its name, and which clustered round the church and the priory, long ago vanished. When the priory was laid waste, its materials were used in the erection of the Manor House, a seat of the Earls of Lincoln, and it too has been destroyed, though its site may be readily distinguished on the ground.

In the parish register of Sempringham are the following entries:

1619. Samuel Skelton and Susanna Trauis were married the 27<sup>th</sup> of April 1619.  
 1621. Baptized. Sarah the daughter of Mr Samuel Skelton baptized August  
 xij<sup>th</sup>  
 — Buryed. Sarah the daughter of Mr Samuel Skelton bur. August 27<sup>th</sup>

Hitherto neither the surname nor the Christian name of the emigrant's wife had been ascertained, and the daughter Sarah is an addition to the list of his children. As M.A. the emigrant had a right to be, and it was in accordance with usage that he should be, styled M<sup>r</sup>. Moreover it was required that, in order to authenticate them, the parish register transcripts, which were to be sent in yearly, should be signed by the incumbent, and the churchwardens. Now the Sempringham transcript for 1620 is signed by Samuel Skelton as incumbent, and by Robert Obre and Thomas Seagrave as churchwardens. That for 1621 is similarly signed, the only change being that Thomas Wright had become churchwarden in the room of Thomas Seagrave. It follows that, as respects the baptism and the burial of



little Sarah, besides the register, which certainly was not kept by Skelton himself, we have the transcript certified by her father's hand. Of Samuel Skelton's signature to the earlier transcript, a fac-simile of the exact size of the original was taken by permission, and is here copied from the autotype reproduction.

Samuel Skelton

Robert obro } Churchwardens  
Thomas B. Grant }

To recapitulate, we have a Samuel Skelton who was M.A., who was in orders, and who was beneficed in Lincolnshire—points all of which agree with what was known or reasonably alleged of the emigrant who, none can doubt, is the individual whom these records bring before us.

This then is the sum and substance of what can be found at Sempringham and in its transcripts—not great in bulk, but weighty and of the first moment.

After the husband comes the wife, and the next point which claimed investigation was the parentage of the emigrant's wife. As to this, there was no clue, traditional or otherwise, and therefore nothing remained but to examine whatever documents might be deemed likely to serve the purpose, and notably the registers of neighboring parishes. In the course of the tour, a visit was paid to Horbling, a village two miles north of Sempringham Church, but it was only to find that the register does not begin until 1653. However, Lincolnshire is famous for its transcripts, and they have been rescued from chaos, sorted and arranged by the liberality of the present Bishop of Lincoln, Dr. Edward King. Here then, in the Horbling transcripts, was found all that could be desired, as the following baptismal entry will show:

Susan daughter of Willm Travis the 11. Sept. 97.

Susan Travis had a brother William who was baptized June 14, 1590, and a sister Mary, February 10, 1605-6.

The will of William Travis, of Horbling, father of Skelton's wife, was found. It bears date April 22, 1635, when both his daughter Susan and her husband had passed away, far from him and from their native land. It names his son William, his daughter Mary, who was then the wife of one Muston, some grandchildren, and the poor of the parish, but contains no mention of any Skelton. The testator describes himself as a yeoman, and he had evidently been engaged in farming pursuits, but had retired from business, and was probably living with his daughter Mary, to whom, on her marriage, he had given all his household stuff and, with trifling exceptions, his farming stock also. The will was proved June 17, 1635, and is on record at Lincoln. Travis wills are more numerous in Leicestershire than in Lincolnshire.

The ecclesiastical history of Sempringham has so important a bearing upon Samuel Skelton, and is besides so interesting that, whilst much might be said respecting it, some little may not be omitted. Its Chronicle or Annals in the Vatican go back, it is asserted, to the year 400.\* But not until some centuries later do we meet with the man who is head and shoulders taller than all others who were ever connected with the place, who, canonized a few years after his death, is known as S. Gilbert of Sempringham, and who was the founder of the only English monastic order, called from him the Gilbertine. Born in the immediate neighborhood a few years after the Conquest, he was of gentle blood and, having perfected his education at Paris, took up his abode at the place with which his name is associated in so lasting a manner. Here he founded a monastery, the small beginnings of which are visible about 1140, endowing it with large landed estates and, what is of more immediate concern, assigning to it the parish church, whereupon the monks, with the license of the King and the Pope, became perpetual incumbents. The lore of appropriations, as they are called, and the evils which sprang from them, have been set forth with much learning by Dr. Samuel Pegge, a famous antiquary of the last century, in Appendix No. VII. to *The Life of Robert Grosseteste, Bishop of Lincoln*,† to which those who may desire enlightenment will do well to refer. In the diocese of Lincoln, at any rate, a remedy was not long in coming, for Bishop Hugh de Wells (1209–1235) established vicarages in nearly three hundred rectories which had been appropriated to monastic houses. This was done, of course, with the assent, in each case, of the house to which the rectory had been appropriated, and which naturally became thereupon patron of the vicarage. By the ordination of Sempringham, to be seen in the Bishop's Register, an endowment was provided such as, in its equivalent for the time being, any incumbent would be well content to receive, and so matters continued until the great upheaval of the sixteenth century.

What the Reformation did for Sempringham can only be described as spoliation the most utter and unsparing, not alone of the Priory and its possessions, but even of the endowment of the Vicarage. That which the saintly founder had dedicated for all time to God and His Church was first seized by the sovereign and soon afterwards transferred to other lay hands. Moreover the benefice, losing its ancient status, was treated as a donative, which the proprietor could fill of his own absolute will, independently of the Bishop, and of any ecclesiastical ceremony whatsoever—in fact, just as he would admit a tenant to a vacant farm or house. This explains how it comes about that for a long period subsequent to the Reformation, and until the ancient order was restored, after Skelton's day, the records usually available in such cases are silent respecting Sempringham.

Passing over the intervening period, on February 3, 1612–13, the King granted in fee simple to Francis Morice, esquire, and Francis Phelipps, gentleman, as the nominees of various other persons, estates of such magnitude in different parts of England that the enumeration of them occupies some yards in length of the Patent Roll (10 James I., part 22 (1964) No. 3). In Lincolnshire, are what are described as the Rectories and Churches of Sempringham and Stow Green, with all buildings, glebe lands, tithes, and other appurtenances to them belonging, which it is stated were part of the possessions King Edward VI. received on exchange with Lord Clinton, thus bearing witness that certain chopping and changing had taken place since the confiscation of the Priory and its possessions.

\* The Newbery House Magazine, vol. v. p. 30. (July, 1891.)

† London, 1793, 4o. pp. 322–333.

The mention, now made for the first time of Stow Green, calls for a word or two of explanation. In August, 1268, the Prior and Convent of Sempringham, taking advantage of the King's presence at Lincoln, obtained from him there the grant of a fair to be held yearly on June 23, 24 and 25, in their Manor of Stow. (Charter Roll, 52 Hen. III., (No. 62) m. 5.) The spot chosen for the fair was Stow Green, which is in the parish of Threackingham, two miles north-west of Sempringham church, and there it is still held, but the date appears to have been changed to one more suitable for an agricultural community. It was not only a great convenience to the monks, but by its tolls added to their revenues, and the church of the Patent Roll was simply a chapel, which was erected, doubtless by them, for the benefit of the crowds who flocked to their fair. The church of Threackingham was not an appropriation of theirs, whilst that of Sempringham was, and hence we may infer they procured that its vicar should be charged with the celebration of the divine offices in the chapel. The connection ceased at the Reformation, and the chapel has long been destroyed, but its site, adjoining a recognized Roman road, is identified.

The grant shows incidentally that at some time before its date £20 per annum had been charged upon the Rectory as the stipend or salary of the Vicar, and this the grantees bound themselves by their covenant to discharge. This sum, equal to about £80 at the present day was, therefore, the measure of Skelton's vicarial income. By the grant, the right of patronage was reserved to the Crown, and hence, so far as can be seen, it was to the Crown that Skelton owed his preferment.

The church of Sempringham is one of the oldest and most interesting in the diocese of Lincoln. The original Norman building was cruciform, with a tower at the intersection, but the transepts have been removed, and the present tower, which is of good perpendicular work, dating about 1425, occupies the site of the Norman tower. The most important feature, which is of early Norman date, is, however, that brought before us in the glowing words, penned nearly fifty years ago, of a local architect. "Through that magnificent doorway, which is yet in the south side, almost as perfect as when it left the workman's hand, many a time has passed the good S. Gilbert at the head of his Chapter; and those fine old fir doors, so splendidly ornamented with iron scrolls, have closed upon them while they worshipped God, or deliberated upon the business of their Order."\* It need hardly be said that features such as these, which carry us back to a time five centuries before Skelton's day, still attract the ecclesiologist, the antiquary, and the architect to the spot where he once ministered. The view, here given, of the south side, is from a photograph.†

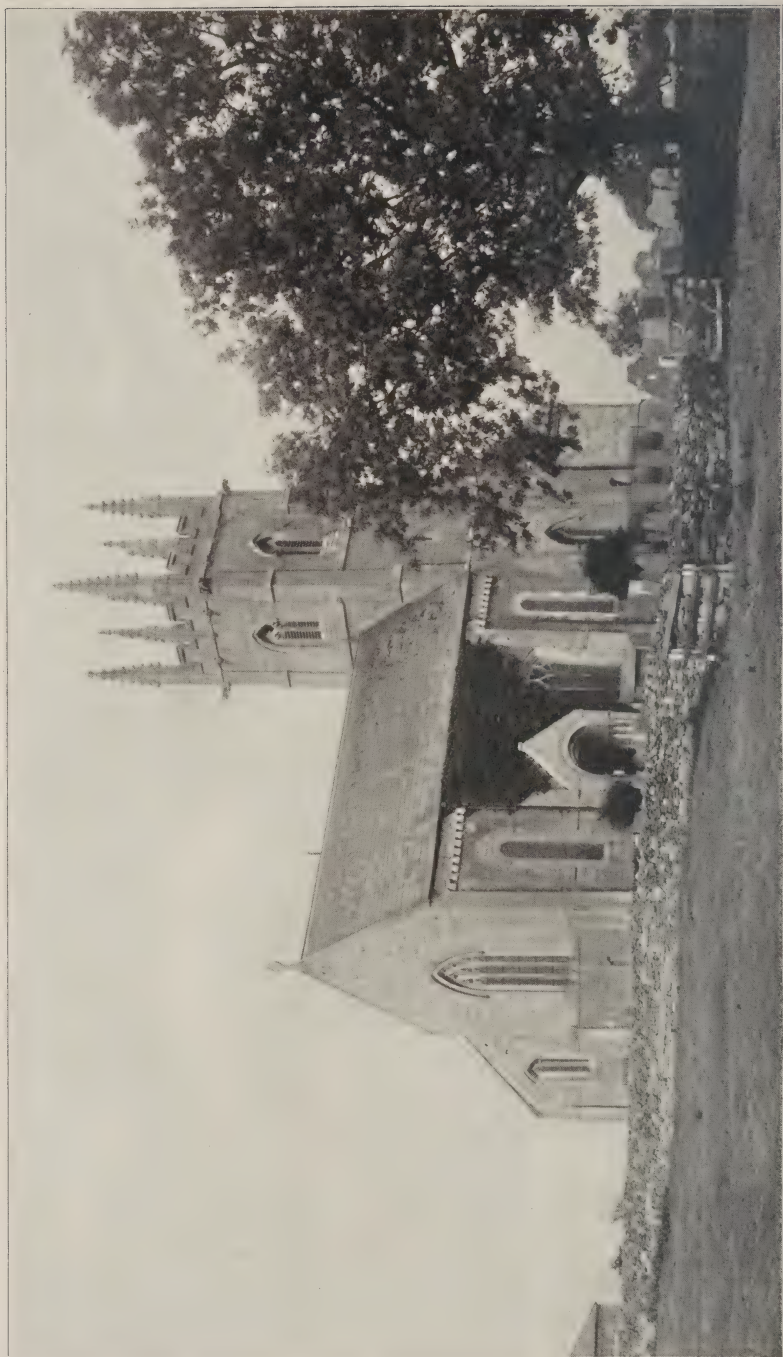
In further prosecution of the work, recourse was had to the wills at Lincoln of a later date than those which had been looked up for the ancestry of the emigrant. Attention was attracted by one of a Samuel Skelton who describes himself as of Tattershall in the county of Lincoln, innholder. What is to be said on this head can be said more conveniently hereafter, but the immediate step which followed on this discovery was a search of the register of the parish in which the testator had resided.

\* Associated Architectural Societies Reports, vol. ii. p. 141. (For the year 1852.) See also vol. x. p. x. (For the year 1879.) There is a small engraving of the doorway and door in the Quiver for February, 1890, p. 315.

† Since this was written, it has been announced that Her Majesty the Queen, who is a large landowner in the parish, has promised £100 towards a porch which it is proposed to erect in order the better to protect this noble doorway from the weather.







SEMPRINGHAM CHURCH, LINCOLNSHIRE.



KEEP OF TATTERSHALL CASTLE, LINCOLNSHIRE.  
WITH TATTERSHALL CHURCH IN THE BACKGROUND.





Tattershall, as the crow flies, is seventeen miles north-east of Sempringham and, like it, on the border of the fens, and here also was a seat of the Earls of Lincoln. The Castle, which was their residence, has long been levelled with the ground, but its Keep is the most striking object that presents itself to the traveller by railway in the flat district between Lincoln and Boston. The chimney-pieces in the upper floors are in remarkable preservation, and are perfect genealogical studies in the sculptured heraldry they display. It is not, however, the possessors in the seventeenth century whose alliances and lineage they illustrate, but those of their predecessors, the Cromwells, by one of whom, who died about 1455, the Castle, as well as the noble church, unfinished at his death, was erected. A writer, who has recently attributed the Castle to a later period, falls into an error which very slight inquiry would have prevented. He also prints "Hooper" instead of "Hooker."

The Skelton entries at Tattershall, of which the first is in 1575, are not numerous during the earlier period, but become more frequent afterwards. How important to our purpose some of them are, the following will show:

1622.

Samvell sone to Mr. Samvell Skelton baptized 8 day of January.

25<sup>th</sup> March 1625 to 25<sup>th</sup> March 1626.

Suzanah dovghter to Mr. Samvell Sceltone Baptized 3 of Aprill.

Anno Dom'i 1627.

25<sup>th</sup> March 1627 to 25<sup>th</sup> March 1628.

Mary daughter of Mr. Samvell Skelton Bapt. June 28.

Here, then, we have the three children who accompanied their parents to New England, and whose names are found in the records of Salem, where also is the name of a fourth and younger child.

There is nothing to indicate that Samuel Skelton was charged with any parochial duty at Tattershall. On the contrary, the evidence points the other way. In matters ecclesiastical, the position was very similar to that of Sempringham, and in the records where what is desired might naturally be looked for is nothing respecting its incumbents. Here again then the register, supplemented by what few transcripts have been preserved, comes in most usefully. As respects transcripts, Tattershall is in marked contrast to the majority of Lincolnshire parishes, for the file only contains five, each being for but a single year, and the period which they cover begins at Michaelmas, 1561, and ends at Lady-day, 1632. Fortunately one is for the year ending in March, 1624, when Skelton was certainly residing in the parish, and this is signed, in a very neat and legible hand, by "Barjo: Dovue," as minister, and the two churchwardens, James Pawson and Thomas Watkinson. Again, in 1628, when Skelton was also there, William How signs the original register, giving himself the title of curate, which in such a case was the correct designation of the incumbent. This last name suggests the inquiry whether Skelton, whilst living at Tattershall, may not have known Francis Higginson, who in the near future was to be his colleague at Salem. A William How was the incumbent or the lecturer, 1614-1617, of the parish of S. Nicholas, Leicester, in which from 1617, or thereabouts, to his emigration, Higginson discharged certain ecclesiastical functions, styling himself, in his own handwriting, at first "minister," and afterwards "lecturer."

From what has gone before, it will be seen the question arises how was Skelton occupied at Tattershall, for we may be sure he was not idle. In his

day it was a coveted privilege to be in the household of a noble family, and persons who, after the fashion of the time, are called "servants," were often relatives of the lord or lady. Skelton is found first at one seat of the Earl of Lincoln, and immediately afterwards at another, and it is by no means improbable that he was the domestic chaplain. If we suppose that Susan Travis was likewise attached to the Earl's household, the choice which was made of Sempringham for the celebration of the marriage is explained, notwithstanding that her father and other near relations were living hard by, in a neighboring parish. Simon Bradstreet the younger, who became so important a figure in New England history, was, it is said, as a youth, in the household of the Earl.

The will of the innholder of Tattershall is dated 15 February, 16 Charles II. (A.D. 1663-4). He names his wife Margaret, his eldest son Samuel, and three other sons, Zerubbabel, Israel and Nathaniel. He makes specific mention of a silver bowl which, after his wife's death, was to pass to his eldest son, and no doubt, though it is not so stated, was to be regarded as a heirloom. His means were modest, and he was troubled with debts which his wife was to pay off by yearly instalments out of the proceeds of the business. His wife and his cousin John Skelton were supervisors and overseers. The executors were the sons Israel and Nathaniel, but being under age, they could not act, and March 1, 1663-4, the Court granted administration, during their minority, to their mother.

The point of interest is, of course, who was the testator? Was he the only son of the emigrant? Touching that son, the records of Salem supply sundry particulars to which it is necessary to refer. The first document is a deed dated 21, 12 mo. (February), 1643 (Essex Deeds, Book I. leaf 1), when he had just attained his majority, showing that the moment he was in a position to sell, he disposed of four acres of the paternal allotment in Salem, after which he returned to the old country, and nothing more is heard of him in New England.

Another deed, dated 30th March, 15 Charles II. (A.D. 1663), is recorded in Book II. leaf 71, of Essex Deeds, and was acknowledged before Endicott, the Governor, in the August following—14: 6: 63 is how it stands—by a person who had seen it signed, but whose name does not appear as a witness. The substance of it is that about 1649 Skelton had sold other land in Salem, which also had been his father's, to one Porter for £40, to be paid by instalments. In 1659, Porter had given bond for what then remained due which, whatever may have been its amount, was cleared off in 1663, and this deed, in the nature of a final release, was executed. It will be observed that in dating it, the colonial formula is discarded, and gives place to that which was customary in England, whilst Endicott in his memorandum of the time of acknowledgement, reverts to that which was in use around him. The deed shows on its face that Skelton was not then in America, for the money was sent to him by the hand of an intermediary, one "John Brackenbury of Charlestowne Mare-nour." It may be simply an accidental coincidence, but yet is worth mentioning that a few years later, in 1671, a John Brackenbury was married at Scrivelsby, six miles from Tattershall.

To finish with the Salem deeds, we may here interpolate what they make known respecting the emigrant's youngest child, whose name was Elizabeth. She had married Robert Sanford of Boston in the Bay Colony, and of her and her husband the same Porter purchased her portion of the land which had belonged to her father, and it was made over to him by a



deed which, though given in 1652 was not recorded until 1661. (Essex Deeds, Book II., leaf 25.) She, like her brother, no doubt sold directly she came of age, thus giving 1631 as the date of her birth, which was after the emigration.

The natural place in which to look for the younger Skelton, after his return to England, is that which had been the home of his family before their departure, and this is exactly what we find, for the will of the innholder of Tattershall renders it impossible to doubt that in him we have the emigrant's only son. The names which he gave to the sons whom he mentions prove how fondly he cherished the memory of his Salem days. Zerubbabel was the name of a son of Governor Endicott, and Nathaniel of the testator's brother-in-law, the emigrant ancestor of the Feltons of the United States, a leading man at Salem who, born a few years before the testator, was destined to outlive him by more than forty years.

Turning again to the parish register of Tattershall, after 1627, with the exception of the marriage of a William Skelton in 1637, there is no Skelton entry until 1644, when there is the burial, June 4, of Margaret, daughter of Samuel Skelton, which is the first trace we have of him in the record after his baptism. The baptism of the daughter is not found, so she may have been born at Salem, and there is also, in 1662, the burial of another daughter Margaret, whose baptism in like manner does not occur, but it is evident the register was not carefully kept. From 1644, for half a century to come are entries relating to the children of the younger Skelton, and also to his children's children. Of the first-mentioned, we have the four sons who are named in his will; Samuel baptized in 1645; Zerubbabel in 1647; Israel in 1650, and Nathaniel born in 1656, when the registration of birth for a brief period supplanted that of baptism. There was also a son John, who like the daughter or daughters Margaret, died before the father made his will. The only son whose descendants the register enables us to trace is Nathaniel, and his children were Margaret, 1680; Elizabeth, 1683; Samuel, 1684-5; Nathaniel, 1687. Their father was buried May 12, 1695, and a sister Margaret, March 14, 1695-6. Thus the line of the emigrant, with the family Christian names affectionately preserved, is continued to the close of the seventeenth century.

The Court Rolls of the Manor of Tattershall furnish some details respecting Samuel Skelton, son of the emigrant, which deserve to be noted. The Rolls begin with the proceedings at a Court held April 20, 1654, when the jurors start with the following presentments:

Thomas Lawe gent for brewing & selling Ale & beere contrary to y <sup>e</sup> statute	00.06.04
Bridgett Cullyer for the like	00.00.06
Richard Parr for the like	00.00.06
Samuell Skelton for the like	00.00.06

and seven others who are named. At several subsequent Courts Samuel Skelton was amerced for a similar offence, which is sometimes expressed as breaking the assize of ale and beer, that is, selling those commodities at a higher rate than for the time being had been fixed by law. In 1658 he was chosen one of the two Dyke Reeves, an important office in the fen district, the duties of which consisted in seeing that the drains dividing the fields were kept clear and offered no impediment to the free passage of water. In the same year he was amerced sixpence for selling ale out-of-doors at two pence a quart, and a shilling for the sewer in his field being defective, which was rather unlucky for one holding his office. Twice he

had to pay for winnowing corn in the market-place, the second occasion being October 6, 1663, which was the last Court held before his death. He was then fined a shilling for not trimming his hedge in the Back Lane. An amusing feature is that being himself sometimes a juror—and on one occasion his name heads the list—he sat in judgment upon himself. That the delinquencies complained of were not considered of any great moment is shown by the fact that, however often the same individual transgressed, nothing was done in the way of increasing the penalty. The impartiality of this small and purely local tribunal is demonstrated by the fact, that the fine inflicted upon one who was in the position of a gentleman was more than twelve times that which was deemed adequate for minor folk. And again, in 1656, when it did not spare so important a neighbor as William Skelton, rector of Coningsby, who found himself called upon to pay a shilling “for suffering his mare to go in the meadows, he having no common there.”

When Samuel of Tattershall made his will, he was, he tells us, weak and sick in body. He might with truth have used language more emphatic, for his signature gives proof that his weakness was extreme, and on the fourth day after it was made he was laid to rest in the churchyard. John Skelton, his cousin, besides being a supervisor, was also the writer of the will and a witness to its execution. He therefore was not far to seek, and he is undoubtedly the individual of the name who then lived in the adjoining village of Coningsby, the church of which is barely a mile from Tattershall Church. Who he was, the register of Coningsby reveals in the following entry:

1642. bap. John Sonne of William Skelton & Isabell his wife bap. ye 13 of Decemb<sup>r</sup>

George Skelton, rector of Coningsby, in his important will in 1636, in addition to his son William, names also Isabel his son William's wife, so that John Skelton, cousin of the younger Samuel, was George Skelton's grandson.

The family connection being thus established, we may look backward and cite the will of John Skelton, of Barton-upon-Humber, bearing date October 20, 1546. In it, he names, amongst others, the following persons: a son Roger; a son whom he styles Sir William, to whom we shall revert; a daughter Isabel Leedall and, without stating what the relationship was, Richard Leedall and Alice Leedall, and another William Skelton, who was the son of Roger, and therefore grandson of the testator. In 1602-3, when George Skelton compounded for the First Fruits of Coningsby, one of his bondsmen was George Leedall of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, chandler. In 1619, George Skelton married at Coningsby, for his second wife, Ann Leedall, and when he made his will, next to his children and grandchildren, Bridget Leedall was the object of his care. This was in 1636, so that we have evidence of a Skelton-Leedall connection extending over exactly ninety years. No further light is to be gained from the Leedall wills, which are somewhat numerous, and four of the makers were inhabitants of Coningsby.

In view of these facts, it is suggested as probable that John Skelton, of Barton, was the common ancestor alike of the emigrant and of George Skelton. John's birth may be carried back to the latter part of the fifteenth century, for in all likelihood his son William was born not later than 1508, and John's name figures in the Lay Subsidy Roll for Barton in 14 and 15 Henry VIII. (1522-1523), where he is charged two shillings on goods assessed at four pounds.

The parish register of Coningsby dates from 1561, and between 1571, when the first occurs, and 1660, beyond which the search did not extend, the Skelton entries number close upon sixty. One which deserves special attention is as follows:

Baptized 1592. Samuell Skellton bapt. the xxvj<sup>th</sup> of februarie.

Negative evidence is not without its weight in this case and therefore it may be said that no further trace of this Samuel is found in the register, and that only one other Samuel is named in it. This latter was baptized in 1608, shortly before which time the father's name begins to be recorded, and he was the son of George Skelton, the rector. The date, to be presently stated, of the emigrant's matriculation at the University, leads directly to the inference that he was born closely about 1592, the date of the baptismal entry which has just been printed. Again, whilst giving his own name to his only son, he did not give his wife's name to his eldest daughter, but preferred to call her Sarah, therein showing a particular affection for that name. In looking through the materials which have been collected, it is impossible not to recognize that with those whom we may term our Skeltons, what William was as a Christian name for males, Sarah was for females. Taking only the Skelton entries in the register of Coningsby, the name Sarah first appears in 1587, in a baptism. In the short period 1601-1615, it occurs four times; 1601, a baptism; 1602, a burial; 1615, marriage of Thomas Shackelton and Sarah Skelton, and the next day of Vinson (*i. e.* Vincent) Randall and another Sarah Skelton. These, be it remembered, are from one source only, and leave aside the many instances which are found in other documents. And John Skelton, as late as 1671, kept up the tradition when a daughter of his was baptized at Stixwold by the name Sarah.

[To be continued.]

## GORHAM FAMILIES OF YARMOUTH.

Arranged by WILLIAM PROUD DAVIS, Esq., of Yarmouth Port, Mass.

[William Proud Davis, Esq., is one of the oldest citizens of Yarmouth Port, Mass. He was assistant cashier of the Barnstable Bank, now the First National Bank of Yarmouth, and was elected cashier on the death of the late Amos Otis, Esq. He assisted Mr. Otis in arranging the genealogical notes for the "Barnstable Families." Mr. Davis resigned his office in the bank in 1897.

He was town treasurer and town clerk of Yarmouth from 1843 to 1894, fifty years.

FRANK W. SPRAGUE.]

1. RALPH GORHAM, son of James, came to New England before 1637.

He died 1643, age 68.

Children:

2. Ralph.

2. 3. John, born in Bennefield, baptized Jany. 28, 1621. Married Desire Howland 1643.



2. John Gorham, son of Ralph, m. Desire Howland 1643. He was buried at Swansey, Feb. 5, 1675-6. She died in Barnstable Oct. 13, 1683.  
Children:  
Desire, b. in Plymouth April 2, 1644; m. John Hawes of Yarmouth, Oct. 1661.  
Temperance, b. in Marshfield May 5, 1646; m. 1, Ed. Sturgis, Junior\*; 2, Thos. Baxter Jany. 27, 1679.  
Elizabeth, b. in Marshfield April 2, 1648; m. Joseph Hallett.†
4. James, b. in Marshfield April 28, 1650; m. Hannah Huckins Feb. 24, 1673-4.  
John, b. in Marshfield Feb. 20, 1651-2; m. Mary Otis, Feb. 20, 1674.
5. Joseph, b. in Yarmouth Feb. 16, 1653-4; m. Sarah Sturgis.‡  
Jabez, b. in Barnstable Aug. 3, 1656; m. Hannah (Sturgis) Gray.§  
Mercy, b. in Barnstable Jany. 20, 1658; m. George Denison.¶  
Lydia, b. in Barnstable Nov. 16, 1661; m. John Thacher Jany. 1, 1683.  
Hannah, b. in Barnstable Nov. 28, 1663; m. Joseph Wheelding.||
8. Shubael, b. in Barnstable Oct. 21, 1667; m. Puella Hussey, 1696.
4. James Gorham, son of John, m. Hannah Huckins Feb. 24, 1673-4. He died 1707. She died Feb. 13, 1727.  
Children:  
Desire, b. Feb. 9, 1674-5.
9. James, b. May 6, 1676-7; m. May Joyce Sept. 29, 1709.  
Experience, b. July 28, 1678.
10. John, b. Aug. 2, 1680; m. Anne Brown Feb. 24, 1705-6.  
Mehitable, b. April 28, 1683.
11. Thomas, b. Dec. 16, 1684.  
Mersey, b. Nov. 22, 1686; died June 12, 1689.
12. Joseph, b. March 25, 1689.
13. Jabez, b. March 6, 1690-1.
14. Sylvanus, b. Oct. 13, 1693.
15. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 14, 1695-6; m. Temperance Hawes Nov. 9, 1727.
5. 4. Joseph Gorham, son of John, m. Sarah Sturgis.  
He died July 9, 1726.

\* The will of Edward Sturgis, junior, together with notes in Barnstable Families, prove that his widow was Temperance, daughter of Capt. John Gorham. Elizabeth, who witnessed the will of Edward Sturgis, junior, was his mother.—S.

† Elizabeth Gorham, born in Marshfield, April 2, 1648, married (Joseph) Hallett.—Otis's Barnstable Families."

"Joseph Hallett married Elizabeth."—"Facsimile No. 1, West-Book."

Elizabeth Gorham married a Hallett at Sandwich (see April, 1898, number of the REGISTER).—S.

‡ Joseph Gorham married Sarah Sturgis (daughter of Edward Sturgis, senior).—"West-Book, Facsimile No. 3."

"Joseph Gorham married Sarah Sturgis."—S.

§ Jabez Gorham married Hannah (Sturgis) Gray and moved to Bristol. In his will he names his wife Hannah.—"West-Book, Facsimile No. 3."

"Jabez Gorham married widow Gray, sister to Sarah Sturgis; moved to Bristol."—S.  
¶ Mercy Gorham married George Denison of Stonington, Conn. They lived in Westerly, R. I., and had nine children. The first one was born in 1678. She died Sept. 24, 1725. See Denison Genealogy, page 175.—S.

|| Hannah Gorham married Joseph Wheelding.—"West-Book, Facsimile No. 1."

"Hannah married a Wheeling; both moved to Cape May."

Mr. J. Granville Leach of Philadelphia finds, by the Cape May Records, that Hannah Gorham married Joseph Wheelden and settled at Cape May about 1688 or '90.—S.

## Children :

Sarah, b. Jany. 16, 1678; m. Ebenezer Howes April 20, 1699.

16. Joseph, b. April 15, 1681; m. Sarah Kirk.

17. Samuel, b. Oct. 1682.

18. John, b. Feb. 28, 1683-4.

Desire, b. April, 1685; m. John Baxter June 11, 1706.

19. Isaac, b. Oct. 1687.

20. Hezekiah, b. Aug. 1689.

21. Josiah, b. Dec. 2, 1692; m. 1, Sarah; 2, Priscilla Sears March 15, 1721-2.

10. John Gorham, son of James, m. Anne Brown Feb. 24, 1705-6.

## Children :

22. Matthias, b. Dec. 18, 1706; m. Mary Davis 1733.

Mercy, b. Sept. 26, 1708; m. Ebenezer Crowell July 2, 1724.

Desire, b. Aug. 26, 1710.

Rose, b. March 19, 1711-12; m. Ephraim Crowell Feb. 3, 1731.

Elizabeth, b. June 27, 1714; m. John Eldridge, Jr., July 20, 1737.

Anne, b. Jany. 12, 1716-7; m. William Taylor Sept. 17, 1741.

16. Joseph Gorham, son of Joseph, m. Sarah Kirk of Charlestown Nov. 9, 1708.

## Children :

Mary, b. Nov. 25, 1709.

23. George, b. May 20, 1711.

21. Josiah Gorham, son of Joseph, m. 1, Sarah; she died Feb. 2, 1719-20; m. 2, Priscilla Sears March 15, 1721-22; she died April 3, 1760; m. 3, Mary Hallet Oct. 25, 1761; she died March 24, 1775. He died April 1775.

## Children :

Rebecca, b. in Rhode Island July 14, 1717.

24. Samuel, b. Jany. 3, 1722-3; m. Abigail Hallet April 30, 1747.

25. Isaac, b. Feb. 28, 1724-5; m. Sarah Smith [Barn.] 1745. He died July 30, 1747.

26. Joseph, b. May 30, 1728.

27. Josiah, b. April 14, 1730.

28. Hezekiah, b. Sept. 14, 1732; m. Abigail Sturgiss.

29. Stephen, b. July 29, 1735.

30. David, b. May 3, 1738; m. Rebecca Hamblin.

22. Matthias Gorham, son of John, m. Mary Davis 1733. She died Feb. 25, 1782.

## Children :

Lydia, b. Jany. 13, 1734-5; died Feb. 5, 1818.

Elizabeth, b. Dec. 28, 1737. died Oct. 13, 1808.

Mehetabel, b. Jany. 26, 1739-40; m. Joseph Taylor Dec. 18, 1766.

Ann, b. Jany. 1, 1741; m. Josiah Marchant Jany. 10, 1765.

31. John, b. March 26, 1744; m. Mary Bray Dec. 15, 1785.

Mary, b. May 16, 1746; m. Jacob Parker Dec. 1, 1768.

32. Matthias, b. Dec. 17, 1749; m. Dorcas Crowell March 27, 1777.

24. Samuel Gorham, son of Josiah, m. Abigail Hallett April 30, 1747. He died May 12, 1789.

## Children :

33. Joseph, b. June 9, 1748.

- Priscilla, b. March 5, 1749–50; m. Joshua Taylor Sept. 18, 1774.
35. Joseph, b. Aug. 11, 1754; m. Sarah Taylor Jany. 16, 1783.
34. Isaac, b. April 30, 1752 (died July 11, 1814); m. 1, Sarah; 2, Widow Elizabeth Crowell.
36. Rolon, b. June 10, 1757.  
Abigail, b. March 4, 1760; m. Joseph Thacher 1782. She died Sept. 22, 1821.
37. Samuel, b. Aug. 20, 1764; died Sept. 20, 1790.
28. Hezekiah Gorham, son of Josiah, m. Abigail Sturgiss March 15, 1759. He died April, 1794.  
Children:  
Thankful, b. Jany. 12, 1760; m. John Rider Jany. 5, 1786.
38. John, b. Aug. 8, 1761.  
Bethiah, b. June 27, 1763.  
Abigail, b. June 27, 1766; m. Mark Howes Jan. 7, 1790.  
Mary, b. March 27, 1771; m. Isaac Hall, Jr., Oct. 24, 1793.  
Desire, b. Aug. 21, 1773; m. Ebenezer Rider 1810.
39. Hezekiah, b. Aug. 5, 1776; m. Phebe Thacher.
40. Edward, b. Nov. 9, 1780; m. Sally Thacher.
30. David Gorham, son of Josiah, m. Rebecca Hamblin May 9, 1765. He died March 9, 1780. Rebecca m. Barnabas Hall June 16, 1782.  
Children:  
Sarah, b. June 15, 1767; m. Stephen Sears, Jr., Nov. 10, 1785.
41. Lot, b. June 16, 1769; m. Thankful Howes July 26, 1789.  
Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, 1773; died Oct. 25, 1778.
42. David, b. Nov. 3, 1778.
31. John Gorham, son of Matthias, m. Mary Bray Dec. 15, 1785. He died Aug. 13, 1805. She died Feb. 1841.  
Children:  
43. Jeremiah, b. May 3, 1787; m. 1, Cynthia Baker July, 1828; she died Feb. 24, 1841; m. 2, Martha Ellis Nov. 26, 1843.
44. John, b. Sept. 27, 1789; m. Mehitabel Parker, Dennis, 1845.  
Sarah, b. March 7, 1792, died March 7, 1841.

## BRIEF MEMOIRS OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS.

[Continued from vol. 52, page 14.]

GILES RUSSELL.

Contributed by JOHN RUSSELL KEMBLE, Esq., of New York.

ON the list of Prince's Subscribers is "Captain Giles Russell, merchant, of Marblehead." He came from Weymouth, England; where his wife Elizabeth died 12th February, 1733; and he died 23d July, 1753, aged 77, at Marblehead, where he had married, 24th December, 1733, "Madame Elizabeth," widow of Benjamin Trevete, and daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Elbridge) Russell. Madame Elizabeth was born at Marblehead, 5th December, 1691, and died there 4th February, 1771. She was grandmother of Samuel Russell Trevete, captain of artillery at Bunker Hill. Her sister Rebecca Greenleaf was born 6th November, 1692, and died 3d



December, 1737; she was grandmother of Elbridge Gerry. Their mother was born 19th June, 1653, and died 19th September, 1721, and was daughter of Thomas Elbridge, grantee of Pemaquid, Maine,\* who on the maternal side was related to the family of Aldworth. He "held court" as "lord proprietor" of Pemaquid, for several years, receiving dues for fishing privileges &c., but in 1657 he sold his rights there and we have no farther record of him. His wife Rebecca died at Newbury, Mass., 15th October, 1657. Their daughter Elizabeth, in 1669, at the age of sixteen, with her younger brothers, John and Thomas, crossed the ocean to Bristol, in quest of a large fortune left by their uncle, which they obtained.

The brothers remained there; John, while Collector in 1732, gave to St. Michael's church, Marblehead, his portrait and the chandelier which now hangs from its ceiling.

He rests, with his uncle Robert Aldworth, near the altar of St. Peter's church in Bristol; under a noble monument which records the "splendor of his beneficent activity." Elizabeth Elbridge, "after romantic adventures," reached America, and married Captain Samuel Russell at Marblehead, 9th November, 1682.

She sleeps on "Old Burial Hill" under a mass of weeds and brambles, by the side of her "negro woman servant" Agnes; whose small, sunken headstone alone survives, of the twelve of that family that stood there till twenty years ago. Almost at her feet, fifty-five years afterward, they laid her kinsman, Mugford, under muffled drums, with the spear wound through his breast. Across the street still stands the well from which a fairer Agnes drew the water with which she herself scrubbed the stairs and floor of the Fountain Inn, till her grace and devotion raised her to the baronetage of Great Britain as Lady Frankland. Toward the harbor was the swamp where "the screeching woman" (another saintly Elizabeth Russell, whose words were truth itself, solemnly assured me that she had often heard it, nearly ninety years before) bewailed her bleeding body, bereft of christian burial.

Very near is the hut of old Diamond the conjurer; who, on stormy midnights, would "beat about" among the graves, to soothe the perturbed spirits of the lost seamen, who then revisited that resting place of their female kindred. There are very few males buried there.

\* Thomas Elbridge named in the text, who came to New England, and held court at Pemaquid as "lord proprietor," was a son of Giles Elbridge, one of the patentees (see note on the Elbridge family in REGISTER, vol. 46, p. 443).

The Pemaquid Patent was granted by the President and Council of New England to Robert Aldworth and Giles Elbridge, merchants of the city of Bristol, England, Feb. 29, 1631, that is 1631-2 (see Mr. Thornton's note). This patent is printed in full in the Report of the Massachusetts Commissioners on the Land Titles of Lincoln County, Maine, 1811, pages 33-39, and also in *Ancient Pemaquid* by J. Wingate Thornton, 1857, pp. 75-82; in the *Maine Historical Society's Collections*, vol. 3, 1857, pp. 207-214; and in the *History of Bristol and Bremen*, by Prof. John Johnston, 1875, pp. 70-74. The copy in the Land Titles of Lincoln County was transcribed from York County Records, Lib. 18, folios 112 to 114. Mr. Thornton, before printing the patent in *Ancient Pemaquid* and the *Maine Historical Collections*, verified it by the notarial copy in the library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass. Prof. Johnston copied from Mr. Thornton. Giles Elbridge had four sons, Robert, John, Thomas, Aldworth, and two daughters Martha and Elizabeth.

Thomas Elbridge, above named, was the third son of Giles Elbridge, who inherited from his kinsman and co-patentee, Robert Aldworth, his share of the Pemaquid grant. At the death of Giles Elbridge, the patent became the property of his son John, who was also a merchant of Bristol; he died in 1646. John Elbridge's will dated Sept. 11, 1646, is printed among the *Waters Gleanings* in the REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 444-445. In it the patent is named, and bequeathed to his brother Thomas. The will of Robert Aldworth, dated Aug. 30, 1634, proved Jan. 12, 1634-5, is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 389-90, and that of Giles Elbridge in vol. 46, p. 443. See also other Aldworth and Elbridge wills in *Waters's Gleanings*, REG. vol. 46, pp. 440-445. and vol. 47, pp. 389-390.—EDITOR.

## ALDEN GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 157.]

4. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born in Plymouth, 1627, after May 22d—the Division of Cattle. In this list his father and mother are mentioned, his sister Elizabeth æ. 3, and his brother John, æ. 1.\* His name appears on the list of those able to bear arms August, 1643. This list contains the names of those between sixteen and sixty. He was freeman in Duxbury, 1657. He served repeatedly on the "Grand Inquest" till 1685. He was one of the surveyors of highways. Among his descendants I find the marriage date of 1657 to Mary Simmons, daughter of Moses Simmons (who came in the *Fortune*) and Sarah his wife, but a manuscript Simmons genealogy says they were married about 1664. I think the first date the correct one. He died Feb. 8, 1697. He had his father's share of land in Bridgewater. He is third on the list in the grants of land on the north side of the town, in 1683.† These lots ran from Taunton line eastward seven miles, consequently he lived very near Taunton. We do not know when his wife was born. Her father was unmarried at the Division of Cattle, and his daughter Rebecca—wife of John Soule—was spoken of as his "eldest daughter." If Moses Simmons married in 1628, Mary could not have been born before 1631. She survived her husband. No one seems to know where Joseph Alden and his wife were buried. In his will he speaks only of his wife and three sons, but this does not prove he had no daughters. Nicholas Snow, who had several daughters, married and alive when he died, never refers to them. I find the marriage of a Sarah Alden to Joseph Crossman in 1685 in Taunton, and in the same place in 1688, Mercy Alden to John Burrill of Weymouth. Because Joseph Alden lived so near Taunton I have given these two daughters to him, also Elizabeth Alden who married Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Snow (*William*<sup>1</sup>) in Bridgewater in 1691. I have assumed that he gave them their portion when they married as was customary. I have always supposed that Mary—who married Samuel<sup>2</sup> Alden (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) in 1700—was his daughter, but *if so*, as she was *not* married when her father died, *why* does he not provide for her? All these Alden girls may belong to David and Zachariah. I will place them here for the present. There is a tradition that Deborah—wife of George<sup>2</sup> Soule (*George*<sup>1</sup>) was daughter of Joseph—but it is so very vague I do not feel justified in placing her in the list. In Plymouth Registry of Deeds, vol. 3, page 194, we find this: "I, John Alden of Duxborough \* \* for, and in consideration of natural love and affection \* \* \* to Joseph Alden, my beloved and natural son, \* \* \* land \* \* \* lying in the township of Bridgewater." This was signed April 5, 1679, witnessed by William Pabodie and Jonathan Alden, acknowledged before Gov. Josias Winslow April 14, 1679. Recorded April 10, 1700. In Plymouth Probate Records, vol. 1, pages 256-7, we find the will of Joseph Alden:

"These are to publish and declare to all whom it may concern that I, Joseph Alden, gentleman of ye town of Bridgewater, in ye county of Plymouth in New England, being of sound judgement and memory; Do ordain and make my last

\* Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 12, page 10.

† Mitchell's History of Bridgewater, page 30.

will and testament in manner following; my immortal soul I do Humbly resign into ye merciful hands of Almighty God, my creator, hoping through ye merits and mediation of Jesus Christ to obtain pardon and salvation. My Body I commit to ye earth from whence it was, to be decently interred at ye discretion of my executor, and ye rest of Christian friends. And as touching such worldly estate as God hath blessed me withall, I dispose of it in manner and form as followeth.

IMPRIMIS I give to my son Isaac fifty acres of land, which he lives upon, further, I give him ten acres more, which I gave him liberty to take up, more, ten acres of swamp, more, two acres of upland belonging "Coafters\* Kitchen" meadows, one acre more of meadow at Byram's Hole which he hath hitherto enjoyed, more, I give to him half my meadow lott in the Byrams Hole for consideration whereof my will is that he allow to my son Joseph three acres of the aforementioned ten acres of swamp; further I give to my son Isaac my sixty acres of land between Byrams Hole and the saw mill. All which lands above mentioned I say, I give to him, his heirs, and assigns forever.

Item. I give to my son Joseph the land whereon he lives of which I have already given him afterwards by written Deed, further, I give to him twenty acres lying upon the great ——— (illegible) below Goodman Bayley's land; further, I give between my two sons Joseph and John ten acres of land to be taken up to be equally divided which said lands aforesaid I give to him, his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give to my dear wife my homestead with all the housing thereon, and all my other lands joyning thereunto, more, I give unto her ten acres of land upon the plaine, more, two wood lots lying on ye left hand of ye road to Thomas Washburns, and my will is that my son John shall have the use and improvement thereof, for his and my wife's comfort during her lifetime. And that after her death, my son John should enjoy it altogether with half my sixty acres above mentioned lying near the sawmill, and half my lott of meadow in Byram's Hole. All which parcels of land I say, I do give to him, his heirs and assigns forever, further I give all my moveables to my wife to dispose of as she shall see cause.

Item. I give to my three sons Isaac, Joseph and John all my right & Interest in ye Major purchase, and also in ye undivided lands belonging to my purchase right to be equally divided between them.

And finally I do constitute, make and ordain Mary my wife executrix, and my son John executor of this my last will and testament, utterly renouncing and revoking, and disclaiming all other wills & testaments whatsoever. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this 14 day of December in ye year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and ninety-six.

JOSEPH ALDEN, SEN.

Witnessed, Pallatiah Smith, Thomas Delano, Joseph Hayward. Proved 10 March, 1696-7.

Children, probably born in Bridgewater :

16. i. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> ALDEN.
17. ii. JOSEPH ALDEN, born about 1667.
18. iii. SARAH ALDEN. (Probably.)
19. iv. MERCY ALDEN. "
20. v. ELIZABETH ALDEN. "
21. vi. JOHN ALDEN, born 1674. (Certainly.)
22. vii. MARY ALDEN. (Perhaps.)

5. SARAH<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born 1629 in Plymouth. Mrs. Jane G. Austin, a descendant of Sarah, said this date had been handed down in her family for several generations. Sarah died before her father; she married Alexander Standish, son of Capt. Myles and Barbara Standish. He was probably born in Plymouth 1625, and died in 1702. He married second, Desire, double widow of William Sherman, and Israel Holmes, and daughter of Edward Dotey, and had by her Thomas, born 1687, married Mary Carver; Desire, 1689, married Nathan Weston; Ichabod married Phebe

\*I could only read it thus.



Ring, and David killed by falling of a tree. Desire the second wife died 1723. His will was dated July 5, 1702, proved Aug. 10, 1702. In it he speaks of sons Miles, Ebenezer, Thomas and Ichabod, of daughters Lora, wife of *Abraham* Samson; Lydia wife of Isaac Samson; of Mercy wife of Caleb Samson; of Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Delano; and Sarah, wife of Benjamin Soule, and Desire Standish.

Children, born in Duxbury :

- i. LORAH<sup>3</sup> STANDISH married Abraham<sup>2</sup> Sampson, son of Abraham.<sup>1</sup> He was born about 1658, died 1727. They had (1) *Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> Sampson*, born about 1682, married Keturah Chandler. (2) *Abraham Sampson*, born 1686, married Penelope Samson. (3) *Miles Sampson*, born 1690, married Sarah Studley. (4) *Rebecca Sampson*, alive in 1725. (5) *Ebenezer Sampson*, born 1696, married Zeruiah Soule. (6) *Sarah Sampson*, married 1st, Joseph Sampson; 2d, John Rouse. (7) *Grace Sampson*, born 1701, died unmarried, Jan. 2, 1786.
- ii. LYDIA<sup>3</sup> STANDISH married Isaac<sup>2</sup> Sampson (*Abraham<sup>1</sup>*). He was born 1660, and died Sept. 26, 1726. His wife survived him. They had (1) *Isaac<sup>4</sup> Sampson*, born April 18, 1688, married Sarah ———? Elizabeth ———? (2) *Jonathan Sampson*, born Feb. 9, 1690, married Joanna Lucas. (3) *Josiah Sampson*, born June 5, 1692, died unm. 1631. (4) *Lydia Sampson*, born April 22, 1694, died unm. (5) *Ephraim Sampson*, born May 8, 1698, married Abigail Horrel. (6) *Peleg Sampson*, born Nov. 17, 1700, married Mary Ring. (7) *Priscilla Sampson*, born Nov. 17, 1700, married Jabez Fuller. She was a widow in 1734. (8) *Barnabas Sampson*, born Feb. 12, 1704-5, married Experience Atkins.
- iii. MERCY<sup>3</sup> STANDISH married Caleb<sup>2</sup> Sampson, son of Henry<sup>1</sup> Sampson of the Mayflower, and Ann Plummer. He was born near 1660. They had (1) *David<sup>4</sup> Sampson*, born about 1685, married Mary Claflin. (2) *Lora Sampson*, married Benjamin Simmons Jan. 3, 1706. (3) *Rachel Sampson*, born Dec. 5, 169-, married Moses Simmons, March 26, 1718. (4) *Priscilla Sampson*, born 1697, died unm. July 2, 1758. (5) *Alexander Sampson*, married Rebecca Shattuck of Boston. (6) *Joshua Sampson*, married Mary Oakman. (7) *Jerusha Sampson*, born 1704, married Ebenezer Bartlett, Oct. 8, 1730. She died Jan. 2, 1778.
- iv. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> STANDISH, married about 1679 Samuel Delano. He was son of Philip and Mary (Pontus Glass) Delano, born about 1659, and died about 1720. They had (1) *Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Delano*, married Benjamin Southworth Aug. 4, 1775. (2) *Priscilla Delano*, married Benjamin Simmons, July 7, 1715. (3) *Samuel Delano*, married Elizabeth Bonney May 1, 1719. (4) *Hazadiah Delano*, born 1691, married Mary Taylor, Jan. 27, 1730. (5) *Mary Delano*, born 1692, died unm. May 7, 1771. (6) *Elizabeth Delano*, born 1694, died 1727, married 1720 Joseph Chandler, 3d. (7) *Jane Delano*, died unm. (8) *Jesse Delano*, "died in ye army to the Westward, Aug. 8, 1758." (9) *Sarah Delano*, married April 4, 1727, Joshua Simmons.
- v. SARAH<sup>3</sup> STANDISH, born 1666, "died March 4, 1740, in ye 74th year of her age." She married Benjamin Soule, son of John<sup>2</sup> Soule (*George<sup>1</sup>*) and Rebecca (Simmons) Soule. They had (1) *Zachariah Soule*, born 1694, married 1720, Mary Eaton, and he died May 3, 1751. (2) *Hannah Soule*, married George Sampson. (3) *Sarah Soule*, born 1699, died unm. (4) *Deborah Soule*, born 1702, died Jan. 24, 1724-5, married Jabez Fuller. (5) *Benjamin Soule*, born 1704, married 1730 Hannah Whitman and died 1751. (6) *Ebenezer Soule*, born 1710-11, married 1733 Susannah Comer. He went to Maine, and died 1792.
- vi. MILES<sup>3</sup> STANDISH, born before 1671, married Experience Sherman, dau. of William and Desire (Dotey) Sherman, born Sept. 22, 1678. She died March 31, 1744. They had (1) *Sarah<sup>4</sup> Standish*, born April 1, 1704, married Abner Weston March 2, 1730. (2) *Patience*

*Standish*, born Aug. 16, 1707, married Caleb Jenney of Dartmouth, April 6, 1738. (3) *Priscilla Standish*, born April 1, 1710, married Elisha Bisbee. (4) *Miles Standish*, born March 11, 1713, married Mehitable Robbins, died 1784. (5) *Penelope Standish*, born April 13, 1717, died single, Nov. 11, 1739.

- vii. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> STANDISH, born 1672, died March 19, 1755, married Hannah Sturtevant, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Sturtevant. She died Jan. 23, 1759. They had (1) *Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Standish* (perhaps he was the oldest). (2) *Zachariah Standish*, born Oct. 12, 1698, died May 30, 1780, married Abigail Whitman, who died March 30, 1770. (3) *Lieut. Moses Standish*, born Aug. 30, 1701, died April 24, 1769, married Rachel Cobb 1723. She died Jan. 24, 1769. (4) *Hannah Standish*, born March 6, 1704, married Jan. 4, 1721-2, in Plympton, Seth Staples, son of John and Hannah Staples. (5) *Zeruah Standish*, born Jan. 8, 1707, married Andrew Ring. (6) *Sarah Standish*, born Nov. 9, 1709, married Jabez Newland. (7) *Mercy Standish*, born Oct. 17, 1711, married 1st, Ebenezer Lobdell; 2d, Benjamin Weston. She died 1794. I am indebted to Standish and Sampson genealogies and to Mr. Joel A. Delano, author of Delano genealogy, for many of the facts stated above.

6. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born in Duxbury, 1632-3. Died in Duxbury February 14, 1697. He and his wife are buried in the cemetery in South Duxbury, half a mile from the railroad station. His stone was broken away from its place, and Miss Lucia Alden Bradford—a descendant—took it to her home and kept it framed in her parlor. Before her death, a few years since, she sent me a copy of the stone. It has since been reset near the grave of his wife. It reads: "Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Jonathan Alden. Died February y<sup>e</sup> 14. 1697. in y<sup>e</sup> 65 year of his age." He married Dec. 10, 1672, Abigail Hallett, daughter of Andrew and Ann (Bessee) Hallett of Barnstable. She died "Aug. 17, 1722 in her 81st year," says the stone. Jonathan Alden was quite an old bachelor, when he married, if this was his first marriage. He was buried under arms on the 17th of February, and "Rev. Ichabod Wiswall delivered an address;" copious extracts can be found in Rev. Timothy Alden's Epitaphs, vol. 3, art. 622. He appears on the colony records as Ensign till 1681, then as Lieut., and in 1689 he is chosen captain of the militia. He was a selectman many years, and "much employed on public business." In Plymouth Probate Records, Book 1, page 255, Book 2, page 28, Abigail and son John administer on the estate of Jonathan Alden, and later the heirs and mother agree that John the oldest son should have a double portion. Book 16, page 197, Record of Deeds, there is a quit claim deed to John Alden, oldest son. It reads " \* \* \* Jonathan Alden, Andrew Alden, Edmond Chandler and Elizabeth his wife and Thomas Southworth and Sarah his wife all of the town of Duxborough in Co. of Plymouth, \* \* \* having received of our Brother John Alden of Duxborough full satisfaction as to our parts and claims to any part of the lands that was our father Jonathan Alden's in Duxborough and release &c. dated 2d July 1711, recorded May 20, 1723. Signed. Jonathan Alden, Andrew Alden, Edmond and Elizabeth Chandler, Thomas and Sarah Southworth." In Book 4, page 65, Registry of Deeds, we find this: "I John Alden, sen. &c. \* \* \* to Jonathan and David Alden, for natural love and affection, lands in Duxborough, to be holden according to ye manner of East Greenwich in ye Co. of Kent in England," &c., &c. Dated 19 Aug. 1687. Recorded 12 Sept. 1701.

Later, David Alden sells his half to Isaac Barker, and the 28 Sept. 1717, the share given to Jonathan is sold by his heirs to Isaac Barker of Pembroke; the deed is signed: John Alden's right 3-14 pt. Andrew Alden

1-14 pt. Jonathan Alden 1-14 pt. Thos. and Sarah Southworth 1-14 pt. Elizabeth Chandler (her husband was dead). We see by this that Jonathan Alden's half was divided into sevenths, and John Alden had his own double share, and had either purchased his third sister's share, or stood for her. I think she was dead and he had purchased her share. I am inclined to think she married Isaac Simmons, son of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons, and died leaving children: Isaac, Deborah and Sarah. Elizabeth (Alden) Chandler makes her will in 1732, and after giving to her children declares "if there is any left, to be given to the children of Isaac Simmons, Isaac Simmons Jr., Deborah and Sarah." This is surmise, however. A descendant of Thomas and Sarah Southworth claims in the Supplement to Alden Memorial that Sarah was daughter of David, and so I supposed till I found this deed.

Children, born in Duxbury:

23. i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> ALDEN.
24. ii. SARAH ALDEN.
- iii. Unknown daughter, perhaps married a Simmons.
25. iv. JOHN ALDEN, born 1800.
26. v. JONATHAN ALDEN.
27. vi. ANDREW ALDEN.

## WILL OF SAMUEL MATHER.

LATELY in a search among the Irish wills in Dublin I gleaned incidentally many interesting items which fill important gaps in our early New England genealogy. I hope to communicate some of these later on to the REGISTER, but first all think the will of Richard Mather's famous eldest son is worthy of being printed in full.\*

LOTHROP WITHINGTON.

9 COPTIC STREET, W. C., LONDON.

[*Dublin Diocesan Will and Grant Book, 1672-1678, fo. 19.*]

IN the name of God amen the eighteenth day of August in the year of our Lord God one thousand six hundred seaventy and one, I Samuel Mather of Oxmontowne in the suburbs of the City of Dublin, minister of the Gospell being sick in body, but of good and pfect memorie (thanks be to God for the same) doe make and ordaine this my last will and Testament in manner and form following (that is to say) first I commit my soule to the hands of God, hoping to be saved by the alone merits of my only redeemer Jesus Christ, who through the eternal spirit offered himself without spott to God for me, and my body I leave to be

\* Rev. Samuel Mather, M.A., the eldest son of Rev. Richard and Katharine (Hoult) Mather, was born at Much Wootton, Lincolnshire, May 13, 1626. He accompanied his parents and three brothers to Boston, Mass., where they arrived Aug. 17, 1635. His father was settled at Dorchester as pastor, Aug. 23, 1636. Samuel was graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1643. In 1655 he returned to England, and after preaching in England, Scotland and Ireland, settled in Dublin, where he died Oct. 29, 1671. See memoir by John L. Sibley, in *Harvard Graduates*, vol. i., pp. 78-87; *Mather's Magnalia*, vol. ii., pp. 39-58, bk. iv., chap. 2; Horace E. Mather's *Lineage of Rev. Richard Mather*, and other authorities cited by Mr. Sibley.

See also will of Rev. Richard Mather, REGISTER, vol. 20, pp. 248-255.—EDITOR.



decently buried in such place and in such order as to my execut<sup>ors</sup> hereafter named shall thinke meet and convenient, firmly believing, that though it be sowne a naturall body, yet it shall be raised a spirituall body, by the power of the Lord Jesus-Christ who shall change my vile body that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body according to the working whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself. AND for the settling of my temporal estate, and such goods, Chatls and debts as it hath pleased God in mercy to bistow upon me I doe hereby order, give and dispose of the same in manner and form as following,

Imp<sup>rs</sup>. I give and bequeath to my dear wife Hanah Mather the summe of three hundred pound steg or the third part of my whole estate that I shal dye seized of, at her owne choice and election. Item I give to my sd dear wife all the furniture of the blew chamber, as it now stands furnished with all the other household goods what soever shee brought with her and all the plate of what kind soever, which hath been given me by any of her kindred, since our marriage, alsoe I give unto her the ringe, that shee did weare on the day on which we were married with all other the rings, jewells that she had before our marriage. Item, I give and bequeath my double porcion of my father's manuscripts and books in New England to my nephew Samuell Mather, son of my brother Timothy Mather, he payeing ther out to my brother Increase Mather three pounds ster and three pounds ster to the widdow and children of my late brother Eliezer Mather and to be equally distributed amongst them. Item, I give and bequeath my own writings and manuscripts to my brother Nathaniel Mather, minister at Sudbury in the county of Suffolk in the Kingdom of England. Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved sister-in-law Frances Howard widow twenty shillings ster to buy her a mourning ring withall, alsoe I give and bequeath unto her foure children Francis Stephen Martha and John Howard to each of them twenty shillings ster. Item I give and bequeath unto my wel beloved sister in law Mary Christian twenty shillings ster to buy her a mourning ring withall, also I give unto her three children Minard Michael and Mary Christian to each of them twenty shillings ster. Item I give and bequeath a small legacie of seaven pounds ster to the treasury of the church (whereof I am pastor) to be employed to the use of the poore members of the said church. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catherine Mather all the rings and jewells that were my former wife's excepting therout one ring which I gave to my now wife on the day of our marriage. Item, I give unto my said daughter Catherine Mather all the rest and remainder of my estate whatsoever it be and wheresoever it shall be found to be improved by my Ex<sup>rs</sup> for the present maintenance and the future use of my s<sup>d</sup> daughter untill such time as it shall please God to dispose of her in marriage or that she attaine to the age of one and twenty yeares. [?And if she die before said marriage or age of one and twenty years] as aforesaid, that then and in such case my will and meaning is that whatsoever of the said estate I have given to my s<sup>d</sup> daughter by this my last will and testament as shall be then remaining shall be divided into four equall parts, and to be given one fourth part to my brother Timothy Mather, and one other fourth part to my brother Nathaniel Mather and one other fourth part to my brother Increase Mather, and one other fourth part to be given to the children of my late brother Eliazer Mather, deceased to be equally distributed amongst them. And lastly I do hereby nominate, appoint and ordaine my dear and welbeloved wife Hannah Mather, and my trusty and welbeloved friends Thomas Hooke of the Citty of Dublin

m'chant and Paul Palmer of the said Citty distiller executors of this my last will and testament and my welbeloved friends Timothy Tailer of Smithfield in the suburbs of the said Dublin minister W<sup>m</sup> Markham Jo: Brice Arthur Emerton of sd citty gent and Isaac Dobson the elder late of the sd citty apothecary overseers, and I doe hereby revoke and make null and void all former wills. In witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seale vnto this my present last will and Testament the day and yeare first above written

SAMUELL MATHER. [seal]

Signed sealed and declared by the said Samuell Mather to be his last will and Testament in the p'sence of vs the word (overseers) interlined over the last line but one before sealing hereof Timothy Taylor W<sup>m</sup> Cist Edward Billings

Proved 7 March 1672 by Hannah Mather, Tho. Hooke and Paul Palmer.

Do. fol. 32—acquittance to same 13 June 1673.

Do. fol. 34, 11 Sept. 1673. Letters of tutelage of Catherine Mather, daughter and heir of Samuel Mather of Dublin clerk, deceased, during minority, to Nathaniel Mather and Richard Stephens Esq.

COPY OF A RECORD OF DEATHS KEPT BY THE REV.  
SAMUEL KINGSBURY, MINISTER OF THE  
GOSPEL AT EDGARTOWN, MASS.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET M. PEASE, Genealogist, of Edgartown, Mass.

*"Deaths in ye Town of Edgartown."*

[Continued from page 233.]

1773				No.
Jan <sup>y</sup>	11	the wife of Lem <sup>l</sup> Jenkins	28	136
Do	29	the Wife of Jona <sup>n</sup> Peas	25	137
Feb.		a child of Nath <sup>l</sup> Fish		138
March	13	The wife of Hez. Donham	33	139
		also his child		140
April	7	ye Wife of Eb <sup>n</sup> Butler	40	141
Do	19	ye Widow Love Norton	74	142
May	6	ye wife of Eliphelet Leach	22	143
		a child of Jonathan Cottle		144
May	9	a child of Barzillai Peas	3	145
Do		a child of Benj Butler		146
Do	11	Tho <sup>s</sup> Vinson	94	147
July		a child of Joseph Covel		148
Aug	24	a Daughter of Mel. Peas	16	149
Oct	1	Phebe Mayhew	21	150
		a child of Grey		151
1774				
Feb	17	ye wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith	46	152
March	29	Widow Trask	70	153
April	10	ye Wife of Enoch Coffin Esq <sup>r</sup>	59	154
Do	23	a child of Timothy Smith		155

May	5	a child of John Wass		156
Do	23	a child of Nath Vinson Jr		157
July	21	Capt. Thomas Arey Jun <sup>r</sup>	30(?)	158
August	7	a child of Joseph Norton		159
Nov	29	Rebecca ye wife of Benjamin Pease	67	160

[These lines refer to number 29.—H. M. PEASE.]

Stay reader for a moment stay  
 Newman is gone! he's left his Clay  
 Beneath this stone entombed it lies  
 Till God himself shall bid it rise  
 On earth he grew in wealth and Power  
 Untill the grand decisive hour  
 When wealth nor Pow'r could shield his hart  
 From the force of Death's alconquering Dart  
 But at Gods call he must depart  
 Then Reader know yt earth's a Toy  
 And seek for more Substantial Joy  
 That when you die & then arise  
 You may ascend above the skies.

Dec <sup>r</sup>	11	Mary ye wife of Marshall Jenkins	27	161
Dec <sup>r</sup>	23	Reuben Vinson	89	162

## 1775

May		a child of Pelatiah Russel	3	163
June	10	a child of James Baning	5	164
June	14	the Wife of Timothy Norton	50	165
Aug	25	a child of Adams	4	166
Sep.	15	a child of Grays	2	167
Sep.	17	Capt. Timothy Dagget	85	168
Oct	12	a child of Henry Fish	1	169
Do	13	a child of Benjamin Smith	2	170
Oct	17	a child of Cornelius Merchant	3	171

## 1776

March		a child of Nath <sup>l</sup> Vinson	3	172
April		ye Wife of W <sup>m</sup> Vinson	33	173
Do		Abigail Donham	21	174
Do		a son of Rob <sup>t</sup> Hammet	20	175
Do		a child of Peter Peas	8	176
June	22	a child of Edy Coffin		177
Do	24	a son of John Norton	16	178
Do	27	ye Wife of Jonathan Peas	23	179
July		ye Wife of Lem <sup>l</sup> Jenkins	22	180
		Pelatiah Russel Jun <sup>r</sup> at sea	18	181
Sep.	3	the Widow Huxford	76	182
Dec <sup>r</sup>		a child of David Reynolds		183
Dec <sup>r</sup>	16	the Widow Abigail Peas	99	184
		Seth Crossman	23	185

## 1777

March	12	a child of Cheney Look		186
May	13	Mary Frederick	31	187
May	22	John Smith	61	188
May	31	the wife of Eben <sup>r</sup> Smith Esq	39	189
Oct	20	John Worth Jun <sup>r</sup> Drowned	27	190
Nov		Thomas Atsatt	27	191
Nov	18	Silas Merchant	55	192



1778				
Jan <sup>y</sup>		Jonathan Peas	74	193
Feb		Jonathan Butler	23	194
June	6	Sylvanus Peas	50	195
June	21	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Jernegan	2	196
June	24	a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Jernegan	4	197
June	25	a child of John Davis	2	198
June	18	a child of Eliakim Norton	1	199
July		a child of James Coffin		200
August	13	ye Wife of Peter Ripley Jr	40	201
Do	16	ye Widow Donham	85	202
Do		a child of Jonathan Peas		203
Do		a child of Prat		204
Oct		the wife of Isaac Norton	58	205
Do		Thankfull Lawson	28	206
Do		a child of John Davis		207
Nov	28	Daniel Stuart	67	208
Dec <sup>r</sup>	5	Dea <sup>n</sup> Matthew Norton	84	209
(Another handwriting here.)				
Decem	14	Mary Norton D <sup>ns</sup> Wife Aet.	82	210
	29	Mary the wife of Bro <sup>ton</sup> Daggett Esqr	48	211
Decem	30	Rev. Mr. Kingsbury	43	212
Mr Kingsbury 42 years & two days old				
1779				
Jan	1	Jonathan Bunker	50	213
Feb	4	Love the wife of Eph <sup>m</sup> Pease	35	214
		an infant of Eph <sup>m</sup> Pease		215
March		an infant of John Harper Pease		216
		a child of Obediah Pease	4	217
		an infant of Barzillai Pease		218
April	5	Mary the Wife of Joseph Cleavland	63	219
Jan	25	Sarah Wife of Thomas Vinson	93	220
March	24	a child of Thomas Vinson	3	221
Jan <sup>y</sup>	3	Jonathan Cottle		222
Jan	10	Tim <sup>o</sup> Smith drowned	53	223
Oct		Bulah the Wife of Thomas Arey	61	224
		Rebeckah the Wife of James Preston		225
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Vinson		226
		a child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Ripley		227
		a child of Abraham Ripley		228
		a child of Zephaniah Butler		229
		a child of James Skiff		230
		a child of Cornelius Merchant		231
Decem		an infant of Barzillai Pease		232
		a child of Peter Champ's		233
		a child of Sam <sup>l</sup> Fish		234
		a child of Jethro Dunham		235
		Reuben Pease		236
		a child of Silas Butler		237
		Tristram Pease		238
		a child of Jonathan Pease		239
		a child of James Banning		240
		a child of Henry Fish		241
		Isaac Lockwood drowned		242

1780

March Hannah the wife of Melatiah Pease

243

## NOTES IN EXPLANATION, BY HARRIET M. PEASE.

- No. 136 was Elizabeth (Butler), his first wife.  
 " 137 was Beulah (Coffin), the first wife.  
 " 139 was Jean (Stuart), daughter of Daniel.  
 " 143 was Jedidah (Stuart), daughter of Samuel.  
 " 152 was born Deborah Pease, and married, 1st, ——— Instance. She was the third wife of Samuel Smith, Jr.  
 " 154 was Jean (Claghorn) Whellen.  
 " 160 was Rebecca (Dunham).  
 " 161 was Mary (Pease), the first wife of Marshall Jenkins.  
 These were the grandparents of Maj.-Gen. William Jenkins Worth.  
 " 173 was Lydia (Marchant), the first wife.  
 " 179 was Hannah (Coffin), 2d wife, and daughter of Daniel Coffin.  
 " 180 was Elizabeth (Mayhew, daughter of Zaccheus), and the 2d wife of Lemuel Jenkins.  
 " 184 was Abigail (Vincent), widow of Nathaniel Pease.  
 " 189 was Jean (Marchant), the first wife of Ebenezer Smith.  
 " 206 was Thankful (Hammet), wife of Thomas Lawson.  
 " 214 was Love (Harper), the second wife of Ephraim Pease.

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

PRICE RECORDS.—The following records have been furnished for the REGISTER by Charles K. Bolton, A.B., librarian of the Boston Athenæum. In sending it, he writes: "I found the enclosed records in a book which I bought at Libbie's. If they have never been printed, they may be of value."

The records are in the handwriting of the late D. Williams Patterson, of New-ark Valley, N. Y., who died Nov. 18, 1892 (see his necrology, *ante* vol. 47, pp. 228-231, written by his friend, Henry R. Stiles, M.D.):

"The following records were copied from a Bible in possession of Reuben Allen, near Flemingville, N. Y., in June, 1885. The record seems to have been all written at one time, and 'St R. I.' follows the name of some places, which may be in other states.

Nathaniel Price, b. at Newport, R. I., 1 May 1763; m. 20 Ap. 1786, at Plainfield, R. I., with Barsheba S. Sheffield, who was born at Newport, 6 May, 1763. After his death she married with Joseph Allen, of Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y., and moved to Newark Valley, N. Y. She died at Spencer, N. Y.

*Children.*

- i. Joseph Price, b. at Plainfield, R. I., 3 Ap. 1787, at 3 a.m.
- ii. Abigail Price, b. at Plainfield, R. I., 20 Oct. 1790, at 4 p.m.
- iii. Sarah Price, b. at Coventry, R. I., 15 June 1793.
- iv. Elizabeth Price, b. at Scituate, R. I., 24 Jan. 1796; m. with Wm. Hull of Spencer, N. Y.
- v. Nathaniel Price, b. at Leicester, 22 Sept. 1788 [must mean 1798].
- vi. George W. Price, b. at Sherburne, 25 May 1801.
- vii. Jacob T. B. Price, b. at Pittsfield, 29 Dec. 1804; d. there, 3 Ap. 1809.
- viii. Joanna Price, b. at Pittsfield, 13 May 1807 on Wednesday.

PEARSON.—The following record is copied from an account book in the possession of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. On the inside of the front cover is written:

"This Book is the work of John Pearson (whose wife was Ruth Hale) who was Great-Grandson of Dea. John. I received it from Mr. William Williams

some years since. Mr. Williams's mother was a grandchild of John and Ruth Hale." John Perley Pearson—1857.

On the last page and on the inside of the back cover is written the following:

"The Birth of the Children of John And Ruth Pearson.

John was born April the 22<sup>nd</sup> 1729.

Joseph was born November ye 5<sup>th</sup> 1730.

Sarah was born August the 20<sup>th</sup> 1733.

Richard was born April the 10<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Joseph the Second was born the 29<sup>th</sup> of September 1737.

Samuel was born June the 28<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Elizabeth was born July the 3<sup>rd</sup> 1741.

John the Second was born october: 3<sup>rd</sup> 1746.

The Deaths of the children of John And Ruth Pearson.

Joseph died April the 23<sup>rd</sup>: 1736: in the Sixth year of his age.

Richard died April the 27<sup>th</sup>: 1736: in the fifth year of his age.

John died may the 11<sup>th</sup>: 1736: in the Eighth year of his age.

Elizabeth Died may the 7<sup>th</sup>: 1762: in the twenty first year of her age.

[Samuel] who Died ye 23<sup>d</sup>: day of April 1789.

Father Pearson Died the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of July Anno: 1753 and In the 76<sup>th</sup> year of His age.

my Mother in Law Sarah Pearson Died may the 9<sup>th</sup> 1762 in the 70<sup>th</sup> year of her age."

*Copied by*

VIRGINIA HALL.

*Cambridge, Mass.*

ROBERT CLARK.—The following minute of the will of Robert Clark of Redriffe, dated Sept. 12, 1662, was made by me at Somerset House, London, Eng., June 15, 1882. As the Clarks are looking up their ancestry, this will may interest them:

"Will of Robert Clark Dated 12<sup>th</sup> Sept 1662 of Redriffe Mariner. My estate and goods be equally divided to my wife and children John, William, Robert, Mary Elizabeth and a child born unto me since I came from her. Son John Executor. Loving friend Jonathan Wilson Carpenter to assist son John. Son John and Wife to have £50 apiece more than the rest."

Witness Thomas Savage

Nicholas Page

W<sup>m</sup> Smith

W<sup>m</sup> Pearse Lieut<sup>t</sup>

} Signed

ROBERT CLARK

P.C.C. Juxon

fol 33

"Att Meeting Governor. Dept Governor. & Recorder of Boston in New England 23 Sept 1662 The above witnesses say that the s<sup>d</sup> Robt Clark they saw sign and seal above will. John Endicott Esq. Ri Bellingham Esq. Ed Rawson Recorder."

Then follows a memoranda of the estate of Robert Clark and owners of ship "Relieffe."

C. H. TOWNSHEND.

*New Haven, Conn.*

THE HON. JOHN ISRAEL BAKER.—The last paragraph of the memoir of the Hon. John Israel Baker, published in the Proceedings of the Society, January, 1898 (page 75), and in the REGISTER for January, 1898 (page 150), should read as follows:

He married, for his first wife, Betsey Lamson. She died in 1852, leaving no children. In 1855, he married Ellen Masury, daughter of Captain Stephen and Mary (Cressy) Masury. His wife and two children survive him, namely, Bessie Allen Baker and John Stephens Baker. Mr. Baker died February 17, 1897.

#### QUERIES.

COLSON FAMILY OF WEYMOUTH.—Thomas Colson I find first in Hingham, where he married (1) Susannah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Lewis) Lincoln, May 29, 1706. She was born Sept. 19, 1688. Two children were born to them in Hingham. He moved to South Parish, Weymouth, about 1713, where he and first wife had born to them four sons and seven daughters. He was



admitted to the South Parish Church in April, 1742. His first wife died in 1732. He then married (2) Deborah Sprague, Jan. 30, 1733, "both of Weymouth"; and three children were born to them. He died July 4, 1752. The Bridgewater records say that Akerman Pettingell married Deborah Colson in 1749. I do not see any other Deborah but the widow of John Colson.

Col. Thomas Vinson of Weymouth, a distinguished officer in the Revolutionary War, was grandson of John Colson, born June 8, 1756, died June 12, 1841. Col. Vinson wrote a paper now extant, in which he says that his grandfather Colson was born in the island of Bermuda.

J. W. PORTER.

*Bangor, Maine.*

---

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES :—

1. *Eunice Deming*, 1763–1852; married Samuel Stillman, 1763–1824. Elizabeth was the wife of Nathaniel Foote and migrated with him from England to Wethersfield, 1635. Her brother was John Deming. Wanted, the name of the father of Elizabeth and John Deming and the line of descent of Eunice. Samuel Stillman, by the way, was a descendant of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Deming Foote.

2. *John Stillman Robins*, 1717–1782, married Rachel Robins, and their son Josiah Stillman married Comfort Robins. Wanted, the relationship and descent of Rachel and Comfort Robins.

3. *John Smith* of Scituate, R. I., born about 1720, was first cousin of Stephen Hopkins, the signer of the Declaration of Independence. Wanted, the manner of relationship and, if possible, the descent of John Smith.

4. *Laurana Kimberley Morehouse*, 1755–1822, married as second husband, William Norton. Wanted, her descent and date of first marriage, also name and descent of her first husband.

A. L. BENEDICT, M.D.

*174 Franklin Street, Buffalo, N. Y.*

---

WOODBURY.—Wanted, the ancestry of Jeremiah Woodbury, born in Brookfield 4 October, 1727, died in Leverett 15 July, 1820; also the maiden name of his wife, Jerusha ———, and date of their marriage. She was born 14 April, 1728, died in Leverett 24 March, 1801; also the date and place of birth, and date of marriage of their daughter, Sibyl Woodbury, who married about 1788 Joel Smith of Leverett, and died in South Deerfield 6 June, 1840, aged 77.

There was a John Woodbury who served as a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and was counted on the quota of Amherst. Was this the John Woodbury, son of the above mentioned Jeremiah Woodbury, who was born 30 June, 1752, and died in Leverett 18 March, 1821?

JUSTIN P. KELLOGG.

*8 Rue Egnard, Geneva, Switzerland.*

---

STEPHEN BURGESS married Susannah, daughter of Stephen and Freelove Abbot, in Ashford, Conn., before 1774; moved to Coos, N. H., after to Kingsbury, Washington Co., N. Y. His mother's name was Ann. He had a sister Ann who married George Ray, of Fort Ann, N. Y., and moved to Woodstock, Vt.; a sister Mary who married Daniel Whipple. What was Stephen Burgess's father's name? Where was Stephen born, and had he other sisters or any brothers?

I. A. GILBERT.

*384 No. State St., Chicago, Ill.*

---

CLARKE.—Wanted, the ancestry of both Zephaniah Clarke and his wife Zulima Cooley, who died and are buried at Poestenkill, near Troy, New York; and also the ancestry of Elizabeth Brown, who married Isaac Clarke and lived in or near Troy, and who after the death of Mr. Clarke, married a Mr. Sherman.

C. C. ALLEN.

---

WEST GRANVILLE (MASS.) CHURCH RECORDS.—Wanted, to know what became of the records belonging to the old Beech Hill Methodist Church, West Granville, Mass.

They were taken in charge by some one attending the celebration of its 75th anniversary in September, 1873.

Any clew toward their discovery will be gratefully received by many descendants of the old members.

(Mrs.) R. S. TAFT.

*291 S. Union Street, Burlington, Vermont.*

## WYETT AND COREY:—

Wanted, the birthplace and parentage of Hannah Wyatt (b. 1760), who married Hiel Savage of Ballston, N. Y., 31 Dec. 1782. The mother's Christian name was probably Temperance, b. 1736.

Also, the parentage of Elizabeth, wife of John Corey (d. 1712) of Portsmouth and Kingston, R. I., and that of Elizabeth, wife of John Corey (d. 1746) of same places, son of above. Public records do not give the desired information, which must doubtless be obtained from private sources.

*Lowell, Mass.*

JAMES F. SAVAGE.

WHIPPLE.—*Daniel Whipple*, son of Eleazer and Alice (Angell) Whipple of Wrentham, Mass., was born(?). He resided in that portion of Attleboro', Mass., now Cumberland Township, R. I. He married (1st) Mary —; (2d) Anne —. He died 1768. Will dated 29 March, 1766. Probated 7 November, 1768.—See Book V., pp. 94, 95, &c. Probate Records at Valley Falls, R. I., mentions: Wife Anne; four sons, Joel, PRESERVED, Comfort and Job; also two sons, Daniel and Joseph; five daughters, Anne, Eno?, Alec?, Amey and Sarah; and daughter, Mary Cook. As recorded at office of Town Clerk at Valley Falls, R. I., in Record of Births and Deaths, Book No. 1, page 102:—

*Daniel Whipple and Mary, his first wife*, had issue: Daniel, born 19 August, 1716. Joseph, born 24 August, 1718. Eleazer, born "in the year 1720, and the said Eleazer died when he was about 3 years old." Mary, born 3 December, 1724.

*Daniel Whipple and Anne, his second wife*, had issue: Anne, born 12 January, 1736. Ene?, born 7 December, 1737. Alice, born 26 March, 1740. Ame, born 14 April, 1742. Joel, born 7 August, 1744. PRESERVED and Comfort, twins, born 26 September, 1746. Sarah, born 7 February, 1749. Job, born 15 March, 1752.

*Preserved Whipple*, son of Daniel Whipple of Attleboro', by his second wife, ANNE —, was born 26 September, 1746. He married OLIVE —. As recorded in Book of Marriages No. 2, p. 5, at Town Clerk's Office, Valley Falls, R. I.,

*Preserved and Olive Whipple* had issue: Otis, born 28 December, 1767. PRESERVED, born 27 March, 1770. Stephen, born 27 November, 1772. Philadelphia, "their first daughter," born 25 April, 1776. Silas, born 8 September, 1778. Comfort, born 7 January, 1781. Nancy, born 18 September, 1783. Olive, born 2 July, 1786. Russel, born 11 August, 1789. James, born 30 April, 1792.

*Query*.—Who were the wives of Daniel Whipple, and who was Olive, wife of Preserved Whipple of Cumberland, R. I.?

HORACE WELLES SELLERS.

3301 Baring St., Philadelphia, Pa.

GRAY-WILSON.—The undersigned, who is compiling a work entitled "The Signers of the Declaration of Independence; Their Ancestors and Descendants," is desirous of obtaining the date of birth, marriage and death (also the place of death) of Hannah Gray, daughter of Ellis and Sarah (Dolbear) Gray of Boston, who married, first, about 1793, Judge James Wilson, one of the "Signers" from Pennsylvania, and, secondly, after the death of the judge, in 1798, Dr. Thomas Bartlett of Boston. If one of the details indicated is sent to the undersigned, at the address below, he will be very much gratified.

254 So. 23d Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

FRANK WILLING LEACH.

JEROME.—May I ask, through your columns, if any one can give me information concerning Dr. Jason Jerome of Hartford, Conn. He was a member of the Hartford County Medical Society, and present at its first meeting, Sept. 25, 1792. He married Wealthy Ann Bissell, and had three children, John J., George B. and Lucy. After his death, his widow married a Dr. Dexter.

Any information as to his ancestry, etc., will be gladly received by

23 Parsons Street, Detroit, Mich.

Rev. WILLIAM S. JEROME.

## REPLIES.

FOSTER.—(Vol. 51, page 194) *Archæologia Cantiana*, vol. 20, London, 1893, prints an abstract of Kentish administrations, 1604-1649, extracted from the Act Books of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, from which the following is taken:

*Fol. 166: Name of deceased Foster, Richard (relict, Patience, renounces): Parish Biddenden: To whom granted John Bigge, maternal uncle of Mary, Hopestill, and John Foster, children, minors: Date 1630, 3 May.*

*Hartford, Conn.*

ALBERT C. BATES.

## HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

REV. LUCIUS ROBINSON PAIGE, D.D.—We print as the leading article in this number a memoir by Rev. A. E. White, of the Rev. Dr. Lucius R. Paige, who, when he died, was the oldest living member of this Society, and also the oldest member of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

A friend has furnished us with the following references to works containing additional biographical material relative to the life of Dr. Paige:

1. "Fifty Notable Years," by Rev. John G. Adams, D.D., p. 255.
2. "To Day," June, 1895, p. 288, contains an excellent sketch of Dr. Paige's life by Rev. Anson Titus of Somerville. The periodical in which this sketch appeared was published in Philadelphia, but its publication has now been suspended.
3. "Christian Leader," a newspaper published at Boston, March 9 and 16, 1882, contains the proceedings at the celebration of the 80th anniversary of his birth, with a sketch of his life by Dr. Paige himself. The Cambridge local newspapers were also generous in their words of reminiscence and appreciation, not only on the occasion of his 80th birthday, but also at his decease.

MR. TODD'S LIBERAL GIFTS TO THE NEW HAMPSHIRE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.—William Cleaves Todd, A.M., of Atkinson, N. H., presented last May to the above society his check for five hundred dollars, to be added to a like sum previously given, making a permanent fund of one thousand dollars. The income is to be expended for the purchase of town histories and works on genealogy, for which there is now a great demand. We trust that others interested in the history of the Granite State will add to the endowments of the Society, now three quarters of a century old.

SYSTEMATIC HISTORY.—The publication of the Worcester Records, now completed, is one of the most notable undertakings of its kind which have been successfully carried through. These records have appeared in the series issued by The Worcester Society of Antiquity. The editor, Mr. Franklin P. Rice, was a pioneer in this line, the inception of the enterprise being as far back as 1873, and it preceded the great mass of similar work in this State, to which it was a practical example. These records are comprised in nine volumes, one containing the Proprietors' Records, from 1667 to 1788, with plans; six the Records of the whole period of the Town's existence, from 1722 to 1848; one the Births, Marriages and Deaths; and one the Records of the Court of Sessions, from 1731 to 1737. The entire cost of production was \$10,880, of which Mr. Rice has borne more than one half, the city appropriating \$2,900. During the last twenty years, Mr. Rice has been active in the work of preserving and publishing public records, and has reduced the matter to a science. He originated and applied the term "Systematic History" to the accumulated results of all efforts in this direction. A large mass of original and valuable material in his possession is being prepared for the press.

FRANCIS E. BLAKE.

HISTORY OF WILMINGTON, MASS.—Arthur Thomas Bond, Esq., of North Wilmington, Mass., has in preparation a history of this town. Mr. Bond has already gathered thousands of documents relating to the town and he asks the coöperation of all persons having similar papers.



**DODGE GENEALOGY.**—Hon. Joseph T. Dodge of Madison, Wis., author of the work on this family, has since then been engaged on a second volume of the work, as was announced in the REGISTER for July, 1897. It is now in press, and will be ready for delivery early in July. To subscribers who pay their subscriptions in advance by drafts on Chicago or New York, or by Post Office or express orders, or by registered letter, the books will be sent prepaid as soon as they are ready. Price \$2 in cloth, and \$3 in half morocco.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

**Bassett.**—Frank G. Bassett (Secretary of the Bassett Family Association) has a large collection of data for a genealogy of this family.

**Butler.**—W. P. Butler, of Minneapolis, Minn. (712 East 15th St.), is collecting the records of the descendants of Deacon Richard Butler, of Hartford, Conn. The coöperation of the members of this family is earnestly desired.

**Dewing.**—Benjamin F. Dewing, 11 Milford St., Boston, is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of Andrew Dewing.

**Gardner.**—Frank A. Gardner, M.D., 23 North Street, Salem, Mass., is preparing a history of the descendants of Thomas Gardner, of Cape Ann and Salem, including the branch of the family at Nantucket.

**Hibbard.**—Rev. Augustine G. Hibbard, of Woodstock, Conn., has in preparation a genealogy of the Hibbard family descended from Robert Hibbard, of Salem, Mass.

**Hurlbut.**—Miss Harriet P. Hurlbut, 39 Winthrop Place, Chicago, Ill., is engaged in preparing for publication, a genealogy compiled by her father the late Henry H. Hurlbut, of Chicago, who died April 21, 1890 (see obituary, REGISTER, vol. 44, p. 339). The work is entitled "The Descendants of William Hulbert." Those descended from William Hurlbut, of Dorchester, Mass., are advised to write to Miss Hurlbut and send records. Her father published in 1888 a volume containing the descendants of Thomas Hurlbut, of Wethersfield, Conn.

**Martin.**—Edward P. Payson, Esq., 150 Devonshire Street, Equitable Building, Boston, is collecting genealogical and historical matter, relating to the Martin family.

**Parshall.**—James C. Parshall, Esq., 312 Putnam St., Syracuse, N. Y., is preparing a genealogy of this family.

**Pearson.**—John M. Pearson, Hudson, N. Y., has a genealogy of this family nearly ready for publication.

**Penniman.**—Rev. G. W. Penniman, of Southbridge, Mass., is gathering data for a history of this family.

**Purmort.**—By Rev. C. H. Purmort, Waterloo, Iowa. This work was announced by us in the April number. The compiler writes us under date of June 1: "This notice has opened up to me several sources of valuable information. I am still at work preparing a book which I shall call *The Purmorts in America*. I now have almost the perfect records of ten generations. I have a cloudy record of only two links, viz.: I am not sure whether Joseph Purmort, of Newport and Portsmouth and New Castle, was the son of Lazarus or Elias Purmort. Then again, I am not certain that this Joseph was the father of John Purmort, of New Castle. This John was a very prominent man, and so was Joseph. Both possessed great wealth and flourished from 1750 to 1800." Can any of our readers assist him?

**Sanborn Genealogy.**—By V. C. Sanborn, of LaGrange, Ill. This book is now in press and will be issued in the latter part of July. It will contain 500

pages of text, with 100 full pages of illustrations. Price, \$10 in cloth, or \$12.50 in half morocco. No more copies will be printed than are ordered. Carriage will be paid on all orders with which the cash is enclosed, others will be sent C.O.D. The book will be accompanied by a map of that part of England from which the Sanborns came. It will make a very desirable volume.

## SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

### NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

*Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, January 5, 1898.*—The annual meeting was held in Marshall P. Wilder Hall, Society's House, 18 Somerset Street, at half past two o'clock this afternoon, Col. Ezra Scollay Stearns, A.M., vice-president for New Hampshire, in the chair.

The monthly report of the council was presented, and six resident members were elected.

The annual reports of the council, the corresponding secretary, the treasurer, the librarian and the historiographer were read. The trustees of the Kidder Fund also made their annual report.

The nominating committee reported a list of candidates for office, who were elected as follows:

*President.*—Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., of Newton.

*Vice-Presidents.*—Hon. Charles L. Woodbury of Boston, Mass.; Hon. James P. Baxter, A.M., of Portland, Me.; Hon. Ezra S. Stearns of Concord, N.H.; Hon. James Barrett, LL.D., of Rutland, Vt.; Hon. Olney Arnold of Providence, R. I., and Prof. Edward E. Salisbury, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

*Recording Secretary.*—George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville.

*Corresponding Secretary.*—Albert H. Hoyt, A.M., of Boston.

*Treasurer.*—Benjamin B. Torrey of Hanover.

*Librarian.*—John Ward Dean, A.M., of Medford.

*Councillors* for three years ending Jan. 1900, William T. Piper, Ph.D., of Cambridge; Charles E. Hurd of Boston, and Aaron Sargent of Somerville.

The following counsellors hold over, namely: Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., of Watertown; John T. Hassam, A.M., of Boston; Rev. Henry A. Hazen, D.D., of Auburndale, whose terms expire in 1898; and Caleb B. Tillinghast, A.M., of Boston; George S. Mann of Boston, and Henry W. Cunningham, whose terms expire in 1899.

*Wednesday, Feb. 2.*—A stated meeting was held this afternoon at 2.30 o'clock. Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., was chosen chairman.

The reports of Albert H. Hoyt, A.M., the corresponding secretary; John W. Dean, A.M., the librarian, and Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., the historiographer, were received. The report of the council was read by the secretary, Geo. A. Gordon.

Forty-five resident members were elected.

The Rev. Samuel C. Bartlet, D.D., of Hanover, read a paper on "New Hampshire in the Revolution."

A petition from Miss Elizabeth G. Hoyt, the donor of the Bartlett Bible, asking that the bible be returned to her, was received, with petitions of descendants of Richard Bartlett, in favor of her request, and remonstrances from other descendants against its return.

It was voted to grant Miss Hoyt's request.

*March 2.*—A stated meeting was held at half past two o'clock, P.M. In the absence of the president and vice-presidents, Rev. Joshua W. Wellman, D.D., was chosen chairman.

The reports of the corresponding secretary, the librarian, the council and the historiographer were presented.

Eleven resident members were elected.

The By-Laws were amended, changing the date of the annual meeting to the second Wednesday in January, a stated meeting being held on the first Wednesday of that month as usual. The By-Laws were also amended so that the nominating committee shall be chosen at the November meeting.

Rev. Anson Titus of Somerville read a paper on "The New England Primer."

*April 6.*—A stated meeting was held this afternoon, Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., chairman.

The reports of the librarian, the historiographer and the council were presented.

Eleven resident members were elected.

Hon. Harvey N. Shepard of Boston read a paper on "Recent Municipal Legislation."

*May 4.*—A. stated meeting was held this afternoon. Rev. Ephraim O. Jameson was chosen chairman.

Reports of the corresponding secretary, the librarian, the council and the historiographer were presented.

Five resident members were elected.

Frank Smith, Esq., of Dover, Mass., read a paper on the "Controversy over Dedham's Grant to the Natick Indians."

*June 1.*—A stated meeting was held this afternoon. William W. Bailey, Esq., of Nashua, N. H., was chosen chairman.

Reports of the corresponding secretary, the librarian, the historiographer and the council were presented.

Five resident members were elected.

George H. Davenport, Esq., of Boston, read a paper entitled "Through the West in the Thirties."

#### OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

*Taunton, Mass., Monday, Jan. 10, 1898.*—The forty-fifth annual meeting of this society was held at Historical Hall this evening, Hon. W. E. Fuller in the chair.

After the reports of the secretary and historiographer were made and accepted, the meeting took the form of a memorial in memory of Judge Edmund Hatch Bennett, first vice-president, and Deacon George M. Woodward, and resolutions of regret were adopted.

*Taunton, April 22, 1898.*—A quarterly meeting was held this evening at 7.45 in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. Samuel Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair.

President Emery gave a very interesting opening address.

The librarian reported in print the donations of books, pamphlets and portraits; the latter included a beautiful crayon portrait of Judge Edmund Hatch Bennett, late 1st vice-president, from Mrs. Bennett.

The historiographer reported two recent deaths of members.

Thirteen members were elected.

A paper was read by Prof. Joshua E. Crane, prepared by Daniel H. Carpenter, Esq., of Maplewood, New Jersey. Subject: "Thomas Willett and his relations to the Old Colony."

#### RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

*Providence, Tuesday, January 11, 1898.*—The annual meeting was held this evening, the president, Hon. John H. Stiness, in the chair.

President Stiness made his annual address.

The report of the librarian and cabinet keeper, Amos Perry, LL.D., was read, as were also the reports of the committees on buildings, on the library, on lectures, and on genealogical research.

The nominating committee reported the following list of officers who were all elected:

*President.*—John H. Stiness.

*Vice-Presidents.*—William B. Weedon, William Ames.

*Secretary.*—Amos Perry.

*Treasurer.*—Richmond P. Everett.

*Librarian and Cabinet Keeper.*—Amos Perry.



*Procurators.*—George Gordon King for Newport, Latimer W. Ballou for Woonsocket, Samuel M. Conant for Pawtucket, David S. Baker for North Kingstown, George H. Olney for Hopkinton, Albert Potter for Glocester.

*Tuesday, Jan. 25.*—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Captain Nathan Appleton read a paper on "The American Inter-Oceanic Canal and its relations to the Future of the Pacific Ocean."

*February 8.*—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Thomas Harrison Murray read a paper on "Some Irish Rhode-Islanders in the Revolution."

*March 8.*—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Hon. Nathan W. Littlefield read a paper on "London and the Fathers of the Pilgrim Church."

*March 22.*—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Hon. John S. Brayton, LL.D., read a paper entitled "Facts in the History of Tiverton and Little Compton."

*April 5.*—A quarterly meeting was held this evening.

The librarian made his quarterly report of additions to the library. The usual routine business was then transacted.

*April 19.*—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Mr. John Fretwell read a paper on "The Pilgrim Fathers and their Historic Background."

#### MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

*Brunswick, Wednesday, June 22, 1898.*—The annual meeting of this Society was held this afternoon in the lecture room of Bowdoin College, the President, Hon. James Pinney Baxter, A.M., in the chair.

The several annual reports were read and ordered on file.

Six resident and two corresponding members were elected.

It was voted that the annual field day excursion be made to Portland some time during the summer.

The following board of officers were elected:

*President.*—James P. Baxter.

*Vice President.*—Rufus K. Sewall.

*Corresponding Secretary and Biographer.*—Joseph Williamson.

*Treasurer.*—Fritz H. Jordan.

*Recording Secretary, Librarian and Curator.*—Hubbard W. Bryant.

*Standing Committee.*—Rev. Henry S. Burrage, Portland; Prof. Henry L. Chapman, Brunswick; Gen. John Marshall Brown, Portland; Hon. Edward P. Burnham, Saco; Hon. Samuel C. Belcher, Farmington; Capt. Charles E. Nash, Augusta; Col. John M. Glidden, Newcastle.

#### CALIFORNIA GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

This society was organized Feb. 12, 1898. The officers of the society are:

*President.*—F. S. Clark, M.D., San Francisco.

*Vice-Presidents.*—Col. A. S. Hubbard, San Francisco; Edgar Hobart, San José.

*Corresponding Secretary.*—Sarah Louise Kimball, Mills Building, San Francisco.

*Recording Secretary.*—T. A. Perkins, M. A., San Francisco.

*Treasurer.*—T. W. Hubbard, San Francisco.

*Librarian.*—Margaret Perkins Deering, San Francisco.

The society has issued the following circular, dated April 9, 1898:

The purposes of this organization are, to collect, preserve and disseminate information on Genealogy; to assist its members in tracing their ancestry; to ascertain the location and condition of the various public and private records, which are or may become accessible to students of Genealogy and American History, and to aid investigations of this nature by combining the efforts and resources of its members. It seeks to direct public attention to the value of complete and exact records, and to emphasize the necessity of unremitting care in their collection and preservation. The society will publish and exchange genealogical information. Meetings are held quarterly on the first Saturday in January, April, July and October of each year. Members are required to file with the

Recording Secretary a chart or diagram, showing the various lines of their ancestry, as far as known. Charts will be furnished upon application. The Society is composed of resident, honorary and corresponding members. In pursuance of the objects herein mentioned, the Society desires your co-operation and cordially invites you to become a member.

---

## NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

THESE sketches are abstracts of the Necrologies prepared by the Historiographer or under his direction and printed annually in the Proceedings of the Society. The Necrologies themselves are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is limited. Materials for still more extended memoirs are preserved in the Society's archives, and will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which five volumes have been issued and a sixth volume is in preparation. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

Mr. LEWIS BROOKS BAILEY, who became a member of the Historic Genealogical Society 6 March, 1867, died 18 Nov., 1888, at nearly fifty-eight years of age. Although born in Brooklyn, New York, and whose father was a Worcester County man, he may be considered as having been a Boston boy and man. His parents were Lewis Bailey, born in Northboro' Jan. 2, 1792, and Mary (Hall) Bailey of Boston, born Sept. 18, 1798. Mr. Bailey was descended remotely from Thomas Bailey, the emigrant settler at Weymouth, by his son John, and grandson John of Scituate, and Benjamin, son of the latter, who settled in Marlboro', Worcester County, and there by Col. Silas, Sen., Major Silas, Jr., to Lewis Bailey of Northboro'.

Mary Hall of Boston was the daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Seccomb) Hall. Joshua Hall was the son of Joseph and Abigail (Brooks) Hall; Elizabeth Seccomb was the daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Brooks) Hall. These sisters, Abigail and Ruth, daughters of Caleb Brooks of Medford, were thus the paternal and maternal grandmothers of Mary (Hall) Bailey.

Lewis Bailey and Mary Hall were married May 19, 1825, and soon were residing in Philadelphia, where Mr. Bailey's business was that of a commission merchant in company with Mr. Henry Willis of Boston. After leaving Philadelphia, and during a short residence of the family in Brooklyn, N. Y., Mr. Lewis Brooks Bailey was born there Feb. 6, 1831. Within a short time after this, the family were living in Boston, where Lewis Bailey, the father, died Jan. 5, 1834, leaving four young children to the care of the mother.

Mr. Joshua Hall, who died in 1812, willed his property to his wife Elizabeth (Seccomb) for her use during her natural life, and upon her death to be divided equally between his daughters Elizabeth and Mary. It was under the care of their mother and grandmother Elizabeth, that these children passed their school days. Living on Bowdoin Street, Lewis B. attended the Mayhew School then in Chardon Street. Afterwards he attended the Chauncy Hall private school, and the English High School of the city. The latter place he left to go into the counting room of Messrs. (Henry) Wainwright & (Sewall) Tappan, shipping merchants on Central Wharf. Leaving this place at his majority, he spent the next nine years as a clerk for Mr. James S. Amory, and at the same time and place for Mr. Thomas C. Linzie, who were treasurers, respectively, of the Nashua & Jackson and of the Lancaster and other mills. Upon the death of Mr. Linzie, he left this place to take care of his mother's property. His grandmother, who had married Mr. John Baxter in her widow-

hood, again a widow, died in 1847, willing all her first husband's property, as he desired, to his daughter Mary H. Bailey, Elizabeth the other daughter having deceased.

Mary H. Bailey, the mother, died Oct. 15, 1882.

Of the children, Miss Elizabeth H. Bailey is the only one now living. Joshua, a brother, was for years an invalid. A sister, the youngest of the four children, died Aug. 15, 1883.

Mr. Lewis B. Bailey married, April 14, 1884, Miss Anna Lawrence Hamilton of St. Louis. He died in 1888, and was buried at Copp's Hill old ground cemetery, as were his parents before him, and others of the family, by rights of the Halls acquired, probably, last century. This is mentioned because of the very infrequent burials now within the city limits.

The Halls had been for two generations, or more, associated with the Brattle Street Church. Mr. Joseph Hall, the grandfather, in his will speaks of his pew in Mr. Thacher's church.—Brattle Street, and in the inventory of the property of our Joshua Hall, the father, is enumerated a pew in the Brattle Street Church.

It was in this church that Mr. Silas Bailey and Mary Hall were married May 19, 1825, by Rev. John G. Palfrey, then pastor.

*By Franklin Ladd Bailey, Esq., of Boston.\**

JOHN LOWELL, A.M., LL.D., a resident member, elected Dec. 2, 1891, was born in Boston, October 18, 1824, and died in Brookline, May 14, 1897. He was one of the most distinguished jurists in New England, and came from a family that has been eminent in the law and in the defence of human rights ever since the second John Lowell, when a delegate to the convention that framed the constitution of Massachusetts, insisted upon the incorporation therein of the clause—"all men are born free and equal." The subject of this notice was the son of John Amory Lowell, a Boston merchant, and the grandson of John Lowell Jr., who founded and endowed the Lowell Institute in Boston.

Judge Lowell was educated at Harvard College, from which he graduated in the class of 1843. He studied law in the Harvard Law School and in the office of Charles G., F. C. & C. W. Loring, and in 1846 was admitted to the Suffolk bar. In 1865, he was made judge of the District Court of the United States by President Lincoln; and thirteen years later (Dec. 16, 1878) he was appointed by President Hayes justice of the Circuit Court for the first circuit.

In May, 1884, he resigned, and returned to general practice, with offices in Boston. At a meeting of the trustees of the Peabody Fund, in New York, Sept. 25, 1895, he was elected a member of the Board, to take the place of Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, who died Nov. 16, 1894.

Judge Lowell married, May 19, 1853, Miss Lucy B. Emerson, daughter of George B. Emerson, LL.D., and Olivia (Buckminster) Emerson. They had two sons and two daughters: John Lowell Jr., now a member of the Suffolk Bar; James Arnold, graduate of Harvard College, 1894; Lucy Buckminster, and Susan, now Mrs. William H. Aspinwall. G. M. A.

*Note.*—In the memoir of Judge Lowell in the Annual Proceedings of the Society, page 94, both the place to which he was elected and the date are wrong. Lines 19 and 20 should read: Sept. 25, 1895, Judge Lowell was elected a member of the Board of Trustees of the Peabody Fund, to take the place of Hon. Robert C. Winthrop.

FREDERICK DAWSON STONE, Litt.D., was born in Philadelphia, April 8, 1841, and died in Germantown, August 12, 1897. His grandfather, Charles Stones, came from England to Pennsylvania in 1795. John Stone, son of Charles, was a successful merchant in Philadelphia, and was the father of Frederick Dawson. Young Stone received his education at the Union Academy, and then entered the counting house of his older brothers.

During the War of the Rebellion he enlisted in D Company, Gray Reserves (now the famous First Regiment), and was present at the fight at Carlisle and several minor skirmishes, in all of which he distinguished himself by marked bravery. At the close of the war he returned to mercantile life, in which he continued until shortly before his election to the librarianship of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, in 1876. This latter position he continued to occupy until his death. He received the degree of doctor of letters from the University

\* This Necrology has not been printed in the Annual Proceedings.—ED.



of Pennsylvania in 1895. He was a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1877, and was connected with many other kindred societies. Among his literary works may be mentioned: "Pennsylvania and the Federal Constitution" (edited by John Bach McMaster and Frederick D. Stone), Philadelphia, 1888; "The Founding of Pennsylvania," in Justin Winsor's "Narrative and Critical History of America," Boston, 1884; "The Struggle for Delaware," *ibid.*; "First Congress of the Scotch-Irish," 1890; "Philadelphia One Hundred Years Ago," 1879; "Penn's Treaty with the Indians;" "How the Landing of Tea was opposed," 1892; "The Battle of Brandywine;" "A Plea for the Study of Genealogy," 1897.

Dr. Stone married, November 9, 1865, Annie E. Wilmer of Paradise, Lancaster county, Pennsylvania. One son, Wilmer Stone, survives him.

*By Thomas Allen Glenn.*

EDWARD WALFORD, M.A., was born in Hatfield Peverel, Essex, England, February 3, 1823, and died at Ventnor in the Isle of Wight, November 20, 1897. He was son of William Walford, M.A., rector of St. Runwald's, Colchester, and grandson of Rev. William Walford, B.A., rector of Boreham near Chelmsford. On the maternal side he was descended from Sir William Pepperrell and Hon. Isaac Royall.

Mr. Walford was educated at Oxford, as were also his father and grandfather. He was ordained but resigned, and devoted his time to teaching and writing. As writer or editor he produced a large number of text-books and historical works. He was the author of "County Families of the United Kingdom," and editor of *Lodge's Peerage* annually from 1861 to 1889, and of the *Gentleman's Magazine* 1866-1868. He was also a prolific writer of biographical, antiquarian and topographical articles for various magazines and newspapers. He was founder of the *Antiquary* and the *Antiquarian Magazine*. He became a corresponding member of this society in 1882.

*By William P. Greenlaw.*

THOMAS LARKIN TURNER was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, Aug. 17, 1812. He was the son of Captain Larkin and Sally (Gould) Turner of Lexington, Massachusetts. Captain Larkin<sup>3</sup> was the son of Joshua<sup>7</sup> and Lydia (Drury) Turner, the line of Turner ancestry being through Joseph<sup>6</sup>, three Japheths, <sup>5,4,3</sup>, and a John<sup>2</sup>, to Humphrey<sup>1</sup>, who came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, from England about 1630. Thomas Larkin Turner entered Harvard College at the age of sixteen, but left to complete his studies with the well-known Dr. Hurd of Charlestown. At twenty he sailed to the East Indies in one of "Billy" Gray's famous East India merchantmen, under his father's command. During the following years he visited many foreign countries. Returning home, he studied surveying under Felton, one of the best surveyors of that day. In 1839, he established himself as a druggist in Boston, and continued in the business for about forty years.

His first marriage was with Elizabeth Definer Whiton, daughter of Royal Whiton of Hingham, April 3, 1843. She died in December, 1879, and in 1881 he married Sara A. Loomis (daughter of Daniel Loomis of Braintree, Vt.), who died April 13, 1896.

From 1843 to 1891 his home was in Boston. In 1891 he removed to North Weymouth, where until his death, April 10, 1897, he spent his time in quiet retirement with his books, and in the loved companionship of his niece, Miss Mary A. Flint, who for eight years filled the place of a daughter in the home.

Dr. Turner was warmly interested in New England history and genealogy, and was for many years an active and honored member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He had a peculiar fondness for anything relating to the family history of the Turners, and his library contained a valuable collection of publications by those of that name, both here and abroad.

*By Fannie Wilder Brown.*

JOHN FLETCHER WILLIAMS, S.B., of St. Paul, Minn., a corresponding member of this Society, elected October 2, 1872, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, September 25, 1834, and died in Rochester, Minnesota, April 28, 1895. He was of Welsh descent, being the last in the family of eight children of Samuel Williams, who removed from Pennsylvania to Ohio in 1807. He graduated from the Ohio Wesleyan University in 1852, and in 1855 made his home in St. Paul, Minnesota, where he was a newspaper reporter for fourteen years.

Having acquired much reputation for his sketches of the history of Minnesota, and for biographic notices of early pioneers, Mr. Williams was elected by the Minnesota Historical Society in January, 1867, as its secretary and librarian, in which position he continued until September, 1893.

In 1873 he was appointed by President Grant United States Commissioner from Minnesota for the Philadelphia Exposition. He was corresponding secretary of the Minnesota Old Settlers' Association, a member of the American Historical Association, and was elected a corresponding or honorary member of thirteen historical and genealogical societies in the United States.

The annual report of the American Historical Association for 1889 contains a bibliographic list of Mr. Williams's principal published writings. This list contains thirty titles. The most important volume is his "History of the City of Saint Paul and of the County of Ramsey, Minnesota," comprising 475 pages, which was published by the Minnesota Historical Society in 1876 as the fourth volume of its Collections.

In July, 1865, Mr. Williams married Miss Catherine Roberts, who, with three children, survives him.

*By Warren Upham, A.M.*

JAMES FREDERICK DUDLEY, who became a resident member of this society in 1893, was the son of John and Elizabeth L. (Ilsley) Dudley of Hampden, Me., in which town he was born February 1, 1841. His immigrant ancestor was Thomas Dudley, who succeeded John Winthrop as Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony. James Frederick was a graduate of Bowdoin College in the class of 1865, and began his active career in life as principal of an academy in his native town. In 1875 he accepted the position of special agent of the Aetna Insurance Company of Hartford, Conn. At the expiration of ten years, he left the service of the Aetna to become assistant manager of the North British and Mercantile Insurance Company. In September, 1888, he was recalled to the former company, having been elected its assistant secretary, and four years afterward was promoted to the office of secretary. In December, 1893, he was chosen a director and vice-president of the company, positions which he continued to hold till the time of his decease. He died at New Orleans, La., March 19, 1897. Mr. Dudley was a highly esteemed and repeatedly honored citizen of Hartford, Conn., his place of residence during his later years. He held the office of director in the Farmers and Mechanics National Bank and in the Connecticut River Banking Company, and was a member of the Board of Park Commissioners. He also belonged to one of the Congregational churches in the city, and adorned his Christian profession by a manly, useful, exemplary, noble life.

*By the Rev. William S. Heywood.*

JOHN RUGGLES, A.M., son of John and Betsey (Wadsworth) Ruggles of Milton, Mass., was born May 28, 1816, and died in Brookline, April 29, 1897. He graduated from Harvard College at the age of twenty, and taught continuously in the Academy at Marblehead, and in the High Schools of Taunton and Brighton, until 1860, when he resigned his position for the purpose of entering the service of the National City Bank of Boston, where he remained until he was 70 years of age. His subsequent years were spent in the comparative freedom and quietude of domestic and social life. The literary and scholastic attainments of Mr. Ruggles received honorable recognition. He was a member of the Examining Committee of his alma mater, and also of the Harvard Phi Beta Kappa Society. He served on the school boards of Milton, Brighton and Brookline, and held important connections with the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. For some years he was President of the Brighton Savings Bank. In every position of responsibility, as in the less obtrusive walks of private life, he was an example of fidelity, of integrity and honor. An esteemed member of the First Parish of Brighton, he manifested a deep interest in church work, and in all things pertaining to a personally religious life. Mr. Ruggles became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Feb. 15, 1860.

*By the Rev. William S. Heywood.*

SAMUEL RUSSELL PAYSON, of Boston, admitted a resident member, April 7, 1869, became a life member, 1871, died in Belmont, Mass., July 12, 1897. He was born in Foxborough, Mass., February 2, 1813, where his father was a successful manufacturer. He was a descendant in the sixth generation of

Edward Payson, first of Roxbury, through James<sup>5</sup>, Swift<sup>4</sup>, Rev. Phillips<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>, and was descended from a long line of ministerial ancestry, as the direct line indicates. He became a member in early life of the firm of J. C. Howe & Co., woollen commission merchants of Boston, a large and prosperous house, which went out of business in the fall of 1873. He was a director of the National City Bank of Boston, in 1864, and its president from 1883 to 1886. He was also one of the trustees of the Boston Five Cents Savings Bank. In 1874, when the Manchester, N. H., Mills were sold, Mr. Payson bought them, organizing a new company in which the old stockholders were received on advantageous terms, and of which he was made president. Under his administration the corporation had a most prosperous career.

Out of distressing complications, which grew from a tragic source in 1886, his fortune was seriously impaired, and an assignment followed. At great personal sacrifice he paid off all his obligations dollar for dollar. He was a man of the strictest business integrity, quiet and unostentatious in his habits of life, and had a large circle of devoted friends. He married Hannah Gilbert Cushing, by whom he had children: Adelaide Eliza and Gilbert Russell, H. U. 1862, died in 1891, in Watertown. The daughter is the wife of John C. Palfrey of Belmont.

*By William R. Cutter, Esq.*

ROBERT SEWELL, A.M., of New York city, elected a resident member in 1896, died in that city, May 1st, 1897. He was a son of Thomas and Isabella Eleanor (Joyce) Sewell, and was born in Castlebar, County of Mayo, Ireland, October 2, 1831. His father and his grandfather, Thomas Sewell, were born in Cumberland County, England. Robert Sewell was educated in the Grammar school and took a course of modern languages at Queen's College, Belfast. He came to this country in 1850, was naturalized March, 1856, and was admitted to the bar May 15, 1860. During two years of the late war he was on the staff of Gov. Oldens of New Jersey with the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel. After that he practised at the New York bar, and was a lawyer of prominence and one of the founders of the New York City Association of the Bar. For many years he was connected with the New York Mutual Life Insurance Company as one of its trustees and its counsel. In July, 1885, the College of New Jersey conferred upon him the honorary degree of Master of Arts. He was the author of a "Treatise on the Pension Laws" and "Titles to the Beds of Ponds and Streams in the State of New York." His only brother, William Joyce Sewell, who came to this country with him, is now serving his second term in the United States Senate from New Jersey.

April 24, 1860, Robert Sewell was married to Sarah Van Vorst, daughter of Cornelius and Sarah (Brower) Van Vorst of Van Vorst, N. J., and the seventh in descent from the immigrant of the same name who came to this country in 1640. Mr. Sewell's wife and two sons survive him.

*By David H. Brown, A.B.*

LORENZO SAYLES FAIRBANKS, A.M., elected a member of this Society in 1896, was born in Pepperell, Massachusetts, March 16, 1825, and died in Boston May 22, 1897. He was the son of Joel and Abigail (Tufts) Fairbanks, and a descendant in the eighth generation from Jonathan Fairebanke, who came from Sowerby in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England, to Boston in 1633, and in 1636 settled in Dedham, and built there the noted "Old Fairbanks House," which is still standing. The line of descent is Jonathan<sup>1</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Deacon Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Abner<sup>6</sup> a soldier in the Revolutionary War, Joel<sup>7</sup>, Lorenzo Sayles<sup>8</sup>.

Lorenzo Sayles graduated from Dartmouth College in 1852, having paid all expenses of his education by his own exertions. He studied law in New York City, and after practising his profession a few years, took charge of a commercial school in Philadelphia in which he had marked success. In 1874 he came to Boston, and resumed the practice of law which he continued to the time of his decease. While at Philadelphia, he published an elaborate treatise on book-keeping, an octavo volume of 444 pages. In 1877, he published a small book on "The Marriage and Divorce Laws of Massachusetts," which had a large local sale, and a revised edition was issued in 1882. For the last five years of his life he was engaged in compiling the "Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family in America," an octavo volume of nearly one thousand pages, issued since his death. It will be a lasting monument to his memory.



He married in New York city, May 15, 1856, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel S. and Rebecca (Pearl) Heath of Bradford, Mass. His wife died in 1894. He leaves two daughters, Miss Clara Fairbanks and Mrs. Willard Dow of Braintree.  
G. M. A.

BYRON ANASTASIUS BALDWIN was born in Erie, Pennsylvania, Sept. 16, 1838, and died in Chicago, Illinois, Nov. 8, 1897. He was the son of Lodrick Ives Baldwin, and a descendant in the eighth generation from Nathaniel Baldwin, who came to this country from Cholberg, Buckingham, England, with the New Haven company, and settled in Milford, Connecticut, in 1639. The line of descent was Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Enos-Stanley<sup>5</sup>, Remus<sup>6</sup>, Lodrick Ives<sup>7</sup>, Byron Anastasius<sup>8</sup>.

Mr. Baldwin was educated in the common schools of Erie, and learned the printer's trade under the late Judge Joseph M. Sterrett. He did not follow this occupation long, but entered the drug business, which he carried on with his father in Erie from 1857 to 1861. In the latter year he married Henrietta Sterrett, and removed to Milwaukee. In 1866 he went to Chicago, which was his home for the rest of his life, with the exception of three years at St. Louis, 1871 to 1874. He was connected for many years with the Masury Paint and Oil Co. as manager of their western branch. The last ten years of his life were devoted to the real estate business.

In 1872 he became a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in the objects of which he took a deep and unflagging interest. He was a frequent contributor to the columns of the REGISTER, furnishing among other articles one published in 1871, concerning his immigrant ancestor, Nathaniel Baldwin, and one line of his descendants. At the time of his death he was engaged upon an account of the early Baldwins of England. By his will Mr. Baldwin provided that in case of the death of his two children without issue ten thousand dollars should pass to this society, the income to be devoted to the publication of portraits of deceased members or other illustrations in the Memorial Volumes of the society. Mr. Baldwin's wife died in 1890, leaving two children: Walter Sterrett Baldwin of Chicago, and Katherine Stewart Baldwin, who married in 1892, Charles Finley Eiker of Chicago. In 1892 Mr. Baldwin was married to Caroline Ross, daughter of James Ross of Picton, Ontario, who with the son and daughter survives him. The esteem in which Mr. Baldwin was held by his associates was warmly expressed in resolutions adopted by the Menoken Club, the Chicago Real Estate Board and other organizations.  
G. M. A.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS KENDALL, a resident member, elected November 3, 1886, died at Newton Centre, April 8, 1897. He was a son of George Augustus and Cordelia (Richards) Kendall, and was born in Boston, July 8, 1840. He was a descendant from Francis<sup>1</sup> Kendall of Woburn, through Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Lieut. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, George Augustus<sup>6</sup> his father. In 1856 he entered the employ of J. M. Beebe, Richardson & Co. in Boston, but broke down in health and was obliged to leave. He went to Colorado in 1860, and travelled extensively in that and other territories. When the war broke out he raised the larger part of Company C of the First Colorado Infantry, but did not enter the service, as on account of his physical condition he was not approved by the surgeon. In 1880 he and George W. McCrillis organized the firm of McCrillis & Kendall, wholesale dealers in feathers, curled hair, etc., in Boston, and in that business he continued till his decease.

In 1873 he was married to Achsah Hawes Stone, daughter of Dr. Ebenezer Stone of Walpole and a descendant of Gregory Stone, by whom he had three children, Edith Stone, George Augustus and Charles Faulkner Kendall. For several years they resided in Walpole, and he took much interest in local matters, being for six years chairman of the board of trustees of the public library. In 1884 he removed to Jamaica Plain, where he resided with his family till two or three years before his death, when he removed to Newton.

*By David H. Brown, A.B.*

AARON HEYWOOD BEAN, son of Aaron and Sarah (Gooch) Bean, was born in Boston, August 22, 1814, and died there September 3, 1897. His paternal grandfather was Joshua Bean, born in Brentwood, N. H., in 1713, and he was probably the grandson of the immigrant, John Bean, who came from Scotland as

early as 1660, and settled at Exeter in the same state. Aaron Heywood received his education in Boston schools, graduating from the old Franklin school as a medal scholar in 1828. The next year he entered the service of Thomas Dixon, a Dutch merchant doing business on India wharf. In 1836, he became a clerk in the National Insurance Company, of which institution he was elected secretary a year and a half later, and president in 1861,—a position held by him till October, 1871, when he resigned. He was elected president of the Faneuil Hall Insurance Company, in January, 1872, continuing in that office two years. He was connected with the Hamilton National Bank successively as director, vice-president and president, from 1866 to the time of his death.

Mr. Bean married in 1837, Mary, daughter of Jabez Pollard of Boston, by whom he had nine children. Four of these, two sons and two daughters, survive him. His wife died in 1892. He was an active and exemplary member and officer of the South Congregational Church, for a long time presided over by the Rev. Edward E. Hale, D.D. He was elected a member of this society November 26, 1870, and was a generous contributor to the fund raised for the purchase and improvement of the property on Somerset street, where it has been housed for the past quarter of a century.

*By the Rev. William S. Heywood.*

BENJAMIN SHREVE, life member of this society since 1871, was the son of Isaac and Hannah (Very) Shreve (a relative of the literary genius Jones Very), and was born in Salem, Massachusetts, February 17, 1813. At the age of fifteen he attended the Academy at Saco, Maine, and after learning the trade of watch-maker and jeweler was in business there and at Salem till about 1849, when he became a member of the wholesale firm of Kingsley & Shreve, New York City. In 1853 he joined the firm of Jones, Ball & Co. of Boston, remaining a member till the formation of the present corporation, "Shreve, Crump & Low Co.," of which he was president at the time of his death. He was many years a director, and several years president of "Merchants Bank," Salem. From the founding of Grace Church, Salem, he was its senior warden till his death, thirty-five years later. He was a very busy man, "never omitting a day," but the hour that called him to the station Monday morning was no more imperative to him than the hours of church services on Sunday. He was refined in thought and expression, a man of sterling integrity, respected by all who knew him. After a long and useful life he died in Salem, August 23, 1896.

Benjamin Shreve married first, Elizabeth Perkins Shannon of Saco, who died at Salem, December, 1874, leaving one son, Octavius B. Shreve, M.D., of Salem. He married second, February, 1877, Mary Levis Gardner of Bristol, Rhode Island, who survives him with one son, Henry M. Shreve.

*By the Rev. Silvanus Hayward, A.M.*

HON. GEORGE SILSBEE HALE, A.M., member of this society since 1866, was the son of Hon. Salma and Sarah Kellogg (King) Hale, and eighth in descent from Thomas and Thomasine Hale who settled at Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635. Born at Keene, New Hampshire, September 24, 1825, he graduated from Harvard College in 1844, and after one year in the Cambridge Law School, and several years of teaching and foreign travel, was admitted to the Suffolk Bar in 1850. In 1885 he received the honorary degree of A.M. from Dartmouth College. He was president of the Common Council of Boston, president of the Board of Trustees of Exeter Academy, Trustee of the Massachusetts Asylum for the Blind, member of several Historical Societies and of the American Social and Statistical Association. He was for several years editor of the *Boston Law Reporter* and of the *United States Digest*. His report as chairman of a special commission on the treatment of the poor is the best authority on that subject. He prepared a "Manual for the Overseers of the Poor," and a valuable sketch of the "Charities of Boston," and wrote many articles for law magazines, notably "American Secession and State Rights," which appeared in the *London Law Magazine*, 1864, and is considered the most careful and thorough discussion of the subject extant.

He was an active member of the First Church in Boston, and for eight years president of the American Unitarian Association.

Mr. Hale married, November 25, 1868, Mrs. Ellen (Sever) Tebbets, and died at Schooner Head, Bar Harbor, Maine, July 27, 1897, leaving a widow and two sons.

*By the Rev. Silvanus Hayward, A.M.*

## BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*Life and Correspondence of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, 1737-1832.* By KATE MASON ROWLAND. New York and London. G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1898. 8vo. 2 vols. pp. xx.+400; 487.

Although many biographical sketches, more or less extended, have from time to time been published, it is believed that, until now, no thoroughly prepared and authentic biography of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, the last of the signers, has ever been written. In the year 1825, the "Life of Richard Henry Lee" was dedicated by its author to Thomas Jefferson, John Adams and Charles Carroll, the surviving signers of the Declaration of Independence. Although there is no lack of information concerning the lives of the first two of this immortal trio, the famous Marylander has been conspicuous chiefly by his unique signature, by his popularity with autograph dealers and collectors, and by the sturdy and brilliant memory which has been his despite the lack of detailed information concerning his career. The historian has given much attention to the Puritan era in England and its influence upon the settlement of our country; he has paid but scant attention to the not dissimilar hegira to Maryland of representatives of the Roman Catholic element in England, which is directly traceable to a cause similar to that which prompted the settlements throughout New England. In her opening chapters this author has supplied this omission in our history, while she also traces the pedigree of her subject far back through Celtic lines fourteen generations to the early kings of England. One finds in this tracing of descent, and in the narrative of the early days of Carroll, a sentiment widely different from that usually found in the lives of Americans. His life and early training in the English schools, from the age of eleven to that of twenty-seven, must, it would seem, have given to his mind a trend far different from that of the vast majority of young men in his native land, in the early days of our nation. And yet it is interesting to observe how instantly and how thoroughly this young man adapted himself to the political conditions in which he found himself upon his return to his native country. As his biographer remarks, he "came back to his provincial home across the sea to find the whole land tingling and throbbing with the first ardent pulsations of the approaching Revolution." The part which he played in the struggle is told in these volumes, illustrated and enforced by extracts from his correspondence, much of which has been jealously preserved by his descendants and by the Maryland Historical Society. This correspondence was very voluminous and much is of great historical interest. The second volume traces his career after the close of the Revolution, an important element in the upbuilding of his State and a prominent figure in the senate of the United States. Copious extracts from his letters trace the course of the second war with England. When, near the close of her work, the author, who has traced a remarkable career in a masterly manner, records that the descendants of Carroll, in 1861, took up arms in defense of "the principles expounded in the immortal Declaration of Independence which their ancestor had signed," she goes far out of her way to express a sentiment with which history has always failed and will ever fail, to sympathize. The work has an excellent index.

*By Edmund Janes Carpenter, Ph.B., of Milton, Mass.*

*In Memoriam. Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D., Ph.D. 1831-1897.* By ALFRED MANCHESTER. Privately printed for distribution. Boston. Geo. H. Ellis, 141 Franklin Street. 1897. 8vo. pp. 265.

This is a singularly appreciative and yet critical memorial of the life and work of a remarkable man. Rev. Alfred Manchester has here given the life-story of a gentle and unassuming nature and yet that of a strong and faithful



preacher of the gospel. Although Dr. Bradlee was a busy and efficient pastor he found time to publish three series of poems and two volumes of sermons (a notice of one volume of which, entitled "Sermons for the Church," appeared in the July number of the REGISTER for 1894), and he had also prepared the manuscript for another volume not long before he passed away. He also published several sermons preached on special occasions. His poems bear the stamp of deep religious earnestness, and the sermons contained in this volume (selected from the unpublished volume of sermons of the Longwood pastorate) fully sustain Dr. Bradlee's rather widely extended reputation as a preacher for beauty of expression and faithful presentation of truth. Dr. Bradlee was a member of a large number of historical societies, and was greatly interested in their splendid work. He also corresponded with the librarians of many libraries in our country and in Europe and he gave large numbers of books to libraries, a custom which it would be well for those to follow who have books to bestow, for in public libraries they are likely to be better preserved and to minister to the needs of a larger number of people than when gathered in private collections. The following glowing tribute from Dr. Bradlee's "New Year's Sermon" shows what enthusiasm he had for the study of history: "I conceive that the study of history is vastly useful to man; for such a study invigorates the mind, encourages philosophical thought, ripens, enriches, and glorifies judgment, uplifts imagination, and leads one to detect the beautiful unity of the races, and shows how the nations are really all bound to each other and all connected with Almighty God."

*By Daniel Rollins, LL.B., of Boston.*

*Memoirs and Letters of James Kent, LL.D.; Late Chancellor of the State of New York; Author of "Commentaries on American Law."* By his great-grandson, WILLIAM KENT, of the New York Bar. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1898. 8vo. pp. viii.+341.

Mr. Kent, in telling the story of the life of that remarkable man, the author of Kent's Commentaries, has done a real service to American biographic letters. Until now the Encyclopædias alone have told this story of a remarkable career, and told it very inadequately. The public is now given access to a mass of material which has, for more than fifty years, lain unused among the papers of the Kent family of New York. This material consists of a large number of letters, some written by, and others addressed to, the chancellor, and covering a large portion of his long life. For many years Judge Kent maintained an active correspondence with his brother Moss Kent, with whom he discussed personal and family matters and public and political affairs with entire freedom. This correspondence gives an excellent insight into the character of Judge Kent; and a background of fact and incident is supplied by memorabilia, written by the Judge's own hand, and discovered among his papers after his death. From this material an excellent study of the life of Chancellor Kent is drawn. The reader learns of his early life; of his education, supposed to have been completed at Yale College, but supplemented and broadened by long continued, systematic home study; of his admission to the bar when but 21 years of age, and his marriage almost immediately thereafter. The story of his subsequent career reads much like a romance, with its early struggles, his perseverance, his success and his final rise to eminence. And yet it is a story of toil, and of a success the reward of toil. Deeply interesting passages in the book are those which tell of Judge Kent's contact with men who have made American history—with Hamilton and Burr, with Jay, with the two Presidents Adams, with Jefferson, with Irving, Prescott and Marryatt, with Judge Story, with Daniel Webster and Charles Sumner. He even records a visit at Philadelphia, with a story of a levee given by President Washington, and a description of the personal appearance, dress and manners of the first President. From Washington to Sumner! What a sweep of American history to be compassed within the life and intimate experience of a single man! The extracts from Judge Kent's correspondence, which are employed freely to illustrate the story of his life, are chosen with taste and discrimination. Mr. Kent, in his preface, acknowledges his indebtedness to Mr. Edmund J. Carpenter of Boston (a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society), for assistance in preparing the book for the press. There is an index. \* \* \*

*Bradford's History "of Plymouth Plantation." From the Original Manuscript. With a Report of the Proceedings incident to the Return of the Manuscript to Massachusetts.* Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 1898. Super royal, 8 vo. pp. 555.

This edition of Bradford's History was "printed under the direction of the Secretary of the Commonwealth by Order of the General Court." The history of the manuscript of this book, which for three quarters of a century was supposed by American writers to be lost, and its fortunate discovery in the Library of the Bishop of London, are well known to our readers.

The present edition of the history has been printed from the edition of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1856, corrected by the photographic *fac-simile* of the manuscript issued in 1896. "The value of this comparison is evident in that sixteen lines of the original omitted in the original first copy have been supplied in this edition." The book is well printed on fine paper and in a large clear type.

Prefixed to the history of Plymouth Plantation is an account of the transfer of the manuscript to this country and the proceedings of the Massachusetts Legislature in relation to the matter. It is embellished with portraits of Hon. Roger Wolcott, LL.D., Governor of Massachusetts, the Most Reverend Frederick Temple, D.D., archbishop of Canterbury, the Rt. Rev. Mandell Creighton, D.D., D.C.L., LL.D., bishop of London, the Hon. Thomas F. Bayard, LL.D., ambassador to the Court of Great Britain, and the Hon. George F. Hoar, LL.D., United States Senator, who took a prominent part in the transfer. The manuscript is now in the State Library of Massachusetts.

The committee in charge of the printing of this volume, Senator Alfred S. Roe, and Representatives Francis C. Lowell and Walter L. Bouvé, deserve great praise for the handsome and satisfactory manner in which they have brought out the book.

*Year-Book of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts for 1898.* Boston: Printed for the Society. 8vo. pp. 370.

This is the fourth publication of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, and is notable, not only for the records of proceedings at the various meetings of the preceding year and for the interesting data concerning many *propositi* of the members, but for a new feature in the shape of somewhat extended sketches of the lives of ancestors by members descended from the same. This is a feature to be commended; the mere naming of a list of ancestors of a member carries little of information, nor do the brief recapitulation of services in the early wars convey little of value to the student. These larger sketches of a biographical nature are a valuable addition to genealogical literature, which must assist many in the work of research. The 1898 book contains a number of historical articles, chief in importance of which is "The Expedition of 1690 to Canada," by the genealogist of the society, Mr. Walter Kendall Watkins. While not claimed to be complete, this article in its one hundred and twenty-one pages is, perhaps, the nearest approach to a complete collection yet made of the names of participants in Sir William Phips's disastrous campaign. A full account of the expedition from contemporary writings is given, with rosters of the officers and biographical notes of the same; lists of vessels with their commanders; lists of Massachusetts towns in 1690, with their dates of incorporation; names of the men in the various companies and ships, with their towns and other data concerning them; the wounded and dead in the campaign, and a full history of the "Canada townships." Many interesting gleanings from town and State archives are given, and by their gathering together become of great value to the student.

The whole is indexed carefully and fully, and forms a decided addition to the reference works on early Massachusetts history, presenting much material of great difficulty to gather, and now for the first time compiled and brought together. Other articles comprise Mr. Samuel Arthur Bent's address before the society at Sudbury, 17 June, 1897, on "The Wayside Inn, Its History and Literature"; Mr. Edward Webster McGlennen's address on the same occasion on "The Sudbury Fight," 1676; Mr. Edwin Dexter Wadsworth's "Sketch of Captain Wadsworth"; and Charles Wellington Stone's paper: "Some Stories of the Stone Family." The book brings the record of ancestors of members and their services to date.

*By Edwin S. Crandon, of Chelsea, Mass.*



*Historical Register, April, 1898. Published by the Medford Historical Society, Medford, Massachusetts. Vol. I. No. 2. 8vo. 34 pages. Price 25 cts.*

The second number of the Medford Historical Register is before us. It contains a history of the Middlesex Canal, a paper read before the society by Lorin L. Dame, D.S., illustrated with a map of the canal in Medford; a memoir of Sarah Bradlee Fulton, a revolutionary patriot, by Miss Helen T. Wild; a memoir, with portrait of William C. Wait, president of the society, and other matters. An instalment of the Medford records of births, etc., from 1682 to 1711, is given.

*City of Beverly. Address of the Mayor at the Organization of the City Government, January 1, 1898, Members of the City Government, 1898, and the Annual Reports of the Departments, for the Year 1897. Beverly, Mass.: Walter Bros., Printers. 1898. 8vo. pp. 445.*

This volume contains the Inaugural Address of Hon. Perry Collier, Mayor of Beverly, and the annual reports of the several departments. It makes a handsome volume.

We would call particular attention to a new departure which we cannot too highly commend. To the City Book for 1895, three years ago, was appended an instalment of the early records of Beverly. After printing the special statutes of the colony, province and state relating to Beverly, and the charter and ordinances of the city, the committee on printing began the publication of the early records of the town. The instalment that year began with the entry on "the first of the first month 1665," the earliest record extant, and ends, Nov. 5, 1675, filling thirty-one pages. The City Book for 1896 had a similar appendix of early records, this instalment beginning with 1676 and ending in 1685, making ninety-three pages. The volume before us, continues the same praiseworthy practice, the records being from 1685 to 1691, and filling seventy-five pages.

If other cities and towns would utilize their year books in the same way they would preserve a vast amount of materials for their history. Some do this.

*Poems of Robert Dinsmoor, "the Rustic Bard." Compiled and Edited by LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON, M.A. Second Edition. Damrell & Upham, "Old Corner Book Store." Boston, Mass. 16mo. pp. 325.*

The poetry of Robert Dinsmoor, "The Rustic Bard," who wrote in the Scottish dialect, was quite popular three-quarters of a century ago. The first edition of his poems was published in 1828. In bringing out a new edition, Mr. Morrison has added some interesting notes, chiefly biographical. The preface and introduction contain much matter about the author and his kindred. An Appendix contains some biographical and genealogical matter relating to the families of Dinsmoor and McKeen, and biographies of John Sullivan and Gen. John Stark.

*History of the Town of Goshen, Connecticut, With Genealogies and Biographies. Based upon the Records of Deacon Lewis Mills Norton. By Rev. A. G. HIBBARD, A.M. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1897. 8vo. pp. 602. Price \$4, or by registered mail \$4.30. Address Rev. Augustine G. Hibbard, Woodstock, Conn.*

Rev. Mr. Hibbard's History of Goshen seems to be prepared with great labor and care. He acknowledges his indebtedness to Dea. Lewis M. Norton, who died in 1860, aged 76, who commenced in 1842 to collect materials illustrating the history of the town, and at his death left two manuscript volumes of about six hundred pages each, entitled: Goshen Statistics and Family History. A memoir of Dea. Norton is prefixed to the work.

Mr. Hibbard's goodly volume contains the annals of the town for a century and a half. Its industries, its schools and churches, the part which it took in the Indian and the Revolutionary wars, and in the late civil war, with many other matters that make up the life of a community, are well treated in these pages. Biographies of prominent citizens—ministers, lawyers, physicians and others—are given. More than one hundred and fifty pages are devoted to genealogy which must have caused much research. A record of marriages beginning in 1740 is appended. The book has a good index. The author adds: "It is proper to state that the Hon. John M. Wadham, recently deceased, made a bequest towards the payment of the expense of this publication."



*The Journal of Jacob Fowler, Narrating an Adventure from Arkansas through the Indian Territory, Oklahoma, Kansas, Colorado and New Mexico to the Sources of Rio Grande del Norte, 1821-22.* Edited with Notes by ELLIOTT COUES. New York: Francis P. Harper. 1898. 8vo. pp. 183.

Jacob Fowler, the author of the Journal here printed is, as the editor says, "an unknown author whose work has never before been paraded beyond the private circle of friends, relatives and descendants." The manuscript has been preserved by Col. Reuben T. Durrett, LL.D., of Louisville, Ky., "the Nestor of Kentucky Historians," to whom the volume is dedicated.

"Major Fowler," we are told, "died in Covington in the year 1850. His life as a surveyor and explorer in the West subjected him to many hardships, but a constitution naturally vigorous was preserved with care until he reached his eighty-sixth year."

Col. Durrett obtained the manuscript some years ago from Mrs. Ida (Symmes) Coates, a great granddaughter on the maternal side of the author. The manuscript came down to Mrs. Coates in a direct line, and is unquestionably the work of Major Fowler. Col. Durrett in a letter to Dr. Coues gives a sketch of the life of the author, and a history of his manuscript.

The volume forms No. I. of the American Explorers' Series. It is a valuable addition to the works on Western exploration, which Mr. Harper is issuing under the editorship of Dr. Coues. The territory through which Fowler passed is described in the title page, and the adventures he met with in his travels are interesting and instructive, particularly to those who wish to know the condition of our frontier settlements three-quarters of a century ago.

*Historical Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society.* Vol. III. 1897. Topsfield, Mass.: Published by the Society, 1897. 8vo. pp. 179.

The third volume of the Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society, which is before us, contains a variety of interesting matter illustrating the history of that town. A portrait of Rev. Anson McLoud, whose memoir is here given, forms the frontispiece, and views of the Methodist Church in 1840 and 1897 illustrate a history of the Methodist Episcopal Church in that town.

We are glad to see that the society in this volume of the Collections continues to print its town records. Nearly fifty pages are devoted to the early town records, from 1684 to 1699. About the same number of pages of Deaths are printed from 1658 to 1800. There is no way of preserving the records of a town like printing them.

*Martin Gay. Three Letters written by an American Loyalist and his Wife, 1775-1788. With Notes.* By EDWARD WHEELWRIGHT. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 28.

Mr. Gay, the writer of these letters, was a son of Rev. Ebenezer Gay, of Hingham, where he was born, Dec. 29, 1726. He came to Boston and learned the trade of a brass founder, which business he carried in Union Street. In 1761 he was admitted a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and was chosen captain in 1772. He was a deacon in the West Church, Boston. Mr. Wheelwright gives a very interesting account of his life. The pamphlet is reprinted from the Proceedings of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. It is illustrated by a portrait of Deacon Gay, two plans of the estate in Union Street, and a view of the premises as they appeared in 1840, when occupied by the Revere Copper Company.

*Haliburton, A Centenary Chaplet. With a Bibliography by John Parker Anderson, British Museum, London, Eng.* Published for the Haliburton Club, King's College, Winsor, N. S. William Briggs, Toronto. 1897. 8vo. pp. 116.

"This book, as its name implies," says the president of the Haliburton Club, A. B. De Mille, in his preface, "is intended for a tribute to the memory of Judge Haliburton. It was first proposed to publish the volume within a month of the centenary of his birth on December 17, 1896, but circumstances rendered this impossible. The original title, however, has been allowed to stand as expressing the *raison d'être* of the publication."

The volume contains contributions by Messrs. R. G. Haliburton, H. P. Scott and F. Blake Crofton, and is illustrated with a portrait of Judge Thomas C. Haliburton, and with other fine engravings. Mr. Anderson's Bibliography fills eight pages. It makes a handsome book.

*War Papers. Read before the Commandery of the State of Maine Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States. Volume I.* Portland: The Thurston Print. 1898. 8vo. pp. 352.

Here are nineteen papers, read before the Loyal Legion of Maine, between March 7, 1888, and May 4, 1896. They record events in the late civil war, and are written by members who took part in those events. The papers are printed in the order they were read, and each author is represented by only a single paper, though he may have read two or more papers. The titles show a variety of topics. They are important additions to the history of the war, and show the prominent part taken by the soldiers of the Pine Tree State.

*Suffolk Deeds, Liber IX.* Boston: Rockwell & Churchill, City Printers. 1897.

This extremely valuable and important series is too widely known to require any notice in detail. This ninth volume is similar to those preceding it, and contains the deeds recorded in Suffolk County from July 31, 1674, to January 27, 1676-7, with an index which fills 229 pages. The verbatim copies of the original deeds were made under the direction of Charles A. Drew, Esq., and the index was in charge of John T. Hassam, Esq., both gentlemen of special qualifications for such work, and with reputations which guarantee its quality.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham.

*Mortuary Record from the Grave-stones of the Old Burial Ground in Brewster, Mass. With Biographical and Genealogical Notes.* Compiled and edited by CHARLES E. MAYO. Yarmouth, Mass.: Register Publishing Company. 1898. 8vo. pp. 83. Paper. Price 75 cents. Address: Register Publishing Company, Yarmouthport, Mass.

Mr. Mayo of St. Paul, Minn., in a preface, signed by him, tells us that "On Saturday, June 15, 1895, at the annual meeting of the Brewster Pilgrim Club, an antiquarian society in Brewster, Mass., the subscriber, then on a visit to his native place, suggested the propriety of copying the inscriptions in the old burial ground. Thereupon several ladies, members of the Club, volunteered their assistance, and the work was accomplished on Monday, June 17th."

This pamphlet gives a literal transcript of the inscriptions in the old burial ground of the First Parish in Harwich, now Brewster. The value of the inscriptions is much increased by the interesting biographical and genealogical notes.

An engraving giving a view of the old meeting house, which stood from 1724 to 1834, illustrates the work.

*Nantucket Historical Association.* Vol. I. Nantucket, Mass.: Published by the Association. Bulletin No. 1, 1896. 8vo. pp. 38. Price 50 cts. No. 2, 1898. pp. 95. Price \$1.00.

Two Bulletins have been issued by the Nantucket Historical Association, and are before us. They contain much matter of interest to the people of Nantucket. The first number contains an essay on Quakerism on Nantucket since 1800, by Henry Barton Worth, and the second contains the Timothy White Papers, 1725-1755, edited by Rev. Myron Samuel Dudley. Mr. White was an early pastor of the Congregational Church at Nantucket.

For sale by G. E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston, and Miss Susan E. Brock, Nantucket, Mass.

*The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts. With some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill and Hampton.* By DAVID W. HOYT. Part Two. Providence, R. I. 1898. 8vo. 80 pages. Price \$1.00 a part.

The first part of this serial was published in December last. The part now under notice was issued in June. It contains the surnames between Buswell and Fletcher. The work gives the genealogical records of the first three or four generations of settlers bearing those surnames. It contains not only all births, marriages and deaths to be found on the town records, but all Salisbury and Amesbury names from all accessible sources down to 1700, arranged in alphabetical order. Salisbury and Amesbury are among the early settled towns of Massachusetts, and many of the inhabitants of other towns trace their ancestry to these towns. We hope that the numerous persons interested in the genealogy of these two towns will see that Mr. Hoyt receives encouragement sufficient to enable him to print his book without unnecessary delay.

*Annual Report of the American Historical Association for the Year 1896.* Washington: Government Printing Office. 1897. 2 vols. 8vo. pp. 1313; 442.

The student of American history, or of history in general, will be reluctant to leave unread any of the twenty-five papers constituting these volumes. The longest of them, of more than six hundred pages, is the "Report of the Historical Manuscripts Commission of the American Historical Association"; the most elaborate is the prize essay of Herman V. Ames, Ph.D., on "The Proposed Amendments to the Constitution of the United States during the first century of its history," which exclusively occupies the second volume. The two articles on Leopold von Ranke,—the latter a bibliography,—by E. G. Bourne and William Price, respectively, as also those on "Political Science and History," by J. W. Burgess; "The Teaching of History," by Herbert B. Adams, secretary of the Association; and "The Teaching of European History in the College," by James Harvey Robinson, relate, as their titles imply, to history in its universal aspect; all the others treat of distinctively American topics. The Report of the Proceedings of the Twelfth Annual Meeting, 1896; Report of the Treasurer; List of Committees; Necrology; and Inaugural Address of the President, Dr. Richard S. Storrs, complete the contents of the volumes. The discussion of Prof. Burgess's address, following its delivery, illustrates, in a striking manner, the impartially scientific spirit that pervades all the documents of this collection.

*By Frederick W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

*Services in Commemoration of the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Election of Wardens and Vestrymen of the Parish of Rye, New York, held in the Parish Church, Thursday, February 28, 1895.* Published by order of the Vestry. New York: The Evening Post Job Printing House, 156 Fulton Street. 1895. 8vo. pp. 89.

The beautiful and, as one may say, devotional aspect of the Gothic letters of the title of the programme of the above services, emphasizes a feature characterizing the whole of this very tasteful volume. It comprises, besides the programme, copies of the invitation issued, a report of the services,—including the historical address of the Clerk of the Vestry, Mr. Thomas T. Sherman,—and an appendix containing a list of the Rectors, Wardens, Vestrymen, Trustees and Clerks of the Parish since its foundation. This list, embracing a period of nearly two hundred years, was very carefully prepared by Mr. Sherman from the original records of the Vestry, and will be of service to the genealogist, as in it are found the names of many old settlers. The illustrations exhibit the exterior and interior of the Church.

*By Frederick Willard Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

*Peabody Educational Fund. A Brief Sketch of George Peabody and a History of the Peabody Education Fund through Thirty Years.* By J. L. M. CURRY. Cambridge: University Press: John Wilson & Son. 1898. 8vo. pp. x.+161.

This book, dedicated to the Trustees of the Peabody Educational Fund, is a narrative, in a comprehensively brief form, of the benefactions of that most illustrious of modern charities, whose detailed history is recorded in the four published volumes of the Board and in the later annual reports. It opens with a biography of the munificent founder of the Fund, occupying fifty-six pages.

In these days of the conception of that grandest ideal of the waning century, the Anglo-American alliance, and when fraternization in arms has abolished the last trace of sundering mistrust between the North and the South, it is peculiarly stimulating to revive the memory of that American whose statue, erected in London during his lifetime, was unveiled by the Prince of Wales; while it is equally appropriate to the hour to review the labors of an agency which has been most signally successful in promoting the re-unification of the dis-severed sections of our country, its efforts being styled by Mr. Curry the "first olive-branch of peace and love held out to the South after the surrender at Appomattox."

An index, presenting in the compass of ten pages the substance of the entire book, is an especially gratifying portion of the work.

A portrait of Mr. Peabody, an engraving of noteworthy excellence, furnishes the frontispiece.

*By Frederick W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*



*Tenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties.* By ROBERT T. SWAN, Commissioner. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers. 1898. 8vo. pp. 189.

The tenth annual report of the commissioner on the custody and condition of the public records of parishes, towns and counties is before us. The work done by Mr. Swan, the commissioner, shows the need of such an office as his. Mainly through his efforts new laws have been made to ensure the safety of the public records. We would recommend our readers to study Mr. Swan's report, pp. v. to xxii.

*Industrial Experiments in the British Colonies of North America.* By ELEANOR LOUISA LORD. Bryn Mawr College, 1896. Baltimore. The Johns Hopkins Press. 1898. 8v. pp. vii.+154.

In this, the 17th extra volume of the "Johns Hopkins University Studies in Historical and Political Science," Miss Lord, ably manipulating such sterling material as the "Board of Trade Papers" in London, and the contemporary treatises on the colonial policy, has narrated the efforts of the government of England to introduce in America an industry intended to promote the benefit of both countries, viz., the production of stores for the royal navy. The contents of the book, instructively dealing with such subjects as emigrant labor, the bounty system, the New England lumber trade and the rise of manufacturers in the colonies, are supplemented by a bibliography of great value.

On every page or this intelligently written history is visible that irrepressibly defiant spirit which the world to-day congratulates itself was so constantly irritated by the mother country that revolt and independence could but be the result.

*By Frederick W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

*Historical Address delivered by Rev. Edward A. Chase at the Centennial Celebration of the Congregational Church, Hampden, Mass., Nov. 18, 1885.* Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1898. 8vo. pp. 69.

This centenary address was delivered twelve years ago, but has just been printed. It gives an interesting history of the town and the church for one hundred years. The appendix contains some historical documents and notes, with brief genealogies of the Warren, Bliss, Burt, Chaffee, King, Langdon, Morris, Russell, Sessions, Stacy, Stebbins, West, Williams and Wales families. It is a valuable addition to our local and family history.

*John Chamberlain, the Indian Fighter at Pigwacket.* Prepared by GEORGE W. CHAMBERLAIN, B.S. Weymouth, Mass.: Weymouth and Braintree Publishing Company. 1898. 8vo. pp. 14.

This pamphlet, a reprint from the Proceedings of the Maine Historical Society for January, 1898, gives much genealogical matter about the Chamberlain family, with special reference to John Chamberlain, a soldier in Lovewell's fight, May 8, 1725, O. S., who is claimed by his descendants as having killed Paugus, the Indian chief, in that fight. We have not seen sufficient evidence to decide who did kill Paugus. Much interesting matter is found here.

*The Genealogical Advertiser. A Quarterly Magazine of Family History.* Published by LUCY HALL GREENLAW, Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass. 8vo. Four numbers a year of 24 pages each. Price 25 cents a number, or \$1.00 a year.

This new genealogical magazine was commenced last March, and promises to fill a needed want. It is intended to be issued in March, June, September and December. The issues for March and June are before us. Mrs. Greenlaw of Cambridge, the editor, has had much experience in genealogical work and knows the wants of genealogists. A large portion of each number is devoted to printing the town and county records. In these two numbers instalments of the Plymouth county marriages, abstracts of the Plymouth county probate records, the Pembroke, Mass., births, marriages and deaths, and the Bristol, Me., marriages are preserved. The magazine contains other matter of interest to searchers in family history. We hope the work will receive the patronage it deserves.

*Andover, Massachusetts. Proceedings at the Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town, May 20, 1896.* Andover, Mass.: The Andover Press. 1897. 8vo. pp. 173.

The historical and genealogical importance of such reports as this, if not enhanced, is surely not rendered less conspicuous by typographical attractions such as are embodied in this volume. Its principal literary features, the Oration by Albert Poor, Esq., and the Poem by Mrs. Annie Sawyer Downs, occupy nearly one half of the book, and are significant of the intellectual and moral atmosphere of the "Three Great Schools of Andover."

It is expected that a commemoration like this should be frankly eulogistic; but, in the present instance, it is not too much to say that the subject of the eulogy justifies all the enthusiasm whose expression, whether in speech, song, tableau, procession, or game, finds its memorial in this book.

The illustrations offer us the portraits of the very efficient committee of arrangements, as also of the poetess and orator.

By Frederick W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.

*The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly.* Vol. I., No. 1, January, 1898, and No. 2, April, 1898. Issued Quarterly. Columbus, Ohio: Published by the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society. 1898. 8vo. Each number contains about 50 pages. Price \$2 a year. Single numbers 50 cts.

*Constitution and By-Laws of the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society. With a List of Members at Date.* Incorporated May 24, 1897. January, 1898. 8vo. pp. 7.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society, which has been incorporated but a little over a year, commenced last January the publication of a quarterly magazine devoted to genealogy, under the editorship of Lucius Carroll Herrick, M.D., the author of the Herrick Genealogy, published in 1885, and noticed in our pages. The Quarterly contains matter relating to families in the "Old Northwest" similar to that we have given our readers in the REGISTER for the last half century. Each number contains a memoir with a portrait. That in the first number is of Micajah T. Williams, and that in the second, of Israel H. Harris. The work is well edited, and has many able contributors. We wish the new magazine abundant patronage, and a long life.

The constitution of the society is printed uniform with the Quarterly.

*The East Anglian and Notes and Queries on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk.* Issued monthly. Edited by C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A., &c. May, 1898. Norwich: Agas H. Goose. London. Elliot Stock. Price 5 shillings per annum.

The Third Series of this useful periodical was commenced January, 1897, and a prospectus then issued gives a history of the work. "This old established and valued medium of intercommunication for antiquaries, genealogists and others interested in the general study of local archæology, legendary lore, etc.," says this prospectus, "was originally founded in the year 1858, under the auspices of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, and editorship of its then honorary secretary, the late Mr. Samuel Tymms, F.S.A. After the issue of a few numbers, Mr. Tymms took the entire control and responsibility of the publication, which he carried on uninterruptedly for some years. For the first three years the East Anglian was issued quarterly, but during its fourth year it appeared every alternate month. In 1863 the monthly issue commenced, and the close of the year was marked by a completion of the first volume, which has long been a very scarce book. The monthly issue was carried on with fair regularity until nearly the close of the fourth volume, when, owing to Mr. Tymms's death, the serial was discontinued. During his residence in Ipswich, and while holding the office of honorary secretary, etc., of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, the present proprietor and editor of the East Anglian, entirely upon his own responsibility and at his own cost and charges, decided upon making an effort to re-establish the serial, and to conduct it upon precisely similar lines to those that marked the previous issue. In January, 1885, the first monthly part of the New Series was issued, and very warm congratulations and offers of assistance have ever since continued to reach the editor from numerous influential friends, both old and new."

The publication was regularly maintained to the latter part of 1896, completing close upon six volumes, containing on an average some 420 pages. The third series has now been issued for seventeen months.

Rev. Mr. White, the editor, is rector of Rampton, Cambridgeshire, where communications for the East Anglian should be addressed. He has done a good work, in reviving Mr. Tymms's periodical and carrying it on in so able a manner till the present time. We commend the work to all interested in antiquarian and genealogical matter and particularly to those whose ancestors came from East Anglia.

*Publications of the Rhode Island Historical Society.* New Series. Vol. VI., Nos. 1 and 2, April and July, 1898. Providence, R. I. Published by the Society. 1898. 8vo. Issued quarterly on the first of April, July, October and January, at one dollar a year. Single numbers 56 cents each. A few sets (five volumes, uniformly bound) can be had at the cabinet at \$1.40 a volume.

Two numbers of the sixth volume of the Publications of this society are now before us. Amos Perry, LL.D., is the editor, and the publishing committee are Prof. J. Franklin Jameson, Amasa M. Eaton and the Editor. Besides the proceedings of the society, the able address of the president, Hon. John H. Stiness, the reports of the several standing committees, the necrology of its members, and other matter particularly relating to the society, we find here many historical papers and documents illustrating the history of the state. We commend the work to our readers.

*The Spalding Memorial. A Genealogical History of Edward Spalding of Virginia and Massachusetts Bay and His Descendants.* By CHARLES WARREN SPALDING, A.M. Revised and Enlarged from the Original Publication by Rev. S. J. Spalding. Chicago: American Publishers' Association. 1897. 8vo. pp. 1276. Price \$10 a copy. All correspondence and orders should be sent to Spalding Memorial, P. O. Box 190, Chicago, Ill.

*Genealogies of the Different Families bearing the name of Kent in the United States. Together with their Possible English Ancestry. A.D. 1295-1898.* By L. VERNON BRIGGS. Boston: Rockwell and Churchill Press. 1898. 8vo. pp. vii+339.

*Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and their Descendants.* Compiled by AMBROSE M. SHOTWELL, of Concord, Jackson Co., Michigan. 1895. Printed for the Author by Robert Smith & Co. Lansing, Mich. Sm. folio, pp. viii+299. Price \$3 00 net. If not to be sent by express, 15 per cent. should be added for postage. Address A. M. Shotwell, School for the Blind, Lansing, Mich.

*Excerpts from Annals of our Colonial Ancestors and their Descendants.* By AMBROSE M. SHOTWELL. Printed for the Author by Robert Smith & Co. Lansing, Mich. Price, cloth, \$1.00; paper, 75 cts.

*Benjamin Lundy, the Anti-Slavery Organizer, Editor, Lecturer and Traveller; his Ancestors, Descendants and other Near Relatives.* Robert Smith Printing Co. Lansing, Mich. 1897. Royal 8vo. pp. 15. Price 50 cts., postpaid. Address A. M. Shotwell, Lansing, Mich.

*The Maxwell Family, Descendants of John and Ann Maxwell, 1701-1894.* Compiled by HENRY D. MAXWELL. Easton, Pa. 1895. Sm. folio, pp. 6+85. Address Henry D. Maxwell, Attorney at Law, 8 South 3d St., Easton, Pa.

*A Genealogical History of the Kelley Family descended from Joseph Kelley of Norwich, Connecticut.* Compiled by HERMON ALFRED KELLEY. Privately printed at Cleveland, Ohio. 1897. 8vo. pp. 122+xv. Price \$2 per copy. Address H. A. Kelley, Western Reserve Building, Cleveland, Ohio.

*Fuller Genealogy. A Record of Joseph Fuller, Descendant of Thomas Fuller of Woburn and Middleton, Mass.* Compiled by ELIZABETH ABERCROMBIE. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1897. 8vo. pp. 101.

*A History and Genealogy of the Family of Baillie of Dunain.* By JOSEPH GAITON BAILLIE BULLOCH, M.D. 1898. Sm. 8vo. pp. 108+1+1. Address J. G. BULLOCH, M.D., Green Bay, Wisconsin.

*The Bonney Family.* By CHARLES L. BONNEY. Second Edition. Published by Chicago Legal News Co. Chicago. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 178. Price \$3. Address The Legal News Co., 87 Clark street, Chicago, Ill.



- Lineage and Family Records of Alfred Wyman Hoar and his Wife Josephine Jackson.* With Notes on Wright County, Minnesota. Delano, Minn. Eagle Printing Co. 1898. Sm. 8vo. pp. 56. Address, Alfred W. Hoar, Monticello, Minn.
- The Ancestry of Lydia Foster, wife of Stephen Lincoln of Oakham, Mass.* Compiled by JOHN E. MORRIS. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1898. Sm. 8vo. pp. 26.
- Official Report of the Second American Tyler Family Reunion, held at New Haven, Conn., Wednesday, August 25, 1897.* By WILLARD I. TYLER BRIGHAM, Esq. Chicago, Ill. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 43. Edition Limited. Price 50 cts.
- Report of the Proceedings of the First Reunion of the Bassett Family Association of America, held at the Hills' Homestead, West Haven, September Ninth, 1897.* New Haven, Conn.: Press of The Price, Lee and Adkins Co. 8vo. pp. 40. Address, Frank G. Bassett, Seymour, Conn.
- The Coleman Family, descendants of Thomas Coleman of Nantucket in Line of the Oldest Son. X generations. 1602 to 1898—296 Years.* Detroit, Mich.: S. B. Coleman. 1898. 8vo. pp. 28+8. Address, Silas B. Coleman, P. O. Box 668, Detroit, Mich.
- Silas Sweet of New Bedford, Mass., and Bradford, Vermont, and his Descendants.* By CHARLES SWEET JOHNSON, LL.B. Private Edition. Washington, D. C. 1898. 8vo. pp. 19+2.
- Account of the Fifth Annual Gathering of the Bailey-Bayley Family Association, held at North Scituate, Mass., September 6th, 1897.* Somerville Citizen Press. 8vo. pp. 32.
- Genealogy of the Carleton Family.* Privately Printed. 1897. 8vo. pp. 6.
- The James-Stiles Genealogy.* By EDMUND J. JAMES, Professor in the University of Chicago. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 6.
- Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America.* By WALDO LINCOLN. Boston: David Clapp & Son. 1898. 8vo. pp. 18+3.
- Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book." Facsimiles.* With Notes by FRANK WILLIAM SPRAGUE. Boston: David Clapp & Son. 1898. 8vo. pp. 5+5.
- Descendants of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., son of Richard Foster of Biddenden, Kent.* By WILLIAM H. WHITMORE. Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 1898. 8vo. pp. 22.
- The Mowry Family Monument near Woonsocket, R. I. Erected by Hon. Arlon Mowry.* Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 1898. 8vo. pp. 14.
- Pillsbury Genealogy,* 8vo. pp. 16.
- Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, Landlord of the City Tavern, and his Rhode Island Descendants.* By CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. 8vo. pp. 6.
- The Ancestry of Margaret Wyatt, wife of Matthew Allyn of Braunton, Devon, and Later of Windsor, in Connecticut.* Broadside, 21 by 39 inches. Price \$1.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of works recently published relating to genealogy.

The Spalding Memorial, by the late Rev. Samuel J. Spalding, D.D., was published in 1872, and made a thick volume of over six hundred pages, well arranged and thoroughly indexed. Soon after Rev. Dr. Spalding's death in 1892, Mr. Spalding of Chicago, Ill., the compiler of this book, undertook the task of revision, and for the past three years the work was actively carried on, and this noble volume is the result. It contains over 15,000 names, with many steel engravings, of which fifteen are portraits of prominent members of the family. There are some English views, namely, the Spalding Church, Crowland Abbey, and the Triangular Bridge, a facsimile of a deed of Ralph Spalding, A.D. 1318, coats of arms, and a map of the town of Spalding in 1732. The book is a beautiful specimen of bookmaking. It shows indefatigable research, is well arranged and has an excellent index.

The next book is the Kent Genealogies by Lloyd Vernon Briggs. The compiler many years ago began collecting materials for the purpose of eventually compiling a genealogy of his ancestors by the name of Kent. "In my work," says Mr. Briggs, "among the court, town, county, church and military records I copied every item containing the name of Kent." In this way a mass of gen

ealogical matter was accumulated, which has been arranged under different families as far as possible. "I have," says the compiler, "published all of my accumulated material, that others may have the benefit of my work in directions other than that of my own family." The book does credit to Mr. Briggs. It is well printed and is embellished with portraits and views. He gives several coats of arms as a frontispiece, but candidly says: "I have not attempted to identify them as belonging to any particular branch."

The next book, Mr. Shotwell's "Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and their Descendants, or Our Quaker Forefathers and their Posterity," is intended to answer the question, "Who, where, when and what have they been, and what have they done or undergone that might be of interest to their relatives in time to come." This is done in a very satisfactory manner. The book is illustrated by numerous portraits and other engravings.

The two works that follow, "Excerpts from Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors" and "Benjamin Lundy," are by Mr. Shotwell, and are both reprints from his larger volume.

The next book, on the Maxwell family, is printed on thick white paper, on one side of the sheet, and with a clear bold type. It has an Appendix containing a Sketch of the Maxwell Family and Biographical Sketches.

The book on the Kelley Family is devoted to a record of the descendants of Joseph Kelley, an early settler of Norwich, Conn. The book is well compiled and well printed, and is illustrated with numerous portraits, views and other engravings. It has a good index and blank paper for additions and corrections.

The Fuller book is principally devoted to the descendants of Joseph Fuller of Middleton, Mass., born August 7, 1705, and died Jan. 5, 1769. His ancestor, Thomas Fuller (of whom a good account was contributed to the REGISTER for October, 1859, by the Rev. Arthur B. Fuller), came to New England in 1638, and was the ancestor of a highly intellectual posterity. Miss Abercrombie's book is well compiled and handsomely printed.

Dr. Bulloch's book on Baillie of Dunain contains, besides the Baillie Family, short sketches of the McIntosh, Bullock and other families. The compiler has devoted much research to its preparation and has made a handsome volume of it.

The next book is devoted to the Bonney family, descended from Thomas Bonney, who came to New England in the *Hercules* and settled at Duxbury, Mass. This is the second edition, the first having been published in 1878. The book is handsomely printed on fine white paper, with large type and broad margins. It contains much valuable matter. It is embellished with views of the houses of John Alden and Capt. Miles Standish, at Duxbury, and a map.

The book on the Lineage and Family Record of Alfred Wyman Hoar and his wife is a well printed book. Its object is, the preface states, "to preserve the family records of our lines, and we have recorded in a condensed form many of the events in the lives of our ancestors." There are records here of Hoar from 1769, Hunt from 1727, Wyman from 1769, and Jordan from the 17th century. The book contains much genealogical information.

The book on the Ancestry of Lydia Foster gives a record of the ancestors of Lydia, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Parlin) Foster, b. Feb. 3, 1776, m. in 1779 Stephen Lincoln of Oakham, with some account of kindred families. The book is well compiled and well printed. Mr. Morris, the compiler of this work, is the author of "Stephen Lincoln, his Ancestry and Descendants," published in 1895.

The Official Report of the Second Reunion of the American Family of Tyler is a handsomely printed pamphlet, with a portrait of Prof. Moses Coit Tyler as a frontispiece. The occasion was a very interesting one.

The Report of the first Reunion of the Bassett Family Association shows that active measures are being taken to gather materials for preparing a genealogy of the Bassetts. The occasion was a very agreeable one, and much historical and genealogical matter is preserved in this pamphlet.

The pamphlet on the Coleman Family is by Silas Bunker Coleman, an officer in the U. S. Navy in the late civil war. It is devoted to the descendants of Thomas Coleman of Nantucket, Mass. It is well compiled and well printed and has a good index.

The next pamphlet, on Silas Sweet and his Descendants, is well prepared and printed. Silas Sweet was born in 1745, was a resident of New Bedford from 1770 to 1800, when he removed to Bradford, Vt.

The account of the Fifth Annual Gathering of the Bailey-Bayley Family Association, held in North Scituate, Mass., last September, is quite interesting. The principal address was by Miss Lucy Dennison Bailey of Marietta, Ohio. It was read by Mr. William H. Read. The other literary exercises were of a high character.

The pamphlet on the Coleman Family is by Dr. Edmund Carleton of New York city, and is a reprint from the "History of Littleton." It gives the English ancestry of Edward Carleton, born in England in 1605, who came to New England and settled in Rowley, Mass. About three pages are devoted to the descendants of the immigrant.

The Stites and James Genealogy, by Prof. James of the University of Chicago, is a reprint from the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for April, 1898. It includes, among others, mention of the family names of Alward, Casod, Coon, Cox, Duling, Gerlach, Lange, Martin, Schafer and Tingley.

The Waldo pamphlet is a reprint from the REGISTER for April last. Mr. Lincoln, the compiler, has prefixed engravings of the gravestones of Cornelius Waldo at Chelmsford, 1701, and of Hannah Waldo at Charlestown, 1704. He has added a good index.

The pamphlet on Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book," by Mr. Sprague, is also reprinted from the April REGISTER.

The pamphlet by Mr. Whitmore on the Descendants of Hopestill Foster is another reprint from the REGISTER. The article appeared in the April and July numbers.

The pamphlet on the Mowry Family Monument is also from the April REGISTER. The article as it appeared in the REGISTER was illustrated by a full length view of the monument. The pamphlet has besides this engraving four views of the base of the monument and portraits of Hon. Arlon Mowry, who erected the monument, and Dr. William A. Mowry, who wrote the article.

The pamphlet on the Pillsbury Family is printed as a prospectus of a larger work on that family, now in press by the Massachusetts Publishing Company, Everett Square, Everett, Mass. It contains fifteen pages of the work and an advertisement.

The Gereardy pamphlet is by Mr. Bolton, librarian of the Boston Athenæum, and is reprinted from the present number of the REGISTER.

Mr. Bolton is also the author of the next work, the tabular pedigree, giving the ancestry of Margaret Wyatt. To quote his words: "The researches of Mr. Henry F. Waters and Francis O. Allen, Esq., have established much concerning the immediate relatives of Matthew Allyn of Windsor, and his brother Thomas Allyn of Barnstable. From these communications in the New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER, I have gathered the links which connect the Allyns with many county families, and have traced out the ancestry of Margaret Wyatt."

## RECENT PUBLICATIONS,\*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM MARCH 1  
TO JUNE 1, 1898.

Prepared by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

### I. *Publications written or edited by members of the Society.*

#### *Genealogy.*

Genealogies of the different Families bearing the name of Kent in the United States together with their possible English Ancestry. A.D. 1295-1898. By L. Vernon Briggs. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 339.

Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America. By Waldo Lincoln. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 21. [Reprinted from the Register.]

\* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.



Descendants of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., son of Richard Foster of Biddenden, Co. Kent, and his wife Patience Biggs (Widow Foster), the Immigrant in 1635. By William H. Whitmore. Reprinted [with additions] from *New-England Historical and Genealogical Register* for April, 1898. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 22.

The Mowry Family Monument, near Woonsocket, R. I. Erected by Hon. Arlon Mowry. [By William A. Mowry, Ph.D.] Boston, 1898. 8vo. pp. 14. [Reprint from the *Register*.]

Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, Landlord of the City Tavern, and his Rhode Island Descendants. By Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B., Librarian of the Boston Athenæum. [Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 6. Reprinted from the *Register*.]

Official Report of the Second American Tyler Family Reunion held at New Haven, Conn., Wednesday, August 25, 1897. By Willard I. Tyler Brigham, Esq. Chicago. 1898. 8vo. pp. 43.

The Ancestry of Margaret Wyatt, wife of Matthew Allyn of Braunton in Devon, and later of Windsor in Connecticut. By Charles Knowles Bolton. Brookline, Mass. 1898. Broadside. Tabular Pedigree.

Prospectus and Year Book, containing the History, Constitution, By-Laws, List of Officers and Members of the Knowlton Association of America from its Organization, with an Account of the First and Second Reunions. Compiled and edited by William Herrick Griffith, Secretary of the Association. Albany. 1897. 8vo. pp. 88.

Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book." Fac-similes. With Notes by Frank William Sprague. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 10. [Reprinted from the *Register*.]

#### *Biography.*

Sketch of the Life of the Honorable John Read. 1680-1749. Also of Chief-Justice Charles Morris. 1711-1781. Prepared by Charles J. McIntire, a descendant, for "Publication No. 4, of Mass. Soc. of Colonial Wars." Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 16.

Martin Gay: Three Letters written by an American Loyalist and his wife: 1775-1788. With Notes by Edward Wheelwright. Reprinted from the Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. III. Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 28.

Memoir of Charles Curtis Greenwood. By George Kuhn Clarke. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 8.

Biographical Sketch of John Gardner White, A.M. By Francis Beach White, A.M. 1898. 8vo. pp. 2. [Reprinted from the *Register*.]

#### *Bibliography.*

Library of Congress. List of Books Relating to Cuba (Including References to collected Works and Periodicals). By A. P. C. Griffin, Assistant Librarian of Congress, with Bibliography of Maps, by P. Lee Phillips, Superintendent Maps and Charts Department. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 61.

#### *Societies and Institutions.*

Documentary History of the State of Maine. Vol. V. Containing the Baxter Manuscripts. Edited By James Phinney Baxter, A.M. Published by the Maine Historical Society, aided by appropriations from the State. Portland. 1897. 8vo. pp. 556.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. Reports of Officers: List of Members, Act of Incorporation and By-Laws, 1897. New York. 1898. 4to. pp. 34.

The State Historical Society of Wisconsin. I. The Story of its Growth, II. Opinions of Men of Letters, III. Description of the New Building. By Reuben G. Thwaites, Secretary and Superintendent. Madison. 1898. 8vo. pp. 21.

Proceedings of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society at the Annual Meeting, 5 January, 1898, with Memoirs of Deceased Members and List of Members, April 1, 1898. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 146.

List of Members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society April 1, 1898. [Compiled by George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., Committee on the Rolls of Membership.] Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 34.

#### *Miscellaneous.*

The Genealogical Advertiser. A Quarterly Magazine of Family History. [Edited and published by Lucy Hall Greenlaw.] Vol. I. No. 1, March, 1898; No. 2, June, 1898. Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 24+xii., 25-48+xiii.-xxiv.

On Some Dorset Bells. By Rev. Canon Raven, D.D., F.S.A. Reprinted from the *Archæological Journal*, December, 1897. London. 1897. 8vo. pp. 8.

Bishop Wren's Government of the Diocese of Norwich. [By J. J. Raven, D.D., F.S.A. Reprinted from the *East Anglian*.] 8vo. pp. 2.

Othona and the Count of the Saxon Shore. By the Rev. Canon Raven, D.D., F.S.A. 8vo. pp. 9.

Tenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By Robert T. Swan, Commissioner. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. xxii.+189.

## II. Other Publications.

### *Biography.*

A Soldier of Three Wars: Nathan Noble of New Boston (now Gray, Maine). The Story of an Ancestor. By Nathan Goold, his great-great-grandson. Portland. 1898. 8vo. pp. 25.

Memorial of Samuel Winkley Rollins. Born April 11, 1825. Died July 28, 1897. [Concord, N. H.] 8vo. pp. 40.

Memoir of Leonice Marston Sampson Moulton read at the request of the Old Colony Historical Society at Taunton, Mass., July 2, 1897. By John Ordronaux. Reprinted from Vol. VI. of its Collections. Taunton. 1898. 8vo. pp. 29.

Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Meetings Held in Commemoration of the Life and Services of Francis Amasa Walker. Boston, December, 1897. 8vo. pp. 39.

### *Colleges and Schools.*

Catalogue of Andover Theological Seminary. Andover, Massachusetts, Nintyeth Year, 1897-98. Andover. 1898. 12mo. pp. 32.

Semi-Centennial Anniversary Beloit College. Beloit, Wisconsin. 1897. 12mo. pp. 120.

The Boston University Year Book. Edited by the University Council. Quarter Centennial Volume. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 194.

Bowdoin College Library Bibliographical Contributions No. 7, March, 1898. One Hundred Books of 1897. Brunswick. 1898. 8vo. pp. 313-328.

The Seventy-Eighth Annual Catalogue of the Officers and Students of Colby University for the Academic Year 1897-98. Waterville. 1898. 8vo. pp. 75.

Catalogue of Dartmouth College, together with the Thayer School of Civil Engineering and the Medical College for the Year 1897-98. Hanover. 1897. 8vo. pp. 298.

Annual Catalogue of the Emerson College of Oratory, Boston. 1897 and 1898. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 53.

The Harvard University Catalogue. 1897-98. Cambridge. 1898. 16mo. pp. 672.

Meadville Theological School. Annual Record for 1896-97. Meadville. 1897. 12mo. pp. 31.

Meadville Theological School Catalogue. 1897-98. Meadville. 1898. 8vo. pp. 18.

Catalogue of Northwestern University. Evanston—Chicago. 1897-98. 12mo. pp. 328.

Catalogue of the University of Pennsylvania. 1897-98. Philadelphia. 1897. 12mo. pp. 482.

Catalogue of Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Virginia. For the Year Ending June, 1898, and Announcements for 1898-99. Roanoke, Va. 1898. 8vo. pp. 99.

Report of the President of Yale University for the year ending December 31, 1897. 1898. 8vo. pp. 132.

### *Societies and Institutions.*

Papers of the Historical Society of Delaware. XIX. Delaware Doctors. By Thos. C. Stellwagen, M.A., M.D., D.D.S. Read before the Historical Society of Delaware, February, 1896. Wilmington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 19.

Papers of the Historical Society of Delaware. XX. Old Delaware Clock-Makers. By Henry C. Conrad, Librarian of the Society. Read before the Historical Society of Delaware, December 3, 1897. Wilmington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 34.

The Maryland Historical Society. Annual Report of the Officers and Committees for 1897-1898. [Baltimore. 1898.] 8vo. pp. 45.

Annual Report of the Board of Managers of the Buffalo Historical Society for the year 1897. and the Society Proceedings at the Annual Meeting, January 11, 1898. Buffalo. 1898. 8vo. pp. 60.

Membership of the Worcester Society of Antiquity. January 1, 1898. 12mo. pp. 8.

A List of Historical, Biographical, Genealogical and other Papers; Burial Ground Inscriptions; Proprietary, Town and Court Records; Births, Marriages and Deaths, contained in the First Fifteen Volumes of Collections of the Worcester Society of Antiquity. Prepared by Franklin P. Rice. December, 1897. 8vo. pp. 4.

Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its Forty-Fifth Annual Meeting, Held December 9 and 16, 1897. Madison. 1898. 8vo. pp. 196.

[Oneida] Historical Society. Annual Address Delivered by William Cary Sanger. [Reprint from the Utica Morning Herald. January 12, 1898.] 8vo. pp. 4.

Annals of the Early Settlers' Association of Cuyahoga County, Ohio. Volume III. No VI. Cleveland. 1897. 8vo.

The Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676. An Address Delivered before the Society of Colonial Wars at the Battle Ground, Sudbury, Massachusetts, June 17, 1897. By Edward Webster McGlenen, Secretary of the Society. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 14. [Reprinted from Year Book of Mass. Colonial Wars.]

Proceedings at the Annual Meeting and the Banquet of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Iowa, April 19, 1898. 8vo. pp. 11.

Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Iowa. List of Officers for 1898. 8vo. pp. 4.

[Membership Roll.] 1898. Supplement to the Year Book, 1897. The Iowa Society Sons of the Revolution. 8vo. pp. 8.

The Membership and Ancestral Register, By-Laws and Charter of the North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Including also the Constitution of the General Society, etc. Raleigh. 1898. 8vo. pp. 62.

Supplement Number One. Year Book of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York. Members Admitted February 11, 1896—March 8, 1898. New York. 1898. 4to. pp. 154.

Certain Considerations Concerning the Coinage of the Colony and the Public Bills of Credit of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay. By Andrew McFarland Davis. [From the Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. Vol. XXXIII. No. 12. February, 1898.] 8vo. pp. 191-211.

Twentieth Annual Report of the Providence Public Library, Providence, Rhode Island. Comprising Reports of the Treasurer and Librarian for the Year ending December 31, 1897. Providence. 1898. 8vo. pp. 43.

Third Annual Report of the Trustees of the Forbes Library of the City of Northampton, Mass. For the year Ending November 30, 1897. Northampton. 1898. 8vo. pp. 44.

Ninth Report of the Trustees of the Salem Public Library, Salem, Mass., December, 1897. Salem. 1898. 8vo. pp. 22.

Trustees of the Museum of Fine Arts. Twenty-Second Annual Report, for the Year ending December 31, 1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 80.

Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association. Proceedings of the Annual Meeting, January 19, 1898. Including Biographical Notices of Members deceased during the year 1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 39.

Eighty-Fourth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Massachusetts General Hospital. Including the General Hospital in Boston, the McLean Hospital and the Convalescent Home at Waverley, 1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 163.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society for the year 1897. Part I, Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 134.

First Parish in Dorchester. Historical Sketch, List of Members of the Congregation, and Parish Organizations, 1898. Boston. 1898. 16mo. pp. 45.

An Historical Report of the Boston Dispensary for One Hundred and One Years. 1796-1897. Prepared by Robert W. Greenleaf, A.M., M.D. Brookline. 1898. 8vo. pp. 64.

Thirtieth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Proprietors of Forest Hills Cemetery. February, 1898. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 77.

Statement of the Boston Children's Aid Society for the year 1897. Thirty-third year of the Society. October, 1896, to October, 1897. Boston. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 24.

*U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.*

Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge. Volume XXX. Washington. 1895. 4to. pp. xxxv.+26+553.



Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge. Vol. XXXI. Washington. 1895. 4to. pp. xxiii.+26+cxxiii.

Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge. Vol. XXXII. Washington. 1895. 4to. pp. 518.

Smithsonian Miscellaneous Contributions. 1087. A Catalogue of Earthquakes on the Pacific Coast. 1769 to 1897. By Edward S. Holden, LL.D. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 253.

Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution, showing the operations, expenditures and condition of the Institution for the year ending June 30, 1895. Report of the U. S. National Museum. Washington. 1897. 8vo. pp. xx.+1080.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Manual for the use of the General Court. Boston. 1898. 16mo. pp. 588.

An Account of the Exercises at the Dedication and Presentation to the City of Boston of the O'Reilly Monument, June 20, 1896. Boston. 1897. 4to. pp. 69.

## DEATHS.

JUSTIN WINSOR, LL.D., Librarian of Harvard University, was born in Boston, Jan. 2, 1831, the son of Nathaniel Winsor and Ann Thomas Howland. He fitted for Harvard at the Boston Latin School and entered college with the class of 1853. In 1852 he left Cambridge, and spent two years in study at Heidelberg and Paris. Returning to Boston in 1854, Mr. Winsor married and resumed the life of study and writing which had borne its first fruit in 1849 in a history of Duxbury. His family had been for generations associated with the old pilgrim town of Duxbury, and Mr. Winsor, ever simple in his tastes and loyal by nature, associated himself with it in his first historical work. The book was a remarkable production for so young a man, and the research and care which he gave to the task trained him for those two monuments of his historical learning—the Memorial History of Boston and the Narrative and Critical History of America.

Mr. Winsor devoted some years to the production of poetry, reviews, essays, and to a study of the drama, from which grew a life of Garrick (never published). But his abilities found no adequate field until his appointment in 1866 as a trustee of the Boston Public Library. Those about him at once perceived his grasp of conditions, his sound judgment, and they felt the force of his conviction that the public library had great possibilities. The unexpected removal by death of the head of the library led, in 1868, to Mr. Winsor's entering the almost unknown profession of a librarian. He at once began a correspondence with European and American librarians, and fostered

in those days a spirit such as is now awakened in some measure by state and national library organizations. He used his great bibliographical learning to interest the public in better literature, he established branches to distribute books, he did away with unnecessary barriers and at the same time perfected library administration. So that, while he was making library work a respected profession he was himself coming to be the chief in that profession, loved and honored by all who served under him.

In 1876 the American Library Association was founded and Dr. Winsor became its first president. He again held the presidency in 1897, when the leading librarians were entertained in the larger cities of England, during the international library conference.

His work at Harvard began in 1877, and was made attractive by the opportunity to bring the library close to the daily life of the young men; by the privilege of working under President Eliot, a warm friend; and by the welcome moments of leisure which a perfected organization soon brought to him. His administration helped to make the new education a success, centering the broader scholarship of the elective system and of original research in the unrivalled collections under his command. His aim—the use rather than the storage of books—had made first the Boston Public Library and then the Harvard College Library more widely known, and through all his later life Dr. Winsor was constantly consulted by librarians and trustees. He was ever kindly and considerate, with a frankness born of his simple sincere nature.

His work in bibliography and cartography made his name familiar to all scholars in these fields. His retentive and well-equipped mind fitted him for the collection, arrangement and evaluation of the vast storehouses of geographical material, before unclassified. In 1879 he published "The Reader's Handbook of the American Revolution"; in 1880-'81 (as editor), the "Memorial History of Boston"; and during the next few years works on cartography and kindred subjects, leading, in 1885, to the publication, under his editorship, of the "Narrative and Critical History of America," finished in 1889. His "Christopher Columbus" (1891) aroused criticism by its fearless analysis of the character and motives of the discoverer. Other works followed: "Cartier to Frontenac" (1894), "The Mississippi Basin" (1895), and the last of the series, "The Westward Movement," published after Dr. Winsor's death. He was President of the American Historical Association, Vice-President of the Massachusetts Historical Society, member of the American Philosophical Society, the American Antiquarian Society, Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, honorary member of the Royal Society, Canada, honorary member of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec, honorary corresponding member of the Royal Geographical Society, and a member of many other organizations. His connection with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, as resident member, began October 4, 1848, and closed January 7, 1852, although he constantly showed his interest in the work of the Society.

In 1868 he received the Bachelor of Arts degree at Harvard as of the class of 1853. The University of Michigan and Williams College both gave him the degree of LL.D.

Dr. Winsor died at Cambridge, October 22, 1897. He had a dignified

presence, and his comments on men and books had a charm that lingers in the memory. "Optimism and humour," his friend Mr. W. E. A. Axon, of England, writes, "are perhaps the most striking characteristics of the American, and Dr. Winsor had both." At the impressive services in Appleton Chapel, attended by the highest officials of the state and university, Professor Peabody said: "Mr. Winsor had what may almost be called a genius for friendship—a human, gentle, considerate, hospitable intimacy which comprehended many lives in many lands for many years."\*

He married Caroline Tufts, daughter of Ebenezer and Sally (Fuller) Barker; their daughter Constance, the wife of James Atkins Noyes, died 1 Jan., 1895, leaving a daughter Penelope Barker, the only grandchild of Dr. Winsor.—*By Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B., Librarian of the Boston Athenæum.*

Mrs. HARRIETTE MARIE FORSYTH, widow of the late Capt. Frederic Forsyth, of the Forsyth de Fronsac family, died Friday, May 20, at 3 P.M., at her late residence, 52 State Street, Portland, Me., aged sixty-five. She was born in Scarborough, Me., and was the second and last surviving daughter of the late Maj.-Gen. Joseph Scott Jewett, who commanded at the Military Review of Maine in 1839. He was a member of the Senate of Massachusetts before 1820, when Maine was separated from that State.

She possessed a charming and agreeable manner and a mind trained in the higher schools. On exhibition day, at Mrs. Field's English Academy, she was selected for her attainments in music. Of greater value to her family was her loving and gentle heart, whose inspirations prompted a noble and self-sacrificing life. Always looking forward hopefully, she encouraged her children by thought and example. \*†\*

#### ERRATA.

Vol. 52, p. 29, line 5 from bot., for *Ayscus* read *Ayscue*; p. 152, l. 24, for *George William Wright* read *George Wellman Wright*; p. 152, l. 28, for *emigrant Deacon Samuel Wright* read *emigrant Deacon Lemuel Wright*; p. 289, l. 26, for *Mr. Pickering* issued read *Mr. Bowditch* issued; p. 297, l. 21 from bot., for *great grandfather* read *great great grandfather*.

\* Mr. W. C. Lane and Mr. W. H. Tillinghast, in their memorial which appeared in the *Library Journal*, January, 1898, have treated more fully of Dr. Winsor's work and its influence. See also *Harvard Graduates Magazine*, December, 1897; *Harvard Monthly*, January, 1898; *American Historical Review*, January, 1898; *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, November, 1897.







*Luther Sammons*

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

OCTOBER, 1898.

---

REV. LUTHER FARNHAM, A.M.

By JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

LUTHER FARNHAM was the son of Ephraim Farnham of Concord, N. H., by his wife Sarah Brown. He was born at Concord, February 5, 1816, the youngest of nine children. His early education was received at the public schools. He was fitted for college at Kimball Union Academy in Meredith, N. H. After which he entered Dartmouth College and was graduated there in the Class of 1837. After graduation, he taught school as principal of the academy at Limerick, Maine, for one year, for a short time was assistant teacher at the academy at Pembroke, N. H. He then entered the Theological Seminary at Andover, Mass., where he studied divinity and was graduated in 1841.

He was licensed to preach August 9, 1842, at Concord, N. H., by the Hopkinton Association. After two years, he was ordained and called to the Congregational church at Northfield, Mass., November 20, 1844, and held the pastorate till April 9, 1845. In that year he removed to Boston, Mass. For some years he supplied, for brief periods, the pulpits of churches in the vicinity of that city.

From 1847 to 1849, he was acting pastor of Marshfield, Mass., where Hon. Daniel Webster was a parishioner. He was also acting pastor of churches in the following places, namely: Tiverton, R. I., from 1860 to 1861; Lynnfield, Mass.; First Church of West Newbury, Mass.; East Marshfield, Mass., from 1865 to 1866; Concord, Mass., 1866; Burlington, Mass., from 1866 to 1867; and the First Church in New Bedford in 1869.

He was assistant editor of the *Christian Alliance* from 1845 to 1847, and, for a time, of the *Massachusetts Ploughman*. He was secretary of the Southern Aid Society, Boston, for the assistance of feeble churches among the poor whites and blacks of the South, from 1854 to 1860. For twelve years previous to 1861, he was the Boston correspondent of the *New York Journal of Commerce*.

He was a frequent contributor to the newspapers and other periodicals, among which were Hunt's *Merchants Magazine*, the *New York Observer*, the *Boston Post*, the *Massachusetts Ploughman* and the *Puritan Recorder*.

By his suggestion was established the Dartmouth College Alumni Association of Boston, the earliest of the kind in this country; also the Kimball Union Academy Association, of which he was one of the vice-presidents. In the winter of 1888-89, he assisted in the organization of the Boston Association in aid of the Texas Home for Disabled Soldiers, and was elected a vice-president. His life was a busy one, and besides his local cares, he was obliged to travel extensively to fulfil his professional duties.\*

He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, November 3, 1853, and was made a life member December 3, 1879. He was chosen librarian in August, 1854, and did effective service in that position. He also contributed much to the usefulness of the Society by his work on committees. He held the office of librarian till his resignation in July, 1856.

He published in 1855, "A Glance at Private Libraries," an octavo volume of 79 pages. This was an article prepared at the request of Prof. Bela B. Edwards, D.D., editor of the *Bibliotheca Sacra*, for that magazine; but as the material collected was found to be more than he could use for that purpose, he was led to make it a separate work. Selections were read before the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in October, 1855. It was published in accordance with a vote of the Society. It describes, from personal examination, the character and contents of some of the principal private libraries of Boston and vicinity. This was a new and interesting field of research. Other writers since then, in different parts of the country, have prepared and published works of the same character on libraries in their localities, some of which are quite elaborate. He also published a Sermon before the First Battalion of Massachusetts V. M., delivered in 1852 in the First Congregational Church in West Newbury, and printed that year. He prepared for Gleason's Pictorial, an illustrated newspaper published in Boston, a series of historical and biographical sketches of the leading churches of Boston, with biographies of their pastors, which articles were highly commended.

Rev. Mr. Farnham will best be remembered for his work in building up the General Theological Library. The corporation owes its existence to an able article which appeared in the spring of 1859 in the *Boston Courier*. The article bore the signature of "Philobiblus," but is known to have been written by Rev. Charles Burroughs, D.D., of Portsmouth, N. H. Through the influence of this communication a meeting was held in Mercantile Hall, Boston, on the 9th of April, 1860, for the purpose of organizing such a library. This was the first meeting in behalf of the society,

\* "One of a Thousand," by John C. Rand, page 208.



of which records are preserved, though there had been one or two meetings earlier. At this meeting about twenty persons were present. Rev. Dr. Burroughs presided. Mr. Farnham was one of those who attended. Dr. Burroughs presented a written report of a form of a constitution prepared by him in behalf of a committee previously appointed. At the next meeting, April 20, the library was legally organized and Rev. Dr. Burroughs was chosen president. Mr. Farnham was one of the seven members named in the instrument incorporating the institution.

The first report of the directors was written by Mr. Farnham and was presented at the annual meeting, April 20, 1863. From that report I make the following extract: "A person whose name is among the seven employed to legally incorporate the General Theological Library [Mr. Farnham himself] about six years ago suggested to a friend [the writer of this] the need of an extensive theological library to be established in Boston. He presented to him the leading features of such an institution, which were similar to those embraced by this library; and his mind was led to those considerations by the dearth of theological literature in the public libraries of Boston, and by his own need of such a collection of books as a student and writer."

Mr. Farnham was chosen secretary of this association and held the office of secretary and librarian till his death. Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D., wrote to Rev. Charles C. Carpenter concerning Mr. Farnham's work in behalf of the library:

The death of the late Rev. Mr. Farnham will be a great loss to the General Theological Library. His life for many years was identified with its struggles and its success. Feeble in its beginning, slow in its growth, it has finally become an important and, indeed, a necessary institution. Mr. Farnham's hand may be seen in every stage of its progress. He was emphatically the father of the corporation. He had the sagacity to plan, the wisdom to organize, and the energy and zeal to carry forward the work in the presence of obstacles which, to most men, would have been insuperable. He saw far beyond the obstacles that lay in his path. He knew that they were temporary and would soon pass away, as the portentous clouds that gather on a summer's day. He seemed to see in the distant future a great library, rich in its manifold departments of learning, the ingathering of sacred literature of all time and in all languages, offering to the scholar the best thought and the achievements of the profoundest study in the whole circle of theological science. For this object Mr. Farnham labored on, year after year, dignified, courteous, self-poised, turning neither to the right hand nor to the left, removing the obstacles in his immediate presence, and always making a clear and well defined progress in his undertaking. Thus he laid the foundation and reared the superstructure of our Theological Library as it exists to-day in Boston. When the ideal of a great library, as he saw it, shall be realized, as it doubtless will be, the credit and the honor of laying its foundation will be justly given to the Rev. Luther Farnham.\*

\* Andover Theological Seminary. Necrology, 1896-97, page 244.

Mr. Farnham married at Northfield, Mass., June 25, 1845, Mrs. Eugenia Frink Alexander, widow of Francis Alexander of Northfield, and daughter of Deacon Levi and Mrs. Lucretia (Scott) Fay. She was born October 19, 1815, and died at Boston, May 22, 1892. They had one son, Francis Edward Farnham, born June 14, 1846, who died April 22, 1854, in his eighth year. Rev. Luther Farnham's death occurred in Boston, March 15, 1897. He was buried in Mt. Auburn cemetery.

A COPY OF THE RECORDS OF THE REV. THOMAS  
WHITE, THE FIRST PASTOR OF THE CHURCH  
IN BOLTON, CONN.

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from p. 311.]

1746.

Jan.	19	Elizabeth, Daughter of Daniel Griswold.
Feb.	16	Thomas, Son of Joel and Ruth White.
"	23	Ithamar, Son of Edmund Bartlett.
Mar.	2	Thomas, Son of Stephen Johns.
"	"	Ruth, Daughter of Jerijah Loomis.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of William Chapman.
"	"	Samuel, Son of Samuel Spencer.
"	"	George, Son of Oliver White.
"	30	Jacob, Son of Oliver Webster.
April		Elisha, Son of Elisha Gilbert.
"		Asahel, Son of Jonathan Skinner.
May	25	Samson, Son of Peter, a Negro.
July	8	Oliver, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
Aug.	4	Benjamin, Son of Benjamin & Rachel Man.
Sept.	21	James, Son of Moses & Elizabeth Thrall.
"	28	Sarah, Daughter of Simeon Atherton.
Oct.	9(?)	Mary, Daughter of Moses & Mehitabeel Trim.
"	26	Oliver, Son of Gideon Post.
Nov.	23	Hannah, Daughter of David Allis.
"	30	Mary, Daughter of Joseph Preston.
Dec.	14	Eirene, Daughter of Theophilus Baldwin.

1747

Jan <sup>y</sup>	25	Daniel, Son of John McArthur.
Mar.	8	Lois, Daughter of John Thacher.
"	15	Andrew, Son of Matthew Loomis.
"	22	Reynold, Son of Reynold & Dorothy Beckwith.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Simon Kingsbury.
April	19	Hannah, Daughter of Eunice Olcott, Relict of Timothy Olcott, Jun.
"	"	Abigail, Daughter of William Brown.
"	"	Asa, Son of William Brown.
"	26	Thomas Chapman, Adult.

May	10	Stephen, Son of Stephen Post.
Apr.	26	Samuel, Son of Ebenezer Bryan.
June	7	Joseph, Son of John & Abigail Kingsbery.
"	28	Anna, Daughter of Capt <sup>n</sup> Benj <sup>m</sup> Talcott & Deborah his wife.
July	26	Ruth, Daughter of Thomas & Susanna Brooks.
Aug.	2	Matthew, Son of Matthew De Wolf, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	9	Mary, Daughter of Samuel & Esther Carver.
"	16	Mary & Martha, Twin Daughters of Samuel Millinton.
"	30	Nathaniel, Son of Nathaniel & Sarah Loomis.
"	"	Abel, Son of Ebenezer & Judith Shalyer.
pt.	20	Phineas, Son of John & Hannah Chapman.
"	27	Thomas White, Son of Thomas Pitkin, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Martha his wife.
Oct.	4	Reuben, Son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.
"	"	Tryphena, Daughter of Oliver & Mary White.
"	18	Benjamin, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.
Nov.	22	Betty, Daughter of Charles & Sarah King.
"	"	Ephraim, Son of Ezekiel Webster.
Dec.	13	Ebenezer, Son of Thomas Dart.
"	20	Son of Thomas Loomis, Jun <sup>r</sup> .

## 1748

Jan <sup>y</sup>	3	Betty, Daughter of Joel & Ruth White.
"	31	Bathsheba, Daughter of David Strong.
Feb.	14	Eunice, Daughter of Ichabod Wells.
Mar.	6	Elisabeth, Daughter of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.
April	24	Eldad, Son of Stephen & Sarah Johns.
"	"	Reuben, Son of John Dart.
"	"	Lucas Jones,—alias Cotes.
"	"	Oliver, Son of Seth & Mary King.
"	"	Martha, Daughter of Joseph Webster.
"	26	John, Son of John Swetland.
May	22	Elisabeth, Daughter of Thomas & Lydia Webster.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of David & Sarah Allis.
June	15	Samuel & Jerijah, Sons of John Swetland.
"	"	Elizabeth & Cynthia, Daughters of John Swetland.
July	10	Eliphaz, Son of Edmund Bartlet.
"	"	Abiathar, Son of Benjamin Mann.
"	"	Sylvia, Daughter of Cap <sup>tn</sup> Pitkin's Negro Man Peter.
July	24	Daniel, Son of Daniel Griswold.
"	31	John, Son of John Bissell, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Sarah his wife.
Aug.	14	Mary, Daughter of Thomas & Mary Chapman.
"	21	Nathan, Son of Israel Walker.
"	"	John, Son of Samuel & Hannah Spencer.
"	"	John, Son of John & Ann Hutchins.
Oct.	16	William, Son of William Wallace.
Nov.	27	Mercy, Daughter of Gideon & Mary Post.

## 1749

Jan <sup>y</sup>	1	Jemima, Daughter of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.
"	"	Mehetabeel, Daughter of Stephen Cone.
Feb.	26	John, Son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.
"	"	Elizabeth, Daughter of Samuel & Elizabeth Dart. }



Mar.	19	Lemme, Son of Moses Thrall.
"	"	Jonathan, son of John Pendall.
"	"	Nable, Daughter of Elisha Gilbert.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Charles Thrall.
April	23	Ann, Daughter of John Thacher.
May	7	Samuel, Son of Thomas & Susanna Brooks.
"	14	Mary, Daughter of Daniel Burlesson.
"	28	Martha, daughter of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
June	4	Mabel & Jerusha, Twin Daughters of Matthew & Martha Loomis.
"	18	Mary, Daughter of Samuel Millinton.
July	16	Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer Shalyer.
Aug <sup>t</sup> .	19	Lament, Son of Crafts & Comfort Goodrich.
"	26	John, Son of Benjamin & Deborah Talcott. Baptized by Rev. Samuel Lockwood.
Sept.	3	Stephen, Son of Stephen Stedman of Windsor.
"	"	Simeon, Son of Edward Spencer.
"	17	Elijah, Son of Jabez & Sarah Dart.
"	"	Robert, a Negro Man belonging to Mat <sup>w</sup> Loomis.
"	"	Job, a Negro Man belonging to Benjamin Smith.
"	24	Daniel, Son of John & Abigail Kingsbury.
Oct.	29	Samuel, Son of Thomas Pitkin, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Martha his wife.
Dec.	24	Daniel, Son of Joel & Ruth White.

## 1750

Jan <sup>y</sup>	14	Joshua, Son of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.
"	28	Eleazer, Son of Ezekiel Webster.
March	4	Patience, Daughter of Jonah & Patience Strickland.
"	11	Hannah, Daughter of Stephen Post.
"	25	Catherine, Daughter of William & Abigail Haskins.
April	10	Elisabeth, Daughter of David & Sarah Allis.
"	15	John, Son of Joshua Flint.
May	6	Rhoda, Daughter of Stephen Johns.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Elisha Gilbert.
"	"	Lydia, Daughter of Charles King.
"	"	Rhoda, Daughter of Seth King.
"	"	William, Son of Jonathan Smith.
"	"	Moses, the Son of Rebecca, Daughter of John Hill.
"	20	Ebenezer, Son of David & Thankfull Strong.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Oliver & Mary White.
July	1	Elisabeth, Daughter of John & Elisa Dart.
"	8	Elisabeth & Abigail, Twin Daughters of Charles & Elisa Risley.
"	15	Noadiah, Son of Jonathan Skinner.
"	19	Mary, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of John Chapman.
"	22	Samuel, Son of Charles & Sarah Loomis. Baptised by Rev. Samuel Lockwood.
"	29	Ludia (?), Daughter of Beriah Loomis.
"	"	Rose, Daughter of Peter, a Negro Man Servant to Capt <sup>n</sup> Thos. Pitkin.
Aug.	5	Eunice, Daughter of Ichabod Wells.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Thomas & Mary Taylor.
Oct.	14	Joseph, Son of Jabez & Sarah Dart.

- Oct. 14 Anna, Daughter of Daniel & Eunice Munsell.  
 " 7 Elizabeth, Daughter of Edmund Bartlet.  
 " 28 Zeruiah, Daughter of Edward Bill.  
 Dec. 16 Ezra, Son of Moses Trim.  
 " " Thomas, Son of Thomas Chapman.  
 " 30 Benjamin, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.

## 1751

- Feb. 3 Abigail, Daughter of Thomas & Abigail Taylor.  
 " " Ann, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of Thomas & Lydia Webster.  
 Mar. 3 Joshua Fuller, adult.  
 " " Martha, Daughter of Reynold Beckwith.  
 " " Theodosia, Daughter of Benjamin Man.  
 " 24 Joseph, Son of Samuel & Esther Carver.  
 " 31 Elisabeth, Daughter of Daniel Griswold.  
 April 14 Crafts, Son of Crafts & Comfort Goodrich.  
 " " Lydia, Daughter of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.  
 " 28 Charles, Son of Charles Kellogg.  
 May 19 Ashbell, Son of Ephraim & Jane Tucker.  
 June 9 Lydia, Daughter of Isaac & Abigail Bronson.  
 " 16 Martha, Daughter of Jabez Emerson.  
 " 23 Ebenezer, Son of Joseph Baker.  
 " " Molly, Daughter of Stephen & Hannah Griswold.  
 " 30 Rachel, Daughter of Hezekiah Crane.  
 July 21 Jonathan, Son of Jesse Townsend.  
 " " Judith, Daughter of Ebenezer Shalyer.  
 " " Prudence, Daughter of Matthew De Wolf.  
 " " Hannah, Daughter of Jonathan Strong, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 Aug. 18 Samuel, Son of Thomas Pitkin, Jun<sup>r</sup>, & Martha his wife.  
 " " Benjamin, Son of John Bissell, Jun<sup>r</sup>, & Sarah his wife.  
 " 28 William & Ezekiel, Sons of John Wright.  
 " " Urania, Daughter of John Wright.  
 Sept. 15 Naomi, Daughter of Ebenezer Allis.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup>. 6 Elisabeth, Daughter of David Allis.  
 Dec. 22 Elisabeth, Daughter of Matthew De Wolf.

## 1752

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> Abigail, Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of John & Abigail Kingsbury.  
 April 12 Ozias, Son of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.  
 " " Mary, Daughter of Stephen Stedman.  
 " 26 Elisabeth Fuller, Adult.  
 " " Stephen-Keep, Son of Jonathan & Abier Wright.  
 " " Joanna, Daughter of Edward Bill.  
 May 3 Eunice, Daughter of Joseph & Deborah Baker.  
 " 17 Simeon, Son of Seth & Susanna Griswold.  
 " 24 Edward, Son of Edward & Sarah Spencer.  
 " " Prudence, Daughter of John & Elizabeth Dart.  
 " " Elisabeth, Daughter of Stephen Post.  
 June 4(?) Reuben, Son of Charles & Sarah King.  
 " " Joel, Son of Seth & Mary King.  
 " 7 Aaron, Son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Abigail Haskins.  
 July 12 Deborah, Daughter of Joshua & Deborah Dart.  
 Aug. 23 Bathsheba, Daughter of Jabez & Sarah Dart.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 13 Margaret, Daughter of Thomas & Abigail Taylor.

Sept <sup>r</sup>	20	John, Son of Joshua Flint.
Oct <sup>r</sup>	18	Amos Andrus, Son of M <sup>r</sup> . David Webster.
Nov.	5	Samuel, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.
"	12	Elisabeth, Daughter of Stephen & Mary Johns, baptized by M <sup>r</sup> . Samuel Lockwood.
"	19	Ruth, Daughter of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.
"	"	Lemuel, Son of Joseph & Mary Kingsbury.
Dec.	3	Ann, Daughter of Jabez Emerson.
1753		
Jan <sup>y</sup>	7	Samuel, Son of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of White & Elisa Griswold.
"	14	Luther, Son of Richard Skinner, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	21	Sarah White, Daughter of Samuel & Sarah Chapman of Tolland.
"	28	Betty, Daughter of Peter Thacher.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Benjamin & Rachel Man.
Feb.	18	Mary Bill, Adult.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of Jonathan & Mary Bill.
Mar.	4	Beriah, Son of Beriah & Lydia Loomis.
"	11	Joshua, Son of Ichabod Wells.
"	18	Daniel Gilbert, Son of Dan <sup>l</sup> Dart & Mercy his wife.
"	"	James, Son of James & Esther Spencer.
April	1 <sup>st</sup>	John Porter, Son of William Wallace.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of John Thacher.
"	"	Tabitha, Daughter of Ebenezer Shalyer.
May	6	Amos, Son of Ichabod Marshal.
"	20	Hannah, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of John & Hannah Chapman.
"	"	Ann, Daughter of John & Sarah Bissell.
"	"	Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer Allis.
"	27	Daniel, Son of Eliakim Root.
"	"	Rhoda, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Hezekiah Crane.
"	"	Abigail, Daughter of Joseph Stedman.
June	10	Lillie, Daughter of Peter a Negro Man.
"	24	Elisabeth, Daugh <sup>tr</sup> of Thomas Pitkin, Jun <sup>r</sup> & Martha his wife.
July	1 <sup>st</sup>	John, Son of John & Hannah Diggins.
"	15	Simeon, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
"	"	Lemuel, Son of Thomas & Mary Chapman.
"	29	Joanna, Daughter of Jonathan & Joanna Skinner.
"	"	Mabel, Daughter of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.
Aug.	19	Elijah, Son of Elijah & Mary Hammond.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	2	Jemima, Daughter of Daniel Allis.
"	"	Elisabeth, Daughter of Matthew De Wolf, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	30	Isaac, Son of Stephen & Hannah Griswold.
Oct.	21	Comfort, Daughter of Crafts & Comfort Goodrich.
"	28	Ann, Daughter of Joel & Ruth White.
Nov.	4 <sup>th</sup>	John Church, Son of Joshua & Mary Hutchins.
"	18	Russell, Son of Charles Kellogg. Baptized by M <sup>r</sup> . Samuel Lockwood.
Dec.	16	Daniel, Son of Daniel & Elisabeth Griswold.
"	23	John Darling, Adult.
"	"	Elisabeth, Daughter of Benjamin & Abigail Loomis.



## 1754

- Feb. 24 Lucy, Daughter of Joseph & Lucy Spencer.  
 Mar. 17 Experience, Daughter of Jonathan Smith.  
 " " Samuel, Son of Richard Skinner, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 " 31 Joshua, Son of Joshua & Deborah Dart.  
 April 7 Benjamin, Son of Seth & Susanna Griswold. Baptized by  
       Rev. Samuel Lockwood.  
 " 28 Daniel, Son of John & Abigail Swetland.  
 " " Mary, Daughter of John & Mary Darling.  
 May 19 John, Son of Phineas Stedman.  
 " " Benjamin, Son of Benjamin Talcott, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 " 26 Samuel, Son of Edmund & Eliza Bartlet.  
 June 9 Gershom, Son of Gershom & Margaret Bartlett.  
 " 23 Sarah, Daughter of Ichabod Bordman.  
 Aug. 1<sup>st</sup> Oliver Messenger.  
 " " Nathaniel Messenger.  
 " " Seth, Son of Seth & Mary King.  
 " " Thomas, Son of Thomas Dart.  
 " " Eunice, Daughter of Charles King.  
 " " Elisabeth, Daughter of W<sup>m</sup>. Bartlet.  
 " 4<sup>th</sup> Hephsibah, Daughter of William Wallace.  
 " 11 Hannah, Daughter of Martin Townzen.  
 " 18 Ann, Daughter of Hezekiah & Ann King.  
 " 25 Anna, Daughter of Daniel Dart, Jun.  
 " " Ruth, Daughter of Benjamin & Ruth Hutchins.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 1 Nathaniel, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.  
 " 15 Elisabeth, Daughter of White & Elisabeth Griswold.  
 Oct. 13 Lydia, Daughter of Joseph Baker.  
 " 20 Sarah, Daughter of William & Abigail Haskins.  
 " " Margery, Daughter of Jared & Abia Knowlton.  
 Nov. 10 Phinehas & Joel, Sons of Joel Jones.  
 Dec. 15 Esther, Daughter of Edward & Sarah Spencer.

## 1755

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 5 Sarah, Daughter of Ichabod Marshal.  
 " 26 Russel, Son of Ozias Bissell.  
 " " Leonard, Son of Jabez & Lucy Rogers.  
 Feb. 2 Roderick, Son of Jonathan & Abia Wright.  
 " " Ann, Daughter of John Hutchins, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 " " Abigail, Daughter of Stephen Bordman, jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 Mar. 2 Elisabeth, Daughter of Benjamin & Elisabeth Kilborn.  
 April 6 Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer Shalyer.  
 " 13 Jonah, Son of Jonah & Patience Strickland.  
 " " Sarah, Daughter of Daniel & Sarah Field.  
 " 27 Samuel, Son of Elisabeth Cooley.  
 May 4 Levi, Son of James & Esther Spencer.  
 " 11 Joshua, Son of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.  
 June 10(?) Abiel, Son of Peleg & Jerusha Bill.  
 " 15 Jonathan, Son of Jonathan Bill.  
 " 22 Job, Son of Joshua & Rachel Talcott.  
 " " Martha, Daughter of John Brown.  
 " 24 Hugh, Son of Stephen & Sarah Johns.  
 " " David, Son of David & Sarah Allis.

June	24	Jemima, Daughter of John & Elisabeth Dart,
"	"	Abigail, Daughter of Asabel Root.
"	29	Dinah Armstrong, Adult.
"	"	Elijah, Son of Benjamin Talcott, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
July	13	Jemima, Daughter of Stephen & Hannah Griswold.
"	"	Christiana, Daughter of Jared & Christiana Cone.
"	20	Stephen, Son of Stephen Pain, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	27	Prudence, Daughter of Matthew De Wolf, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
Aug.	3	Sarah, Daughter of Jonathan Strong, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	10	Joseph, Son of Joseph Talcott.
"	"	Deborah, Daughter of John & Eunice Marshal.
Sept.	14	Martha, Daughter of Thomas Pitkin, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Martha his wife.
"	21	Joshua, Son of Joshua & Mary Hutchins.
Oct.	5	Sarah, Daughter of Joshua Flynt.
Nov.	16	Phinehas, Son of Phinehas Kingsbury.
Dec.	7	Daniel Damman, Son of Ebenezer Bryant.
"	14	Ann, Daughter of Jacob Huntley.

## 1756

Jan <sup>y</sup>	4	Charles, Son of Charles & Prudence Strong.
"	"	Russel, Son of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.
"	25	Isaac, Son of Ichabod Bordman.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Thomas Taylor.
Feb.	15	John, Son of John Coleman, jun <sup>r</sup> , & Deliverance his wife.
"	29	Joseph, Son of Joseph & Lucy Spencer.
"	"	Eunice, Daughter of Benjamin & Rachel Man.
April	11	Gershom, Son of Gershom & Margaret Bartlet.
"	25	Mercy, Daughter of Daniel Dart, jun <sup>r</sup> & Mercy his wife.
May	30	Zenas, Son of Richard Skinner, jun <sup>r</sup> .
June	20	Aaron, Son of Hezekiah Crane.
"	"	George, Son of White & Elisabeth Griswold.
"	"	Molly, Daughter of Crafts & Comfort Goodrich.
July	11	Thomas, Son of Thomas Loomis, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Abigail his wife.
"	18	Benjamin, Son of John & Abigail Sweetland.
Aug.	1 <sup>st</sup>	Roger, Son of Thomas Dart.
"	8	Samuel, Son of Hezekiah & Ann King.
"	22	Lucy, Daughter of John & Mary Darling.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	1 <sup>st</sup>	Benjamin, Son of Daniel & Elisabeth Griswold.
"	5 <sup>th</sup>	Eunice, Daughter of Mary Woodward.
"	12	Josiah, Son of Isaac & Abigail Brunson.
"	19	David, Son of Charles & Sarah King.
"	"	Ruth, Daughter of Seth & Mary King.
"	26	Eleazar & Rachel, Son & Daughter of John Powell.
"	"	Sarah, Daughter of Jonathan Smith.
Oct <sup>r</sup>	10 <sup>th</sup>	Dorcas, Daughter of Jabez & Martha Dart.
"	17	Tryphena, Daughter of Phinehas Stedman.
"	24	Joseph, Son of Joseph Baker.
"	31	Samuel, Son of Daniel & Sarah Field.
Nov.	13	Catharine-Lisston, Daughter of Robert & Mabel Ball.
"	"	Lucretia, Daughter of Benjamin & Elisa Kilborn.
Dec.	19	Miriam, Daughter of Ebenezer Shalyer.

## 1757

Jan <sup>y</sup>	16	Jabez, son of Jabez & Lucy Rogers.
"	23	Elisha, Son of Elisha & Mary Bissell.
Mar.	13	Thomas, Son of Thomas & Abigail Taylor.
April	17	Eunice, Daughter of Ichabod Marshal.
May	1 <sup>st</sup>	Eunice, Daughter of Jonathan & Abia Wright.
"	8	Josiah, Son of Josiah & Rachel Talcott.
"	"	Alpheus, Son of Thomas Chapman.
"	"	Sir-Edmund, Son of Edmund Bartlet.
"	"	William, Son of William & Sarah Dart.
"	"	Esther, Daughter of Jonah & Prudence Strickland.
"	22	Sarah, Daughter of Stephen & Sarah Johns.
June	12	Eliakim, Son of Eliakim & Eunice Root.
"	"	Prudence, Daughter of Charles & Prudence Strong.
"	"	Joanna, Daughter of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.
"	19	Mary, Daughter of Isaac Bronson, jun <sup>r</sup> .
July	3	Samuel, Son of Samuel Carver, jun <sup>r</sup> , and Rachel his wife.
"	10	Content, Daughter of David & Content Allis.
"	17	John, Son of John & Eunice Marshal.
July	24	Josiah, Son of Edward Spencer.
Aug.	7	Eunice, Daughter of John & Eunice Dart.
"	28	Rebeckah, Daughter of Tho <sup>s</sup> . Pitkin Jun <sup>r</sup> . & Martha his wife.
Sept.	25	Joseph, Son of Joshua & Mary Hutchins.
Oct.	9	Hezekiah, Son of John Huchins, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Ann his wife.
"	"	Anne, Daughter of Jared & Christiana Cone.
Nov.	20	Elisabeth, Daughter of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.
"	"	Hannah, Daughter of Phineas Kingsbury.
Dec.	4	Abigail, Daughter of Daniel Dart, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Mary his wife.
"	25	Hannah, Daughter of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.

## 1758

Jan <sup>y</sup>	8	Joseph, Son of Ichabod Bordman.
Feb <sup>y</sup>	26	Rachel, Daughter of Sam <sup>l</sup> Carver, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Rachel his wife.
April	2	Sarah, Daughter of Gershom & Margaret Bartlet.
"	9	Esther, Daughter of James & Esther Spencer.
"	16	Benjamin, Son of Benjamin & Lucy Wells.
"	"	Jerusha, Daughter of Joseph & Lucy Spencer.
May	7	Joshua, Son of Joshua Flint.
"	"	Samuel, Son of Ezra & Rachel Loomis.
"	21	Timothy, Son of Jonathan Dart.
June	25	Roswell-Bishop, Son of Sam <sup>l</sup> & Sarah Downer.
July	16	Abigail, Daughter of Thomas & Rachel Trill.
"	23	Elisha, Son of Richard Skinner, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
Aug.	6	Rufus, Son of Stephen Pain, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	20	Amos, Son of Eliakim & Eunice Root.
"	"	Deidemia, Daughter of Thomas Loomis, Jun <sup>r</sup> , and Abigail his wife.
Sept.	18	Barnabas Fuller, Adult.
"	"	Daniel, Son of Barnabas Fuller.
"	"	Abia, Daughter of Jared & Abia Knowlton.
Oct.	29	Thomas, Son of Thomas Wrisley.
"	"	Bathsheba, Daughter of Daniel Griswold.
Nov.	9	Daniel, son of Jonathan & Mary Bill.



- Nov. 5(?) Esther, Daughter of Jonathan Strong.  
 Oct.    Mehitabeel, Daughter of Joseph Blunt, Baptized by Rev. Mr.  
         Potwine.  
 Nov. 19 Moses, Son of John & Sarah Pain.  
     "    " Mary, Daughter of Daniel & Sarah Field.  
 Dec. 3 Timothy, Son of Ebenezer & Judith Shalyer.  
     "    " Prudence, Daughter of Jonathan Smith, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
     " 17 Phinehas, Son of Benjamin Talcott, Jun<sup>r</sup>.

## 1759

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 14 Jonathan, Son of Jonathan Dart.  
     "    " Victoria, Daughter of Robert & Mabel Ball.  
 Feb. 11 Mary, Daughter of Elisha & Mary Bissell.  
     "    " Sarah, Daughter of Crafts & Comfort Goodrich.  
     " 18 John, Son of Thomas & Abigail Taylor.  
     " 25 Elijah, Son of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.  
 May 6 Josiah, Son of Joshua & Deborah Dart.  
     " 13 Elias, Son of William & Sarah Dart.  
     " 20 Charles, Son of Charles & Sarah King.  
 June 3 Jesse, Son of Thomas Dart.  
     "    " John, Son of Ezekiel & Dorcas Olcott.  
     " 10 Francis, Son of Seth & Mary King.  
     " 17 Nathan, Son of Thomas Chapman.  
     " 24 Lucy, Daughter of Jabez & Lucy Rogers.  
     "    " Ann, Daughter of Jonathan Skinner, Jun<sup>r</sup>., and Ann his wife.  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> Elisabeth, Daughter of John & Mary Darling.  
     " 15 Prudence, Daughter of Charles & Prudence Strong.  
 Aug. 12 Elijah, Son of Benjamin & Phebe Howard.  
     "    " Hannah, Daughter of Ralph and Hannah Cox.  
     " 26 Mary, Daughter of Joshua & Mary Hutchins.  
 Sept. 8 Artimesia, Daught<sup>r</sup> of Jonathan & Abiah Wright.  
 Oct. 7 Rhoda, Daughter of Asahel Root.  
     " 14 Paul, Son of Tho<sup>s</sup> Pitkin, Jun<sup>r</sup>., & Martha his wife.  
     " 28 Nathaniel, Son of Nathaniel & Esther Bordman.  
 Nov. 4 Josiah, Son of Ichabod & Abigail Bordman.  
     " 18 Eunice, Daughter of Ichabod Marshall.  
 Dec. 9 Lemuel, Son of Phinehas Kingsbury.  
     " 25 Beriah, Son of Stephen Post.  
     " 29 Submit, Daughter of Samuel Carver, Jun<sup>r</sup>., and Rachel his  
         wife.  
     " 30 Eliot, Son of Gershom & Margaret Bartlet.  
     "    " Mary, Daughter of Ralph & Hannah Cox.

## 1760

- Feb. 3 David, Son of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.  
     " 10 Sarah, Daughter of Stephen Bordman, Jun<sup>r</sup>., & Abigail his wife.  
     "    " Mary, Daughter of Nathanael & Mary Field.  
     " 17 Thomas, Son of Benjamin & Lucy Wells.  
 Mar. 23 Gurdon, Son of John & Ann Hutchins.  
     " 30 Lois, Daughter of Thomas Risley.  
 May 11 John, Son of Eliakim & Eunice Root.  
     "    " Justus, Son of Caleb & Martha Talcott.  
     "    " Lot, Son of Lot & Rachel Fuller.  
     " 25 Squire, Son of Jabez Emerson.

June	1	Ruth, Daughter of John & Elisabeth Dart.
"	8	Eleonor, Daughter of Joel Loomis.
"	15	George, Son of George & Sarah Griswold.
"	22	Richard, Son of Richard Skinner, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
July	6	Jared, Son of Jared & Christiana Cone.
"	20	John, Son of John Hitchcock.
"	"	Victoria, Daughter of Robert & Mabel Ball.
Aug.	10	John, Son of John & Ruth Lord.
"	17	Sarah, Daughter of William & Sarah Dart.
"	24	Stephen, Son of Stephen & Sarah Johns.
Sept.	21 <sup>st</sup>	Roxellana, Daughter of Daniel Dart, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	28	Rhoda, Daughter of Joseph & Lucy Spencer.
Oct.	12	Joseph, Son of Ezra & Rachel Loomis.
"	12	Sarah, Daughter of Charles Kellogg.
"	"	Mary, Daughter of Thomas Coleman.
"	"	Thankfull, Daughter of Stephen & Thankfull Cone.
Oct.	26	Isaac, Son of Jonathan Smith y <sup>e</sup> Elder.
Nov.	2	George, Son of George Buck.
"	"	Lucy, Daughter of Jonathan Dart.
"	16	Ruth, Daughter of Jared & Abia Knowlton.
Dec.	17	Elisabeth, Daughter of Benjamin Talcott, Jun <sup>r</sup> .

## 1761

Jan <sup>y</sup>	11 <sup>th</sup>	Daniel, Son of Medad Thornton.
"	25	Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer & Judith Shalyer.
"	"	Alexander, Son of Jonathan Strong, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Mary his wife.
Feb.	1 <sup>st</sup>	Leverett, Son of Ozias & Mabel Bissell.
Jan <sup>y</sup>	12	Submit, Daughter of Sam <sup>l</sup> Carver, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Rachel his wife.
Mar.	1 <sup>st</sup>	Elijah, Son of Benjamin and Phebe Howard.
"	25	Eunice, Daughter of Richard Pitkin of Hartford.
April	12	Samuel, Son of William & Abigail Haskins.
"	"	Eunice, Daughter of Elijah Parker.
"	19	Walter, Son of Caleb Spencer.
"	"	Jerusha, Daughter of Charles & Prudence Strong.
"	26	Nathan, Son of Ichabod & Sarah Marshal.
May	3	Theophilus, Son of Daniel & Elisabeth Griswold.
"	"	Daniel, Son of Daniel & Sarah Field.
"	10	Lucy, Daughter of Elisha & Mary Bissell.
"	31 <sup>st</sup>	Molly, Daughter of Stephen & Hannah Griswold.
July	5	Joel, Son of Joseph Tilden.
"	"	Henry, Son of Henry & Martha Scovel.
"	"	Martha, Daughter of Joshua & Mary Hutchins.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	6	Rachel, Daughter of Lot & Rachel Fuller.
"	13	Nathanael, Son of Jabez & Lucy Rogers.
"	13	John, Son of Ralph & Hannah Cox.
"	27	Martha, Daughter of Ichabod & Mary Warner.
Oct.	4	Dorcas, Daughter of Ezekiel & Dorcas Olcott.
Nov.	15	Josiah, Son of George & Sarah Griswold.
"	18	Roxellana, Daughter of Hez <sup>kiah</sup> & Ann King.

## 1762

Jan <sup>y</sup>	31 <sup>st</sup>	Jonathan, Son of Jonathan Skinner, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Ann his wife.
Feb.	28	Jason, Son of Nathanael & Dorothy Hammoud.
Mar.	7	Aaron, Son of Thomas & Abigail Taylor.

April	4	Sarah, Daughter of Robert & Mabel Ball.
"	11	Sayberry (?) Daughter of Benjamin & Rachel Man.
"	25	Sarah, Daughter of Jonathan & Abia Wright.
"	"	Jerusha, Daughter of Samuel Carver, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Rachel his wife.
May	9	Sarah, Daughter of Edward Spencer.
"	"	Martha, Daughter of Richard Skinner, jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	16	Calvin, Son of Thomas Pitkin, jun <sup>r</sup> , & Martha his wife.
"	23	Hannah, Daughter of Jerusha Flint.
"	30	Rhoda, Daughter of Thomas Coleman.
June	13	Jonathan, Son of Gershom & Margaret Bartlet.
"	27	Vina, Daughter of John & Ann Hutchins.
July	11	Levi, Son of Joshua & Joanna Fuller.
"	"	Ruth, Daughter of Charles & Prudence Strong.
Aug.	1	Daniel, Son of Benjamin Talcott, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
"	29	Levi, Son of Nathan & Ann Strong.
Sept <sup>r</sup>	5 <sup>th</sup>	David, Son of Hezekiah Lamphere.

1738

*I married*

June	15	James Olcott & Sarah Griswold of Bolton.
Jan <sup>y</sup>	7	Samuel Bartholomew of Branford & Sarah Bissell of Bolton.
Aug.	24	Joseph Crane & Deborah Morrys.
Oct.	10	John Chapman & Hannah Kingsbury, both of Coventry.

1739

Feb.	7	Stephen Johns & Sarah Loomis, both of Bolton.
May	4 <sup>th</sup>	Jonathan Crane of Bolton & Kezia Morrys (?) of Glastenbury.
June	26	Benjamin Smith & Ann Griswold.

1735

Aug.	27	Daniel Gilbert of Windsor & Ruth Loomis of Bolton.
Dec.	25	John Crane of Coventry & Mary Pinney of Windsor.

1736

Jan <sup>y</sup>	22	Joel White & Ruth Darte of Bolton.
April	26	Samuel Spencer, Jun <sup>r</sup> , & Hannah Shalyer of Bolton.
Dec.	3 <sup>d</sup>	Comfort Brewster of Lebanon & Debora Smith of Bolton.

1737

May	23	Samuel Morton of Windsor & Mary Crane of Bolton.
-----	----	--

1734

April	18	William Burnham & Jerusha Clark, both of Hartford.
Nov.	14	Stephen Olmsted of Hartford & Margaret Olcott of Bolton.
Dec.	19	Eliphalet Youngs & Mary Rollo of Hebron.

1735

March	12	Ebenezer Dewey & Martha Willcox, both of Hebron.
Aug.	13 <sup>th</sup>	Jerijah Loomis of Bolton & Abigail Atherton of Coventry.

1732

Oct	5 <sup>th</sup>	Titus Olcott & Damaris Marshall, both of Bolton.
Oct	12 <sup>th</sup>	Elijah Hammond & Mary Kingsbury.

1733

Nov.	9	Isaac Brunson & Abigail King, both of Bolton.
------	---	---



1729

Dec. 25 Joseph Fitch of Windsor & Sarah Shailer of Bolton.  
 " 7<sup>th</sup> Tho<sup>s</sup> Loomis & Mary Darte of Bolton.

1728

May 18 Benjamin Smith & Hep<sup>h</sup> Spencer.

[List of marriages is imperfect.]

*A Record of Admissions from other Churches into this Ch<sup>h</sup> by recommendations.*

From	Daniel Darte from N. London.
1725	Ebenezer Darte from N. London.
	Elisabeth Darte from N. London.
	Rebecca Darte from N. London.
	Abel Shaylor from Haddam.
	Timothy Olcott from Coventry.
	John Bishop from Coventry.
	Jemima Allis from Coventry.
	Mary Olcott from E. Guilford.
	Hezekiah King from Mansfield.
	Samuel Bartlet from N. Hampton.
	James Smith from Lime.
	Hannah Bishop from Coventry.
	Hannah Hutcheson from Lebanon.
	Jonathan & Mary King from N. Hampton.
1732 April 30	Nathanael Kingsbury from Windham.
" " "	Hannah Kingsbury from Windham.
" " "	John Kingsbury from Windham.
" " "	Nathaniel Kingsbury, Jr. from Windham.
" " "	Deborah Kingsbury fr. Windham.
" " "	Mary Kingsbury from
" July 1	David Strong from E. Windsor.
" " "	Thankful Strong from
1733 Nov. 12	Anna Haskins from Norwich.
1734 March 11	Daniel & Elisabeth White from Hatfield.
" " "	Martha Olmstead
Sep <sup>r</sup> 10	Sarah Atherton from Lancaster.
1736	Esther Carver from Canterbury.
1737 July 8	Joseph & Luce French from Norwich.
1738 Oct <sup>r</sup> 5	Elizabeth Hender from Windham.
" " 23	John Chapman from Stonington.
1739 Nov. 18	Martha Loomis from Norwich.
1743 July 17	James & Deborah Birchard from Norwich.
1743 July 1	Abigail Boordman from Middletown.
	Raynold Beckwith from Norwich.
	Comfort Coleman from Weathersfield.
	Mary Post from Norwich.
	Isaac & Jemima Griswold fr. Killingworth.
	John McAntun & Wife from Harwington.
1743 July	Philip Bump & Wife fr. Plainfield.
	Abigail Loomis fr. Rocky Hill.
	Isaac Jones & Wife fr. Colchester.
	Elizabeth Olcott from Haddam.

1747	Nov.	24	Thomas French & Wife fr. Deerfield.
1748	May		Abigail Kingsbury from Windsor.
	Dec.		Joshua Field & Wife from Springfield.
1749	March	9	Samuel Fuller from Colchester.
			Shurtleff
		9	John Shurtleff & Sarah Wusson(?) fr. Hebron.
		9	Susanna Cone fr. E. Haddam.
	Octob <sup>r</sup>	28	Mary Randal & Elizab <sup>th</sup> Cooley fr. Springfield.
1750	Aug.	16	Mary Strong & Lidia Loomis fr. Colchester.
	October	7	Eunice Munsell from Windham.
1751	M <sup>ch</sup>	24	Elizabeth Darte from Brimfield.
	Aug <sup>t</sup>	1	Abia Wright from Longmeadow.
	October	10	Zurviah Bill from Middle Haddam.
	Decemb <sup>r</sup>		— Kinney from Coventry.
			Nathan & Abigail Messenger and
			Wid <sup>w</sup> Langley fr. Norwich W. Farms.
1753			Hezekiah Crane & Wife fr. E. Windsor.
	Sep <sup>t</sup>	7	Sarah Marshell fr. N. Coventry.
			Asabel Root from Coventry.
			Jonathan Smith & Wife fr. Middleborough.
1755	March	11	Phineas Kingsbury from Andover.
	Dec <sup>r</sup>		Thomas & Rachel Trill fr. E. Hartford.
			Benjamin Mann from Hebron.
			Rachel Mann from E. Windsor.
1757	Ap <sup>l</sup>	21	Rebecca Risley from Eastbury.
			Tabitha Stickney fr. Norwich.
1759	July	22	John Lord from W. Chester in Colches <sup>r</sup> .
		22	Experience Lord from Westchester.
		22	Ruth Lord fr. W. Ch. Colchester.
			Joseph Tilden fr. N. Coventry.
1762	Sept <sup>r</sup>	27	Hannah Spencer fr. Lebanon.
			Eunice White fr. W. Springfield.
1762	Nov.	1	Saul Alvord from N. Hampton.
		1	Martha Alvord.

---

*A Record of Admissions from 1726.*

1726	April		Samuel Brown.
	"		James Loomis Jun <sup>r</sup> .
1726			Patience, Wife of Matthew De Wolf.
			— Wife of John Crow (Craw?)
1727			Thomas Loomis.
	March		Obadiah Newcomb.
	Sep <sup>tr</sup>		Abigail Talcott.
1728	Feb.	4	Charles Loomis.
	Nov.	17	Timothy Olcott.
		24	Abiah Collier.
	Dec <sup>r</sup>		Matthew Loomis & Rachel his wife.
1729	March	30	Mary Darte.
	Nov.	16	John Church & John Crow.
1730	Feb.	2	Benjamin Johns.
	April	12	Sarah Loomis, Wife of Charles Loomis.
	May	3	Mary Johns.
	June		Damaris, Wife of John Marshell.

[To be continued.]

## JOHN WHITE OF WATERTOWN AND BROOKLINE, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Hon. THOMAS J. LOTHROP, of Brookline.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> WHITE was living in Watertown when the first inventory of estates was taken. This appears to have been as early as 1639. He then owned "An Homestall of seven acres more or less bounded the south and east with the highway, the north with the swamp and the west with William Paine, bought from Ephraim Child."\*

He remained in Watertown until 1650, when he moved to Muddy River (now Brookline), and bought from Thomas Oliver of Boston "50 acres upland 18 acres of marsh and six acres of fresh marsh in Muddy River . . . . . for & in consideration of . . . . . the full & just summe of one hundred & thirty pounds sterl. to be paid in good & merchantable corne & fatt cattle at prices current or as they shall be prized by two men indifferently chosen."

The deed conveying the property is dated "thirteenth day of the twelfth month one thousand six hundreth & ffifte."†

He afterwards bought other tracts of land in Brookline, and became a large proprietor. His will, dated April 13, 1691, names wife Frances and three sons. He died April 15, 1691. Married Frances ——— who died 1696. Their children were:

2. i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. 1642.
3. ii. JOSEPH, b. ———.
4. iii. BENJAMIN, b. ———.
- iv. MARY, b. 1652; d. May 26, 1669.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WHITE (*John*<sup>1</sup>) lived in Brookline, was called "Lieut. John," died March 28, 1695; married Elizabeth, daughter of Elder John Bowles. She died January 7, 1699–1700. Children were:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. March 22, 1667; m. Edmund Weld of Roxbury.
- ii. JOHN, b. July 18, 1669. Graduated H. C. 1685. In 1692 he was exempted from tax in Roxbury on the ground of his having taken two degrees, and entered upon the work of the ministry. Was chaplain to Sir William Phipps when governor. After the death of Sir William he was elected three years successively one of the representatives of Boston, and was clerk of the House of Representatives twenty successive years.

Nov. 15, 1697, he was chosen Fellow of Harvard College, and Oct. 27, 1713, treasurer of the college. He assumed the duties of treasurer in July, 1715, and held the office until his death. He was one of the twenty-two proprietors of Leicester, Mass., and one of the trustees of the Province Loan. He died Dec. 11, 1721, unm. His brothers Isaac and Joseph administered on his estate.‡

- iii. MARY, b. ———; m. July 29, 1703, James Tileston of Boston.
- iv. ISAAC, b. Nov. 2, 1673; d. March 2, 1684.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 1676; d. Feb. 15, 1753; m. William Sharp<sup>3</sup> (Lieut. John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>). Children were:
  1. *Abigail Sharp*, b. March 29, 1700; d. May 2, 1743.
  2. *John Sharp*, b. July 14, 1703; d. May 10, 1779.

\* Watertown Records, Lands, Grants and Possessions, page 53.

† Papers of the White Family of Brookline. 1650–1807. Published by the Brookline Historical Publication Society.

‡ Sibley's Harvard Graduates. Vol. 3, pp. 345–348, Suffolk Probate Records.



3. *William Sharp*, } b. Feb. 23, 1705.
4. *Solomon Sharp*, }
5. *Martha Sharp*, b. May 7, 1708.
6. *Joseph Sharp*, b. June 17, 1711; d. Sept. 10, 1760.
7. *Benjamin Sharp*, b. Nov. 1, 1713.
8. *Isaac Sharp*, b. May 23, 1716; d. Sept. 15, 1777.
9. *Elizabeth Sharp*, b. May 15, 1718; d. Oct. 1803.
10. *Gershom Sharp*, b. May 15, 1720; d. Sept. 29, 1802.
- vi. *HANNAH*, b. ———; m. Aug. 4, 1703, William Paine of Boston.
- vii. *SARAH*, b. Dec. 5, 1680; m. John Winchester.
- 5.†viii. *JOSEPH*, b. May 6, 1683.
- ix. *FRANCES*, b. Sept. 7, 1684; m. 1st, Benjamin Goodwin<sup>3</sup> (John,<sup>2</sup> Christopher<sup>1</sup>), b. Jan. 17, 1683; 2d, John Bowles.
6. x. *ISAAC*, b. April 25, 1686.
7. xi. *BENJAMIN*, b. ———.
3. *JOSEPH*<sup>2</sup> *WHITE* (*John*<sup>1</sup>) lived in Brookline; died Sept. 10, 1725; married *Hannah* ———. Children were:
  - i. *MARY*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 17, 1670; m. 1st, Nathaniel Holland of Dorchester, who d. about 1716; 2d, ——— Esty. Children, all by 1st husband, perhaps not in order of birth:
    1. *Joseph Holland*.
    2. *Mary Holland*.
    3. *Ruth Holland*, m. ——— Coolidge.
    4. *Hannah Holland*.
    5. *Sarah Holland*.
    6. *Nathaniel Holland*.
    7. *Stephen Holland*.
    8. *Huldah Holland*.
    9. *Samuel Holland*.
  - ii. *JOSEPH*, b. Oct. 8, 1671; probably d. unm.
  - iii. *HANNAH*, b. April 12, 1673; m. 1st, April 18, 1700, Ebenezer Davis, b. April 9, 1678; 2d, May 24, 1722, Nathaniel Crafts; her will dated Sept. 18, 1741, probated Feb. 18, 1763. Children, all by 1st husband, were:
    1. *Ebenezer Davis*, m. Sarah White (see No. 8).
    2. *Nehemiah Davis*.
    3. *Aaron Davis*.
    4. *Hannah Davis*, m. ——— Healey.
    5. *Rachel Davis*, m. Moses White (No. 15).
  - iv. *SAMUEL*, b. Dec. 14, 1674; d. young.
8. v. *BENJAMIN*, b. Feb. 27, 1675-6.
9. vi. *JOHN*, b. 1677 or 1678.
- vii. *FRANCES*, b. March 28, 1680; m. June 28, 1705, Henry Winchester.
10. viii. *SAMUEL*, b. March 19, 1682-3.
4. *BENJAMIN*<sup>2</sup> *WHITE* (*John*<sup>1</sup>) of Brookline, died January 9, 1723; married *Susannah*, daughter of William and *Susanna* (Hawkes) Cogswell of Ipswich. Children:
  - i. *SUSANNA*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 25, 1683; d. May 24, 1689.
  - ii. *ANN*, b. July 4, 1685; m. Peter Boylston of Boston. Their children were:
    1. *Benjamin Boylston*, b. April 29, 1705.
    2. *Ann Boylston*, b. Nov. 1, 1706.
    3. *Susanna Boylston*, b. March 5, 1709; m. Nov. 23, 1734, John Adams. She was mother of President John Adams.
    4. *Mary Boylston*, b. Sept. 15, 1714.
    5. *Elizabeth Boylston*, b. June 29, 1717.
    6. *Jerusha Boylston*, b. Feb. 3, 1719.
    7. *Sarah Boylston*, b. March 16, 1723.
  - iii. *MARY*, b. Aug. 27, 1688; m. Timothy Ruggles of Rochester, Mass.
  - iv. *SUSANNA*, b. Dec. 12, 1690; m. Robert Sharp<sup>4</sup> (Robert,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>).
  11. v. *EDWARD*, b. July 10, 1693.

- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 8, 1696; m. Nov. 21, 1727, William Fairfield of Boston.
- vii. JOANNA, b. Nov. 4, 1701; m. Joseph Ruggles of Roxbury.
5. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), a house carpenter; lived in Boston; died November 3, 1747; married January 21, 1713, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Martha (Lothrop) Goodwin of Boston.\* She died December, 1748. Children:
- i. JOSEPH,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1714.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 4, 1716; d. April 15, 1748.
  - iii. JOHN, b. May 24, 1719; d. young.
  - iv. JOHN, b. Feb. 27, 1720-21.
  - v. BENJAMIN, b. May 18, 1722.
6. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), a ship carpenter and prominent citizen of Boston; will dated September 4, 1758, probated September 19, 1759; married June 24, 1710, Rebecca Green, born 1688, died September 17, 1782, at Billerica, Mass. Their children were:
- i. ISAAC,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1712; m. Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Hodgdon.
  - ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 7, 1714; d. young.
  - iii. ANNA, b. April 9, 1717; m. May 20, 1736, James Clemens.
  - iv. JOHN, b. Nov. 21, 1719.
  - v. JAMES, b. April 6, 1722; d. young.
  - vi. ELIZABETH, b. ———; m. Nathan Frazier.
  - vii. REBECCA, b. Sept. 8, 1726; d. young.
  - viii. BENJAMIN, ———; prob. d. 1771.†
  - ix. MARY, b. June 20, 1731; m. Robert Edwards.
  - x. FRANCES, b. May 16, 1735; d. young.
7. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), a tanner, lived in Boston; died 1721; married February 4, 1713-14, Mary, daughter of Henry Hill of Boston. Children were:
- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1715.
  - ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 28, 1716; d. young.
  - iii. MARY, b. April 15, 1718.
  - iv. HENRY, b. Oct. 28, 1719.
  - v. SARAH, b. Dec. 21, 1720.
8. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) of Brookline, one of the selectmen eight years, and a representative in 1731; will dated November 21, 1751, probated January 12, 1753; married 1st, Margaret Weld; 2d, Elizabeth ———. Children, all by first wife:
13. i. JOSEPH,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 5, 1702.
- ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 5, 1704; d. March 10, 1774; m. Dec. 2, 1729, Ebenezer Davis; d. Sept. 30, 1776, at the age of 73 years. Their children were:
1. Ebenezer Davis, b. Oct. 10, 1731.
  2. Hannah Davis, b. July 20, 1735.
  3. Benjamin Davis, b. Aug. 17, 1737.
  4. Sarah Davis, b. June 30, 1739; m. Oct. 9, 1762, her cousin Joseph White<sup>5</sup> (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).
  5. Elizabeth Davis, b. Aug. 30, 1742.
- iii. HANNAH, b. March 2, 1706; d. Feb. 20, 1742; m. Nathaniel Seaver.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 25, 1707.
- v. MOSES, b. Jan. 3, 1709-10.
- vi. LYDIA, b. Feb. 1, 1711-12; prob. d. young.
- vii. EBENEZER, b. March 29, 1714.

\* John was son of Christopher Goodwin of Charlestown, and Martha was daughter of Benjamin Lothrop of Charlestown and granddaughter of Rev. John Lothrop of Scituate and Barnstable.

† In 1771 John White, a merchant of Charlestown, was administrator on the estate of Benjamin White, a sea captain. Probably John and Benjamin were brothers and sons of Isaac<sup>3</sup>.

9. JOHN<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), graduated H. C. 1698, settled as minister at Gloucester October 21, 1702; died at Gloucester January 16, 1760; married 1st, June 9, 1703, Lucy, daughter of Rev. John and Abigail (Gardner) Wise of Ipswich. She died March 5, 1727, about 46 years of age. He married 2d, Abigail, widow of Newcomb Blake and daughter of Increase Mather, b. April 13, 1677, died December 10, 1748. Married 3d, June 1, 1749, Mrs. Alice Norwood, who died January, 1763. Children, all by 1st wife, were:
- i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. June 15, 1704.
  - ii. LUCY, b. March 27, 1706.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 21, 1707-8; d. Nov. 4, 1708.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 4, 1709.
  - v. THOMAS, b. Jan. 27, 1712.
  - vi. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 2, 1716; d. Feb. 17, 1718.
  - vii. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 8, 1718; graduated H. C. 1738.
  - viii. ABIGAIL, b. April 17, 1720.
  - ix. HANNAH, b. Oct. 16, 1721; d. at the age of 93 years.
  - x. MARY, b. March 20, 1723.
  - xi. SAMUEL, b. May 20, 1725; graduated H. C. 1741; d. 1758.
10. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), lived in Brookline, town clerk from 1726 to 1745, a selectman twenty-two years and a representative eleven years; died April 7, 1760; married November 5, 1712, Ann, daughter of Erasmund Drew; died 1774 at 90 years of age. Their children were:
- i. SUSANNA,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1715; m. April 30, 1735, Ebenezer Crafts<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Lieut. Griffin<sup>1</sup>). Children were:
    1. Samuel Crafts,<sup>5</sup> b. June 3, 1736.
    2. Susanna Crafts, b. April 9, 1738.
    3. Ebenezer Crafts, b. April 9, 1740; d. Sept. 2, 1761.
    4. Caleb Crafts, b. Aug. 21, 1741; d. Jan. 28, 1826; m. 1st, Jan. 3, 1766, Eleanor, dau. of Benjamin White No. 14; she d. April 23, 1785; m. 2d, Sarah, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Payson) Sharp; she d. Dec. 14, 1810; m. 3d, Jerusha White, sister of his first wife.
    5. Daniel Crafts, b. April 3, 1743; d. Oct. 22, 1747.
    6. Elizabeth Crafts, b. May 22, 1747; d. 1838; m. Caleb,<sup>5</sup> son of Benjamin White<sup>4</sup> No. 14.
    7. Daniel Crafts, b. Aug. 16, 1752.
  - ii. ANN, b. March 28, 1723; m. Aug. 8, 1743, Henry Sewall; had children:
    1. Hull Sewall,<sup>5</sup> b. April 9, 1744; d. Nov. 27, 1767.
    2. Samuel Sewall, b. Dec. 31, 1745; d. 1811 at Bristol, England, unm.
    3. Rebecca Sewall, b. Oct. 19, 1747; d. Oct. 29, 1747.
    4. Henry Sewall, b. Jan. 19, 1749; d. 1773.
    5. Hannah Sewall, b. Sept. 2, 1751.
11. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> WHITE (*Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) of Brookline, graduated H. C. 1712, town clerk from 1719 to 1726, a selectman eight years, a representative five years; will dated October 30, 1765, probated July 28, 1769; married January 22, 1718-19, Hannah Wiswell of Dorchester. Children were:
- i. HANNAH,<sup>4</sup> b. April 14, 1720; d. Oct. 5, 1725.
  - ii. SUSANNA, b. May 20, 1722.
  17. iii. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 5, 1724.
  - iv. HANNAH, b. Feb. 8, 1725-6; d. young.
  - v. HANNAH, b. Feb. 7, 1727-8.
  - vi. SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1730. Not named in her father's will. Prob. d. unm.
  - vii. JOHN, b. Aug. 26, 1734.
  - viii. ANN, b. ———; m. March 25, 1768, James Wesson.
  - ix. OLIVER, b. ———.



12. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), a merchant of Charlestown, moved to Billerica, Mass., with his mother Rebecca after the breaking out of the Revolution; died in Billerica November 23, 1811; married 1st, Mary Henley, November 5, 1741; married 2d, April 25, 1765, widow Mary Breed. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. July 5, 1741.
- ii. REBECCA, b. Nov. 6, 1743; d. young.
- iii. REBECCA, b. April 21, 1745.
- iv. ISAAC, b. Aug. 16, 1747; d. young.
- v. MARY, b. Sept. 11, 1748; d. young.
- vi. ANNA, b. Feb. 24, 1750-1.
- vii. ISAAC, b. Dec. 30, 1753.
- viii. MARY, b. July 9, 1758.
- ix. JOHN, b. Sept. 14, 1766.

NOTE.—The will of John White No. 12, dated August 16, 1804, and codicil dated January 11, 1808, were probated in Middlesex County Dec. 12, 1812. By the will and codicil he gave to his daughter, Anna Orne, then a widow, one third of his real and personal estate; to his daughter Mary, the wife of John Brown, one third, and the other third to his two grandchildren, Sarah White and Mary Henley White, daughters of his son Isaac, deceased. At the time his estate was settled Sarah had married John Pickering, Esq., of Salem, and Mary Henley had married Rev. Samuel Gile of Milton.

13. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), lived in Brookline; selectman 1756 and 1758; died August 19, 1777; married May 26, 1730, Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer Crafts of Roxbury, born March 30, 1710; died 1776. Children were:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. March 3, 1731; perhaps m. ——— Healey.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 10, 1732.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 15, 1734-5; m. Dec. 23, 1761, William Goddard of Brookline.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 2, 1737; died 1817; m. Oct. 9, 1762, his cousin Sarah Davis (see No. 8).
- v. DANIEL, b. March 29, 1739; m. Mary Childs.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. May 10, 1740; m. April 21, 1761, Hannah Davis of Roxbury.
- vii. MARY, b. Feb. 7, 1743; prob. m. March 4, 1777, Barnabas Maynard.
- viii. THANKFUL, b. March 28, 1744-5; m. June 18, 1778, Benjamin White<sup>5</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), b. June 15, 1743; d. March 20, 1814. She d. Nov. 17, 1836.

14. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Brookline, one of the selectmen several years; died 1777; married Sarah Aspinwall. Children were:

- i. ELEANOR,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1735; d. young.
- ii. THOMAS, b. Dec. 11, 1738.
- iii. CALEB, b. March 10, 1741. Grad. Princeton College, 1762; d. Dec. 16, 1770; m. May 14, 1767, Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer and Susanna (White) Crafts (see No. 10).
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. June 15, 1743; d. March 20, 1814; m. June 18, 1778, Thankful White (see No. 13).
- v. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 26, 1745; d. April 23, 1785; m. Jan. 3, 1766, Caleb, son of Ebenezer and Susanna (White) Crafts (see No. 10).
- vi. JERUSHA, b. Aug. 1, 1749; d. Aug. 21, 1838; m. Sept. 17, 1812, as his third wife, Caleb Crafts, whose first wife was her sister Eleanor (see No. 10).

15. MOSES<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), lived in Brookline; selectman 1765; will dated December 15, 1769, probated July 31,

1792; married January 10, 1740, Rachel Davis of Brookline. Children were:

- i. AARON,<sup>5</sup> b. April 8, 1741; m. May 30, 1769, Elizabeth Cheney.
- ii. HANNAH, b. July 4, 1743; m. Nov. 11, 1762, Jonathan Dana of Cambridge.
- iii. RACHEL, b. April 29, 1746; m. May 3, 1767, Nathaniel Weld.
- iv. MARGARET, b. Dec. 28, 1747; m. March 5, 1767, Timothy Parker.
- v. MOSES, b. July 15, 1750. Selectman several years.

16. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>). Grad. H. C. 1733. Ordained February 23, 1737, as the "gospel minister" of the Church of the North Precinct of Norton, Mass., which in 1770 became the town of Mansfield. Rev. George F. Clark, in his History of Norton, page 441, says: "Mr. White's ministry was not of the most peaceful character. He was probably too liberal in his views to satisfy many of the 'stricter sort' of his parish. He was of a feeble constitution, and hence frequently was unable to attend to the duties of his office. Just as negotiations for his withdrawal from the ministry were completed, and a successor had been chosen, or on the 18th of January, 1761, he left the troubles of earth for the peaceful realms of the spirit world." He married 1st, July 11, 1736, Lydia, daughter of Samuel Jennison of Watertown; 2d, Hannah Richards. She died December 1, 1800. Children, all by first wife, were:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1738; d. 1762; unm.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. March 20, 1740; m. Sept. 19, 1765, Mary Hinks of Norton.
- iii. MARGARET, b. ———; m. April 15, 1772, Job Hodges, Jr.
- iv. MARY, b. ———; m. April 7, 1763, Lemuel Fisher of Norton.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. ———; m. May 17, 1764, Benjamin Lincoln 3d of Taunton.

17. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> WHITE (*Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), lived in Brookline. Grad. H. C. 1744. He was much engaged in public affairs, and an ardent supporter of the Revolutionary War. Selectman and representative many years; a member of the Provincial Congress and a councillor; died 1790; married, Feb. 19, 1756, Elizabeth Aspinwall. Children were:

- i. SUSANNA,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1756; d. Aug. 29, 1832; m. ——— Gore.
- ii. EDWARD, b. Nov. 27, 1758; d. 1812, at Savannah, Ga.
- iii. THOMAS, b. May 17, 1763; d. Dec. 29, 1819; m. May 15, 1803, Rachel Thayer of Brookline.
- iv. JOHN, b. Oct. 6, 1766; d. March 6, 1768.
- v. OLIVER, b. April 17, 1771; d. Aug. 6, 1844; was town clerk of Brookline from 1814 to 1842; m. Jan. 13, 1812, Elizabeth Grafton of Dorchester.

NOTE.—In preparing this article the writer has consulted various probate and land records; also town and city records and other authorities. Much information has been obtained from "The Crafts Family," a valuable genealogical work compiled by James M. Crafts and William F. Crafts.

## SOUTH HAMPTON (N. H.) CHURCH RECORDS.

Communicated by GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

SOUTH HAMPTON, N. H., was incorporated in 1742, and comprised the most of the territory cut off from Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., by the establishment of the province line of 1741. At a meeting of the inhabitants the same year, a fast day was appointed agreeable to the following resolution, viz. :

"Where as we the Inhabitants of this Town being In Present want of a Pieous larned orthodox minister of Good Conversation to Dispenche the word and administer the ordinances of our lord Jesus among us and it being our Duty to look to Heaven for Divine assistance to Gide us In all our Affairs therefore, voted that Thursday y<sup>e</sup> 2 Day of December next is appointed a Day of Fasting and Prayer in order for the Calling and Settling a Gospel minister among us."

At a town meeting, 27 December, 1742, it was voted

"That we Will Give the Rev<sup>d</sup> mr William Parsons a Call to Settlet In the work of the Gospel ministry among us."

Rev. Mr. Parsons accepted the call, was ordained in 1743 and dismissed in 1762. In 1763, he became a proprietor at Gilman-ton, N. H., and straightway commenced preaching there and also instructing youth, which he continued till 1774. It was his singular fortune to be the first settled minister in two of the New Hampshire provincial towns.

William Parsons was born, in Boston, 21 April, 1716, son of Rev. William and Elizabeth (Thompson) Parsons. His ancestry had long been settled at Northampton. He was graduated at Harvard College with the class of 1735, as his father had been with the class of 1697. He married in 1743 Sarah Burnham, of the Durham, N. H., family. They were the parents of four sons and two daughters. Mr. Parsons died at Gilmanton, in January, 1796. His wife died in February, 1797, at the age of seventy-five. Both were buried on their farm, and near where they first settled in Gilmanton.

## MARRIAGES BY REV. WILLIAM PARSONS.

1743.

- 7 Aug. Henry Osgood and Rhoda Davis.
- 28 Sep. Phillip Currier and Ruth Merrill.
- 28 Oct. Cornelius Johnson of Haverhill and Eleanor Stevens widow.

1744.

- 29 Mar. Robert Rogers and Sarah Park.
- 7 Jun. Eliphet Merrill and Mary Clough.



- 10 Jun. Richard Flanders and Mary Fowler.
- 7 Aug. Benjimen Barnard and Ann Jewell.
- 7 Aug. Er. Colby and Judith Ring.
- 18 Oct. Thomas Noble and Sarah Emmans.
- 24 Oct. Nathan Rogers and Elizabeth Carr.
- 29 Nov. Jeremiah Eastman and Dorothy Carter.
- 6 Dec. John Flanders and Hannah French.

## 1745.

- 1 Jan. Benjimen Currier and Theodite Flanders.
- 24 Feb. Joseph Lowell and Mary Jones.
- 11 Apr. Abraham French and Sarah French.
- 14 Aug. Abner Gourdon and Elizabeth Straw.
- 19 Nov. Joseph Bacheller and Miriam Ring.

## 1746.

- 21 May. Jonathan Weed and Hannah Lowell.
- 19 Oct. Benjamin Ordway and Rebecca Carr.
- 4 Dec. Paul Morgan and Margery Maxfield.

## 1747.

- 8 Jan. Moses Hunt and Miriam Collens.
- 5 Mar. Henry Hunt and Hannah Eastman.

## 1748.

- 25 Jan. Joseph Godfrey and Susannah Morrill.
- 25 Feb. Benjimen Quimby and Elizabeth Lowell.
- 29 Mar. Samuel Osgood and Ann Barnard.
- 9 May. Prince Flanders and Sarah Gitchel.
- 26 May. Jonathan Straw and Mary Carr.
- 29 Jun. John Burnam and Margaret Jewett.
- 13 Nov. Reuben Johnson and Sarah Johnson.
- 24 Nov. Mathew Tompson and Sarah Brown.

## 1749.

- 20 Apr. Samuel Quinbie and Elizabeth Stevens.
- 24 Apr. Benjimen French and Betty Page.
- 23 May. Abel French and Elizabeth Jones.
- 8 Jun. Robert Calf and Hannah Flanders widow.
- 20 Jun. Joseph Chandler and Mary French widow.
- 29 Aug. John Lowell and Martha Currier.
- 15 Nov. Reuben Prescott and Alice Daniels.

## 1750.

- 22 Mar. Thomas Tewksbury and Mary Currier.
- 25 Apr. Timothy Hunteton and Sarah Dow.
- 21 Jun. Nathaniel Watts and Abigail Flanders.
- 26 Jun. Thomas Colby and Hannah Sargent.
- 28 Jun. Joseph French and Elizabeth Smith widow.
- 23 Aug. Jacob Fowler and Elizabeth Merrill.
- 26 Sep. John Eliot and Hannah Jones.
- 3 Dec. Joseph Merrill and Mary French.

## 1751.

- 24 Jan. Thomas Eastman and Elizabeth French widow.

- 11 Feb. Samuel Carter and Ann Blay.
- 11 Feb. Bagley Weed and Elanor George.
- 5 Sep. John Gipson and Dorothy Griffin widow.
- 24 Sep. Benaiah Dow and Miriam French.
- 26 Sep. William Brown Clough and Eleanor Page.
- 17 Oct. Moses Straw and Elizabeth Colby.
- 7 Nov. Offen French and Abigail French.
- 21 Nov. John Hoyt and Sarah Collins.
- 5 Dec. John Welch and Abia Flanders.
- 24 Dec. Jeremiah Allen and Abigail Currier.

## 1752.

- 7 Feb. Caleb Pusley and Sarah Flanders.
- 23 Apr. Andrew Barnard and Phebe Dow.
- 11 Dec. Jonathan Perkins and Miriam True.
- 12 Dec. Joseph French 3d and Judith Dimond.
- 28 Dec. Abadiah Eastman to Judith Currier.
- 29 Dec. Jacob Eliot and Dorothy Jones.

## 1753.

- 11 Jan. Henry Lunkester Jewell to Sarah Gould.
- 22 Feb. Jonathan Meboon and Mehetable Hoyt.
- 18 May. Samuel Kimball and Hannah Eliot.
- 13 Dec. Jonathan Currier and Sarah Clough.
- 15 Dec. Ephraim Page and Hannah Currier.
- 18 Dec. Joseph Jewell and Elizabeth Eastman widow.

## 1754.

- 17 Jan. Daniel Brown and Hannah Jewell.

## 1755.

- 2 Jan. Reuben Spaulding and Sarah Chandler.
- 18 Feb. Moses Morrill and Miriam Currier.
- 19 Feb. Henry Currier and Sarah True.
- 25 Mar. Thomas Eliot Colby to Susannah Ring.
- 21 May. Thomas Flanders and Hepsa Chase.
- 2 Jun. Benjimen Noyes and Sarah Wing widow.
- 9 Nov. John Hunt and Hannah Hunt.
- 4 Dec. Daniel Fitts and Abigail Currier.
- 14 Dec. John Silver and Elizabeth Coker.
- 24 Dec. David Blaisdell and Judith Jewell.
- 24 Dec. Abraham Brown and Hannah Mirrill widow.
- 25 Dec. Theophilus Morrill and Sarah Barnard.
- 31 Dec. Zebulon Wyman and Margaret Redman.

## 1756.

- 15 Jan. Ezekiel Flanders and Sarah Jones.
- 18 Mar. Jacob Hart and Mary George.
- 3 May. Daniel Jones and Judith Flanders.
- 10 Jun. Maj. Thomas Pike and Abigail Gould.
- 25 Aug. Samuel Jones and Hannah Flanders.
- 28 Sep. Jacob Worthen and Mary Brown.
- 11 Oct. Christopher Gould and Abigail Shepard.
- 28 Oct. John Currier Jr. and Abigail Merril.
- 29 Oct. Samuel Jennis and Mary Jewell.
- 29 Nov. Joseph Brown and Ruth Hart.

## 1757.

- 5 Jan. Nathaniel Bacheldor and Susannah Gale.
- 10 Jan. John Ash—— and Elizabeth Hoyt.
- 11 Jan. Isaac Eastman and Ann Brown.
- 13 Jan. Benjimen Huntoon and Abigail Page.
- 18 Jan. Jonathan Sanborn and Hannah Merrill.
- 17 Feb. Joseph Jones Jr. and Sarah Kimball.
- 24 Feb. John Poor and Hannah Merrill.
- 3 Mar. Ephriam Brown Jr. and Mehitabel Flanders.
- 24 Mar. Stephen Fowler and Jane Crittington.
- 18 May. John March and Elizabeth French widow.
- 14 Jun. John Eastman and Lydia Brown.
- 16 Aug. Joseph Killam and Elizabeth Easte.
- 1 Sep. Joseph Adams and Mary Ivery.
- 17 Nov. Samuel Straw Jr. and Ruth Flanders.
- 5 Dec. Stephen Brown and Eunice Danforth.
- 5 Dec. David Reed and Jemima Rowell.
- 12 Dec. Benjimen Gould and Ruth Worthen.

## 1758.

- 16 Jan. Green French and Elizabeth Colby.
- 19 Jan. Theophilus Clough and Elizabeth Currier.
- 19 Jan. Joshua George and Anna Currier.
- 23 Feb. David Sargent and Jane Eastman.
- 4 Mar. Thomas Eliot and Miriam Currier.
- 18 May. Ezekiel Straw and Martha Gould.
- 17 Sep. Thomas Parsons and Anne Poor.
- 30 Oct. Richard Merrill and Joanna Davis.

## 1759.

- 1 Jan. Philip Flanders and Ruth Getchel.
- 11 Jan. Benjimen Teuxbury and Miriam Dimond.
- 14 Jan. James French and Mary Collins.
- 1 Mar. Abel Morrill and Hannah French.
- 12 Apr. Philip Chandler and Hannah Colby.
- 10 May. John Blasdell and Judith Shepard.
- 30 May. Joseph Emerson and Ann Rogers.
- 6 Sep. Jacob Rowell and Anne Currier.
- 11 Oct. Moses Hought and Dorcas Currier.
- 11 Dec. Theodore Hoit and Mary Wells.

## 1760.

- 1 Jan. Richard Sax and Ruth Young.
- 15 Jan. Benjimen Hoit and Sarah Cooper.
- 18 Apr. Samuel Sommerby and Mary Noyes.
- 17 May. Roger Colby and Eleanor Challes.
- 17 Jul. Enoch Davis and Hannah Jewell.
- 31 Jul. John Waldron Smith and Mary Noyes.
- 9 Oct. Jacob Jones and Tamsin Flanders.
- 27 Nov. William Eastman and Abigail Thomson.
- 27 Nov. Enoch Paige and Mary Davis.
- 25 Dec. Nathaniel Thomson and Elizabeth Slepper.



## 1761.

- 14 May. Samuel Fellows and Mary Ring.
- 19 May. Ebenezer Dow and Sarah French.
- 19 May. John Tilton and Hannah Clifford.
- 23 Jun. Richard Goodwin and Jane French.
- 23 Jul. Thomas Dollor and Mehitable Greenfield.
- 9 Sep. Benjimen Crocker and Sarah Somerby.
- 30 Sep. Edmond Davis and Jane Butler.
- 5 Nov. Moses French and Sarah Morrill.
- 5 Nov. Ezekiel Hacket and Hannah Davis.
- 10 Dec. David Currier and Ruth French.
- 24 Dec. Isaac Dimond and Abigail Gould.

## 1762.

- 7 Jan. Moses Thompson and Jane Paige.
- 14 Jan. Abraham Morrill and Elizabeth Barnard.
- 20 Feb. Nathan Gould and Tabitha George.
- 29 Jul. Samuel Fifield and Hannah Darling.
- 14 Sep. Francis Whittier and Elizabeth Whittier.
- 30 Sep. John Bartlet and Hannah Page.

The Southampton Church had but two ministers. The people no longer adhered to the views of duty with which the town appointed the fast of 1742. So liberal became the inhabitants that the town voted to open the meeting house to the advocates of the various views then prevalent, in proportion to their relative assessments, if such a desire was expressed by friends of any system of doctrine. The church records, kept by the two faithful pastors, fell into private hands; and the sacred vessels used in their rites became scattered. The second and last minister was Nathaniel Noyes, a son of deacon Parker Noyes, of Newbury, Mass., where he was born in 1735, who was graduated at the College of New Jersey, then at Princeton, with the class of 1759. He took a full course of theology under the guidance of learned Presbyterian divines; but accepted ordination in 1763 at the hands of the Congregationalists, and succeeded Mr. Parsons as minister of Southampton. He labored here for thirty-eight years, retiring in 1801. He was early widowed; his wife, Sarah, dying in 1771, in her 26th year. He continued preaching till his death in his native town in 1810. Rev. Dr. Spring, who preached the sermon at Mr. Noyes's funeral, said of him that he had preached, every Sunday, for fifty years, without being confined by sickness during the period.

## MARRIAGES BY REV. NATHANIEL NOYES.

## 1763.

- 10 Mar. Caleb Clough and Elizabeth Cooper.
- 2 Jun. David Morrill and Abigail Whittier.
- 16 Nov. Joseph Knight and Susanner Rogers.
- 24 Nov. Gould French and Dorothy Whittier.
- 22 Dec. Daniel Gould and Dorothy Currier.

## 1764.

- 5 Jan. Nehemiah Colby and Dorothy Flanders.
- 19 Jan. Isaac Green and Mary Wiggen.
- 31 Jan. Joseph Swasey and Tazra Barrett.

- 24 May. Jonathan Dow and Lydia Huse.
- 5 Jul. Nath: Gilman Bachellor and Dolly Currier.
- 31 Jul. Lot Colby and Elizabeth Rogers.
- 28 Aug. Samuel Colby and Mary Carr.
- 4 Sep. Nathaniel Sanborn and Mary French.
- 8 Oct. Nathaniel Rowell and Judith Morse.
- 8 Nov. Moses Cooper Jr and Miriam Jones.
- 6 Dec. William Shorte and Irida Briant.

## 1765.

- 17 Jan. Eliot Carr and Joanna Dow.
- 5 Apr. Salvanus Barnard and Miriam Currier.
- 24 Apr. Samuel Fowler and Mary Spriquis.
- 4 Jun. John Clifford Fifield and Hannah Sanborn.
- 10 Sep. Jonathan Beck and Mary Davis.
- 10 Oct. John Knap and Sarah Brown.

## 1766.

- 6 Mar. John Morrill and Mary Rogers.
- 20 Mar. Henry French Jr. and Miriam Jewell.
- 17 Apr. Jonathan Noyes and Elizabeth Plats.
- 11 Sep. Philip Tilton and Molly Bachelder.
- 5 Oct. Samuel Colby and Rachal Eaton.
- 27 Oct. Benjimen Merrill and Lydia Currier.
- 2 Dec. Parker Flanders and Elanor Flanders.
- 23 Dec. William Mason and Elisabeth Martin.

## 1767.

- 2 Jan. Agustia John Batst and Elisabeth M<sup>c</sup>pord.
- 20 Jan. Philip Osgood and Apphia Flanders.
- 19 Feb. Jonathan Coffin and Sarah Flanders.
- 20 Feb. Jonathan Small and Rachall Flood.
- 20 Feb. Phinahas Sanborn and Mary Adams.
- 21 Feb. Thomas Follansbe and Mary Knap.
- 11 Apr. Benjimen Perkins and Elisabeth Cresy.
- 23 Apr. Joseph Woodman and Langhdia Brown.
- 3 Jun. Jonathan Jones and Elisabeth Seward.
- 4 Jun. Renubin Currier and Elisabeth Stewart.
- 11 Jun. Elijah Brown and Susannah Morrill.
- 1 Oct. George Hibbem and Elisabeth Rust.
- 8 Oct. Gidion Dow and Sarah Creele.
- 13 Oct. Capt. Ephriam Brown and Mehitable Flanders.
- 22 Oct. David Brown and Elisabeth Winslow.

## 1768.

- 8 Apr. Richard Issely and Anne Sweet.
- 22 Jun. Joseph Merrill Jr. and Anna Barnard.
- 19 Dec. Col. Eben Stevens and Dorothy Stevens.

## 1769.

- 4 Jan. William Flanders and Ruth Brown.
- 3 May. Joseph Jewell and Rachal Challes.
- 28 Sep. Jacob Teuxbury and Hannah Norton.
- 5 Oct. Jonathan Greeley and Sarah Betchelder.

- 29 Oct. Nathan Betchelder and Mary Greeley.  
19 Dec. Nathaniel Fellows and Hannah Hunt.  
28 Dec. John White and Betty French.

## 1770.

- 4 Jan. Elihu French and Hannah Barnard.  
8 Jan. Gideon Dow and Sarah Greely.  
11 Jan. Richard Sawyer and Anne Sargent.  
8 Feb. Jerediah Flanders and Judith Teuxbury.  
1 Mar. Robert Stuart and Ruth Currier.  
19 Mar. Stephen Lang and Abigail Weare.  
21 Mar. John Sargent and Mehitabel Smith.  
21 Mar. Joseph Smith and Miriam Jones.  
31 Aug. Jacob Cooper and Elisabeth Smith.  
10 Oct. Simmonds Secomb and Mary Tappen.  
19 Oct. John Jewell and Abigail Flanders.  
25 Oct. Joseph Frothingham and Mary Currier.  
22 Nov. Isaac Barnard and Mary Merrill.  
Abraham Brown and Mary Emmons.

## 1771.

- 8 Jan. Jeremiah Ward and Elisabeth Flood.  
7 Feb. Josiah Teuxbury and Anna Teuxbury.  
19 Feb. Micajah Morrill and Bereheba Shaw.  
28 Feb. Ephriam Eastman and Elisabeth Colby.  
14 Mar. John Bartlett and Anne Barnard.  
11 Apr. Nicholas Currier and Dorothy Dimand.  
5 Jun. Isaac Howard and Patience Cresy.  
12 Jun. Jonathan Stickney and Abigail Stickney.  
19 Sep. Joseph Kimball and Sarah Whittier.  
21 Sep. William Doughop and Anne Hodgskins.  
27 Oct. Samuel Morrill and Lydia Brown.  
19 Dec. William French and Miriam Clough.  
31 Dec. James Robinson and Elisabeth Pillsbury.

## 1772.

- 14 Jan. Anon Ball and Susannah Atwood.

## 1773.

- 4 Oct. Moses Merrill and Debroah French.  
9 Nov. Richard Goodwin and Elisabeth Flanders.  
2 Dec. Joseph Johnson and Nathan Myers.

## 1774.

- 6 Jan. Nathaniel Waon and Susannah Barnard.  
20 Jan. William Gould and Hannah Headlock.  
25 Jan. Ephriam Weed and Judith Goodwin.  
3 Feb. Jonathan Clough and Abigail Buzzell.  
23 Jun. Joseph Jewell and Mary Noyes.  
16 Aug. Noah Sargent and Martha Chase.  
22 Sep. David Bacheller and Judith Judkins.  
13 Oct. Samuel Moulton and Hannah Noyes.  
24 Dec. Frederic Lewis and Judith Bartlett.



## 1775.

- 16 Jan. Cornelious Clough and Mary Levet.
- 16 Jan. Moses Sawyer and Anne Fitts.
- 19 Jan. Asa Marten and Mary Ring.
- 9 Feb. David Shepard and Elisabeth Ash.
- 9 Mar. Joseph Leavitt and Sarah Currier.
- 10 Apr. Stephen Worth and Dorothy Tappen.
- 4 May. Jonathan Currier and Sarah Graves.
- 6 Jul. James Clark Jr. and Elisabeth Noyes.
- 31 Jul. Nath<sup>l</sup> Mountgomery and Katherine Harris.
- 12 Dec. Eliphlet Haskell and Mary Woodman.

## 1776.

- 12 Feb. Rev. Ezra Weld and Hannah Farnham.
- 30 May. Simeon Cooper and Elisabeth Brown.
- 27 Jun. William Ring and Abigail Graves.
- 30 Jun. Stephen Gorham and Molly White.
- 4 Jul. John Colby and Susannah Davis.
- 10 Aug. John Hackett and Betsey White (widow of John).
- 30 Sep. Samuel Woodman and Judith French.
- 24 Oct. Jonathan Davis and Mahitable Corey (both of East Hampton).
- 11 Dec. Ezekeil Wells and Alice Collins.
- 16 Dec. Timothy Huntington and Molly Rowell.

## 1777.

- 3 Jan. Ebenezer French and Mary Batchelder.
- 13 Feb. John Judkins and Elisabeth Batchelder.
- 20 Feb. Jonathan Prockter and Martha Graves.
- 23 Feb. Jabez Dow and Anne Jewell.
- 18 Dec. Ebenezer French and Rhoda Barnard.

## 1778.

- 1 Jan. Richard Currier Flanders and Rachal Colby.
- 14 Jan. William Evens and Hannah Gore.
- 17 Feb. Moses Colby and Miriam Barnard.
- 21 Feb. Enoch Page and Catherine Winslow.
- 16 Apr. Nathan Brown and Miriam Smith.
- 18 Jun. Richard Currier and Mary Currier.
- 16 Jul. Samuel Brown and Lydia Currier.
- 17 Sep. Michal Worthen and Dorothy Brown.
- 24 Sep. Jonathan Harvery and Ruth Hedlock.
- 8 Oct. Eliphilet Merrill Jr. and Anne Wells.
- 29 Oct. Nicholas Currier and Mary Barnard.
- 9 Dec. Benjimen Barnard and Hannah Brown.
- 10 Dec. Joshua Folsom and Judith Page.

## 1779.

- 28 Mar. Daniel Collins and Mary Teuxbury.
- 13 May. Daniel Eastman and Hannah Blasdell.
- 1 Jun. Phillip Currier and Dorothy Collins.
- 30 Sep. Currier Barnard and Susannah Jones.
- 14 Dec. Hezekiah Hedlock and Judith Fogg.
- 20 Dec. Eliphlet Merrill and Martha Prescott.

## 1780.

- 25 Jan. Samuel Currier and Anna Collins.
- 17 Mar. Joseph Jones Jr. and Betty Blasdell.
- 20 Apr. Jacob Barnard and Elizabeth Eastman.
- 22 Jun. Aaron Currier and Judith Hedlock.
- 5 Sep. Joseph Brown and Abigail Tole.
- 14 Nov. Christopher Blake and Molly Clough.

## 1781.

- 5 Apr. Enoch Bagley and Mariam Hoit.
- 26 Apr. Jonathan Jones and Judith Jones.
- 26 Apr. Barzillon Colby and Mary Fowler.
- 11 Oct. Ezekeil Clough and Eleanor Johnson.
- 13 Nov. Ichabod Shaw and Hannah Dimond.

## 1782.

- 28 Feb. Daniel Page and Sarah Teuxbury.
- 18 Apr. Timothy Eastman and Abigail Gale.
- 19 Aug. Hezekiah Pressy and Tanizen Flanders.
- 10 Dec. Stephen Huntoon and Abigail Proctor.

## 1783.

- 11 Feb. William Chase and Betty Fifield.
- 21 May. Benjimen Butler and Betty Morrill.
- 2 Jun. Caleb Jones and Molly Osgood.
- 8 Jun. John Huse and Molly Bean.
- 3 Jul. Abner Bartlett and Martha Brown.
- 14 Aug. William Cooper and Ruth George.
- 6 Oct. Noah Carter and Abigail Quimby.

[To be continued.]

---

## ALDEN GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 366.]

7. RUTH<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born about 1634-6. Died in Braintree, the 8 m. 12 d. 1674. (Braintree Records.) On the "12 mo. 3 d. 1657, John Bass & Ruth Aulden were married by Mr. John Aulden of Duxbury." (Braintree Records.) John Bass was born about 1632, son of Samuel and Ann Bass. He married second, Hannah Sturtephant of Plymouth. 21. 7. 1675. She was also called Ann. He died "12 Sept. 1716, in ye 84 year of his age." I am told there is no stone at the grave of Ruth. He made his will 5 June, 1716. He gives to his three sons, John, Samuel and Joseph, and to two living daughters, Mary Copeland and to Sarah Thayer and to "all my granddaughters that are the children of my two deceased daughters, Ruth and Hannah—ten shillings apiece to be paid to each one of them by my Executor in convenient time after my decease to such as are of age.\*"

\* I am puzzled to account for the fact that he ignores the sons of these two daughters.

His will was witnessed by Susannah Webb, Jonathan Webb, Benjamin Webb. Proved 22 Oct. 1716. John Bass, his son, executor. He makes no mention of second wife.

Children by first wife, and all born in Braintree:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> BASS, born 26. 9. 1658, died 30 Sept. 1724. He married first, Abigail, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Baxter) Adams. She was born 27. 12. 1658. He married second, 17. 3. 1698, Rebecca Savill. He had by first wife:
  1. John<sup>4</sup> Bass, b. 8 of June, 1688; m. 18 Feb. 1713, Lydia Saville, who d. 4 Feb. 1715; m. 2d, Hannah Neale, 21 June, 1716. She was b. 15 March, 1692, and d. 15 May, 1761.
  2. Samuel Bass, b. 17 June, 1691. He m. 1st, Sarah Savil, 15 Aug. 1723. She d. 28 Jan. 1725. He m. 2d, Hannah Gould.

By second wife:

  3. Ebenezer Bass, bapt. 11. 8. 1702. Married July 3, 1733, Sarah Maudsley or Mosely of Dorchester, and had Ebenezer, b. Dec. 11, 1741.
- ii. SAMUEL BASS, born 25. 1. 1660, married Mary, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Baxter) Adams. She was born 25. 12. 1667; died 9 March, 1706. Samuel Bass afterwards married a second wife. Children, all probably born in Braintree:
  1. Jonathan Bass<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 3. 8. 1697; m. Susannah ———, and had 2 children.
  2. Abigail Bass, bapt. 3. 8. 1697.
  3. Mary Bass, bapt. 14. 6. 1698; m. 2 April, 1720, William Bowditch.
  4. Samuel Bass, b. 26 July, 1700; m. Hannah White, 4 Dec. 1722. She died 6 June, 1743, and he married, 2d, Jerusha Webb, 10 Jan. 1744, and he died 3 April, 1768.
  5. Bethiah Bass, b. 2 Feb. 1704.
- iii. RUTH BASS, born 28. 11. 1662; married Peter Webb, son of Christopher and Hannah (Scott) Webb. The date of the death of Ruth is torn off, but she probably died about 1700. "Ruth ye wife of Peter Webb died June" ———. I think it was her husband who died in Salem, Mass., 12 Feb. 1717–18. We find no will; administration was granted to his two sons. Ruth received a small legacy in 1697 from her "cousin" Sarah (Mullines) (Gannett) (Saville) Faxson, widow of Thomas Faxson, and daughter of William<sup>2</sup> Mullines, Jr. (*William*<sup>1</sup>). From the Braintree Records we find the marriage of David Walsbee and Ruth Bass, the 24. 7. 1656. This Ruth Bass was sister of John who married Ruth Alden, and not daughter as has been supposed, and the Hannah Walsbee mentioned in Samuel Bass Senior's will was his granddaughter and the daughter of David and Ruth Walsbee.
 

Children, born in Braintree:

  1. Ruth<sup>6</sup> Webb, b. 7 May, 1684; probably married Thomas Faxson, May 22, 1716.
  2. Peter Webb, b. Dec. 25, 1685; probably the one who married Amee and had Amee, Richard, Samuel, Jonathan and Sarah, all on Braintree Records.
  3. David Webb, b. 27. 9. 1687.
  4. Christopher Webb, b. 30 Dec. 1689; either he or his cousin Christopher, born 1690, son of Mary (Bass) Webb, married Ann and had a family. (Braintree Records.)
  5. Hannah Webb, b. 14 March, 1692; d. 17 May, 1693.
  6. John Webb, b. 10 March, 1693; m. Mary Alden, daughter of Isaac<sup>3</sup> Alden (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) and Mehitable (Allen) Alden. He died Oct. 14, 1749. She died 1782.
  7. "The second Hannah Webb," b. 8 Sept. 1694.
  8. Joseph Webb, b. 17 June, 1696.
  9. Priscilla Webb, b. Sept. 1, 1697.
  10. Mary Webb, b. 5 Oct. 1698.
- iv. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> BASS, born 5. 10. 1665. Married Mary, daughter of Moses and Mary (Nash) Belcher, 5 June, 1688. She died 2 Nov. 1707.



He married 2d, Lois Rogers, 23 Feb. 1708. He died in Boston, 1734. There are two wills in Suffolk Records, vol. 18, 447, and 32, 59, which show that Joseph, who died in 1714, was son of Samuel<sup>1</sup> Bass, and left no children; and that Joseph<sup>3</sup>, son of John<sup>2</sup> and Ruth (Alden) Bass, was a wharfinger in Boston and died in 1734. His will, vol. 32, 59, proved 11 Feb. 1734, gives "to his wife, to eldest son Joseph, to sons Moses, Benjamin and Alden, to daughter Miller, to seven children."

Children, probably born in Braintree:

1. *Mary<sup>4</sup> Bass*, b. 22 June, 1690.
  2. *Joseph Bass*, b. 5 July, 1692; m. Sept. 14, 1715, Elizabeth Breck. He died 9 Jan. 1752. She died 21 June, 1751. He settled in Dorchester.
  3. *Benjamin Bass*, b. 19 Dec. 1694, H. C. 1715; d. 1756; settled in Hanover, Mass.
  4. *Moses Bass*, b. 23 Oct. 1696.
  5. *Ruth Bass*, b. 21 March, 1699.
  6. *John Bass*, b. 19 Jan. 1702; d. 31 Jan. 1702.
  7. *Elizabeth Bass*, b. 2 Feb. 1703. Married Daniel Henshaw, b. Dec. 1701, d. Dec. 1761.
  8. *Alden Bass*, b. 28 Oct. 1705; m. Mercy Bass, b. 1704, d. 1784. They lived in Boston.
- v. *HANNAH BASS*, born 22. 4. 1667; died Oct. 24, 1705; married as his second wife Joseph Adams. He was son of Joseph and Abigail (Baxter) Adams, born 24. 10. 1654. He married 1st, Mary Chapin, and had Mary, 1683; Abigail, 1684; and she died 14 Jan. 1687. He married 3d, Elizabeth, who died Oct. 14, 1739. Joseph and Hannah (Bass) Adams had children, probably all born in Braintree:
1. *Joseph<sup>4</sup> Adams*, b. 1 Jan. 1689, H. C. 1710; married and lived in Newington, N. H.
  2. *John Adams*, b. 8 Feb. 1691; m. Nov. 23, 1734, Susannah Boylston, daughter of Peter Boylston of Brookline. These were the parents of John Adams, the second President of the United States.
  3. *Samuel Adams*, b. 28 Jan. 1694; m. Oct. 6, 1720, Sarah, dau. of Deacon Moses Paine, and d. July 17, 1751. She died June 23, 1777.
  4. *Josiah Adams*, b. 8 Feb. 1696; m. 12 Nov. 1718, Bethiah, daughter of Samuel and Hannah Thompson. They went to Mendon 1735.
  5. *Hannah Adams*, b. Feb. 21, 1687-8; m. 4 Feb. 1725, Benjamin Owen of Braintree.
  6. *Ruth Adams*, b. March 21, 1700.; m. Rev. Nathan Webb of Uxbridge, the 23 Nov. 1681.
  7. *Bethiah Adams*, b. June 13, 1702; m. 28 April, 1737, Ebenezer Hunt of Weymouth as his second wife.
  8. *Capt. Ebenezer Adams*, b. Dec. 30, 1704; m. March 21, 1728-9, Anne, dau. of Peter Boylston of Brookline.
  9. *Zabdiel Adams*, m. Elizabeth Stearns. (Authority, Bond's Watertown.)
- vi. *MARY BASS*, born Feb. 11, 1669-70; married May 24, 1686, Christopher Webb, Junior, son of Christopher and Hannah Webb. He died March, 1690, of the small-pox. She married 2d, April 13, 1694, William Copeland, son of Lawrence and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland.
- By her first husband she had:
1. *Hannah Webb*, b. 16 Dec. 1686.
  2. *Sarah Webb*, b. 10 Dec. 1688.
  3. *Christopher Webb*, b. 18 Aug. 1690.  
(See family of Ruth (Bass) Webb.)
- By her second husband:
4. *William Copeland*, b. March 7, 1695; m. June 15, 1718, Mary, dau. of Richard and Rebecca Thayer.
  5. *Ephraim Copeland*, b. Feb. 1, 1697.
  6. *Ebenezer Copeland*, b. Feb. 16, 1698; m. Feb. 17, 1726, Deborah White.
  7. *Jonathan Copeland*, b. Aug. 31, 1701; m. Betty Snell 1723, and settled in West Bridgewater. He died aged 90.

8. *David Copeland*, b. April 15, 1704; m. Elizabeth Newcomb and settled in Milton. He died April 15, 1750.
9. *Joseph Copeland*, b. May 18, 1706; m. Elizabeth Tolman and settled in Scituate.
10. *Benjamin Copeland*, b. Oct. 5, 1708; m. Sarah Allen, Nov. 21, 1734, and settled in Norton.
11. *Moses Copeland*, b. May 28, 1710.
12. *Mary Copeland*, b. May 28, 1713; m. Ephraim Jones of Braintree.
- vii. *SARAH BASS*, born March 29, 1672. Married Jan. 7, 1691-2, Ephraim Thayer, son of Shadrach Thayer and Deliverance (Priest) Thayer, born Jan. 17, 1669-70. Sarah died Aug. 19, 1751, aged 79 years and 5 months, and in 1754 he married, 2d, widow Mary Kingman. He died June 15, 1757.

Children, born in Braintree:

1. *Sarah Thayer*, b. Feb. 5, 1692-3, died a widow in Braintree, June 12, 1753; m. Aug. 4, 1715, Seth Dorman, and settled in Norton.
2. *Ephraim Thayer*, b. July 8, 1694; m. April 1, 1718, Mary Copeland, b. Nov. 24, 1692, dau. of Thomas.
3. *Philip Thayer*, b. April 14, 1696; m. April 1, 1718, Mary Wilson; afterwards of Norton and Mansfield.
4. *Hannah Thayer*, b. Jan. 13, 1697-8; m. 1st, 1724, Nathaniel Blanchard; 2d, May 8, 1765, William Noyes.
5. *Joseph Thayer*, b. July 28, 1699; m. 1st, Sarah Faxson, Dec. 16, 1725; 2d, Eunice Ludden, Nov. 16, 1738.
6. *Shadrach Thayer*, b. April 18, 1701; d. Feb. 17, 1783; m. Rachel White, May 2, 1723.
7. *Christopher Thayer*, b. March 4, 1702-3, and d. Dec. 10, 1787; m. Mary Morse.
8. *Ruth Thayer*, b. April 1, 1704; m. Sept. 20, 1722, John Capen.
9. *Esther Thayer*, b. July 24, 1705; m. Dec. 24, 1730, Moses French. She died Dec. 13, 1800.
10. *Nephtali Thayer*, b. Jan. 30, 1706-7; m. Feb. 3, 1731-2, Bathsheba Bass.
11. *Peter Thayer*, b. July 12, 1708; m. June 1, 1732, Anna Porter of Norton, and went to Peterborough, N. H., and died Sept. 27, 1798.
12. *Priscilla Thayer*, b. March 7, 1710; m. 1st, July 11, 1732, Elljah Hayden; 2d, Joseph Ford; 3d, 1781, William Spear. She died 1795.
13. *James Thayer*, b. March 16, 1712; m. Deborah Arnold. Died June 19, 1790.
14. *Abigail Thayer*, b. Nov. 15, 1713; m. Nov. 21, 1734, Dr. Benjamin Richards of Weymouth. He died June 25, 1755. She died March 10, 1766.

I have relied on Vinton and Thayer mostly for my facts about the descendants of Ruth Bass, except where contradicted by probate and town records.

10. ZACHARIAH<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John*<sup>1</sup>). Born perhaps about 1641 or 2. We have less knowledge of Zachariah Alden than of any of the sons. He undoubtedly married a wife Mary, who in the settlement of John Alden's estate signed with the rest of the heirs, for her husband—he being absent or dead. I think he was absent, for the marriage notice of his daughter Anna to Josiah Snell reads: "Josiah Snell of Bridgewater to Anna Alden, daughter of Zachariah Alden of Duxbury." Josiah and Anna (Alden) Snell were ancestors of the poet Bryant. Among their descendants I find two traditions: one that Zachariah was a minister or teacher; the other that he was a mariner. I think the latter is more probable, for I do not find him on the Duxbury lists. The name Zachariah appears in his brother John's family. We have also a tradition that Anna (Alden) Snell had a brother Zachariah, and I think it probable that the Mary Alden who mar-

ried Samuel Allen in 1700 was his daughter, who was in Bridgewater visiting her sister.

On the list of Freemen, May 29, 1670, in Duxbury, is a John Alden, Junior. At that time Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Alden (John<sup>1</sup>) was in Boston, and it looks to me as if there were a son of Zachariah who might be old enough to serve. At any rate, I place this John in Zachariah's family. I know nothing further of him.

There is no will or settlement of the estate, and altogether this family is very unsatisfactory. We know John Alden had eleven children. We have found ten—and the strong family tradition in the poet Bryant's family—the name Zachariah in Capt. John's family—the Mary, wife of *some son*, who signs the receipt of heirs—all lead us to place Zachariah as the missing child.

Children:

28. ANNA<sup>3</sup> ———.

ZACHARIAH.

JOHN? And the Mary in Joseph's family married Samuel Allen.

11. MARY<sup>2</sup> ALDEN (*John<sup>1</sup>*). Born in Duxbury, about 1643; married 1667, Thomas Delano, son of Philip Delano and Hester (Dewsbury) Delano. One authority says he was born March 21, 1642. Mary, his wife, died after her father's death, and before Oct. 24, 1699, when he married "widow Hannah Bartlett." I think she was the widow of William Bartlett, who left her with one child, Mary, who married John Turner. William Bartlett was the son of Benjamin and Ruth (Pabodie) Bartlett. Thomas Delano died April 15, 1723. He makes no mention of his second wife, so she was probably dead. This will is to be found in Plymouth Probate Records, Vol. 4, p. 388. In this will and elsewhere he is called Doctor. It is dated Oct. 5, 1722. Inventory taken by John Alden and Samuel Weston, April 29, and proved May 6, 1723. He gives "to eldest son Benoni, 5 shillings. To Thomas, jr.,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of lot of land in Middleboro, to Jonathan a beech lot (swamp), to David 5 shillings, to daughter Mary best bed and furniture, to Sarah Drew 5 shillings, Ruth Drew next best bed. Granddaughter Deborah Weston executrix, and Joseph Delano, son, executor. Witnesses, Hannah Alden, Samuel Weston and Joshua Delano.

Children, all born in Duxbury, probably, and all by first wife:

- i. BENONI<sup>3</sup> DELANO, born Oct. 20, 1667, and died in Duxbury, April 5, 1738. Whom and when he married is unknown. She did not survive him, for we find no mention of her in the division of his estate, Sept. 12, 1738, amongst his eldest son Beriah, second son Lemuel, representatives of Hannah Harlow, deceased, and Rebecca Turner. (Plymouth Colony Probate Records. Book 7, p. 32.) He had:

1. *Hannah<sup>4</sup> Delano*, b. 1697; m. Eleazer Harlow, Oct. 5, 1715.
2. *Beriah Delano*, b. May, 1698; m. Naomi Merritt, Aug. 11, 1734.
3. *Rebecca Delano*, b. 1702; m. Amasa Turner, March 2, 1727.
4. *Lemuel Delano*, b. 1712; m. Lydia Bartlett, 1741.

- ii. THOMAS DELANO, JR., born, probably, 1669; died after 1712 and before 1748. Name of wife unknown. He had:

1. *Thomas Delano, Jr.*, m. Sarah ——— before 1727.
2. *Deborah Delano*, b. 1696; m. John Weston.
3. *Elkanah Delano*, m. Mary Saunders, 1725.

- iii. JONATHAN DELANO, born 1675, married Jan. 12, 1699, Mary Doten, born in Duxbury, 1675, and died there 1764. They had:

1. *John<sup>3</sup> Delano*, b. Oct. 11, 1699; m. in Duxbury, July 2, 1718, to Sarah Cole.
2. *Jonathan Delano*, b. Nov. 3, 1701.



3. *Nathan Delano*, b. Oct. 26, 1703; m. in Duxbury, 1726, to Bathsheba Holmes.
4. *Amaziah Delano*, b. Nov. 15, 1705; d. May 14, 1706.
5. *Ruth Delano*, b. May 25, 1707.
6. *Amaziah Delano*, b. Aug. 9, 1709; m. in Duxbury, Jan. 8, 1730, to Ruth Sampson.
7. *Hannah Delano*, b. Dec. 28, 1711.
8. *Dorothy Delano*, b. April 3, 1714; d. Dec. 10, 1714.
9. *Dorothy Delano*, b. Oct. 14, 1715; m. Nov. 26, 1734, Sylvanus Curtis of Plymouth.
10. *Ebenezer Delano*, b. March 29, 1717 (styled "Old King Eben"); m. in Duxbury, 1st, Lydia Wormall, May 16, 1745; 2d, Dec. 29, 1757, Deborah Delano.
11. *David Delano*, b. June 3, 1720; m. in Duxbury, 1st, May 28, 1740, to Abigail Chandler; 2d, to Thankful.
- iv. **DAVID DELANO**, born in Duxbury about 1678; married in Middleboro' Jan. 9, 1705, Elizabeth Eddy, daughter of Obadiah and ——— (Bennett) Eddy, born in Middleboro', Mass., about 1682.  
They had:
  1. *David<sup>4</sup> Delano, Jr.*, m. in Middleboro', March 17, 1745, Deborah Holmes, dau. of John and Mary (Ford) Holmes.
  2. Probably *Abner Delano*, m. in Middleboro', Mass., Aug. 30, 1764, Mary Alden.
- v. **MARY DELANO**. I do not think she married her cousin Jabez Delano, for his wife died in 1716, and she was alive in 1722, when her father made his will.
- vi. **SARAH DELANO**, married John Drew, son of John and Hannah (Churchill) Drew, born in Plymouth, and removed to Middleboro'. (I have no record of any family.)
- vii. **RUTH DELANO**, married as his second wife, Samuel Drew, son of John Drew. The late Mr. Thomas Bradford Drew corrected my copy of Winsor's Duxbury in regard to the Drews, as follows: "John Drew, son of William Drew, grandson of Sir Edward Drew (knighted 1569), born 1642, came to Plymouth, married Hannah Churchill and had Elizabeth, born 5 Feb. 1672; John, Samuel, Nicholas, Thomas and Lemuel." Mr. Delano says Samuel Drew was son of John and Lydia Drew, but as Mr. Drew made no mention of a second wife, I think Mr. Delano is mistaken. Samuel Drew married 1st, Lydia ———; 2d, Ruth Delano, and Mr. Delano says Ruth had:
  1. *Abijah<sup>4</sup> Drew*.
  2. *Nahum Drew*.
  3. *Ruth Drew*.
 Mr. Drew says Samuel had Samuel and sons older—Cornelius, Perez, Ebenezer, etc., evidently children of first wife Lydia. Samuel Drew died in Kingston.
- vii. **JOSEPH DELANO**, born in Duxbury, Sept. 1, 1685, and died May 22, 1770. He married Hannah ———, born 1690, and died Jan. 16, 1763.  
They had:
  1. *Rebeckah<sup>4</sup> Delano*, b. Oct. 17, 1720.
  2. *Benjamin Delano*, b. Jan. 26, 1722.
  3. *Zibiah Delano*, b. April 7, 1724.
  4. *Reuben Delano*, b. July 6, 1726; m. Deborah Southworth, dau. of Benjamin and Rebecca (Delano) Southworth, born in Duxbury, Jan. 24, 1734.
  5. *Luse Delano*, b. Jan. 26, 1729.
  6. *Elijah Delano*, b. July 23, 1732; d. Jan. 1, 1739.

Most of this information has been sent me by Mr. Joel Delano, of Grove, Michigan, compiler of the Delano Genealogy, now in press, and knowing he has given the subject such thorough attention, I have not tried to look up this family.

## AN EARLY GOVERNOR OF NEW SOMERSETSHIRE.

By FREDERICK W. TODD, Esq., of Boston.

IN the preparation of a work upon "Humphrey Hooke of Bristol, and his family and descendants in England and America during the Seventeenth Century," I have come upon some questions which have required minute study and investigation. This has resulted in the development of certain facts not hitherto generally known, or much considered by investigators, which throw some light upon an obscure period in the early history of Maine. One of these questions is in regard to the governorship of the province of New Somersetshire from say March, 1638, to June, 1640, inclusive.

Humphrey Hooke was a wealthy and influential merchant of Bristol, when that city was the largest in England next to London, and the chief commercial port in Britain. He held the office of alderman (which was a life position under the city charter), was twice mayor, and an M. P. for Bristol in the short and long parliaments. His second son, William Hooke, who came here in 1633, was his co-patentee in the Agamenticus patent, and was here representing not only his own interest therein, but the interest of his father Humphrey, his brother Thomas, and his brother-in-law Giles Elbridge. These men and a few others (notably Robert Thomson of London) were supporting the efforts of Sir Ferdinando Gorges in colonization, and furnishing a large part of the capital, of which he was then much in need. However unfortunate Sir Ferdinando may have been in his colonial enterprises—and he admits that most of them had miscarried, and that his estate had been greatly impaired thereby—there need be no doubt that he had finally associated himself with people of ample means to second his efforts, and that he had great hopes of success through his Agamenticus venture.

In regard to the financial standing of his associates, it may be stated that Alderman Hooke was lord of seven manors in Gloucestershire and Somerset, one of which had a park of over five hundred acres, and a site unsurpassed in England. None of his manorial estates had come to him by inheritance. He obtained them all by purchase, and they represented a portion of his large fortune acquired in commercial enterprises. Giles Elbridge was also a wealthy man. He had inherited the entire estate of his partner (and uncle by marriage), Robert Aldworth, one of the most enterprising and successful of Bristol merchants. Robert Thomson, brother of Sir William Thomson afterwards governor of the East India Company, was a merchant of London of ample means. He was here for a short time in 1639 on a visit of inspection, and purchased the old church edifice and ground on which it stood on State street, for £160—site of Brazier Building, 27 State street. Mr. Savage calls him "a man of distinction in London," and says: "He was a powerful friend of Mass., and for services our Ct. made a grant to him of 500 acres." He and his brother Sir William were trustees under the will of Sir Thomas Hooke, baronet, grandson of Alderman Hooke.

But Alderman Hooke and his son-in-law Giles Elbridge were the ones upon whom Sir Ferdinando placed his chief reliance for support and assist-

ance. The alderman was his neighbor, just across the street in Bristol, and had been more or less concerned in colonial ventures since 1610, having been at that time a member, with Lord Bacon and others, of the New Foundland Company. Edward Godfrey, in his letter to Gov. Winthrop, dated February 10, 1639, says that Alderman Hooke is "the Cheefe patentee heere [Agamenticus], and to my Knowledge resolveth to settle it, as now he hath fayrly begun" (see Felt's *Ecclesiastical History of New England*, 1, 445-6). In view of all this it would not be surprising if we should find that Sir Ferdinando Gorges had appointed William Hooke governor of his province of New Somersetshire. Evidence to this effect from three distinct sources would seem to place this question beyond a reasonable doubt.

Every investigator admits that this particular period (1638 to 1640) in the early history of Maine is very obscure. But even the cause of this obscurity I think can be made plain. Our most important clue to "Governor Hooke" is furnished by Edward Godfrey. In the letter above referred to he states that William Hooke is now governor, and that he "is determined to leave vs, and I thinke for Nubury [it happened to be Salisbury], I presume unknowne to you." Here again he was mistaken. He adds: "But yf our governour in the time of his government should [leave] vs distracted, and before his going home to see his parents, whose presence they [very] much desyre, it may eclipse all this light, and this place may fayll to factions. Both myne and others humble request is, you would be pleased to wright those at Nubury to forbear their soelisatations, and that you would be pleased to wright our governour priuately, not rashly, and soe suddenly to leave vs, a people whose hartes ar soe set in reall affections one him, and to stay out his time of government."

Next we come to a deed of land from William Hooke to Henry Simson, dated March 13, 1638, and recorded in York Deeds, vi., 74, which begins: "This writing witnesseth that I, William Hooke, now Governour, of Accomenticus in New England." Finally we have in York Deeds, vi., 150, the following:

"I Richard Vines Steward Gen<sup>l</sup> unto S<sup>r</sup> fferdinando Gorges K<sup>t</sup> L<sup>a</sup> propriet<sup>r</sup> of the Province of Mayn doe give and Grant unto Henry Simpson his heires and assignes for ever ten Acres of marsh land upon y<sup>e</sup> south side of the river Accomenticus opposite against y<sup>e</sup> ffarm of W<sup>m</sup> Hook Gover:  
\* \* \* In witness whereof I y<sup>e</sup> afores<sup>d</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Vines in y<sup>e</sup> behalf of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> S<sup>r</sup> fferdinando Gorges have hereunto set my hand this 28<sup>th</sup> day of May 1640.  
Rich: Vines

Witness Will<sup>m</sup> Hooke

Possession & Seizen of y<sup>e</sup> Land within mentioned was delivered to y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup>in named Henry Simpson by Thomas Gorges Esq<sup>r</sup> the 29 day of June 1640—in y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>sence of W<sup>m</sup> Hooke Govern<sup>r</sup> and Rich<sup>d</sup> Cornish.

A true copy of the original Transcribed & compared July: 6: 1702

p Jos: Hamond Reg<sup>r</sup>"

Here we seem to have not only the statement of Richard Vines (who had been deputy governor during the unexpired term and absence of William Gorges) calling himself *Steward General*, and calling William Hooke *Governor*, but also the *assent* to that statement of Thomas Gorges, Esq. (not *Deputy Governor*), who had just arrived, and not yet qualified. Mr. Vines evidently wrote the 1640 deed. The use of the double "f," as in Sir "fferdinando" in the deed, and "ffire brand" in his Winthrop letter, is peculiar to him. William Hooke appears to have lingered at Agamenticus,



awaiting the arrival of his successor (Thomas Gorges), although his house at Salisbury had then been completed, and his family had removed thither. He was there himself two weeks later, and writing thence to Gov. Winthrop, Gorges in the meantime having been installed.

It would seem that the chief executive officer of New Somersetshire was called "governor," and that this title should be given both to William Gorges and William Hooke. Later, however, when Sir Ferdinando was appointed governor by the royal commission, which provided that thereafter New Somersetshire should be called the "Province or Countie of Maine," the resident governor, so long as Sir Ferdinando remained in England, was to be a "deputy governor." This was the title borne by Thomas Gorges. Sir Ferdinando states that he contemplated coming here himself. Doubtless he was detained by the civil commotion in England in which, even at his advanced age, he took for a time an active part on the royalist side. After his death in 1647, the resident governors received that title in full as at first.

The obscurity that has prevailed in relation to the governorship (1638-40) is due largely to the fact that our chief sources of information have been Governor Winthrop's journal and papers, and Sir Ferdinando's account, published by his grandson, neither of which has made any mention of "Governor Hooke," or of any other governor of New Somersetshire during that period. From this statement an exception must of course be made of the Godfrey letter, which I presume was obtained by the Rev. Mr. Felt from Mr. Winthrop or Mr. Savage prior to the publication of the Winthrop papers. In regard to Governor Winthrop it may be asked: As he was in correspondence with Governor Hooke, why did he not refer to him in his official capacity, and why did he endorse the only letter we find from him during the period under discussion (the letter of January 28, 1639) "Mr. Hooke of Accomenticus," instead of "Governor Hooke," etc.? But Governor Winthrop, to be consistent, *could not* admit that Mr. Hooke was governor, for that office was a creation of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, *whose authority he disputed*. Governor Winthrop and the Massachusetts people, in 1637, after the Cleaves trouble, it will be remembered, *declined* the invitation of Sir Ferdinando to administer affairs in New Somersetshire in his behalf, "*professing to be ignorant of his right to the government of the Province*"\* (Folsom, p. 52). They speak of Mr. Vines, and Mr. Hooke, and of Mr. Gorges (Thomas) and "his affairs," but to admit that they *were* governors, or had any valid right to that title, would be admitting that their contention in regard to Gorges was at fault. This was a vital matter with them for they claimed the territory themselves, although at that time, and before the execution of Charles I., they were necessarily somewhat guarded in their expressions upon the subject. The Massachusetts governors were the only true governors, according to their theory, and in due time they demonstrated it (?), and Mr. Godfrey had to step down and out. It is a mistake to suppose they saw a new light in 1652, and then entered upon a course of action they had not previously contemplated as wise and proper—perhaps necessary to their future peace and security. They were Puritans. New Somersetshire was an Episcopal colony, promoted by Episcopalians and royalists in sympathy with the hierarchy from which the Puritans had fled.

Gov. Winthrop makes no mention of William Gorges in his journal, and

\* "For that it did not appear to us what authority he had to grant such a commission."—Winthrop, i., 231.

although he speaks of Thomas Gorges, who came to Boston to advise with him before going to Agamenticus, in no instance, either therein or elsewhere, does he give him his official prefix. It is always "Mr. Gorge." He says, however, that Sir Ferdinando sent him "with commission for government of his province of Somersetshire." But that (with Maine substituted for Somersetshire) was a mere statement of fact, which he did not dispute, and had no occasion or desire to conceal. It bound him in no way to assent to it as conveying any legal authority. It may be claimed that the omission of the official title, in the references to William Hooke and Thomas Gorges, was due to accident or oversight, and was not considered of much moment, notwithstanding, as I am inclined to think, the custom of the time was somewhat exacting in this respect. But whether these omissions are significant or not (and perhaps it may be doubted) the fact remains, and may be said to account in part for the "obscurity" attending the Gov. Hooke period.

Again, it may be asked: Why does Sir Ferdinand Gorges fail to mention "Gov. Hooke" if he appointed him to so important an office? But Sir Ferdinando's account is peculiar, in that it is not the detailed account we should have anticipated. Strange to say, the names of but very few people are mentioned. In the part relating to Maine, the name of Col. Norton (his old associate in the "Low-countries") is given once. A single reference, in each case, is made to William Gorges, Winthrop, Humphrey, Dudley and Vines. Other than these there are practically no names given, except those of the Plymouth Council to whom the 1635 division was made. Thomas Gorges gets no more mention than William Hooke—in short is not referred to. The offices that were instituted in 1639-40 are specified, but the names of the commissioners are not given—Hooke, therefore, gets no mention even there. Sir Ferdinando's editor calls the account in one edition "A Brief Narration," which it certainly was. Probably Sir Ferdinando would have made his account longer, and somewhat more complete, if his life had been spared. Young Ferdinando, his editor (only fifteen months old at the date of the Agamenticus grant), in his preface to the Narration, says: "This relation of my Grand-Father *was left unfinished*, \* \* \* *myself supplied* this defect by *adding* out of the choicest authors." Further on he gives Godfrey (our principal authority for "Gov. Hooke") credit for much of the information by which he pieces out Sir Ferdinando's account.

It has been suggested that perhaps William Hooke was governor of Agamenticus—a local governor simply. But there is no precedent in English procedure for that title applied to the chief functionary of a small town or village. Young Ferdinando's account (of the situation after 1642) says: "The chief town of this Province [Maine, formerly New Somersetshire] is Gorgiana [formerly Agamenticus] which is governed by a Mayor; *the rest are only inconsiderable villages, or scattered houses.*" This statement, if correct, explains why Agamenticus, which dominated all the other towns, was selected by the lord proprietor as the seat of the provincial governor. The existence contemporaneously of both a local and provincial governor at Agamenticus is highly improbable. If this view is admitted, and we still doubt that William Hooke was the provincial governor (1638-40), and conclude that Agamenticus, unlike the other towns, had a local governor at that particular time, and so far as known at no other time, then we are forced to the conclusion either that the province was then without a governor, or that the governor's seat during that period was in one of the "in-

considerable villages" in question, both of which conclusions are equally improbable. Moreover, in the latter contingency the "inconsiderable village" in question, and the provincial governor, are equally mysterious. Their names cannot be produced in court, and they are utterly without witnesses, while "Gov. Hooke" has several of the best standing, whose testimony will not only bear the interpretation I have given it, but in my judgment is not open to any other construction, and is therefore conclusive.

## GORHAM FAMILIES OF YARMOUTH.

Arranged by WILLIAM PROUD DAVIS, Esq., of Yarmouth Port, Mass.

[Concluded from page 360.]

32. Matthias Gorham, son of Matthias, m. Dorcas Crowell March 27, 1777.  
Children:

45. Isaac, b. Dec. 18, 1777; m. Hannah Matthews March 14, 1799.  
Mary, b. July 15, 1779; m. William Matthews April 11, 1797.  
Hannah, b. Sept. 1, 1781.  
46. Matthias, b. Sept. 25, 1784.  
47. David, b. Oct. 18, 1786.  
48. William, b. Nov. 24, 1788; died March, 1796.  
Sally, twins, b. Jany. 25, 1791.  
49. Allen,  
50. James, b. March 9, 1793.

34. Isaac Gorham, son of Samuel, m. 1, Sarah; she died Jany. 28, 1809;  
m. 2, Widow Elizabeth Crowell Aug. 1809. She died March 26,  
1866. He died July 11, 1814.

Children:

51. Isaac, b. April 3, 1811.

35. Joseph Gorham, son of Samuel, m. Sarah Taylor Jany. 16, 1783.

Children:

- Fanny, b. Oct. 30, 1783; m. Samuel Eldridge, Harwich, 1802.  
Martha, b. Nov. 3, 1784.  
Nancy, b. July 1, 1786; died Aug. 26, 1787.  
Nancy, b. Oct. 22, 1788; m. Amos Farris 1808.  
Betsey, b. Aug. 16, 1789.  
Sally, b. July 14, 1791.  
52. Joseph, b. July 6, 1793.  
53. Samuel, b. Aug. 29, 1795; died Sept. 14, 1796.  
54. Isaac, b. July 15, 1799; died Feb. 6, 1801.  
55. Allen, b. Oct. 17, 1801; died June 2, 1803.  
Nabby, b. Dec. 5, 1803.

39. Hezekiah Gorham, son of Hezekiah, m. Phebe Thacher Feb. 4, 1800.  
He died Aug. 8, 1835.

Children:

- Nabby, b. Feb. 16, 1801; m. Charles Layman, Dec, 1824.  
56. John, b. May 4, 1803; m. Mercy Baker, pub. Dec. 15, 1827.  
Lucy, b. Oct. 26, 1804; m. Freeman Taylor 1825.



57. Thacher, b. Aug. 12, 1806; m. 1, Dinah H. Bray 1832, who died Jan. 24, 1856; 2, Frances Matthews 1857; she died July 9, 1858; 3, Caroline Percival 1859.
  58. Hezekiah, b. Sept. 22, 1807.
  59. Josiah, b. July 24, 1809; m. Harriet Barber 1835.  
Phebe, b. Aug. 25, 1811; m. Frederick Lewis 1832.
  60. Oliver, b. Oct. 29, 1813; m. Eunice T. Hall July 27, 1844.  
Suky, b. Feb. 19, 1816; m. Thomas Ryder Nov. 1840.
  61. Joseph, b. —; m. Mehitable S. Ryder Oct. 21, 1844.
  62. Benjamin, twins, b. Dec. 15, 1818; m. Clara C. Matthews Nov. 28, 1850.
40. Edward Gorham, son of Hezekiah, m. Sally Thacher Jany. 18, 1803.  
He died Nov. 20, 1824. She died Nov. 17, 1862.  
Children:
63. Job T., b. Aug. 11, 1804.
  64. Elkanah, b. June 25, 1806; m. Keziah Lewis Feb. 1835.
  65. Edward, b. Aug. 23, 1810; m. May W. Marchant July, 1834.
  66. Lothrop, b. July 6, 1812.  
Loisa, b. Dec. 2, 1814; m. Allen Nickerson June 24, 1841.

## THE EARLY BUSHNELLS.

By WILLIAM T. R. MARVIN, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

THE accounts of the early Bushnells are not easily to be reconciled; we find them in Savage, Drake (Founders of New England), Hinman, and in Dr. Chesebrough's recent Address at the 250th Anniversary of the First Church at Saybrook, Ct. Savage mentions first, a Francis Bushnell, who was at Guilford in 1639 and died in 1646; he had a son Francis, born in England in 1600, who was at Guilford, Ct., and later at Saybrook, and died 4 Dec., 1681 (Savage and gravestone), and was known as "Deacon Francis." He mentions third, a carpenter, Francis, who, as appears by the Custom House Record, came in the Planter in 1635, aged 26, with wife Marie and daughter Martha; the wife's age was the same as her husband's, and the child was a year old. This third Francis, Savage supposes, was at Salem in 1639, "but if he were, he removed soon to parts unknown, unless he be found at Norwalk, Ct., in 1672." But his age, if correctly given on the Custom House Record, shows he cannot be the one at Norwalk in 1672, for *he* married Hannah Seymour, who was twenty years or more younger than the child above named; his age shows also that he cannot be the "Deacon Francis" of Saybrook who, as was shown above, was born in 1600. Dea. Francis was also a carpenter, and while some authorities make him, as does Savage, the son of Francis of Guilford, others make him a nephew of that Francis, and the son of John, and the brother of John of Saybrook; but I think he is clearly too old to be a son of John. Concerning the latter John, Savage says he was the son of a John whose residence is unknown; but Hinman states that the Saybrook records show the Saybrook John was the son of John of Boston.

Hinman has a Francis of *Guilford*, born in 1609, which agrees with the age of the carpenter Francis (as given by Savage and Drake), who came in the Planter. Clearly this cannot be the "Dea. Francis," born in 1600, and Hinman does not agree with himself in other accounts of this family, for he says (p. 444) that Samuel Bushnell, son of Francis, married Ruth Sanford in 1684, with which Savage (who calls Samuel a son of a Francis who may or may not be the second Francis he names, to whom he gives a son Samuel), agrees, and gives the date of marriage as 17 April, 1684; Ruth was born in 1659; but on p. 446 Hinman says Ruth married *William* Bushnell. I think, therefore, we may disregard Hinman.

Chesebrough says, John of Saybrook was son of John, whether following Hinman or not I do not know; and states that he had five or more brothers, but Francis, William and Richard are all the brothers of John he names, so far as I can discover. Of these Francis seems to have been the second son, and Richard the youngest. Richard went to Saybrook with William, who was born about 1623 and married Rebecca Chapman, of Saybrook Point, where his first child was born 6 May, 1644. He also was a carpenter, and built the first meeting-house in Saybrook. Richard married Mary, daughter of Matthew Marvin, and died about 1657.

Savage thinks William probably the brother of John of Salem and Boston, and that this John was the glazier who came in the Hopewell in 1635 (see Drake, p. 19); but neither the Saybrook John nor his father can be the glazier of Boston, for *that* John had children whose births are recorded in Boston, from 1652 onward, and among them a John, born 19 Jan. 1660 (Savage, Errata in Vol. III., p. 608).

Considering the age of the second Francis above, who died in 1681, and the date of marriage of Samuel, 1684, three years after his father's (?) death at so great an age, we are led to suspect that Samuel, even if the youngest child, is a generation too late to be the son of "Dea. Francis," though it appears the latter had a son of that name. Nor can he be the son of Francis, son of William, for that Francis was born in 1650, married Hannah Seymour, grand-daughter of Matthew Marvin, and had no sons. Could he have been the son of William's brother Francis? William himself had a son Samuel, but he married Patience Rudd, in 1675, by whom he had eight children named by Savage.

We seem, therefore, to find (1) Francis of Guilford, who as he had a son born in 1600, must have been born in 1578, or earlier, and died in 1646. (2) Francis, son of the preceding, born in 1600, died 1681, who was of Guilford and Saybrook. (3) Francis, who came in the Planter, born in 1609, of whom we only know he had a wife Mary and daughter Martha. (4) Hinman's Francis, who seems to be confused by him with the preceding, if Savage's account is right. (5) Francis of Saybrook, called son of John by Chesebrough, said to be the second son,—if so, born perhaps about 1621; and (6) Francis, who married Hannah Seymour, and who we know was son of William and b. in 1650.

As to (5) we fix the date of his birth approximately by the fact that Richard, the youngest, was married in 1648; he must have been born as early as 1626; William, another brother whose first recorded son was born in 1644, must have been born as early as 1623; while still another brother, John, is said to have married Sarah Scranton of Guilford in 1665, and we have no particulars of the other sons to help us. It will be noticed that this last date is about twenty years later than the marriages of the other "brothers." If the other statements are correct, we should have expected

an earlier marriage for John,<sup>3</sup> the brother of William and Richard, for he must have been their elder; I therefore believe that Sarah Scranton's husband was a son of John<sup>3</sup> and nephew of Richard, etc., and this does not conflict with Chesebrough.

After considerable study, I am led to conjecture that the first John "of Boston" was an older son of the first Francis of Guilford, that Dea. Francis was his brother, and that Samuel who married Ruth Sanford was the grandson of John and great-grandson of the first Francis, by John's son Francis. And I have reached this conclusion, as it seems to be the only one which harmonizes the conflicting accounts. I shall be very glad to receive any information which will confirm or disprove this theory.

If my theory be true, the line would stand thus:

- I. FRANCIS<sup>1</sup> BUSHNELL, b. 1576? in England: at Guilford, Ct., in 1639, and died in 1646. His children were:
- II. (1) JOHN,<sup>2</sup> of Salem and Boston, b. in England about 1598? Did he go to Saybrook later?
- (2) FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> (Deacon), b. in 1600; was of Guilford and later of Saybrook. He had a son Samuel<sup>3</sup> and five daus. (Savage.)
- III. Children of John<sup>2</sup>:
  - (1) JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. about 1620; went to Saybrook and had? John<sup>4</sup> who mar. Sarah Scranton.
  - (2) FRANCIS,<sup>3</sup> b. 1621; had issue, of whom Samuel<sup>4</sup> mar. Ruth Sanford.
  - (3) WILLIAM,<sup>3</sup> b. 1623?; mar. Rebecca Chapman, and had issue, of whom Francis<sup>4</sup> mar. Hannah Seymour, and Samuel<sup>4</sup> mar. Patience Rudd.
  - (4) RICHARD,<sup>3</sup> b. 1626?; mar. Mary, dau. of Matthew Marvin, had issue and d. 1657, and she mar. 2d, as his second wife, Thomas Adgate.
  - (5 and 6) Two others, according to Chesebrough, names unknown.

I shall be glad to have the errors in this pointed out, but it seems to harmonize the different accounts, though the order of births is conjectural.

## FENNO FAMILY.

By ALLEN H. BENT, member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

REBECCA FFENNER, aged 25, is in a list of passengers in the *Truelove*, from old England to New England, in 1635. It was perhaps the same Rebecca Fenno who in 1660 was granted by the town of Dorchester (Mass.), sixty-eight acres of land in Unquity, which was two years later incorporated as the town of Milton, where the name of Fenno is still to be found. Aug. 12, 1683, Rebecca Fenno, Senior, was admitted to the church in Milton, and in Milton she died June 12, 1690.

Capt. Arthur, John, William and Thomas Fenner, of Providence, R. I., 1646, or thereabouts, and afterwards of Connecticut, do not seem to be related to the Milton Fennos.

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> FENNO, who was granted twenty acres of land in Unquity (Milton), in 1660, was probably a son of Rebecca Fenno preceding, though the proof positive is lacking. He evidently built upon his land immediately, for in the Dorchester records, in 1661, is this entry: "We have layd out and staked the way two rodd and halfe broad from the meeting house at unquetie from John Gills land and Robert Redmans land to John Fennos



house leading to the way to the Blue Hills."\* A farmer and soldier in King Philip's war in 1675, he died in Milton, April 7, 1708, aged 79, which would make the date of his birth about 1629. The name of his wife has not been ascertained. In his will, dated August, 1702, he refers to his property in "Lancashire in y<sup>e</sup> Realme of England," and the hope was harbored that in that county was his old world home, but a search of the Lancashire wills has failed to reveal the name of Fenno or Fenner.

Children of John, all born in Milton :

- i. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1662; m. April 27, 1688, Dependance French (1648-1732) of Braintree, where she d. in July, 1741.
2. ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 29, 1665.
- iii. ELIZABETH, d. Sept. 21, 1669.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 1, 1670; probably killed in one of the early French and Indian wars, as his father writes in his will "my son Joseph formerly went to Canada in an Expedition agt the then Common Enemy since which Time I have never heard from him."
3. v. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 4, 1673.
- vi. MARY, b. July 31, 1677; m. Feb. 18, 1701, James Badcock (1677-1740), of Milton, and moved to Windham, Conn., and later to Coventry, Conn.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. March 31, 1680; m. Oct. 3, 1706, John Waldo, of Windham, Conn., but seems to have lived in Boston, where she probably d. in 1746.
4. viii. EPHRAIM, b. June 30, 1682.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> FENNO (*John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Milton, Aug. 29, 1665, was a farmer and lived in the part of Stoughton now Canton, Mass., where he died April 23, 1741, aged 75. The house that he built in 1704 is still standing, a big chimneyed red house with numerous out buildings on Farm Street, on the south side of Ponkipog Pond. The land (five hundred acres) was bought by his father in 1694. He married about 1690 Rachel Newcomb, of Braintree, who died Oct. 16, 1750.

Children, i. to v. recorded in Milton, vi. to ix. in Dorchester, which then included the present towns of Stoughton and Canton :

- i. BETHIA,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1692; m. Dec. 15, 1713, Charles Wentworth (1684-1780), and d. April 29, 1780, æ. 89.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 21, 1695; d. in Canton, June 26, 1764; m. Dec. 8, 1726, Sarah White, of Milton, who d. Sept. 29, 1760. No children found.
- iii. REBECCA, b. Sept. 8, 1697; m. Jan. 2, 1727, John Pierce, of Watertown, and moved to Canton, where he d. March 9, 1774. She d. in Canton, March 13, 1783, æ. 85.
5. iv. ISAAC, b. Nov. 14, 1699.
6. v. JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1703.
- vi. RUTH, b. May 30, 1705; m. Oct. 10, 1728, Eliphalet Leonard, of Easton, and d. in Canton, March 28, 1768. He d. Feb. 4, 1786.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. May 7, 1707; m. June 9, 1724, Stephen Billings, and d. Oct. 17, 1783. He d. June 10, 1767.
- viii. SETH, b. Oct. 28, 1709; d. Oct. 31, 1740.
- ix. FREELove, b. Feb. 1, 1715; m. 1733, John Brett, of Bridgewater.
3. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> FENNO (*John*<sup>1</sup>) born in Milton, Feb. 4, 1673, inherited his father's farm, and died there May 19, 1750, aged 77; was selectman 1722, 1723 and 1724; married Sept. 23, 1696, Mary Belcher, of Milton, who was probably the Mary who died in Milton, Dec. 25, 1758.

\* Until recently one of the Blue Hills bore the name of Fenno Hill, but the name has been changed by the Metropolitan Park Commission to Kitchamakin Hill.

## Children, all born in Milton:

7. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1698.
- ii. REBECCA, b. July 1, 1700; m. May 18, 1721, John Sheperd, of Milton.
- iii. MARY, b. March 19, 1703; d. April 16, 1725.
- iv. JEMIMA, b. March 17, 1706; m. July 15, 1726, Amos Wadling (Wadland), of Boston, mariner, b. March 1, 1699; d. probably in 1757. She d. in Boston probably in 1771.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. June 29, 1710; m. 1st, Dec. 24, 1729, George Minot, of Dorchester, who d. Nov. 10, 1744, æ. 41; she m. 2d, Jan. 15, 1746, William Tucker, of Milton.
- vi. JERUSHA, b. April 20, 1713; m. Thomas Harris.
8. vii. SAMUEL, b. March 12, 1717.

4. EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup> FENNO (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milton, June 30, 1682; died in Newton, probably early in 1767, as his son John was appointed administrator of the estate March 16, 1767. About 1705 or 1706, he moved to Boston, where he was a cordwainer. In 1736 he bought for £750, thirty-three acres in Newton, in the triangle formed by the present Homer, Grafton and Centre Streets, near where the latter crosses the Newton Boulevard, and removed thither. He married first, July 22, 1706, Elizabeth Smith, who died Nov. 22, 1713; married second, April 7, 1715, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Barnes; she was born Jan. 22, 1685, in Boston, where she died March 11, 1724, aged 39. He married third, Jan. 3, 1725, Mrs. Martha (Pearce) Steel, widow of John Steel, of Boston, rope-maker; she died in Newton, in 1781, aged 89.

Children by first wife, all born in Boston:

9. i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. May 12, 1707.
- ii. EPHRAIM, b. July 18, 1708; d. 1716.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. March 1, 1710; nothing further found.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. June 23, 1712; m. June 27, 1734, William Rayner.

Children of Ephraim and Elizabeth (second wife), all born in Boston:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1715; d. 1716.
- ii. BARNES (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1715; d. 1716.
- iii. SARAH (twin), b. April 10, 1717; d. 1732.
- iv. NATHANIEL (twin), b. April 10, 1717; d. 1717.
- v. BARNES, b. Aug. 10, 1718; d. 1718.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 3, 1719; nothing further found.

Children of Ephraim and Martha (third wife); i. to iv. born in Boston, v. born in Newton:

10. i. JONATHAN,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1726.
- ii. MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1728; d. 1730.
- iii. MARY, b. Sept. 29, 1732; d. in Newton, 1745.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. May 18, 1734; nothing further found.
- v. SARAH, b. Aug. 8, 1737; d. 1744.

5. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*John*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>) born in Milton, Nov. 14, 1699, died in Canton, then part of Stoughton, July 2, 1771(?). He lived on the south side of Ponkipog Pond, on the farm occupied by his father. He married first, Jan. 9, 1728, Hannah, daughter of James Puffer; she died July 30, 1731, aged 21. He married second, April 10, 1732, Mary Niles.

Children of Isaac and Hannah, born in Canton:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 20, 1729; m. Aug. 16, 1749, Matthew Buck, of Bridgewater.
11. ii. ISAAC, b. June 28, 1731.

## Children of Isaac and Mary, born in Canton:

- i. RUTH,<sup>4</sup> b. May 23, 1733; m. April 10, 1755, John Kenny, Jr.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 23, 1736; m. April 26, 1759, Abner Crane, of Ponki-pog, where she d. July 7, 1797, leaving a dau. *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Jesse Davenport, whose dau. Hannah Crane Davenport m. James Bent.
- iii. SARAH, b. Oct. 3, 1741.

6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), farmer; born in Milton, Feb. 7, 1703; lived in what is now Canton, where he died Dec. 15, 1759; married Dec. 15, 1726, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Rahama (Babcock) Billings; she died Oct. 23, 1768.

## Children, all born in Canton:

- i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 11, 1727; m. Jan. 19, 1748, John French.
12. ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 11, 1730.
- iii. RUHAMA, b. Dec. 6, 1732; m. 1st, Nov. 7, 1751, Jonas Hartwell; m. 2d, ——— Snell.
13. iv. JOSEPH, b. May 15, 1735.
14. v. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 9, 1737.
- vi. RACHEL, b. Nov. 18, 1740; m. Jan. 18, 1759, Ezra Winslow, of Stoughton.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. April 1, 1743; m. May 12, 1760, John Howard Winslow, of Stoughton.
- viii. FREELove, m. Oct. 1, 1767, Caleb Kingman, of Bridgewater.

7. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), farmer; born in Milton, Sept. 16, 1698; died in Milton, May 14, 1765; married June 20, 1723, Abigail, born April 19, 1700, died November, 1772, daughter of John and Elizabeth Wadsworth, of Milton, and niece of Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, President of Harvard College, 1725 to 1737.

## Children, all born in Milton:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1724; d. 1738.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 8, 1726; d. 1738.
- iii. MARY, b. Sept. 7, 1728; m. Sept. 14, 1749, Thomas Crane, of Stoughton.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 25, 1731; d. 1738.
- v. OLIVER, b. Feb. 27, 1733; d. 1733.
- vi. REBECCA, b. April 10, 1734; m. 1754, Benjamin Parrot, mariner, b. in Boston, June 12, 1730, d. about 1762; she d. in Boston in 1824, æ. 90, leaving a house in Liberty Square.
- vii. RUTH, b. July 6, 1737; d. 1738.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. Sept. 7, 1740; m. 1759, James Reed.
- ix. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 31, 1743; farmer and Revolutionary soldier; d. in Milton, April 4, 1790; no children mentioned in will; m. in 1766, Elizabeth Wadsworth of Milton, who m. 2d, May 25, 1793, Thomas Eaton of Dedham.
8. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), farmer; born in Milton, March 12, 1717; died in Milton, Feb. 1, 1791, aged 74; maiden name of wife Rebecca not found.

## Children, born in Milton:

- i. REUBEN,<sup>4</sup> administrator of his father's estate.
- ii. MOSES, b. Aug. 7, 1745; d. in Milton, March 15, 1775; m. March 8, 1768, Mary Pitcher, of Stoughton, by whom he had a son *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1773.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. April 3, 1747; d. 1751.
15. iv. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 8, 1749.
- v. OLIVER, b. Oct. 10, 1751; d. 1753.
- vi. MIRIAM, b. Jan. 9, 1755; m. John Phillips.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 1, 1758; a Revolutionary soldier; by wife Peggy had son *Ralph*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 17, 1788.



viii. MARY, b. April 20, 1761; d. 1766.

ix. SAMUEL, b. April 25, 1763; m. Susanna Humphrey, of Weymouth.

9. JOHN<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, May 12, 1707; died in Boston, Dec. 9, 1790. In his will, dated April 28, 1788, he is called a leather dresser. His house on the east side of Newbury Street is valued at £200. He married Nov. 12, 1730, Hannah Capen, born Feb. 24, 1712, died in Boston, January, 1792, daughter of James and Elizabeth Capen, of Charlestown.

Children, all born in Boston:

16. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. May 4, 1732.  
 ii. EPHRAIM, b. June 15, 1734; living in April, 1788, when he is mentioned in his father's will, but his name does not appear in the first Boston directory of 1789; he is probably the Ephraim living in Eastport, Me., 1785-1787; in September, 1783, "Ephraim Fenno & W<sup>m</sup> Sharp appointed by the Selectmen [of Boston] to observe & bring to Justice any Person or Persons who shall transgress the Laws by firing Guns upon the Neck and the bottom of the Common and other places within the limits of the Town." Ephraim Fenno, evidently of Boston, is Captain-Lieutenant in Col. Lamb's Artillery in Continental Army, Jan. 1, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779; Jan. 17, 1780, is reported prisoner at New York.  
 iii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 4, 1736; d. Feb. 28, 1754.  
 iv. JAMES, b. May 31, 1741; d. Jan. 20, 1754.  
 v. WILLIAM, b. May 4, 1744; d. 1744.
17. vi. SAMUEL, b. July 1, 1745.  
 vii. ELIZABETH, b. July 8, 1747; d. 1747.  
 viii. THOMAS, b. June 19, 1749; d. 1749.  
 ix. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 19, 1750; probably the William m. in Boston, March 31, 1774, Abigail Hall; evidently a Revolutionary soldier; d. about Oct. 30, 1793, leaving two children, *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> and *William*, so an old memorandum left by his brother says.  
 x. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 13, 1752; d. 1753.
10. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> FENNO (*Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Aug. 26, 1726; ten years later moved with his parents to Newton; married in Roxbury, Oct. 24, 1749, Esther Hunt.  
 Children of Jonathan, all born probably in Newton, though only the first is recorded:  
 i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1750.
18. ii. OLIVER, b. about 1755.  
 19. iii. EPHRAIM, b. about 1759.  
 20. iv. JOSEPH, b. about 1762.  
 21. v. WILLIAM, b. about 1765.  
 vi. MARGARET, b. about 1771; d. in Newton, Mass., Dec. 9, 1843, æ. 72.
11. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), farmer; born in Canton, June 28, 1731; died in Canton, Oct. 6, 1762, the result of a fall from the steeple of the meeting house, which was being raised; lived with his father south of Ponkipog Pond; married May 23, 1754, Maria Davenport, born Nov. 13, 1735, d. 1825, daughter of John and Mary (Bent) Davenport of Ponkipog.  
 Children, all born in Canton:  
 i. ENOCH,<sup>5</sup> b. March 23, 1755; a Revolutionary soldier; d. in Milton, Sept. 19, 1796; m. Aug. 21, 1780, Mary Holden, who d. Aug. 25, 1833, æ. 72; they had *Spencer*.<sup>6</sup> *Andrew*, *Jarvis*, *Jeremiah*, *Enoch*.  
 ii. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 30, 1757; a Revolutionary soldier, lived in the old Fenno house in Canton, where he d. in 1819; m. Sept. 3, 1778, Abigail Smith (1761-1845); they had five children:  
 1. *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 21, 1779; d. Sept. 6, 1826, the father of Isaac<sup>7</sup> Fenno, of Roxbury, (1823-1897).

2. *Luther*, b. March 8, 1782; d. unmar. 1847.
  3. *Jesse*, b. July 6, 1785; the father of *Jesse*<sup>7</sup> who owns the old Canton homestead built in 1704, and of *George A.*<sup>7</sup> of Boston.
  4. *Hannah*, b. June 10, 1789; m. Feb. 9, 1815, *Elijah Tucker*.
  5. *Mehitable*, b. Sept. 1, 1793; m. June 1, 1820, Capt. *Charles Tucker*.
  - iii. *JESSE*, b. July 23, 1760; a Revolutionary soldier; moved to Quincy, where he d. July 20, 1827; m. Oct. 10, 1793, *Elizabeth Arnold*, b. Sept. 16, 1770, d. Dec. 2, 1858; they had seven children:
    1. *Elizabeth*.<sup>6</sup>
    2. *Charlotte*.
    3. *Elijah*.
    4. *Jerusha Glover*.
    5. *Maria Davenport*.
    6. *Isaac Jesse*.
    7. *Thomas Glover*, the father of *Josiah Adams Fenno*, of Quincy.
  - iv. *ISAAC*, b. Dec. 30, 1762 (posthumous); a potter; d. in Dorchester, April 24, 1796; m. Nov. 18, 1788, *Mary Trescott*, and had *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> b. 1789, d. 1795.
12. *JOHN*<sup>4</sup> *FENNO* (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), farmer; born Feb. 11, 1729–30, in Canton, where he died about 1763; widow appointed administratrix of his estate Feb. 25, 1763; married Dec. 14, 1752, *Jerusha Wentworth*, who married second, Feb. 14, 1765, *Nathaniel Leonard*, of Stoughton.
- Children, born in Canton:
- i. *CHARLES*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 22, 1754; a Revolutionary soldier; d. in Canton, Jan. 6, 1824; m. 1778, *Lydia Babcock*, who d. Jan. 22, 1830, æ. 81; had:
    1. *Jerusha*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 22, 1779.
    2. *Jeremiah Tucker*, b. 1783.
  - ii. *MARY*, b. June 5, 1757.
13. *JOSEPH*<sup>4</sup> *FENNO* (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canton, May 15, 1735; died in Milton, June 19, 1767, drowned while getting a vessel up the Neponset river; was in the Crown Point expedition in 1755; married July 16, 1761, *Jerusha Robinson*, of Dorchester, who married second, Feb. 28, 1772, *John Mellus*, of Boston.
- Children, born in Milton:
- i. *ELISHA THACHER*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 23, 1763; d. in Milton, Sept. 26, 1784.
  - ii. *JOSEPH*, b. March 7, 1766; moved to Machias, Me., where he d. Dec. 4, 1839; m. *Mary*, daughter of *Jonathan Pineo*, and had: *George W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Mary A.*, *Elizabeth* and *John W.*
  - iii. *DANIEL*, b. Jan. 30, 1768.
14. *WILLIAM*<sup>4</sup> *FENNO* (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canton, Nov. 9, 1737; died in Canton about 1774; widow appointed administratrix July 22, 1774; married July 9, 1761, *Sarah Endicott*, born in Canton, Aug. 10, 1741, daughter of *James* and granddaughter of *Gilbert Indicott*, who settled in Dorchester in seventeenth century.
- Children, born in Canton:
- i. *SARAH*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1762.
  - ii. *HANNAH*, b. Sept. 11, 1763.
  - iii. *JOHN*, b. Jan. 1, 1766; d. in Boston, July 26, 1835; he kept a grocery store on Hanover Street, Boston, and was a deacon in the New North Church, Rev. *Francis Parkman*'s; m. Dec. 8, 1793, *Olive*, b. April 10, 1770, d. in Chelsea, Nov. 24, 1856, daughter of *Nehemiah* and *Ruth (Torrey) Pratt*, of South Weymouth; their wedding was the first in East Boston; they had seven children:
    1. *John*,<sup>6</sup> grandfather of Hon. *John A.*<sup>8</sup> *Fenno*, Mayor of Newton, Mass., 1893 and 1894, and Supt. of B., R. B. & L. R. R.
    2. *Joseph*.

3. *William.*
  4. *Henry.*
  5. *Sarah.*
  6. *Olive Augusta*, m. March 31, 1831, Rev. Horatio Alger.
  7. *Harriet.*
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 21, 1767; housewright in Boston, where he d. July 24, 1813.
  - v. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 21, 1769.
15. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> FENNO (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milton, Sept. 8, 1749; died in Milton, March 6, 1817; a Revolutionary soldier.  
Children of Benjamin and Nabby, all born in Milton:
- i. LAZARUS BOWKER,<sup>5</sup> b. March 3, 1774; d. in Boston, Feb. 3, 1840.
  - ii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 5, 1775; perhaps the Samuel who married Mercy Gibson and d. in Brookfield, Vt., leaving *Otis Washington*, b. 1804, *John Gibson*, b. July 12, 1806; and *Lionel Udell*, b. July 13, 1808; the latter was the father of Darwin Gibson Fenno, managing editor of the *Philadelphia Times*.
  - iii. NABBY, b. Dec. 19, 1781.
  - iv. REBECCA, b. May 21, 1783; m. April 14, 1808, Eliphaz Packard, of Milton.
- Children of Benjamin and Deborah (second wife), born in Milton:
- i. DEBORAH, b. April 20, 1785.
  - ii. OLIVER, b. April 11, 1787.
16. JOHN<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, May 4, 1732; died in Boston, Dec. 5, 1812; buried in Copp's Hill; was a cordwainer and leather-bucket maker on Orange Street, and in his later years kept a stable with his son-in-law Levi Gill; in a letter written shortly before his death he advises his son to become associated with Mr. Gill so that "it will be still said to be Fenno & Gill where horses have their fill." He married April 4, 1755, Katherine, born in Boston, July 4, 1729, died in Boston, March 6, 1810, daughter of Capt. James Hodges.  
Children, all born in Boston:
- i. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 5, 1757; d. 1760.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 13, 1759; d. July 28, 1805.
  - iii. JAMES, b. Aug. 29, 1761; d. in Boston, Aug. 19, 1822; was a lighter-man for twenty-five years; m. Feb. 29, 1784, Mary Corey, of Roxbury, who d. in Boston, Sept. 12, 1842, æ. 79; they had nine children:
    1. *Mary*.<sup>6</sup>
    2. *David*, d. Oct. 25, 1814, at Sackett's Harbor, from the U. S. Ship "Superior."
    3. *Calvin*.
    4. *Lucy*.
    5. *John*.
    6. *Hannah*, m. Solomon S. Baxter, of Boston.
    7. *Elizabeth Corey*.
    8. *Sally Corey*.
    9. *Catherine*.
  - iv. KATHERINE, b. Feb. 2, 1763; d. Nov. 8, 1803; m. May 31, 1781, Samuel Adams.
  - v. JENNET (OR JANE), b. May 26, 1765; m. Nov. 11, 1794, James Ames, of Bridgewater.
  - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 7, 1767; m. March 1, 1795, Levi Gill, who d. in Boston, April 8, 1818, æ. 51.
  - vii. SUSANNA.
17. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, July 1, 1745, died in Boston, Aug. 3, 1806; carpenter and Revolutionary



soldier; lived on Nassau (now Common) Street; married Nov. 12, 1767, Hannah Hiller, of Salem, who died in Boston, May 28, 1816, aged 70.

Children, all born probably in Boston :

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> m. Jan. 18, 1791, Abel Holbrook.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1772; d. in Boston, April 26, 1823; m. March 3, 1795, John Gill, of Boston.
- iii. JOSEPH HILLER, bapt. Nov. 9, 1777.
- iv. JOHN, b. 1779; d. in the spring of 1820 on board the ship "Liverpool"; m. Temperance Harding, and lived in Charlestown; had two children :
  1. *Charlotte Hiller*,<sup>6</sup> m. John Tilden Moulton, of Chicago.
  2. *John Brooks*, b. March 3, 1816; d. in Boston, Feb. 14, 1894, a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society for twenty-one years, and father of Edward Nicoll,<sup>7</sup> Lawrence Carteret, John Brooks, and Florence Harding who m. Walter Carey Tuckerman.
- v. SUSANNA.
- vi. MARY.
- vii. SARAH.

18. OLIVER<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), blacksmith, born probably in Newton about 1755; was in service all through the Revolution, the latter part as sergeant; is described as light complexioned, and five feet and eleven inches tall; married Nov. 10, 1785, Mrs. Mercy Barton, daughter of Ebenezer Bartlett of Newton, and widow of Asa Barton of Needham, Mass.; moved to Bethel, Me., where he was tythingman 1797, one of the surveyors of highways 1798, and selectman 1799, soon after which he removed to Jay, Me.

Children, born in Bethel :

- i. SARAH, b. Jan. 12, 1787.
- ii. ELISHA BARTLETT, b. June 19, 1788.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 18, 1790.
- iv. MARY, b. Feb. 24, 1794.

19. EPHRAIM<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newton, Mass., in 1759; moved about 1794 to Westminster, Mass., where he died suddenly Jan. 7, 1820; saw Revolutionary service in 1778 and 1780, when he was described as light complexioned and five feet and ten inches tall; married Lucy Brown,\* born in Boston, Jan. 22, 1771, daughter of Enoch and Abigail, and died in Boston, March 21, 1829, probably.

Children :

- i. POLLY,<sup>5</sup> b. June 24, 1788; m. Hiram Clarke, and lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
- ii. NANCY, b. 1790; d. 1791.
- iii. NANCY, b. May 23, 1793; moved to Boston it is said; there was a Nancy, tailoress, there in 1822.
- iv. ROXANNA, b. 1795; d. 1800.
- v. REUBEN, b. June 22, 1798; d. in Westminster, June 3, 1871; shoemaker; m. in 1829, Betsey Bond, who d. March 10, 1866, æ. 65; they had :
  1. *Martha B.*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 16, 1831; d. unm. Feb. 10, 1861.
  2. *Franklin B.*, b. June 20, 1833; d. in Westminster, Aug. 27, 1875.
  3. *Mary G.*, b. April 30, 1838; m. Lincoln Lovejoy Sawin, and lives in Gardner, Mass.

\* Lucy Brown had sisters Nancy and Harriet. Their mother married second Jonathan Freeman, Jr., of Boston, who left part of his property to the three sisters.

- vi. EBENEZER, b. July 1, 1801; d. in Baldwinsville, Mass., Sept. 16, 1846; m. Sept. 29, 1828, Martha Comee, of Gardner, Mass., b. June 20, 1805, d. Aug. 4, 1880; they had:
  - 1. *Lucy Ann*,<sup>6</sup> m. Daniel W. Patterson.
  - 2. *Harriet Newell*, m. George Moore, of Athol.
  - 3. *Sarah*, m. Russell D. Newton, of Templeton, now of Hyde Park.
  - 4. *Henry Clay*, d. young.
  - 5. *Bernard Murat*, d. young.
- vii. FREEMAN, b. May 3, 1805; d. Baldwinsville, Mass., July 14, 1882; m. Hannah Norcross, by whom he had:
  - 1. *Mary Hemenway*,<sup>6</sup> m. George Eaton.
  - 2. *Lucy Brown*, m. Morgan Woods.
  - 3. *Nancy*, d. young.
  - 4. *Emily*, m. Elisha Carpenter.
  - 5. *Frank M.*, enlisted in 36th Mass. Inf'y, Aug. 7, 1862, and was killed at the battle of the Wilderness, May 6, 1864.
- 20. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newton, Mass., probably about 1762, moved to Fitchburg, Mass., where he died April 17, 1822, aged 60; married Helen (or Eleanor) Derby, who died in Cambridgeport, Mass., Aug. 8, 1837, aged 72.  
 Children, all born probably in Fitchburg, though the last three are not recorded:
  - i. EXPERIENCE,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1785; m. Joel Howe, of Ashburnham, Mass., where she d. Feb. 21, 1815, leaving *Charles*<sup>6</sup> and *Eliza*.
  - ii. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 10, 1787; lived in Canandaigua, N. Y., and Erie, Pa.; d. in Geneseo, N. Y., July 27, 1870, leaving six children: *Nancy*,<sup>6</sup> *Judson*, *Eleanor*, *Mary*, *Rachel* and *Alonzo W.*
  - iii. AMOS, b. May 19, 1790; lived in Rindge, N. H.; d. in Waltham, Mass., Jan. 21, 1862.
  - iv. JOHN, b. March 22, 1793; lived in Rindge, N. H.; but d. in Waterford, Pa., Aug. 9, 1860; m. four times; by the first wife, Hannah Stiles (1790-1822), had two children: *John Stiles*<sup>6</sup> and *Stephen*, and by the fourth wife, Mary E. Houghton, six children.
  - v. BETSEY, b. June 29, 1795; d. in Rindge, N. H., Sept. 9, 1860; m. 1st, in 1816, Joshua Reed (1795-1826); m. 2d, Nov. 9, 1858, Samuel Buttrick.
  - vi. HELEN, b. 1798; d. 1798.
  - vii. JAMES, b. Sept. 23, 1799; m. 1st, Nov. 24, 1825, Betsey Parkhurst, of Fitchburg, where she d. Dec. 20, 1827; he m. 2d, Ann Eliza Griswold, and had two children: *James Edson*<sup>6</sup> and *Isabelle*; moved to Boston, and finally went to California.
  - viii. EUNICE HELEN, b. Aug. 20, 1802; d. in Erie, Pa.; m. Samuel A. Derby.
  - ix. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 22, 1805; d. in Erie, Pa., about 1863; m. in Fitchburg, April 20, 1826, Mary Griswold, by whom he had five children:
    - 1. *Edgar*,<sup>6</sup> killed in the civil war.
    - 2. *Lucy*.
    - 3. *Hepzibah*.
    - 4. *Theodore*.
    - 5. *George*.
  - x. SABRINA, b. April 25, 1808; d. in Watertown, Mass., in 1840; m. in 1828, Cyrus French, of Watertown.
- 21. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> FENNO (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Newton, Mass., about 1765; located in Westminster, Mass., as early as 1787; moved about 1798 to Gardner, Mass., where he died May 7, 1824, aged 59, death being caused by an accident to his wagon, which threw him off; married first in 1787, Rachel, born Dec. 11, 1761, daughter of Asa and Mary Ray. She died Aug. 23, 1791, and he married in 1792 her sister Lydia, born March 8, 1773, died in Gardner in 1851.

## Children of William and Rachel:

- i. POLLY,<sup>5</sup> b. 1788; d. 1790.
- ii. MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1790; m. Abel Wood, of Gardner.

## Children of William and Lydia:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 4, 1794; moved to Rome, N. Y., where he d. Nov. 1, 1845; m. 1817, Mary Corey, of Ashburnham, Mass., and had: Samuel Farrar,<sup>6</sup> Lucy Corey, Elmira, Mary Townsend, Lucinda Jefts, William Wood, Stephen Arnold, George Jackson and Frances Ann.
- ii. ASA, b. Dec. 19, 1796; m. Gratia Wheeler, and had: David Dickerson,<sup>6</sup> William Stone, Mary Emily, Jonas Wheeler, Eliza, Ray, Elmira, Harriet, Joel, Samantha, Lyman and Frazier.
- iii. JOEL, b. Feb. 6, 1799; m. Sarah Corey, and had: Sarah Clarinda,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah Corey, Willard Jefts, Charles Alexander, Joel Camillus.
- iv. ELMIRA, b. Sept. 12, 1804; m. Joseph Carter, and moved to Rome, N. Y. She d. in Bath, N. Y., in 1878, leaving Elizabeth, Adelaide and Eva.
- v. LUCINDA, b. Sept. 29, 1813; d. Sept. 23, 1885; m. Washington Nichols, of Gardner.
- vi. LYMAN, b. Jan. 7, 1819; d. Aug. 16, 1895; m. 1847, Mary Miller, and had: Jane Maria,<sup>6</sup> Ella Isadore, George Henry, Hattie Augusta.

## LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 336.]

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 11 April, 1771.

Dear Sir,

I do very cordially sympathize with Mr<sup>s</sup> Washington in the uneasiness I can easily suppose she must necessarily be under during this State of suspense. Her son was, last Monday Ev'ning, inoculated in Baltimore: and tho' there really be in his Favour Every Thing that could be wish'd for, yet, I know she will be anxious & impatient till it be over. All I can do to ensure Success she may depend on: & I can with Truth declare, that, at present, there is but a bare Possibility of his having it unfavourable. In Truth, They make so very light of it in Baltimore, that one is almost ashamed even to mention a Suspicion of a Possibility of Failure.—We went up on the Monday; & for Fear of his possibly catching it in the natural way, I had Him inoculated immediately; more especially as He was very eager for it, & in high Spirits. The Pill He took that night, made him a little sick; & Joe complain'd that His [ ] him very unmercifully. I left Him yesterday at the Doctor's, where every Thing seem'd agreeable to Him; & purpose being with Him again on Monday, as his Fever will likely be a coming on, on the Tuesday or Wednesday, & Eruption on Thursday: all which Time I will be there. The Doctor promis'd to write to you as you requested. And should any Occasion arise, you may depend on hearing from me, ev'n by Express: So that, if you do not hear from me to the Contrary, Mrs. Washington may rest assur'd all is well—as I give you my Word and Honour, that, if there be ever so distant an appearance



of any thing unfavorable, I will not fail to communicate it to you immediately. There is a young Gentleman there (and but one, tho' more are daily expected) from Northampton County, of the name of Savage; a modest, well-behav'd man, & I believe the Clerk of a County there. He promised to be a Companion to Jack, and I dare say will be an acceptable one.

If any Thing should be the matter with Him, They are to send Express to me; and if they do, I shall have an Opp<sup>ty</sup> of letting you know of it by the Post—if I do not, conclude all is well.—Shou'd I not write next week from Baltimore, which yet I intend to do, be not uneasy.—This will be brought to you by Mr. Templeman, & being written in a Hurry in a crowded Store, must, I fear, be confused: All I aim & wish is to make you & Mrs. Washington easy; & I hope you will be so, in Confidence that if there really were any Appearance of Danger, I wou'd not, from a mistaken Tenderness, conceal it from you.

I beg my aff<sup>t</sup> Compt<sup>s</sup> (as Jack also did) to his Mamma, Sister, y<sup>r</sup>self & Mr. Washington, & am &c.

NOTE.—Washington's reply is wrongly printed in our *Writings of Washington*, II., 276, as having been written 20 April, 1770, instead of on the same date 1771. The copy sent to me by the courtesy of Miss Gutch, Norton House, gave 1770 as the year.

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 19 April, 1771.

Dear Sir,

I feel much Heartfelt Satisfaction in having it in my Power to inform you that Mr. Custis is now out of all Danger of the Small Pox, in Dr. Stephenson's own Phrase. He cannot die if He would. I have been with Him all this week, & shou'd not yet have left Him, but that I knew you wou'd wish & expect an acc<sup>t</sup>.—& I cou'd only give one, by coming down hither, to catch the Post that sets out this Ev'ning. Yesterday when He left Baltimore, no Pocks had appeared; & I was unwilling to write till I could have something more certain to say. This morning, I found three; & about five Hours ago, when we parted, I could but count Eight, which I believe will be his whole Number. His Fevers began on Monday, & were sometimes pretty high; yet never so much so as to confine Him above now and then an Hour or so to his Bed. In short, I think I have now seen better Authority than ever to say, that the Small Pox, in this artificial manner, is really nothing: its virulence is so abated & subdued, that I now no longer wonder to find men think so little about it as they do in Baltimore. And to me, the whole secret seems to lie in keeping them cool; Custis, I believe, has not been within five yards of a Fire, since he went to Baltimore. I sh'd wrong him not to add, that he has been exceedingly manageable, & always in spirits; much more so than his Countryman, Savage. The Doctor bestows many encomiums on Him: I believe He wou'd hardly have had one Pustule, had not the Doctor, at my Request, (for I thought, tho' in Point of real Usefulness, it seems it was a Matter of no kind of Consequence, his Mamma wou'd chuse He shou'd have some) given Him something warm to provoke Them out. Joe, I fancy, will hardly have one; unless the same means try'd this morning may bring Them out: it is however, quite sufficient that the Arm is inflam'd, and that He has had the Fevers. Jack's, as I remember, are one on his neck, another by his Ear, one on his Breast, two on one Arm, and one

on another, and two on one Leg; not one on his Face. Ere I left Him, his Fever was quite gone, and I never in my Life saw Him better; so that I cannot but congratulate you & Mrs. Washington on this dreaded affair's being so easily & happily over.

He is not to be down till the Monday Sennight, which, I guess, will be about the Time of your setting out on your Trip downwards.

Dr. Stephenson desir'd me to apologize for his not writing to you, as being very busy, and not having any Thing very particular to communicate. His general Price is two Pistoles, & 25/ a Week for Board. I shall have occasion, next Week, to write more fully on this & other matters: at present, being a good deal fatigued & a little unwell, I beg leave only to add that, I am &c.

P.S. Wheat, in yonder busy Town I have just left, I think is 6/. Some days ago 'twas 6/3; & Flour, 16/. You know they have 112 lbs. to the Cwt.

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 3 May, 1771.

Dear Sir,

I have seldom found myself worse disposed to write, than I now am; being exceedingly displeased with M<sup>r</sup> Custis, that, according to my express Desire to Him, He is not here Himself, to write & put both yourself and his Mother out of all further Anxiety on his Account. On Saturday last, He sent me word, he would come down on the Monday; but the Doctor being of Opinion that possibly he might give some Alarm to the People here, advis'd me to let Him remain a few Days longer. I did so; & it having happened that a M<sup>r</sup> Gough, a Gentleman of Rank & Fortune, of his Acquaintance in Baltimore, was to be married either Yesterday or to Day, I take it for granted He has been prevail'd upon to stay on that Account. For I have seen a Gentleman of Baltimore, who tells me He was quite well on Wednesday. So that there wants nothing but Himself to say so, to put every Thing out of Doubt. And This being the Case, I guess you will continue to think it right still to forbear mentioning it to Mrs. Washington, till the next Week, when (shou'd He not have wrote you from Baltimore, as I hardly dare to hope He has), we will assuredly both write. In the mean Time, I thought it wou'd be more acceptable to you to have ev'n this imperfect Acc<sup>t</sup>, than none at all. I am &c.

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 9 May, 1771.

Dear Sir,

The Season of Suspence, I thank God, is now over: Mrs. Washington, without the Fears that would have been unavoidable during a State of uncertainty, will have the Pleasure of learning from undoubted Authority, that her Son is happily & easily releas'd from a formidable Disorder, without hardly one Mark to tell that He ever had it. He is as well as ever He was in his Life: indeed has such strong Symptoms of Health, as we almost find it inconvenient at this scarce Season of the Year, & dear Markets.

A Mrs. Buckner of the Parish I left in Virginia gave me a Power of Attorney to settle a Law-Suit she had won. I have agreed to take 50£ this Currency for her Claim, which Money is to be paid to my Order this Week in Baltimore, and out of it, I have ordered my Friend there to pay

Dr. Stephenson's Acct<sup>t</sup>, as well as some other little Claims Mr. Custis has left there. His Acct<sup>t</sup>, I fear, will run high, as I see They have charg'd him at the Rate of 10/ a Week for the Pasturage of his Horses, & this in the Country; which I have refus'd to pay. He has also, very idly I think, exchang'd his Gray Horse, for a large clumsy black one, and is to give £4 Boot.—Having receiv'd Nothing from my Parish here, nor indeed being likely soon to receive any Thing; & as You may easily conceive that I have been put to pretty much expence, I begin to find it difficult to find Cash to support my Family. I have therefore thought of desiring the favor of you to pay this £50 Mary<sup>d</sup> Curr<sup>y</sup>, in your Way up from W<sup>ms</sup>burg, on my account, either to Coll: J<sup>no</sup> Thornton, or, if you shou'd not chance to see Him, to Mr. James Maury, a Merch<sup>t</sup> in Fredericksb<sup>g</sup>. I hope this will not be inconvenient to you; &, after paying off all Custis's Acct<sup>s</sup>, there will not be very much left for me, which however I'll be careful to acc<sup>t</sup> for when we settle. Exchange here, I am told, is at 66 $\frac{2}{3}$ , which will regulate your Paym<sup>t</sup> of this Money.

Sundry Papers have been put into my Hands by a Mr. Harrison, from some Person in England, attempting, in Consequence of an Advertisem<sup>t</sup> of yours in the English Papers, to prove his being true and lineal Heir to ——— Colville, to whom I think you were left Executor. I have promised to speak with you on the Subject; but as the Papers are bulky, shall for bear to send them, till your Return to Mount Vernon. In the mean Time, I hope They will not be excluded from their Claim, for want of asserting it in due Time.\*

Mr. Johnson has also left with me another large Cargo of Physic for Miss Custis; of the Efficacy of which in working a total Cure, He seems unusually confidant. This too I shall not send till you return.

A Letter for you, brought by a vessel to this Place, I take the Liberty of directing to you in Williamsburg.

You will not wonder that I request to know, as soon as it may be in your Power, what your final Determination is with Respect to this young Gentleman's going Home. On his Account, it were better to have it certainly known: & on my own, it is highly necessary. However eager my Inclinations might be for the Scheme, should it still, after mature Deliberation, appear to yourself & your Friends, prudent to be at such an Expence, I am not now sure it would be in my Power to embrace the offer. I am not indeed sure that I could resist; tho' it wou'd certainly be highly indiscreet in me to turn myself once more adrift into the wide world, without first securing to myself a comfortable Retreat. And I have not, at present, such fair Prospects as I thought I had, but a Week ago. There is a Parish vacant, not twenty Miles from Mount Vernon, where I shall hardly need to say, I wou'd rather be than any where else in Maryland. And I thought I had been sure of it: indeed I hope I still am, tho' the Governor says He expects from England a Schoolfellow & a Relation of his own to fill it up. If this Gentleman does not come in, which I fear may not be known for some months to come, I think I shall be appointed to it. And if I am, I flatter myself I shall, without much Difficulty, be able so as to settle Matters as to put it in my Power to pursue this favourite Plan: of which, however, it is but Justice to myself to own that, with Respect to myself, I am not nearly so anxious as I have been. Life wastes apace, &, unmindful of

\* It was the estate of Thomas Colville. Dr. G. Alder Blumer, of Utica, N. Y., has reprinted from *Archæologia Eliana* some curious letters on Washington's connection with this Colville estate, and has also printed the Wills of the Colvilles in full.



y<sup>e</sup> silent Lapse of Time, I have already trifled away but too great a Part of it: it is not therefore to be wondered at if, in my cooler moments of Recollection, I wish for a Settlement.

I beg your Pardon for all this Egotism, uninteresting to you: this week or two I have not been very well; & if in this, & my former letters, I have been disagreeably troublesome, I trust you will be so obliging as to impute it to that Cause.

If it be at all inconvenient to you to pay this Money, on your Way upwards; or, if you may probably stay longer than June, I beg you to inform me; as I can then fall upon some other Expedient. I will also put your English Letter into the Post Office here, & hope they will forward it from Alexandria, without any fresh Corn.

I beg my respectful Comp<sup>ts</sup> to M<sup>rs</sup> Washington & Miss Custis; & am, Dear Sir, &c.

Posey, I hear, is in prison bounds.\*

*Boucher to Washington.*

ANNAPOLIS, 4 July, 1771.

Dear Sir,

I am sorry to have thrown any additional Difficulties in your Way, respecting the affair of M<sup>r</sup> Custis's Tour. At the Time I wrote, Difficulties seem'd to be starting up before me, which I fear'd could not otherwise be remov'd, than by dropping all Thoughts of leaving Maryland. I wish'd from many Motives, to accompany Mr. Custis: it was, however, as you will readily allow me to declare, but the second wish of my Heart,—my first was, that I might be independent. After what I had already experienced, it wou'd have been terrible to have again thrown myself into the wide world, without having first secur'd a comfortable Retreat to return to. And, I fear'd, it was too much to ask both a competent Living, & such extraordinary Leave of absence. I have now, however, the very high Pleasure to inform you, that, with respect to myself, Things are much altered; and, if you [will] make it suitable in other Respects, I am willing & ready to accompany M<sup>r</sup> Custis, on the proposed Tour,—I am at Liberty to add, on this Condition only, that we set out some time in the next Year. Contrary to the sentim<sup>ts</sup> of my friends, who thought it better that I should first get my Induction into the Living I mentioned to you in my Last, ere I promis'd to make this other Request to the Gov<sup>r</sup>, I resolv'd openly & candidly to lay before Him my real Views; with which he was so well pleased, as to promise me the Parish so soon as ever it was in his Power, & also Leave of Absence,—for one Year only at a Time, but renewable: an Expedient He is obliged to use, thro' a fear of giving Cause of offence to the People here so unreasonably jealous of any Extension of Prerogative.—I have had much Talk with Him on the subject. He had often taken a particular notice of Mr. Custis, & on this Occasion, professes a strong Desire to oblige

\* John Posey, who a few days later wrote to Washington: "I could have been able to satisfied all my old arrears, some months agoe, by marrying old widow woman in this County. She has large some cash by her, and Prittey good Est.—She is as thick, as she is high, and gits drunk at Least three or foure a weak—which is Disagreeable to me—has viliant Sperrit when Drunk—its been Great Dispute in my mind what to doe—I beleave I shu'd run all Resks—if my last Wife, had been even temper'd women, but her Sperrit has given me such Shock—that I am afraid to Run the Resk again, when I see the Object before my eys is Disagreeable."—Queenstown, 25 May, 1771.

A Letter from Washington to Boucher, dated New Kent, 19 May, 1771, is printed in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 319 n. Another of 5 June, 1771, is in the same volume, p. 320.

Him, and you: and, it may be, that I owe, in some measure, the exceeding obligeness He shew'd to me in this matter, to his Desire of being instrumental to the promoting a scheme He so highly approves of. It will be in his Power to give M<sup>r</sup> Custis Letters, which may be very useful to Him; & this He will do with much Pleasure. In short, both He, and M<sup>r</sup> Dan Dulany, with whom also, at your Request, I have convers'd on the subject, highly approve of the Project—in Case, *Mr. Custis's Estate will afford it*. I said, I believ'd it might be now worth £1000 or 1200 sterl<sup>g</sup> p<sup>r</sup> ann<sup>o</sup>: , which M<sup>r</sup> Dulany, judging from his own Experience w<sup>th</sup> his own son, thinks abundantly sufficient. Yet, he says, Experiences in Travel are so exceedingly vague, uncertain, & variable, that there is no ascertaining, exactly, what may be the proper Allowance. His son has cost Him from £100 to £1000. In Paris, I think, He says, He spent £500 in three months, besides the salary to his Tutor. Upon the whole, however, He is of opinion, that one year with another, Mr. Custis can hardly need to exceed the Income of his Estate.

In debating this part of the argum<sup>t</sup>, it deserves no little Attention to enquire, how much of his annual Income He would probably expend, if He should continue these three years in Virginia. Living with you, or under your immediate Influence, He probably wou'd be restrain'd within proper Bounds; especially as I do not think He naturally is of an expensive Turn. But, I am mistaken, if, with the most rigid Economy, adapted to his Circumstances, He fell much short of what it will cost Him at Home, exclusive, I mean, of the Expence of his Tutor. And shou'd he unluckily fall into the Habit of dealing in Horses, or, but in a very moderate Degree, sporting as it is called, neither of which He could well avoid, from the general Prevalence of Example, I need only direct your Eyes to many young Gentlemen, of fair Hopes, so circumstanced, to convince you, that it is not likely to be much more costly to Him to spend these three perilous years abroad, than at Home.—But, what a Difference, my dear sir, in the manner of spending them, & in the Consequences! To me, it is so very striking, that I own I shall sorely lament if, with your very proper & right sentiments on the matter, any untoward Circumstances shou'd yet arise from any other Quarter to prevent it.

I have, in many of my former Letters, already said so much on the subj<sup>t</sup> of Travelling, that I am fearful of falling into Repetitions. I will only add now, what I do not recollect ever before to have mentioned, that it is more peculiarly necessary to Him, than most Youths I have known. He has that Placid Indolence of nature, Flexibility of Temper, in his mind & manners, which require some better knowledge of y<sup>e</sup> world, than He is likely here to acquire, to guard him against y<sup>e</sup> Consequences of too much Compliance & Confidence in the Generality of mankind.

There is, to a delicate mind, much force in some specious objections which you suppose may be urged, from the Consideration of your being but his Guardian. But, they vanish at the approach of fair Reasoning, as it were at the Touch of Ithuriel's spear. You are in Duty bound to promote Mr. Custis's Interest by every means in your power, & I am sure it is not more your Duty, than it is your Inclination. If, therefore, both yourself, and every other cool, dispassionate, & well-informed Friend be fully persuaded that thus alone you will most effectually promote his true and lasting Interest, ought you to be deterr'd by the vain Fears & mistaken Apprehensions of others? At this Rate, nothing good or great must ever be done in Life, & you have already far exceeded your Commission, ev'n with

Regard only to this young Gentleman. I reason upon this, as upon y<sup>e</sup> other Occurrences of Life. I wou'd gladly do what, upon mature Deliberation & fullest Enquiry, appear'd to be my Duty; and if, after this, malicious or ignorant People wou'd still put an ill-natured or unfair Construction on my well-meant aims, I must be contented to bear it, as I do the other Ills of Life, as something that might vex me, but shou'd not make me very uneasy, nor unhappy.

Upon the whole, I do very earnestly wish, and, if I might have Leave, I would request, that this matter may, as soon as possible, be determined either the one way or the other. The next spring, if I recollect aright, is the *Æra* I always fix'd on for setting out; and there are many Reasons why it should not, and not one that I can recollect why it should, be postponed beyond that Period. And, to me, as you will easily believe, it must be desirable, as well indeed, as essentially necessary, to know what is resolv'd on, as soon as may be. My little affairs will require some Time to put them into such a Posture, as I shall wish to leave them in; and, I suppose, it might be convenient to you too, to know certainly, ere you sent home this year's Invoice. If Mrs. Washington, & yourself, & his nearest Friends approve of it, there is little Likelihood, that the General Court will disapprove: would it not be a strange Exertion of Power if they should? Yet, it is right, they should be consulted, & their Consent obtained. Gov<sup>r</sup> Eden strongly urges the Expediency of a six months' Tour thro' America ere he cross'd the Atlantic: it is certainly right, if for no other Reason, only that a man might not seem totally unacquainted with his own Country. Is it quite romantic in me to expect, that, possibly, you might find Leisure to spend a few months in our Party? April or May wou'd be about the Time for setting out.

I am much concern'd at your apprehensions of M<sup>r</sup> Custis's slender Improvements. And, to shew you how thankfully I receive such notices, I will not deny, that, possibly, there may be some Foundatio<sup>n</sup> for y<sup>r</sup> fears, & that, moreover, some part of y<sup>e</sup> Blame, possibly, belongs to me. I will go farther, & say that both He & I, as the K. of Prussia said, hereafter will do better. [ ] this, let me now have Leave to add that his Improvements, tho' not equal to what they might have been, are, I believe, not inferior to those of any other young gentleman so circumstanced. Nay, I will venture to say, He is a better scholar than most of his years & standing. He is not, indeed, as you observe, much farther advanced, than under M<sup>r</sup> Magowan. I cou'd here say a good deal: let this suffice, that I hope He now knows, by just principles, what heretofore, he had acquir'd by Rote only. He has apply'd more closely of late, & has begun Arithmetic over again; & on his Return, is to enter upon French. There is a Deal of Difference to be observed in y<sup>e</sup> Educat<sup>s</sup> a Gentleman, & a mere scholar.

You will receive Physic from M<sup>r</sup> Johnson, & enclos'd, his Directions, as well as Dr. Stevenson's rec<sup>d</sup> & mine. And the papers, respect<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Claim to Colville's Est<sup>a</sup>, of w<sup>h</sup> I beg y<sup>r</sup> Care, as well as that you will, when in y<sup>r</sup> power, direct me what ans<sup>r</sup> to return to y<sup>e</sup> man, who put them into my Hands for you. I am &c.

In the Hurry of writing, I had well nigh forgot a Commission a Friend gave me to you. M<sup>r</sup> Lloyd Dulany of this city is going to the springs this season. He understands you have a House there—if unoccupy'd & unengag'd, He w<sup>d</sup> be much oblig'd to you for Leave to make use of it.

I saw Coll. Cressap yesterday. He seems quite confident the new Grant will take Place, & is taking his Measures accordingly. Gov<sup>r</sup> Eden hears,



that many of y<sup>e</sup> Regulators have pass'd thro' this Province, & is surpriz'd Gov<sup>r</sup> Tryon has not sent Expresses to the sundry Gov<sup>rs</sup>, on y<sup>e</sup> supposi<sup>n</sup> that they would.\*

[To be continued.]

## BOND FAMILY RECORDS.

From Bible published 1815 by M. Carey, Philadelphia—owned by William A. Wallace, Albany, N. Y.

Communicated by ARTHUR THOMAS BOND, Esq., of Boston.

### MARRIAGES.

Joseph Bond, Boston, to Polly Lawrence—in 1783—Mass.

Joseph Bond, son of Joseph and Polly Bond, to Lucy Davis of Billerica, Mass., 1808.

William Bond to Sally Thompson of Woburn, Mass., 21st April, 1808.

John Bond to Lydia Angel of Providence, R. I.

George Bond to Miss Kittredge of Tewksbury, Mass.

Alanson Bond to Miss Buck, Wilmington. 2d wife Miss Harrington, Boston, Mass.

Mary Lawrence, daughter of W. and S. Bond, to John Crocker, in New York, Augt. 14, 1834.

Sarah Stanley to Andrew B. Brinkerhoff, May 8th, 1836, New York.

Eliza Thompson to James J. Wallace, May 12th, 1836, New York.

Addison Fletcher to Ann Eliza Downing, Jany. 6th, 1842, New York.

Lovicia Wyman to James L. Jackson, Oct. 24th, 1844, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

John Edwin to Susan S. Yughey, Nov. 21, 1844, New York.

Josephine Webster to L. N. Crocker of Springfield, Mass., at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 18th, 1848.

Joseph Webster Bond to Susan Brownell, daughter of I. Sherman Brownell, Esq., of New York City, at Oakland, California, June 17th, 1855.

\*Frances A. Wallace and William R. Morgan, Dec. 8th, 1869, at St. Alban's Church, City of N. Y.

### DEATHS.

Harriott Bond died August 24th, 1792.

Charlott Bond died June 9th, 1804.

Capt. Joseph Bond died July 26th, 1840, 80 yrs.

Mrs. Polly Bond, wife of Capt. Joseph Bond, died July 24th, 1848, 82 yrs.

William Bond, son of Joseph and Polly Bond, died Feb. 7th, 1850, in Brooklyn, L. I., aged 63 yrs.

Sally Thompson, wife of William Bond, died March 3d, 1867, in New York, aged 80 yrs.

Josephine Webster, wife of L. N. Crocker, died at Bridgeport, Conn., July —, 1876.

Lavinia S. Bond, died at Brooklyn, L. I., April 12, 1879.

\* A letter from Washington to Boucher, dated 9 July, 1771, is printed in my *Writings of Washington*, II., 329.

\*J. J. Wallace, M.D., aged 72 years, at East Albany, N. Y., Dec. 15th, 1877.

Eliza Thompson (Bond) Wallace, widow of James J. Wallace, M.D., died Jan'y. 24th, 1891, at Albany, N. Y., aged 80 years.

#### BIRTHS.

Joseph Bond, born May 4th, 1761.

\*Polly Bond, born August 17th, 1766.

Joseph Bond, son to Joseph and Polly Bond, born August 4th, 1784.

Charlott Bond, born Sept. 24th, 1785.

William Bond, born March 18th, 1787.

John Bond, born January 20th, 1789.

Harriott Bond, born August 22d, 1792.

George W. Bond, born December 12th, 1793.

Alanson Bond, born October 18th, 1802.

Charles William Bond, son of William and Sally Bond, born March 16th, 1809, Wilmington, Mass.

Eliza Thompson, daughter of W. and S. Bond, November 8th, 1810, Wilmington, Mass.

Mary Lawrence Bond, born April 3d, 1812, Wilmington, Mass.

Henry Bond, born July 26th, 1813, Wilmington, Mass.

Nancy Hosmer and Sarah Stanly, twins, born Feb. 24th, 1815, Wilmington, Mass.

Lovicia Wyman and Lavinia Shed, twins, born Jan. 8th, 1817, Wilmington, Mass.

Addison Fletcher, born March 21st, 1818, Wilmington, Mass.

Martha Ann, born Oct. 4th, 1819, Andover, Mass.

Edwin Graham, born Nov. 25th, 1821, Andover, Mass.

John Edwin, born Feb. 12th, 1824, Andover.

Joseph Webster and Josephine Webster, born December 14th, 1826.

\*Elizabeth Gertrude, daughter of William P. and Frances A. Morgan, born April 4th, 1871, New York City.

\*Wallace, son of William P. and Frances A. Morgan, born on Friday, July 11th, 1873, New York City.

---

NOTE.—The foregoing is an exact transcription from the original Bible record; and is published for the sake of perpetuating matter which might otherwise be entirely obliterated by time or accident.

Explanatory of the above entries—which are, mainly, a record of the family of William Bond (son of Joseph Bond who married Polly Lawrence) and Sally Thompson—it may be sufficient to say, that all of the names which are not starred (\*) were born Bond: Under "Births," Polly Bond (who was the wife of Joseph Bond) was Polly (Mary) Lawrence.

Referring to the REGISTER, vol. li., Jan. 1897, p. 71—family of Rowlandson and Priscilla (Williams) Bond—the fourth son, Joseph, is identical with the Joseph in the above record who married Polly Lawrence in 1783; the title of "Capt." applying to this Joseph, under the heading "Deaths," having been acquired as commanding officer of the "East Militia," at Woburn, Mass., 1799–1801. Capt. Joseph was the founder of the baking business first established in Woburn about 1793, afterwards moved to Wilmington, Mass. A view of Woburn, by Buckman, shows the location of Joseph's bakehouse as it was first established.

A. T. B.

## ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH and communicated by his grandson,  
Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> CRUTTENDEN was one of the first settlers of Guilford and was one of the twenty-five signers of the Plantation Covenant in 1639. It is said that he came from the county of Kent in England and had been a neighbor of William Chittenden, whose widow he afterwards married. He was probably married in England about 1630, and was probably about twenty-eight or nine years old at the time of the settlement of Guilford. He died in January, 1683, aged about seventy-three years. None of his children's births are recorded in Guilford, though some must have been born after he came to that place. On April 30, 1646, he was appointed "overseer of the mill bay dams or floodgates." On June 6, 1651, he was chosen assessor and on June 9, 1653, townsman. In addition to his home lot he owned "a parcel of upland and marsh in the valley on each side of West River," a "parcel of upland 20 acres abutting to the common woods," a "parcel of marsh land to the South 10½ acres" and a "parcel of upland over against the mill" containing 19 acres. The name is also spelled Crittenden. He married first, Mary ———, who died 1664; second, widow Joanna Chittenden, May 31, 1665. She died August 16, 1668. His children were all by his first wife, as follows:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1632; d. Sept. 11, 1669; m. Dea. George Bartlett of Guilford, Sept. 14, 1650. He d. Aug. 3, 1669.
2. ii. ABRAHAM, b. about 1635; d. Sept. 25, 1694.
- iii. THOMAS, b. about 1637; d. Feb. 8, 1698. He was a tailor and never married. On Feb. 20, 1689-90, he gave land to his nephew Abraham<sup>3</sup>.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. about 1639; m. (1) Capt. John Graves in 1670. (He came from Hartford to Guilford and died Dec. 31, 1695.) (2) John Sperry of New Haven; (3) Benjamin Bennett or Burnett.
3. v. ISAAC, b. about 1643; d. July 13, 1685.
- vi. HANNAH, b. about 164-; m. George Hiland of Guilford in 1665. He d. Dec. 31, 1692.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. about 164-; m. ——— Hatch and d. April 20, 1658.
2. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> CRUTTENDEN, JR. (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford was one of the smaller farmers of the town. He married Susannah, daughter of Mr. Thomas Greigson, on May 13, 1661. She died Sept. 8, 1712. Their children were:
  4. i. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>, b. March 8, 1662; d. May 14, 1725.
  - ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 21, 1665; d. Oct. 1692; m. Thomas Robinson, Jr., of Guilford, Oct. 3, 1686. (He d. July 2, 1712.)
  5. iii. THOMAS, b. Jan. 31, 1667-8; d. Sept. 14, 1754.
  6. iv. JOHN, b. Aug. 15, 1671; d. May 16, 1751.
  7. v. JOSEPH, b. April 9, 1674; d. Feb. 6, 1753.
3. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> CRUTTENDEN (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>) resided on his father's homelot in Guilford. He married Lydia, daughter of Anthony Thompson of New Haven, Sept. 20, 1665. After his death she married Dea. John Meigs, who died Nov. 9, 1713. He was an active member of that party in Guilford which favored union with Connecticut. She was



born July 24, 1647, and died Dec. 1729. The children of Isaac and Lydia Cruttenden were:

- i. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1666; d. y.
- ii. LYDIA, b. July 17, 1668; d. Jan. 11, 1684.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 22, 1670; m. (1) Daniel Hubbard, Dec. 5, 1691. (He was b. Aug. 1, 1666, and committed suicide in 1702, leaving an estate of £355.) (2) William Smith, Nov. 9, 1722. By her first husband she had: 1. *Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Hubbard*, b. Sept. 6, 1692, d. y. 2. *Elizabeth Hubbard*, b. Jan. 31, 1694; d. March 6, 1770; m. Abraham Fowler of Guilford, March 14, 1720. 3. *Daniel Hubbard*, b. Feb. 7, 1697; d. Sept. 28, 1751; m. (1) Thankful Stone, April 10, 1728; (2) Diana Ward, Oct. 13, 1730. 4. *Lieutenant John Hubbard*, of North Guilford, b. May 20, 1699; d. Nov. 11, 1775; m. (1) Patience Chittenden, June 13, 1721. (She was b. Aug. 19, 1695, and d. June 6, 1769.) (2) Anna Fowler, Oct. 11, 1769. 5. *Abraham Hubbard*, b. Jan. 3, 1701; d. July 12, 1714. Lieut. John Hubbard by his first wife had eight children. Among them was Abraham<sup>5</sup> Hubbard of North Guilford, b. June 8, 1729; d. March 8, 180—; m. Hannah, dau. of Wm. Hedges of Long Island, Jan. 5, 1763. She d. May 18, 1834. They had eight children. Among these was Abraham<sup>6</sup> Hubbard, Jr., of North Guilford, b. March 8, 1766; d. Feb. 24, 1800; m. Rachel, dau. of Nathan Scranton. She d. Feb. 28, 1826. They had five children, of whom the second was Sarah<sup>7</sup> Hubbard, b. June 12, 1793; m. Amos Seward of Guilford, July 10, 1814. Their daughter, Rachel Stone Seward, m. R. D. Smyth.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 23, 1673; m. Joseph Norton of Durham. He d. Dec. 1756.
8. v. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 1, 1675; d. Dec. 12, 1745.
- vi. HANNAH, b. March 27, 1678; d. March 28, 1756; m. Joseph Hotchkiss of Guilford, April, 1699. He d. Jan. 31, 1740.
- vii. JABEZ, b. Feb. 25, 1680; d. Feb. 25, 1681.
- viii. MEHITABEL, b. April 11, 1682; m. Caleb Hotchkiss of New Haven, Feb. 14, 1706.
- ix. NAOMI, b. June 23, 1685; d. Sept. 1, 1692.
4. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> CRUTTENDEN, 3D (*Abraham<sup>2</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>*) of Guilford was assessed £183 2 6. in 1716 and had a two-acre homelot, which was given him by his uncle Thomas. He married Susannah, daughter of John Kirby, May 6, 1686. She died in October, 1729. Their children were:
  - i. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup>, b. April 1, 1688; d. Aug. 1764; m. Sarah Sutlief, daughter of Nathaniel of Durham in 1715. He lived in Durham and had nine children.
  - ii. MARY, b. Dec. 16, 1690; d. May 9, 1776; m. Thomas Gould, May 6, 1715. He d. June 17, 1746.
  - iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1693; d. Dec. 9, 1760. He lived at Durham and probably never married.
  - iv. DANIEL, b. May 27, 1696; d. 1751. He was a physician and of a roving disposition, living at New Haven, Middletown, Milford, and Edgartown, Mass. He married Patience ———, who d. Aug. 13, 1743, aged 55. They had eight children.
  - v. ANNA, b. May 10, 1701; d. Nov. 30, 1789; m. Ebenezer Parmelee of Guilford, July 24, 1716. He d. Sept. 28, 1777.
  - vi. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 1, 1705; d. March 18, 1778; m. Abigail, dau. of Dea. Ebenezer Benton, March 10, 1741. She d. April 27, 1785. They had one daughter *Abigail<sup>5</sup>*, m. Abraham Stone.
5. LIEUTENANT THOMAS<sup>3</sup> CRUTTENDEN (*Abraham<sup>2</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>*) of East Guilford seems to have been a large landholder in the vicinity of the Hammonassett River. He married (1) Abigail Hull, daughter of John of Killingworth and Abigail Kelsey, Sept. 11, 1690 (she was born Sept. 30, 1669, died 1710); (2) Elizabeth, daughter of John

Chittenden, —, 1711. She died Aug. 1, 1712. Thomas Cruttenden was chosen Lieutenant of Militia Oct. 21, 1716, and was assessed in that year at £108. 17. 0. He had nine children, all but one of them by his first wife. They were:

- i. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1691; d. Nov. 6, 1735; m. Samuel Buell, May 3, 1711.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1693-4.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 1698; d. June 2, 1786; m. (1) Lydia Darrow of Long Island, Oct. 4, 1726. (She died July 7, 1768.) (2) Rebecca —, who died Sept. 21, 1787. He had eight children and lived in Guilford.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 1700; d. April 24, 1778; m. Ebenezer Benton of North Guilford, Nov. 3, 1725. He died Feb. 11, 1776.
- v. LYDIA, b. 1704; m. at Wallingford, Conn., in 1756, Ebenezer Hough of Goshen.
- vi. HULL, b. 1706; d. Sept. 24, 1794; m. (1) Hannah, daughter of Stephen Bishop; (2) Submit, daughter of Nathaniel Parks of North Guilford. She died Aug. 18, 1802. He had four children.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. 1707; d. Sept. 15, 1751; m. Timothy Bartlett, 1728. He d. Dec. 3, 1773.
- viii. JOSIAH, b. 1709; d. Jan. 22, 1776; m. Hester Murray, daughter of Jonathan, Dec. 15, 1737. She d. Oct. 10, 1781. They had seven children.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 1712; d. March 11, 1789; m. John Crampton of Guilford, July 20, 1732. He d. June 29, 1790.

6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> CRUTTENDEN (*Abraham<sup>2</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>*) of Guilford married May 6, 1703, Bathsheba, daughter of Isaac Johnson. She died April 25, 1752. Their children were:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1704; d. Aug. 31, 1787; m. Ebenezer Hall of Guilford, June 17, 1730. He died Sept. 9, 1754.
- ii. BATHSHEBA, b. Oct. 8, 1705; d. Aug. 9, 1751; m. John Chittenden, Jr., of Guilford, March 1, 1730. He was drowned March 1, 1761.
- iii. Rachel, b. Oct. 24, 1707; d. Sept. 22, 1751.
- iv. JOHN, b. May 2, 1710; d. June 18, 1784; m. June 4, 1734, Lucy, daughter of Joseph Lee. She died Feb. 10, 1786. They had nine children.
- v. MARY, b. May 23, 1713; d. Feb. 22, 1795; m. Joseph Hall, son of Ebenezer of Guilford, June 23, 1742. He died Dec. 11, 1764.
- vi. DAVID, b. Dec. 3, 1716; d. Sept. 30, 1770; m. Elizabeth Stone, daughter of Nathaniel, Oct. 20, 1742. She died Sept. 3, 1797. They had five children.
- vii. ISAAC, b. April 3, 1720; removed to Ashfield, Berkshire Co., Mass.; m. Lucy, daughter of Darius Benton, Jan. 25, 1743. She died Jan. 13, 1796. They had five children.

7. ENSIGN JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> CRUTTENDEN (*Abraham<sup>2</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>*) of Guilford married Mercy, daughter of Jonathan Hoyt, May 2, 1700. She was born Feb. 10, 1678, and died Jan. 3, 1750. He was made ensign May 13, 1728. He was assessed at £88. 13. 6. in 1716. Their children were:

- i. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 6, 1703; m. John Farnham of Litchfield South Farms, Dec. 29, 1725.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. June 23, 1705; d. Sept. 9, 1787; m. Dea. Ebenezer Bartlett, son of Daniel of Guilford, April 24, 1728. He d. May 27, 1775.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 17, 1708; d. Nov. 3, 1790; m. Lucy Spencer of Middletown, Nov. 1731. She d. July 13, 1796. They had nine children.
- iv. MERCY, b. Feb. 4, 1711; d. Jan. 27, 1737.
- v. SETH, b. Oct. 14, 1718; d. y.
- vi. JANE, b. Feb. 23, 1721; d. July 2, 1798; m. John Parmelee of Guilford, Nov. 26, 1740. He d. Jan. 12, 1799.

8. DEA. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> CRUTTENDEN (*Isaac*<sup>2</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>) of Guilford married Mindwell, daughter of Dea. John Meigs, on Oct. 8, 1702. She was his stepfather's daughter, and died March 31, 1762. He resided on the original homelot, facing the West River. His children were:

- i. MINDWELL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1706; d. Sept. 24, 1769; m. Joseph, son of Abraham Bartlett of Guilford, Jan. 9, 1726. He d. Aug. 29, 1769.
- ii. LYDIA, b. March 19, 1709; d. Aug. 1, 1711.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. July 11, 1711; d. Aug. 9, 1711.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 11, 1712; d. Jan. 4, 1802; m. Sarah ———, and lived in Durham. He had seven children.
- v. ISAAC, b. Jan. 8, 1715; d. May 2, 1719.
- vi. DESIRE, b. June 6, 1717; d. June 28, 1717.
- vii. LYDIA, b. March 14, 1719; d. Aug. 13, 1772; m. Dea. Peletiah Leete of Guilford, March 26, 1740. He d. May 28, 1786.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 26, 1721; d. Oct. 2, 1793; m. Mary Parmelee, June 21, 1744. (She d. Sept. 26, 1787.) They had six children. He was a member of Capt. Peleg Redfield's company in the march on Ticonderoga in 1760.

## A PLANTATION ON PRINCE GEORGE'S CREEK, CAPE FEAR, NORTH CAROLINA.

Communicated by SAMUEL B. DOGGETT, Esq., of Boston.

A LETTER of attorney from George Minot of Boston, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife, formerly Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Maurice Moor, Esq., late of Cape Fear, states that Maurice Moor in his last will, dated September 30, 1742, gave Elizabeth a tract of land on Prince George's Creek, in Cape Fear, containing about six hundred acres.

This letter, dated November 14, 1744, appoints "Mr. Thomas Clarke of Willmington, on Cape Fear river, in North Carolina, merchant," to act as attorney in the sale of this land and buildings, and the paper is witnessed by Samuel Austin and Stephen Minot, Jr., and acknowledged before Jonas Clarke, whose commission as justice of the peace is certified by Governor Shirley, December 5, 1744.

After the execution of this instrument it would seem that Mr. George Minot left Boston for Cape Fear. The following letter was written him by his brother:—

"BOSTON, January 20<sup>th</sup>, 1744–5.

DEAR BROTHER.

I wrote you a few Lines by Cap. Darby in a sloop that saild last Sunday (Mr. Monk Passenger) by whom your wife wrote you at large and Stephen inclosed it in a Letter to Cap<sup>t</sup>. Quince to be deliver'd you. \* \* \* \* the only acct we have had of you since your absence is from Mr. Walker who mett you at Milford. \* \* \* \* Inclosed is a Letter you wrote me



from Cape Fear which I but yesterday found among my papers & may be of Service to you relating to your affair with Mr. Quince—he will doubtless pay the Outsett & Advance wages. Stephen was out when she saild from hence & pay her hire from the time she saild from Boston, & dureing her stay at Cape Fear & till the day she was lost—for observe you chartered her at only £90 p month which (as it was without his Engagement to insure her) was much undervalued at least £20 p month on so hazardous a Voyage.

I suppose the schooner of Mr. Bowdoin's has been arriv'd sometime & doubtless loaded in due time, pray send Stephen word via Nuce, Pamplico Edington &c. when she was loaded—I could not get R. Bills draught even accepted tho it was drawn Conditionally, which makes him very uneasie—I'm sorry as he is a good sort of man & very friendly in visiting our house. I mett a few days ago w<sup>th</sup> Taskar. \* \* \* \* Brother Christopher will with much difficulty be persuaded to tarry here, when I go for Jamaica which I am fully determined upon, by the Mast Ship that sails in a month. You doubtless have heard of the great Hurricane at Jamaica which they say has done vast damage the only acct. we have is via So. Carolina. Mr. Apthorp is the only person in Town has a Letter from Mr. Tregothick so that we are at a Loss ab<sup>t</sup> Brother & his Interest but are full of maloncholly reflections & fears about it—neither do I know how it has affected my Friend James plantation and Interest but as I have so often talk'd & wrote of going I am determined ab<sup>t</sup> going maugre all the objections that arise from this unforeseen Event of Providence & make no doubt somehow or other to make it worth my while to see Jamaica. \* \* \* \*

Inclosed you have most of the late news papers for your Amusement. I pickd them up in a hurry. I cannot at present think of any news worth communicating & conclude with my best wishes for your health & preservation & success in all your affairs being with sincerity in great haste.

Dear Bro<sup>r</sup>. Y<sup>r</sup> Loving Br<sup>o</sup>  
& Assured Friend

JAMES MINOT.

Your wife begun a Letter yesterday but company & her present Indisposition prevents her finishing it now. She desird me to write to Newberry for a barrel or two of Apples for her good Friends Coll<sup>o</sup> Blake & Mad<sup>m</sup>. Haines which I shall do & send by Cox. Just this moment been talking of Daughter Betsey & with a deep sigh, she hoped you would be as good as your promise, in bringing her, she well knows the objections her friends will make of the difficulty of the Journey & their being loth to part with her &c. but she hopes her urgent desires & repeated wishes by word of mouth & Letters, will easily get the better of all objections may be raised against it. Pray don't forget sending by all opportunity some potatoes to y<sup>r</sup> wife sister Minot. Mr. Bill, Bro. John, Mr<sup>s</sup>. Clarke & Cos. Minot who have all been very kind to sister.—she desir'd I would not forget to mention it. Sister desires you would buy for her at Cape Fear, a white Calico quilted coat, a persian ditto, for the summer, they<sup>1</sup> cost as dear again here she says she<sup>1</sup> want 'em very much send em w<sup>th</sup> other things by water.

Sister sent by young Monk in a Letter to Betsey (in the sloop Cap Darby) a pair silver sleeve buttons w<sup>th</sup> Bristol Stones which she inclos'd in the Letter. Mr. Bill now in the chamber (dont forget the barrel Knightsfoot of Coll. Peyton, he desires to be remembered to you.

Dont forget Isaac Royall & John Henshaw's affairs at Cape Fear."

Superscribed:—

"To Mr. George Minot

To be left with Cap<sup>t</sup>. Richard Quince  
Merch<sup>t</sup>.

In Brunswick

Cape Fear."

p Cap<sup>t</sup>. Cox.

A paper written by Mr. George Minot gives some observations regarding his plantation:—

"Some Observations on my Plantation, which Layes on Prince Georges Creek, on the North East Branch of Cape Fear River.

1<sup>st</sup>. That its Title is Indisputeable, I holding it under the originall Patentee, which was my Wive's Father Coll<sup>o</sup>. Maurice Moore whoes Right cannot be disputed.

2<sup>nd</sup>. That the Quitt Rent for s<sup>d</sup> Land is but Six Pence per hundred acres yearly, what is called Proclimation money. When 7-8<sup>ths</sup> of the Plant<sup>n</sup> in that Goverment is Four shillings p<sup>r</sup> hundred Acres Yearly the same money which makes it much more valuable.

Note. Mr. Lithgoes Land is all at 4/ p hundred acres.

3<sup>dly</sup>. That it Lyes on a Navigable Creek, where a Vessell of 100 Tons may Come to the house. But eight miles from the Principall Towne on the River with one Streight Road, quite Levell all the way & often there is Laying at s<sup>d</sup> Towne 10 & 15 Sail of Forreign Vessells Loading for Europe & the West Indies — In which Towne is to be Purchased most Forreign Comodity's & at Cheap Rate at all Times for Produce.

4<sup>thly</sup>. That it is allow'd to be the best Neighbourhood in the whole place, viz: Mr. Lithgo, Maj<sup>r</sup> John Swan, Sam<sup>l</sup>. Swan Esq., Coll<sup>o</sup>. Blake, Maj<sup>r</sup>. Ennis, Mr. Jones, Coll<sup>o</sup>. Hyrn, Coll<sup>o</sup>. Halton, Mr. Vail & Mrs. Haynes &c. all which are Persons of Fashion & Education & Live in a Genteel manner & most of Em has had University Education, Who Keep 3 Packs of Dogs among Em for Deer hunting And very often have matches of Horse Raceing in the Neighborhood, which they much delight in & are all Liveing within 3 miles of my House there.

5<sup>th</sup>. The Creek on which my Plantation Joynes for 2 miles in Length as the Meanders of it Runs abounds with the greatest quantity of Wild Fowle for 5 months of the Year & in the Sumer with Fine Fishing of any one place on the Continent with Geese, Ducks & Widgin & that within 200 yards of the House. So that one Hower of a good Gunner in a morning will Supply 3 or 4 Familys for a day or 2.

6<sup>th</sup>. The soil is peculiar for Indigo which is now made in that Neighborhood to great Proffitt & as good as the French. of which Land there is near 200 Acres. Also fine Rice & Corn Land. So that 30 Feild Slaves may be workt to great Proffitt on the Estate. This & many other advantages both profitable & pleasureable belongs to it which you may depend on.

7<sup>th</sup>. No one Part of the River abounds more w<sup>th</sup> Deer & Wild Turkey having five Necks of Land on the Estate to Hunt Em."

These observations were probably written to aid the sale of the plantation, and the following letter from Mr. Minot to Mr. Joshua Crump relates to his proposals regarding its sale:—

"BOSTON, Nov. 8, 1746.

Sr.

Your Letter of the 26<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup>. Last I Receiv'd pr Mr. David Alegeo Relateing to my Plantation at Cape Fear. \* \* \* \* There is not a Plantation on the Continent of that Intrinsic Value & attended with so many Pleasant & advantageouse circumstances. to be sold for Two hundred Pounds Sterling. But as my Wife is now fixt in Boston for Life am content & willing you should have said Plantation adjoining to Mr. W<sup>m</sup>. Lithgoes \* \* \* \* my Bro. who Resides at Jamaica has wrote me of a Gentleman Removeing to Cape Fear next Spring, who has this verry Plantation Recommended to him by Coll<sup>o</sup>. Blake (a Gentleman from Jam<sup>a</sup>) who Lives within a mile of it. So must desire your answer by the verry first oppertunity to this proposeall \* \* \* \* and shall think my selfe obligd to wait for your answer till the 25<sup>th</sup> of March next and no longer for your determination thereon. Therefore must desire you will write me by 3 or 4 conveyances for fear of miscarriages as I expect in the Spring of the year the offer from Jamaica.

Mr. Alegeo has offer'd me in your behalf Two hundred & thirty Pounds your money for the Interest, which is little or no odds from my present offer. \* \* \* \* As Mr. John Pare & Mr. David Alegeo will Reside in Boston this Winter you may get either of those Gentlemen to manage this affair for you. Mr. Lithgow & Family were well about Three weeks past. As to your saying the Country is verry sickly is a mistake. Indeed Strangers have a Seasoning the first year generally with the Ague & feaver but that only in the 2 Fall months, and after that seldome or Ever attends them, its accounted the finest Winter country on the Continent & abounding with all the necessarys of Life & at the Cheapest Rate.

Upon the whole was not my Intrest cheifly in Boston nothing elce should Tempt me to Leave so Pleasant & independant a Life as a person might Live on that Plantation and in such an agreeable Neighborhood.

\* \* \* \* My Regards to M<sup>rs</sup>. Crump which M<sup>rs</sup>. Minot joyns me in from the Acquaintance she had with her good mother and am

Y<sup>r</sup> Humb. Serv<sup>t</sup>.

GEO. MINOT."

To Mr. Joshua Crump.

Another letter shows that Mr. Lithgow has heard of the proposed sale and gives his views of the locality:—

"CAPE FEAR May 23<sup>d</sup> 1747.

Dear Sir,

I find you are in terms of purchasing Geo. Minot's Land that Bounds on me. You have allready offered him much more for it then I Believe he ever befor expected, or do I think it is worth so much as land goes here at presant: I am much surprised he did not take you at your word: \* \* \* \* I wou'd advise you by all means to come and see the country first: for if you shou'd mislike the country to live in, the money in a maunier may lay sunk this dozen years, before you can get off your hands again. We have house Room enough either in the Town or Country to entertain you till you have Looked about to see where you would like best to be: and what you would like: for there is no fear of getting land at any time there is Enough to be sold. The Buildings he tells you off are only two small Logg houses very indifferant I think & hardly fitt for any body to live in. Indeed they might do to shalter from the Rain till better



was got, but I question much if the sides would keep out the wind, add to that were they good for any thing they are abundantly too near the Creek, the people that lives there now tells me in the summer time they are devoured with muskitters therefore if any good house was to be Built it ought to be allmost a quarter of a mile further Back from the Creek side. Mr. Blake din'd with me this day: I asked him about the Jamaica Gentleman he was Recomendng to Buy Geo. Minot's Land, he told me he knew of none but said he did tell Mr. Minot he would buy it off him, for a Friend of his at Jamaica, but says: he intended it for himself purely for fishing in the summer and Ducking in the winter. \* \* \* \*

WILLIAM LITHGOW.

"CAPE FEAR, July 6<sup>th</sup>, 1747.

D: Sir

The above is copy of my last to you via Mountserat which I wrott in a hurry purely if possible to prevent you from engaging too far w<sup>t</sup> Mr. Minot's Land till you have seen it yourself: for if you should not like to live their, you cannot Rent it for one p cent Interest. The poorest people here if they have been any time in the country, makes shift to get Land of their own either by taking up or Buying."

One other letter is dated at Cape Fear and apparently directed to Mr. George Minot at Boston:—

"Decem<sup>r</sup> ye 19<sup>th</sup> 1747.

Sir/

I am not a little concern'd for the Death of my cousin. But as these things soe frequently happen wee must Submit. But this may be y<sup>r</sup> great Comfort she Dyeing soe good a Christian. I cant at this time give any answer to y<sup>r</sup> Proposal Doubting at Present if a Load of Naval Stores there wood clear one farthing. \* \* \* \*

R. Moor."

Endorsed

"Roger Moor's Letter. Dec. 29, 1747. Cape Fear."

[George Minot and his brother James were sons of Col. Stephen Minot of Boston (see J. G. Minot's *Minot Family*, p. 17, and L. Shattuck's article in the REGISTER, vol. i., p. 174). George Minot owned Minot's Wharf, Boston, known as T Wharf. He died Jan. 18, 1785, and left a daughter Sarah, who married Nathaniel Taylor of Boston, Deputy Naval Officer. James Minot removed to Jamaica, where he died.—ED.]

## EDWIN HUBBARD.

By MRS. FANNIE WILDER BROWN, his granddaughter.

EDWIN HUBBARD, genealogist and family historian, the son of Harvey and Jennie Doane (Galpin) Hubbard, was born in Berlin, Conn., July 29, 1811, and died in Bennington, Vt., April 11, 1891. Edwin,<sup>7</sup> Harvey,<sup>6</sup> Abijah<sup>5</sup> (Revolutionary soldier), Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> George,<sup>1</sup> of Middletown, Conn.

When a mere boy, Mr. Hubbard was astonished to hear a man say that he did not know the maiden name of his own grandmother.

He soon began to collect all the information he could find relative to his own ancestors, and to try to interest others in theirs. "One Thousand Years of Hubbard History," page 197, says of him, "Edwin Hubbard was a born genealogist and collected data from boyhood to old age about his own and numerous other families, comprising Bradford, Goodrich, Heald, Drury, Towne, Powers and others. His inventions of Ancestral Registers or printed tabular forms were most excellent models for copying data into. . . . He did a great deal of genealogical labor, being remarkably conscientious and painstaking in preparing his data." He made a specialty of Ancestral Research, and the work that he best loved was the tracing out as many ancestors as it was possible for him to find for the individual for whom he was working. His system of numbering prevented any confusion of individuals, and his clear handwriting, almost as distinct as printing will be long remembered by his numerous correspondents.

Mr. Hubbard married in Berlin, Conn., Oct. 14, 1832, Hannah Root North, who was born Sept. 26, 1816, and was the daughter of Lemuel and Rebecca (Goodrich) North. Hannah,<sup>8</sup> Lemuel,<sup>7</sup> David,<sup>6</sup> Jedediah,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John.<sup>1</sup> They had ten children, but four of whom survived their childhood, and even these died long before the deaths of Mr. and Mrs. Hubbard. They lived, successively, in Berlin, Conn.; Millersport, Ohio (which was then "away out West"); Meriden, Conn.; Cape May, N. J.; Meriden again; and in 1859 went to Chicago where the greater part of his genealogical work was done. His home was later at Oak Park, his office in Chicago, where for many years he devoted himself entirely to the work of genealogy. In his early life he was in the carriage business, kept a store, was president of a bank and when he first went to Chicago kept an insurance office, but throughout his life his attention was mainly devoted to genealogical research.

In 1883 he went to Bennington, Vt., to the home of his grandson Charles Hoadley, where he died in 1891. Mrs. Hubbard died in Clinton, Conn., August, 1893. While in Chicago Mr. Hubbard was for many years deacon of the Tabernacle Church, while Mrs. Hubbard was city missionary, and both were active in all the work of the church they loved.

The four children who outlived childhood were:

WALTER NORRIS, b. June 10, 1834; d. Feb. 19, 1879; m. July 10, 1871, Jessie A. Wallace (b. July 8, 1849; d. Dec. 30, 1888).

AMELIA ORPHA, b. Sept. 8, 1836; d. Oct. 2, 1861; m. April 10, 1855, Horace Philemon Hoadley, of New Haven, Ct., and had Charles, and George who became a Congregational minister.

REBECCA CURTIS, b. Nov. 18, 1839; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 4, 1874; m. Aug. 13, 1857, William Frank<sup>9</sup> Wilder (b. Aug. 19, 1831,—Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Samuel,<sup>7</sup> Aboliah,<sup>6</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), captain of a regiment of Illinois volunteers during

the war; foreign agent of the Elgin Watch Company, 1875-1889; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., London, Eng., Colorado Springs, New York and Washington, D. C. Their children were Walter L. and Frank Curtis, editors of *Colorado Springs Gazette*, and Fannie A. Wilder, who m. Dec. 2, 1882, John Fenner Brown, and lives in Arlington, Mass. This granddaughter has succeeded her grandfather in his genealogical work.

EDWIN LEMUEL, b. March 2, 1842; d. July 5, 1862, in the army, of camp fever, at La Grange, Tenn., and was buried there.

---

## CAPTAIN JOHANNES SANDERSE GLEN.

By ZOETH S. ELDRIDGE, Esq., of San Francisco, Cal.

ABOUT the year 1633, a Scotchman by the name of Alexander Lindsay Glen was at Fort Nassau on the Delaware. A man, tradition says, of noble birth, a refugee to Holland from whence he came to America in the service of the Dutch West India Company, from whom he held large grants of land. He was called by the Dutch, Sander Leendertse Glen, and is thus designated in all the records. His transactions in real estate and merchandise were very large. He owned lands in New Amsterdam ("Smits Valley") in 1646, and was then called "coopman" (merchant) of Beverwyck. He also owned lands, house and cattle at Graves End, Long Island, lands at Fort Nassau and at Fort Casimir. On June 10th, 1643, Arent Van Curler wrote to the Patrons of Rensselaerwyck, \* \* "I have purchased at the Mill Kill, from Jan Mickaelson, a house and a large oblong building which he bought from Sander Leenderke (Glen) for 500 gl."

In 1658 Glen built a mansion of stone on the north bank of the Mohawk River under the title and protection of the Mohawk Indians by whom he was held in high esteem.

In 1661 he with Arent Van Curler and thirteen others made application to Peter Stuyvesant, Director General, for permission to purchase from the Indians the Great Flats on the Mohawk River—negotiations which resulted finally in the Dongan patent to what is now the city of Schenectady. Glen called his farm on the north side of the river, Scotia. It comprised several hundred acres and extended from "Claas Graven's Rock" easterly to "Luysig Rock," just above Freeman's Bridge. In the division of lands under the patent, he received a house lot in the village, a pasture lot on the river, and two *bouwverys* on the Great Flat.

Glen's wife was Catalyn Dongan. She died Aug. 12, 1684, and he died Nov. 13, 1685. They were buried side by side under the church built by Glen in the public square and presented to the inhabitants of Schenectady. In 1848 their remains were carefully exhumed by Judge Sanders, a lineal descendant, and removed to the family cemetery at Scotia where they now rest.

CAPTAIN JOHANNES SANDERSE GLEN (John Glen, son of Alexander) was born Nov. 5, 1648, died Nov. 6, 1731. Married, first, Annatie, daughter of Jan and Marie (Du Trieux) Peek, and after her death in 1690, he married Diwar, daughter of Evert Janse Wendel. He frequently wrote his name "Johannes Sanderse," after the Dutch fashion, and was usually called



Captain Sander. The French wrote the name Cendre, which became transformed into Condre, and then into Coudre.\*

Captain Glen was chief magistrate of Schenectady.† He served during the French and Indian wars as ensign, lieutenant and captain under Major Peter Schuyler, and was captain of the First Foot Company at Schenectady in 1715.

On the night of February 8, 1690, Schenectady was destroyed by a war party of French and Indians from Montreal. The inhabitants, who were all Dutch, were in a state of discord and confusion. The revolution in England had produced a revolution in New York. The demagogue, Jacob Leisler, had got possession of Fort William and endeavored to master the colony. The Dutch of Schenectady for the most part favored Leisler, but Glen stood fast for the Albany convention (anti-Leisler), of which Peter Schuyler was the chief, and in consequence the villagers had threatened to kill him.‡ The village was oblong in shape and was stockaded with palisades of pine logs ten feet high. It had two gates, one towards Albany, and the other towards the Mohawks. A block house near the eastern gate was occupied by eight or nine men belonging to Captain Bull's Connecticut company, under command of Lieutenant Talmage. As they were under orders from Albany, they too, like Glen, were under the popular ban. In vain the magistrate and the officer entreated the people to stand on their guard. They turned the advice to ridicule, laughed at the idea of danger, left both their gates wide open, and placed there, it is said, two snow images as mock sentinels.

On the 17th of January, 1690, a war party was started from Montreal, with the intention of striking the English and Dutch settlements of Albany and Schenectady. It consisted of one hundred and fourteen Frenchmen and ninety-six Indians—in all two hundred and ten men, under command of D'Ailleboust de Mantet and Le Moyne de Sainte-Hélène, supported by the brothers Le Moyne d'Iberville and Le Moyne Bienville and several others of the Canadian *noblesse*.

It was the depth of winter when they began their march, sliding on snow shoes over the vast white field of the frozen St. Lawrence and dragging their blankets and provisions on Indian sledges. Between the St. Lawrence and the Mohawk was two hundred miles of unbroken wilderness without a single habitation, with snow in the forest from three to six feet deep.

They advanced four or five days on the march and then stopped to hold a council. The precise point of attack had been left to the leaders, and thus the men had been ignorant of their destination. The Indians demanded to know it. Mantet and Saint-Hélène replied that they were going to Albany. The Indians demurred. "How long is it," asked one of them, "since the French grew so bold?" The commanders endeavored to satisfy them but the Indians were sullen, the decision was postponed and the party moved forward again.

When after eight days they reached the Hudson and found the place where two paths diverged, the one for Albany and the other for Schenectady, they all without further words took the latter.

\* See letter of M. de Monseignat, Comptroller General of the Marine in Canada, to Mme. de Maintinon. Doc. Hist. N. Y. I., 297.

† The French called Schenectady Corlaer from Van Curler its founder. Corlaer was also the name given by the Indians to the governor of New York.

‡ "They would not watch, and when Capt. Sander commanded them they threatened to burn him upon ye fire if he come upon ye garde." Robt. Livingston to Sir Edmond Andros. Doc. Hist. N. Y. I., 193.

The march was one of incredible hardship and tested their pluck and endurance to the uttermost. At first there was a partial thaw and the men waded knee deep through the half-melted snow, mingled ice, mud and water of the gloomy swamps. Then the weather suddenly changed, and a cold fierce wind, accompanied by snow, swept down upon them, freezing the blood in their veins. So painful and so slow was their progress that it was eleven o'clock on the night of the eighth of February when they reached Schenectady and stood before its open gate guarded by its deaf and dumb warder, the sentinel of snow. It was their intention to make the attack later, but the intense cold forced them to enter the town at once. Iberville went with a detachment to find the Albany gate and bar it against the escape of fugitives, but missed it in the gloom and hastened back. The assailants were now formed into two bands, Sainte-Hélène leading the one and Mantet the other. They passed through the gate together in dead silence; one turned to the right and the other to the left, and they filed around the village between the palisades and the houses till the two leaders met at the further end. The signal was then given and with hideous yells they burst open the doors with their hatchets and fell to their work. The simple villagers, wrapped in peaceful slumber, were unable to make any material resistance. For some it was but a momentary nightmare, ended by the blow of the tomahawk. Others were less fortunate. Neither women nor children were spared. Sixty persons were killed outright. The massacre and pillage continued two hours; then the prisoners were secured, sentinels posted and the men told to rest and refresh themselves. In the morning a small party crossed the river to Scotia, the house of Glen, which stood on rising ground half a mile distant. It was loopholed and palisaded, and Glen had mustered his servants and tenants, closed his gates and prepared to defend himself. Iberville appeared at the gate and drawing his commission from the breast of his coat, told Glen that he was specially charged to pay a debt which the French owed him. On several occasions he had saved the lives of French prisoners in the hands of the Mohawks, and he, with his family, and above all his wife had shown them the greatest kindness. The officer urged Glen to go with them to the village, and he complied. He was now led before a crowd of wretched prisoners and told that not only were his own life and property safe but that all his kindred should be spared.\* Glen stretched his privilege to the utmost, till the Indians, disgusted at his multiplied demands for clemency, complained that everybody seemed to be his relation.

Some of the houses had already been burned. Fire was now set to the rest, excepting one in which a French officer lay wounded, another belonging to Glen, and three or four more which he begged the victors to spare. At noon Schenectady was in ashes and the French and Indians withdrew laden with booty. Thirty or forty captured horses dragged their sledges and a troop of twenty-seven men and boys were driven prisoners into the forest.†

\* 1690. Tusschen de 8 & 9 feberewari is de droevige mort gedaen hirap Schonec-taedy by de franse & harre wilde & alles verdestewerert en verbrant op 5 huysnae maer hir op Schoisyaee geen quact gedaen by akspresse order van haes govirnuer voen het gost doet myn grootvader myn vader en oem oen een gevange paep priest & verschyden andere gevangens gedan hade in de ovelogh tussche ouse wilde & de franse. (From a photograph of the record of the Schenectady massacre entered in the Glen family bible by Jacob, son of Capt. Glen.—Z. S. E.)

† In the account of the Schenectady massacre I have mainly followed Parkman's History, "Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV." I, 218 et seq. (Champlain Ed.)

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

INSCRIPTIONS AT HINSDALE, N. H.—There is a little cemetery in the town of Hinsdale, N. H., mostly across the Connecticut river from old Fort Dummer. No care is now taken of it. It is fast growing up with brush and saplings, and will soon be forest again. Most of the headstones are in good preservation. The name Wellman abounds. I copied the following data for you:

"Capt. Moses Palmer of Little Compton d. Nov. 26, 1759, in his 39th year."

"Nathan Willord died Mch 12, 1784, in the 60th year of his age."

"Mrs. Lucy Willord, wife of Nathan, died June 26, 1789, in her 68th year."

"Madam Hannah Willard relict of Col. Josiah Willord of Fort Dummer, died May 13, 1772, in her 78th year."

*Brattleboro', Vermont.*

LEVI DANIEL TEMPLE.

## QUERIES.

COOK FAMILY.—Peter Cooke, of Cheshire, England, "and Elinor Norman of Kingsley [Parish of Frodsham] in ye sd County Spinster having declared their intentions of marriage before several publick meetings of the People of God called Quakers in the aforesd County," were married 10 mo. "(called December)," 7, 1695, "in their Publick Meeting Place at Newton, in the aforesd County of Chesr" (No. 219, Marriage Register of Cheshire and Staffordshire Quarterly Meeting of the Society of Friends, General Register Office, Somerset House, London, England). Among the thirty-two witnesses to this marriage certificate is the name John Cooke. How was he related to Peter? Can anyone give data concerning the ancestry of Peter Cooke and Elinor Norman? What were there dates of birth?

They had the following nine children, all born in Cheshire: (1) John, b. 7 mo. 2, 1696, at Tarvin; d. 1759. (2) Mary, b. 9 mo. 12, 1698, at Tarvin; d. 11 mo. 9, 1700, at Northwich, Cheshire; buried 11 mo. 14, 1700, at Newton. (3) Peter, b. 10 mo. 4, 1700, at Northwich; d. 4 mo. 28, 1779, in Warrington twp., York Co., Pa. (4) Isaac, b. 10 mo. 18, 1702, at Northwich. (5) Thomas, b. 8 mo. 29, 1704, at Northwich; d. 1751. (6) Abraham, b. 8 mo. 29, 1704, at Northwich; d. 9 mo. 14, 1704, at Northwich; buried 9 mo. 15, 1704, at Newton. (7) Elinor, b. 3 mo. 22, 1704, at Northwich. (8) Mary, b. 3 mo. 22, 1709, at Northwich. (9) Samuel, b. 2 mo. 23, 1712, at Northwich. (Digest of Friends' Records, Devonshire House, 12 Bishopsgate St., Without, London, E. C., England.)

The minutes of Frandly monthly meeting, Cheshire, show that, 1 mo. 3, 1713, "Peter Cooke having proposed his intentions of removing himself & ffamily to Pennsylvania & ffriends consenting thereto \* \* \* desire friends of ffrandly meeting to draw & sign them a certificate if need require before the next meeting." The meeting was held 1 mo. 31, 1713, but there is no further mention of the certificate, although it must have been signed about this time. They embarked for Pennsylvania, but Peter died on the voyage or shortly after the arrival. At Chester monthly meeting (now Delaware County, Pa.), 1 mo. 29, 1714, the widow Elinor Cooke produced a "certificate from frandly months meeting in ould England." She was married again that year to John Fincher, and later removed with her children to London Grove, Chester County, Pa.

*Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pa.*

ALBERT C. MYERS.

INFORMATION WANTED.—1. *March*.—The parents of Clement March of Portsmouth, N. H. He was born in 1727, birthplace unknown. He died in Portsmouth May 27th, 1790. His wife was Margaret, daughter of Nathaniel Jackson of Portsmouth. Date of marriage unknown. She died Feb. 27th, 1809.

Clement March was elected constable of the North Parish of Portsmouth, May 7, 1759, and served in that capacity for many years. For over forty years he held the office of keeper of the almshouse; also sexton of the old North



church. Up to the time of his death he had acted as moderator of the town meeting for some years.

2. Who were the parents and ancestors of Stephen March, who, with his wife Abigail Robinson March, went to Ohio from Maine early in the present century, prior to 1820? Family tradition says he was a Congregational minister, a graduate of Dartmouth College, and a man of studious and refined taste. He had nine sons and one daughter. Tradition also states that he came from Augusta, Me.

3. The lineage of Mary March, who married March 27, 1691, Isaac Toppan, son of Abraham Toppan of Newbury.

4. Abigail March, daughter of Joseph and Abigail March of Salisbury, Mass., was born May 9th, 1732. She married first, ——— Crocker. Wanted, date of marriage and list of children. She married second, July 6, 1771, Samuel Baker of Salisbury.

MISS ELLEN GATES MARCH.

[Stephen March, A.M., graduated at Dartmouth College in 1776. He was the son of Col. Clement and Eleanor (Veasey) March, and was born at Greenland, N. H., June 16, 1756, and died at Chillicothe, Ohio, Sept. 12, 1818, æ. 62. He went early to Union, Me.; settled as a farmer; taught a school at times, and was a magistrate; removed to Chillicothe about 1816. He married the daughter of Col. John Robinson (Chapman's *Alumni of Dartmouth College*, page 19).—EDITOR.]

Baltimore, Md.

---

WAY FAMILY.—Mary Way, daughter of William and Mary Way, was born 7 mo. 16, 1769, in New York state, married Henry Cook, in 1796, and went to live in York County, Pa. It is said that she had Way relatives in Ontario Co., N. Y. To what Way family did William belong, and of what place? Any particulars as to births, deaths, marriages, etc., will be gladly received.

A. C. MYERS.

---

FINCH, HOLCOMB, BEACH.—Wanted to know date of birth of John Finch, who died at Stamford, Conn., Nov. 6, 1747, and names of his father and mother with their dates of birth and death. Also maiden name of Mary, wife of Jedediah Holcomb, born about 1740, at Simsbury, Conn.; he died 1779; she married second, William Shepard, of Simsbury. Also place of emigration of John Beach; appears first in New Haven records Jan. 4, 1643. THEO. B. MYERS.

Oak Park, Ills.

---

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES.—I. *Gaylord*.—Two of the sons of Eleazer<sup>3</sup> Gaylord (Dea. Walter<sup>2</sup>, Dea. William<sup>1</sup>), of Windsor, Ct., removed to Middletown, Ct. Eleazer<sup>4</sup> Gaylord married Elizabeth Boardman and died childless; Samuel<sup>4</sup> Gaylord married Margaret Southmayd, and had four children, one of whom was named Eleazer<sup>5</sup>.

Eleazer<sup>5</sup> Gaylord married Eunice Gilbert, March 1, 1750–1. Children (from family Bible):—(1) Eunice, born 14 Mar. 1752 (married Cornwell Dowd). (2) Annah, (3) Susannah, twins, b. 22 Jan. 1744 (Annah m. John Cole). (4) Susannah, b. 2 July, 1756 (m. Ashbel Cornwell). (5) Elizabeth, b. 17 June, 1758. (6) Eleazer<sup>6</sup>, b. 22 Feb. 1760 (m. Hannah Blake). (7) Hannah, b. 6 Feb. 1762. (8) Dolly, b. 12 Mar. 1754. (9) Millicent, b. 17 Jan. 1766. (10) Margaret, b. 17 Jan. 1768. (11) Molly, b. 12 Mar. 1770 (m. Ebenezer Warner). (12) Sarah, b. 3 Aug. 1772.

Eleazer<sup>6</sup> Gaylord married Hannah Blake (erroneously given Sarah in N. E. Hist. Reg. of April, 1898), before 1789. Their children were: Eunice, Hannah, Gilbert and Eleazer Blake Gaylord, who was born 6 April, 1789. About 1794 Eleazer<sup>5</sup> Gaylord, his son Eleazer<sup>6</sup> Gaylord, and sons-in-law Ashbel Cornwell and Ebenezer Warner, with their families, moved to Mayfield, N. Y. I have a deed dated 1794, witnessed by Ashbel Cornwell and Ebenezer Warner in Mayfield. A family of Dowd also went to Mayfield.

Can any one tell me who this Hannah Blake was who married Eleazer<sup>6</sup> Gaylord? The family tradition is that they were married in Middletown, Ct., and that their children were born there; but neither the marriage record nor records of births of the children have been found in the Middletown books.

II. *Gilbert*.—Jonathan Gilbert of Middletown, Ct., married Dorothy Stow, 22 June, 1879 (1679?) Their children were: Mary; Sarah; John, b. 1683; Jonathan, b. 1686; Nathaniel, b. 1693; Ebenezer, b. 1695. Nathaniel Gilbert m. (1) Hannah Allen, March 1, 1715, in Middletown. Children: Allen, b. 17 May, 1717; Hannah, b. 10 Sept. 1718; Nathaniel, b. 4 Dec. 1723; Dorothy, b. 6 May, 1721. Hannah, his wife, died 15 Oct. 1724. Dorothy, the daughter, died 4 Oct. 1743. Nathaniel Gilbert m. (2) Elizabeth Prout, 4 Dec. 1726. (Record of this marriage found in Middletown.) Children: Elizabeth, b. 17 Dec. 1727; Eunice, b. 12 April, 1730; Elizabeth, b. 15 Feb. 1728; Ebenezer, b. 16 June, 1731.

Lieut. Nathaniel Gilbert died 19 April, 1756. Elizabeth Prout, relict of the above, died Sept. 1, 1776. Can any one tell me who Elizabeth Prout was? She does not seem to be of the New Haven family, as no Elizabeth Prout is there recorded.

III. *Thompson*.—Who was Martha Thompson, who married Eleazer Gaylord of Windsor, 11 Aug. 1663?

IV. *Ranson*.—Who was Jane, the wife of Joseph Ransom of Lyme? The births of their nine children are recorded in Lyme after 1709, but the record of marriage is not given.

V. *Rebecca Gates*.—Who was Rebecca, wife of Daniel Gates? He was of East Haddam, and died there in 1761, and some of his children were born there. He was son of Capt. George Gates of Haddam.

VI. *Lidia Gates*.—Who was Lidia, wife of Dea. Daniel Gates of East Haddam, son of Daniel, the son of Capt. George? Their children were recorded at East Haddam. Their son Jesse removed to Lyme and then to Hartland. Jesse Gates married in East Haddam, Elizabeth Lord, 2 March, 1758. She was daughter of Theophilus Lord and Deborah Mack, his wife. HELEN E. KEEP.

753 Jefferson Ave., Detroit, Mich.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

SANBORN GENEALOGY.—The Genealogy of the Sanborn Family, compiled by V. C. Sanborn, of La Grange, Ill., is now in press, and will be issued this autumn. We have received advance sheets of the early portion of it. There are chapters on "The Family Name and its Origin," "The Heraldry of Sanborne," "Pedigree of the English Sambornes," etc. Mr. Frank B. Sanborn, of Concord, Mass., will furnish a chapter on the mode of life and general character of New Hampshire people in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. The book will be illustrated with a map of the southern counties of England, where the name seems to have originated, and numerous portraits and other engravings. It will make a volume of over five hundred pages. Price, \$10 in cloth, or \$12.50 in half calf, gilt edges. Address V. C. Sanborn, La Grange, Ill.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

*Barbour*.—Edmund D. Barbour, 611 Sears Building, Boston, Mass., will soon publish a book on the Barbour Family, which will contain particulars of nearly 40,000 direct descendants of Captain George Barbour, the Puritan leader of Dedham and Medfield, who came to this country in 1635, was Deputy to the General Court; chief military officer of his district; and one of the founders of Medfield. It also contains particulars of about 15,000 persons who have married these descendants. More than a thousand descendants of each of the following families are given and a lesser number of over a hundred other Massachusetts families: Babcock, Battelle, Clark, Haven, Holbrook, Leland, McKinsstry, Morse, Perry, Richardson, Sanger and Smith.

*Cook*.—Albert Cook Myers, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pa., is compiling a genealogy of the Cook family, and would be glad to correspond with those interested.

*Hosmer*.—Alfred W. Hosmer, Esq., of Concord, Mass., is gathering for publication the records of the descendants of James Hosmer, who settled at Concord in 1685.

*March*.—Miss Ellen Gates March, 1414 Park Avenue, Baltimore, Md., is compiling a genealogy of the March family. Correspondence with members of the family solicited.

*Noyes*.—B. Lake Noyes, M.D., of Stonington, Maine, is preparing a complete genealogical and biographical history of the descendants of Nicholas and James Noyes (brothers), who came from England and settled in Newbury, Mass., in 1634-5. He will be grateful to those who will contribute everything possible bearing on this subject so that nothing will be omitted which deserves incorporation into the book.

This will also include the descendants of Peter Noyes, who settled in Sudbury, Mass., about 1638.

*Temple*.—Rev. Levi Daniel Temple, of Brattleboro', Vt., is compiling a genealogy of the family of Temple. The book will contain the descendants of Abraham Temple, who settled in Salem, Mass., in 1636, and other families who seem to have a different origin.

## BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*The Voyage of the Cabots. Latest Phases of the Controversy.* By SAMUEL EDWARD DAWSON, Lit.D. (Laval). From the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for 1897. N. S., Vol. III., Sec. II. For sale by James Hope & Co., Ottawa; The Copp-Clark Co., Toronto; Bernard Quaritch, London, England. 1897. Royal 8vo. pp. 129.

This is a very valuable contribution by that eminent scholar, Dr. S. E. Dawson, to the literature bearing upon the hotly contested question of the first landing place of John Cabot on the shores of North America. It is, of course, impossible in this brief notice to sketch in detail Dr. Dawson's carefully prepared and exhaustive argument to prove that the landing took place on Cape Breton. He seems to have conclusively proved that the landing did not take place anywhere on the coast of Labrador, but (to the writer of this review at least) he does not seem to have so clearly proved that Cabot did not land somewhere upon the coast of Newfoundland. The weight of evidence, however, would seem to indicate that he probably landed on the coast of Cape Breton. In support of his argument Dr. Dawson relies on Pedro Reinel's map (published in 1504 or 1505), on Robert Thorne's map (1527), on a map by Jean Allefonsee (1545), and on a map by Michael Lok (published in Hakluyt's "*Divers Voyages*" in 1582), and on the researches of Mons. d'Avesac, Dr. Charles Deane, Elisee Reclus, Dr. Justin Winsor, Mr. J. C. Brevoort, Mr. Edward Eggleston, and other leading authorities. Four hundred years have elapsed since the first landing by Europeans on American soil. While Holland and Portugal have had a somewhat large influence in the upbuilding of North America and South America (in New York state and the republic of Brazil), it of course goes without saying that the three races which have exercised the greatest influence here in this western hemisphere are the English, French and Spanish. While in point of time Spain and France were the first to effect considerable settlements here, what do we see as the results of their various labors to-day? France (which has always seemed to represent one of the highest types of the Latin race) made a good beginning in colonization in North America, but her empire gradually dwined.



dled away, because of her repeated attacks upon the British settlements, until it finally lost its separate existence, and her American colonies became merged in the dominion of the great English-speaking race. There is much that we may admire in the French character (the sparkle and wit of their nature, their dashing gallantry), but they have never possessed the more solid and enduring qualities of the Anglo-Saxon race. They have always lacked the steady going qualities of tenacity and perseverance, the power of an indomitable will which has always belonged to the English-speaking race, the finest product of modern civilization. In our race and in that alone may be found the highest type of true manliness. The Spaniards came to this continent with no purpose but to acquire treasure, and in doing so ground down with the heel of oppression the poor natives. But Spain has fortunately long since ceased to exert any considerable influence as a nation and is rapidly going to decay. While France established her colonies with a higher object in view than that of Spain, her motives appear to have been not unmixed with a greed for gain. The Pilgrims came here for freedom to worship God. From the beginning the diametrically opposite principles of the French and English nations, namely, that of arbitrary rule and that of freedom, were and are continually at war. It would be as impossible for France to remain long a republic, as it would for our country to submit to a monarchical form of government. There can be no healthy and permanent growth under arbitrary rule. Liberty, liberty under the laws of the English-speaking race, offers the freest and fullest scope for individual effort and attainment, for national effort and attainment. As history plainly shows, when a nation loses its rightful measure of liberty, it soon sinks to the dead level of mediocrity of the despotic races of our own day and of times long gone by. The struggle between freedom and despotism, between the democratic idea and the monarchical idea, will go on unceasingly until the cause of freedom triumphs. The higher principles of political government will (slowly it may be, but surely) supersede the lower. No truer principle of statesmanship was ever uttered, no truer and more enduring basis for civil government can be found than that contained in these words (the essence of *Magna Charta* and the *Bill of Rights*) in our grand Declaration of Independence: "A government of the people, by the people, for the people." Not in the dangerous paths of national aggrandizement, but in the wiser policy of conservatism, may we find safety in our national career. As long as we remain true to the wise principles laid down by the founders of our great republic, as long as we remain true to national faith and honor (to our present sound financial system firmly settled on a gold basis), to the eternal principles of justice and fair dealing, as long as we remain loyal to the principle of civil and religious liberty, we may be sure that the hand of Divine Providence will continue in the future (as it has in the past) to shape the destiny of our nation, will continue to lead us onward and upward in the paths of true progress.

*By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.*

*History of the Military Company of the Massachusetts, now called the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts. 1637-1888.* By OLIVER AYER ROBERTS, Historian of the Company. Volume III. 1822-1865. Boston. 1898. 4to. pp. x.+437.

As the dedication of the second volume of this work was to Revolutionary officers, so is that of the third,—as suggested by the period included in it,—to those of the organization who fought for the Union in the War of the Rebellion. Its smaller size in comparison with its predecessors is due to the fact that some of the biographical sketches arrived too late for insertion.

In continuing his annals the author pursues the previously adopted course of taking from the original records, which abound in material of no public value, only such portions as are of historical interest and constitute therefore appreciable illustrations of the Company's career.

The excellent prints,—thirty-four portraits and a frontispiece, "The Farmhouse of Capt. Robert Keane at Rumney Marsh,"—together with the index whose plan has in previous notices been admirably pointed out, very positively increase the beauty and worth of a book which will surely fulfil its writer's aspiration that it may perpetuate the fame of those whose heroic loyalty has conferred honor both on the Company and the State. One hundred and fifty members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, from major-generals down through all the ranks, served in the field during the Rebellion, while others, withheld at home by various causes, were active in patriotic measures; to the memory

of such the costliest volume is but an inadequate token of reverence and gratitude.

*By Frederick W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

*Representative Men of Massachusetts. 1890-1900. The Leaders in Official, Business and Professional Life of the Commonwealth.* Everett: Massachusetts Publishing Company. 1898. Large 4to. pp. 491.

The compiler of this handsome volume says in his Preface: "No state has been more fertile in the production of brainy and enterprising men than Massachusetts; and to bring the main facts of a portion of these worthy citizens of this last decade of the nineteenth century into public view is the real object of this volume." We have here sketches of over two hundred persons who are claimed as representing the official, business and professional life of the last decade of the present century. Most of the sketches are embellished with portraits on steel of a high order of merit. Among the persons whose memoirs are here given may be named two poets, John G. Whittier and Oliver Wendell Holmes; seven governors, Roger Wolcott, George S. Boutwell, William Claflin, William Gaston, Alexander H. Rice, William E. Russell and Frederic T. Greenhalge; two United States senators, George F. Hoar and Henry Cabot Lodge; three members of the cabinet of the United States, John D. Long, Richard Olney and Cornelius N. Bliss—and the following distinguished in other walks: Robert C. Winthrop, Charles Francis Adams, Charles Eliot Norton, Francis Amasa Walker, Richard H. Dana and Henry B. Peirce. The book deserves a place in the library of every person who desires to keep himself informed of what has been done by our representative men.

*The Congregational Year Book, 1898, issued under the sanction of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States.* Boston: Congregational Sunday School and Publishing Society. 1898. 8vo. pp. 446.

The Year Book for 1898 has been promptly issued, under the editorship of the Rev. Henry Allen Hazen, D.D., who has had charge of the work for several years. It does credit to his industry, judgment and taste. It contains an alphabetical list of the Congregational ministers and of the officers and students of Congregational theological seminaries; besides other statistical matters of interest to the denomination.

*The Year Book, 1897. City of Charleston, S. C.* 8vo. pp. 512.

The Charleston Year Book for 1897 is, like its predecessors, a very creditable and handsome volume. It contains the annual address of the mayor, Hon. J. Adger Smyth, and much statistical matter relating to the city. The Appendix contains Mayor Smyth's Annual Review. Among the subjects treated of historically are The Siege of Charleston, 1780; St. Mary's Church, Charleston; and the Massachusetts colony at Dorchester, South Carolina.

Much of the history of the city of Charleston, and of the state of South Carolina, is preserved in the elegant volumes that for a dozen or more years have annually been issued by the city.

*A History of the Class of 1854, of Dartmouth College; including Col. Haskell's Narrative of the Battle of Gettysburg.* Edited by HENRY A. HAZEN and S. LEWIS B. SPEARE. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers. 1898. 8vo. pp. 153.

The volume, prepared by the Dartmouth College Class of 1854, is carefully prepared and does honor to the editors, Rev. Dr. Haven of Auburndale and Rev. Mr. Speare of Newton. It gives a history of the class for nearly half a century and biographies of the eighty-one persons who were at any time members of the class, of whom sixty-one were graduates. Thirty-three of these graduates, or more than half, are now living.

The book is well printed and is embellished with a portrait of the late president of the class, Horatio Nelson Twombly. We are glad to see that these college Class Books are increasing and are improving in every way.

*Journal of the Thirty Second Annual Encampment, Department of Massachusetts, Grand Army of the Republic, Tremont Temple, Boston, Mass., February 8 and 9, 1898.* Boston, Mass.: E. B. Stillings & Co. 1898. 8vo. pp. 324. With portrait of John M. Deane, of Fall River, Mass., Department Commander Mass. G. A. R.

This Journal of the last annual Encampment of the department for this State of the G. A. R. contains much valuable statistical information about the department and its members. It has the address of Department Commander Deane, Reports, General Orders, etc.; also "Unofficial Proceedings at the Banquet, Faneuil Hall, Boston, February 9, 1898."

*Letters written during the Civil War, 1861-1865.* Privately Printed. 1898. 8vo. pp. 222.

These Letters were written by Lieut. Charles F. Morse of the Second Massachusetts Infantry, and were written to members of his family during his term of service from May, 1861, to July, 1865. They are an interesting addition to the literature of our late civil war.

*Wilmington Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths, from 1730 to 1898, Alphabetically and Chronologically Arranged* by JAMES E. KELLEY. Edward M. Nichols, Town Clerk. Lowell, Mass.: Printed by Thompson & Hill. 1898. 8vo. pp. 255.

Another Massachusetts town is to be added to the roll of those whose records have been printed. The volume before us contains the records of births, marriages and deaths of the town of Wilmington, from 1730 to the present year. The records are arranged alphabetically as to surnames and chronologically as to entries. We have here the entire records of births, etc., from the incorporation of the town in 1730. The volume containing the original records, prior to 1843, was "in a very poor condition, the leaves of which were loose and much worn on the edges." Mr. Kelley's labors has preserved their contents as well as the later entries so that they are safe from the ravages of time. The book is well printed, and does credit to the town clerk, Mr. Nichols, to Mr. Kelley and to the town itself.

*The Hapgood Family Descendants of Shadrack. 1656-1898. A New Edition with Supplement.* By WARREN HAPGOOD. Member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. Boston: Published by the Compiler. 1898. 8vo. pp. 590. Price, \$5.00. For sale by Damrell & Upham and George E. Littlefield, Boston.

*Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex County, Mass. 1629-1898. Second Part. Vol. 2.* By JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE. Madison, Wisconsin: Democrat Printing Company, 1898. 8vo. 218 pages (448-667). Price, \$2.50; postpaid.

*Supplement to the History and Genealogy of the Dudley Family. Illustrated.* By DEAN DUDLEY. Wakefield, Mass.: Published and sold by the Author. 1898. Royal 8vo. pp. 96. Price, \$1.50 in paper, or \$2 in cloth.

*Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association. Abstract of First Annual Report.* Second Edition. Boston, Massachusetts. June 4, 1895. 8vo. pp. 4.

*Proceedings of the Fourth Annual Meeting of the Hills Genealogical and Historical Association.* Broadside. Report. June 7, 1898. 8vo. pp. 16.

*Supplement. Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn. 1662.* 8vo. 14 pages (28-42).

*Descendants of Anthony Brackett, Portsmouth, N. H.* By ALPHEUS L. BRACKETT. Everett, Mass. 1897. 8vo. pp. 8.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of works on family history.

The Hapgood Family is a book deserving of great praise. The first edition of the work was published in 1859, in the second volume of the late Rev. Abner Morse's "Genealogical Register of the Descendants of Several Ancient Puritans," and was reprinted separately with the same type. In his notice of the compiler of the present work, Rev. Mr. Morse says: "Warren Hapgood, advantageously known as a merchant and a gentleman of liberal attainments and enviable social position, is properly the father of this genealogy. It was through his liberality that the labors of compilation have been sustained." Mr. Morse's work made a pamphlet of thirty-eight pages. The present Hapgood genealogy makes a bulky volume of nearly 600 pages. The compiler has spent much time in collecting materials and in compiling the book. He has made it everything that money and time would enable him to make it. The book is handsomely printed on clear white paper, with broad margins, and illustrated with thirty-eight fine engravings. A Supplement of 178 pages contains a variety



of articles written by Mr. Hapgood, "while in active business running through a period of many years upon different subjects, mostly of a sporting character, which appeared in the public journals from time to time." They will be read with interest. The book has a good index.

The Dodge Family is intended as a supplement to the author's work published four years ago, in 1894, and noticed in the REGISTER. The new volume contains nearly as much matter as the original work, and is compiled with the same care as its predecessor, is handsomely printed, and is embellished with forty-one fine engravings. A few copies of the first volume remain in the hands of the author, which will be sold at six dollars a copy or \$8.50 for both volumes.

In 1886, Mr. Dean Dudley, who had in 1849 published an octavo volume of 144 pages on the Dudley family and soon after visited England to make genealogical researches, which from time to time he printed for the benefit of his kindred, issued the first number of his complete History of the Dudley Family. This history was issued in numbers of 100 pages each, illustrated, at \$1 a number, and was compiled in 1894 in ten numbers, or bound in two volumes, cloth. We understand that a few sets can be supplied at \$12.50 the set. The Supplement here noticed contains matter since discovered about the family in England and further details about the family here. The history and the supplement furnish a mass of information about the descendants of Gov. Thomas Dudley and the Dudley family in general.

The pamphlets on the Hills, Savage and Brackett families are valuable additions to our genealogical literature.

## RECENT PUBLICATIONS,\*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JUNE 1 TO JULY 15, 1898.

Prepared by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

### I. Publications written or edited by members of the Society.

#### *Bibliography.*

Supplementary List of Early American Imprints belonging to the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society. By Samuel A. Green. Cambridge. 1898. 8vo. pp. 15.

#### *Colleges and Schools.*

Andover Theological Seminary. Necrology. 1897-98. Second printed series, No. 8. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 40.

Address List of the Alumni Association of Andover Theological Seminary, for 1897-98. 12mo. pp. 7.

#### *Societies and Institutions.*

The Congregational Year-Book, 1898. Issued under the sanction of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States, by its Publishing Committee, and containing the General Statistics of those churches for the last previous year, etc. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 446.

#### *Miscellaneous.*

Salutation to the Colonial Flag of Massachusetts, verses reprinted from the Report of Proceedings, June 4, 1888, at the entertainment of the Honourable Artillery Company of London. By Abner Cheney Goodell. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 7.

Monuments to Revolutionary Soldiers in Woburn, Mass. 12mo. pp. 2.

### II. Other Publications.

#### *History.*

Discovery and Conquests of the Northwest, with the History of Chicago. In two volumes. Vol. I. By Rufus Blanchard. Chicago. 1898. 8vo. pp. 120. Map. Por.

\* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

*Local History.*

Inscriptions at Salisbury Centre, Lime Rock, etc. Compiled by Malcolm Day Rudd. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 16.

*Biography.*

Memorial of Robert McCormick, including the early history of the McCormick Reaper. Chicago. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 61. [Photo-engraved reprint of pamphlet printed in 1885.]

In Memoriam. Alexander Wadsworth. n. p. [1898.] 12mo. pp. 13.

In Memoriam. Stephen Henry Phillips. n. p. [1898.] 12mo. pp. 16.

In Memoriam. Charles Perkins Thompson. n. p. [1898.] 12mo. pp. 21.

Memoir of Rev. Lucius Robinson Paige, D.D. By Rev. Alphonso Everett White, A.M. Boston. Printed for private distribution. 1898. 8vo. pp. 15.

In Memoriam. Nathan Williams Harmon. Thomas Bancroft Newhall. Jeremiah Pingree Jones. Charles Sewall. Eben Francis Stone. n. p. [1898.] 12mo. pp. 41.

In Memoriam. Elbridge Tyler Burley. n. p. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 13.

*Colleges and Schools.*

Franklin and Marshall College Obituary Record. Vol. I. No. 2. Lancaster, Pa. 1898. 8vo. pp. 20.

Obituary Record of the Graduates of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine, for the year ending in June, 1898. [No. 9, Second Series.] 8vo. pp. 28.

Obituary Record of the Graduates of Yale University deceased during the academic year ending in June, 1898. [1898.] 8vo. pp. 76.

Catalogue of the Phillips Exeter Academy. 1897-98. Exeter, N. H. 1898. 12mo. pp. 40.

Report of the President of Bowdoin College for the academic year 1897-98. Brunswick, Me. 1898. 8vo. pp. 26.

Fourteenth Annual Report of Geo. T. Little, Librarian of Bowdoin College, for the year ending June 1, 1898. 12mo. pp. 7.

Oberlin College. Necrology for the year 1897-98. Oberlin. 1898. 32mo. pp. 12.

Catalogue of Oberlin College for the year 1897-98. Oberlin. 1898. 12mo. pp. 240.

Quarter-Century History of the Class of 1873, Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y. Hartford, Conn. 1898. 8vo. pp. 88. Ill.

Order of Exercises at the Nineteenth Anniversary of the Andover Theological Seminary, June 9, 1898. Andover. 1898. 12mo. pp. 3.

Catalogue of the Officers and Graduates of Yale University in New Haven, Connecticut. 1701-1898. New Haven. 1898. 8vo. pp. 264+cxv.

Massachusetts College of Pharmacy. Thirty-second Annual Catalogue. Boston. [1898.] 12mo. pp. 53+xvii.

*Societies and Institutions.*

Proceedings and Collections of the Nebraska State Historical Society. Second Series. Vol. II. Lincoln, Neb. 1898. 8vo. pp. 307.

Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Edited and annotated by Reuben Gold Thwaites. Vol. XIV. Madison. 1898. 8vo. pp. xii+553.

Forty-fifth Annual Report of the Directors of the American Congregational Association. Presented May 23, 1898. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 18.

Proceedings of the General Theological Library for the year ending April 18, 1898. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 88.

Thirteenth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Woburn Public Library for the year ending Dec. 31, 1897. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 45.

Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Report. 1897 and 1898. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 95.

Proceedings of the Grand Lodge of Free Masons of Massachusetts. Quarterly Communication: March 9, 1898. Special Communications: Feb. and May, 1898. Boston. 1898. 8vo. pp. 31.

Transactions of the Oneida Historical Society, at Utica, N. Y. 1898. Munson-Williams Memorial. No. 8. Utica, N. Y. 1898. 8vo. pp. 48. Por.

Contributions to the Old Residents' Historical Association, Lowell, Mass. Vol. VI., No. 1. Lowell. 1898. 8vo. pp. 119.

Annual Sermon, 1897, and Tenth Annual Report of Board of Managers, 1898, Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution. [Philadelphia.] 1898. 8vo. pp. 14+29.

The Address of Mrs. Arthur E. Clarke, President, before the Colonial Dames of the State of New Hampshire. Delivered May 19, 1897. 8vo. pp. 10.

The Address of Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, member of Advisory Board, before the Colonial Dames of the State of New Hampshire. Delivered May 21, 1895. 8vo. pp. 20.

The Address of Col. James Rindge Stanwood, member of Advisory Board, before the Colonial Dames of the State of New Hampshire. Delivered September 17, 1896. 8vo. pp. 23.

*U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.*

Report of the Commissioner of Education for the year 1896-97. Vol. 1, containing Part 1. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. lxxx+1136.

Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, 1090. Review and Bibliography of the Metallic Carbides. By J. A. Mathews. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 32.

*Miscellaneous.*

South Shore Trolley Trips. By Katherine M. Abbot. 1898, ob. 32mo. pp. 108 ill.

## HOBSON.

### WILL OF THOMAS HOBSON OF CAMBRIDGE, ENG., 1630.

Communicated by HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

ALL through the days of my boyhood "Hobson's choice, that or none" was a household saying. It would be interesting to learn when it first came into vogue in New England. It should be remembered that of the university men among the early settlers of New England the majority had been brought up at Cambridge. Some of them may have been actually acquainted with this Thomas Hobson, and all of them may have learned something about him and his ways. I have note of the will of his son Thomas who died in his father's life time and who styled himself gentleman.

Thomas Hobson of Cambridge, in the County of Cambridge, carrier, 24 December, 6<sup>th</sup> Charles (1<sup>st</sup>), with a Codicil made 27 December, 1630, another codicil added 31 December, 1630, another dated 1 January, 1630, and another of the same date, proved 1 February, 1630. To be buried in the church of St. Bennett's in Cambridge. To my grandchild Thomas Hobson, the son of Thomas Hobson deceased, my several manors or lordships in Cottenham, Cambridge. To the said Thomas the house I dwell in, situate in St. Bennett's parish, Cambridge. The four daughters of son Thomas, Elizabeth, Ann or Agnes, Mary and Margaret. My daughter Ann Knightes. My grandchild Charles Hobson, son of the said Thomas Hobson deceased. Tenements &c. in Chesterton. My grandchild William Knightes. My sister-in-law Katherine Hobson, widow, and Jonathan Hobson her son. My cousin Thomas Hobson, the son of my brother Edward. I give unto Henry Parnell the elder my barn and the close adjoining to it, situate in Cambridge over against Pembroke Hall, for life, and afterwards to my kinsman William Kymer and his heirs. I have already provided sufficiently for my daughter Dorothy the wife of Sir Simon Clarke, Knight and Baronet, and also for Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Parker, Esq., and have given them large portions. My godchild Thomas Sober the son of Richard Sober. My Malt House in Sparrow



Lane. My cousin Cornelius Archer. Provision for the maintenance of the conduit standing upon Market Hill for ever. The top of it to be made half a yard higher or more. My kinswoman Katherine Feild. I desire my worthy friend Mr. Sergeant Bing and my good friend Christopher Rose, gent, to be my executors.

In the codicil of 31 December he refers to Mary Hobson deceased the mother of his grandchildren Elizabeth, Ann or Agnes, Margaret and Mary Hobson. In the last codicil he makes provision for the maintenance of the House of Correction and Workhouse in Cambridge. St. John, 17.

[The above communication was received from Mr. Waters before the heroic exploit of Lient. Hobson, or it would probably have been alluded to by him. The article was ready for the July REGISTER, but a misunderstanding caused it to be left out.—EDITOR.]

BIOGRAPHICAL HANDBOOK OF ANGLO-AMERICANS. — Joseph Foster, Hon. M.A. Oxon., whose genealogical works are acknowledged to be of a high order, has issued a circular, from which we make the following extracts:

"In view of the yet closer friendliness of the three sections of the two great English-Speaking Nations, I have undertaken to compile a Biographical Handbook of Anglo-Americans (including Colonials), price Five Dollars, comprising short notices of those leading men of our race, who have acquired their prominence, either from their own efforts or by the efforts of their fathers, this to be the forerunner of my greatest genealogical work, viz., 'Anglo-American Families.'

"Intending American subscribers to the Handbook are requested to send the particulars relating to themselves when they send their subscription of Five Dollars. Arrangements are pending for an American co-editor and an Anglo-American publisher for the Handbook, which will be duly announced.

"I have also made arrangements for supplying facsimiles of those ancient family records whose quaint crabbed characters will never fail to remind those far away, of their connection with English History, for these pedigrees and arms were written and tricked two and three hundred years ago."

We commend Mr. Foster's undertaking to the favorable attention of our readers. A recent number (354) of the Quarterly Review, in an article on "The Peerage," thus speaks of his genealogical work: "No writer, treating of our subject, can afford to pass over in silence the labors of Mr. Joseph Foster, whose merits the University of Oxford has lately recognized by the grant of an honorary degree. We know not whether to admire the more his industry or his honesty of purpose, and we trust that he may yet find time to renew the publication of his peerage (1880-1883), which was pitiless in its exposure of false pretensions and undoubtedly compelled other editors to set their house in order." The price is \$5 to subscribers, or \$7.50 on publication. Mr. Foster's address is 21 Boundary Road, Finchley Road, London, N. W.

HARLEIAN SOCIETY.—The fourth and final volume of the "Register Book of Marriages belonging to the Parish of St. George, Hanover Square, co. Middlesex," has just been issued by the Harleian Society to its members. The years embraced in this volume are 1824 to 1837, carrying them down to the time when the Civil Registration Act of 1836 came into force, by which all marriages are entered at Somerset House, and can be inspected there. The work has been edited by G. J. Armytage, Esq., F.S.A., the Honorary Secretary of the Society; and a carefully compiled Index completes an interesting and valuable genealogical volume.

# INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Abbot, } Frelove, 373  
 Abbott, } George, 225  
           } Jemima, 225  
           } John, 225  
           } Katherine M., 487  
           } Morris, 237  
           } Nehemiah, 11  
           } Sarah E., 202  
           } Stephen, 373  
           } Susanna, 373  
 Abdy, } Bridget, 106, 115  
 Abdy, } George, 106, 108, 115  
           } Hester, 115  
           } Mary, 115  
           } Nicholas, 115  
 Abdye, *als.* } Alice, 263  
           Heathe, }  
 Abel, ———. 100  
 Abercrombie, Elizabeth, 396,  
                   398  
 Adams, ———. 369  
           Abigail, 436, 437  
           Andrew Napoleon, 284,  
           286, 290  
           Anne, 437  
           Bethiah, 437  
           Charles Francis, 483  
           Ebenezer, 437  
           Elizabeth, 437  
           Franklin G., 103  
           George Moulton, 86,  
           148, 278, 377, 380, 381,  
           385  
           Hannah, 437  
           Henry, 214, 216, 284,  
           286, 290  
           Herbert Baxter, 286  
           Herbert B., 393  
           James, 79  
           John, 103, 201, 273, 284,  
           286, 290, 387, 388, 422,  
           437  
           John G., 375  
           John Quincy, 388  
           Jonathan, 345  
           Joseph, 430, 436, 437  
           Josiah, 437  
           Katherine, 454  
           Lucy, 79  
           Mary, 430, 432, 436  
           Rebecca, 214, 216, 345  
           Richard, 238  
           Ruth, 437  
           Samuel, 214, 216, 303,  
           311, 437, 454  
           Sarah, 437  
           Susanna, 201, 216, 296,  
           422, 437  
           Zabdiel, 437  
 Addington, Isaac, 165, 166  
 Addison, mr., 62, 171, 172, 175  
 Adgate, Mary, 448  
           Thomas, 448  
 Adkins, ———. 397  
 Adriance, Julie L., 75  
 Aggas, ———. 238  
 Agges, Thomas, 125  
 Ainsworth, Edward, 246  
                   Hannah, 246  
                   Lydia, 246  
                   Nathaniel, 246  
                   Thomas, 246  
 Akin, Thomas Beamish, 188  
 Alchin, ———. 265  
 Alden, } Abigail, 365  
           } Andrew, 365, 366  
 Aldem, } Anna, 167, 438, 439  
 Aulden, } Charles L., 54, 81, 84,  
                   162, 362, 435  
                   David, 163, 362, 365,  
                   366  
                   Ebenezer, 77, 163  
                   Elizabeth, 54, 162, 163,  
                   166, 167, 362, 363, 366  
                   Hannah, 167, 439  
                   Henry, 163  
                   Isaac, 363, 436  
                   John, 51, 81, 162-167,  
                   362, 363, 365, 366,  
                   398, 435, 438, 439  
                   John E., 23, 163, 290  
                   Jonathan, 55, 362,  
                   365, 366  
                   Joseph, 362, 363, 436  
                   Lydia, 167  
                   Mardocheus, 143  
                   Mary, 162, 166, 167,  
                   362, 363, 436, 438-440  
                   Mary Langdon Tay-  
                   lor, 83  
                   Mehitable, 436  
                   Mersey, 362, 363  
                   Nathan, 166  
                   Nathaniel, 163, 165-  
                   167  
                   Priscilla, 81  
                   Rosinda, 275  
                   Ruth, 435-437  
                   Sarah, 166, 363, 366  
                   Timothy, 365  
                   William, 164-167  
                   Zachariah, 163, 164,  
                   166, 167, 362, 438, 439  
 Aldersey, ———. 137  
           mr., 111  
           Elizabeth, 120  
           Thomas, 120, 136  
 Alderson, Samuel, 134  
 Aldworth, Robert, 361, 441  
 Alexander, Eugenia Frink, 408  
                   Francis, 408  
 Algeo, } David, 472  
 Alegeo, }  
 Alger, Horatio, 454  
           Olive Augusta, 454  
 Allefonsee, Jean, 481  
 Allen, } ———. 100, 154, 253,  
 Alen, } 254, 258, 288  
 Aleyn, } Abigail, 217, 218, 223,  
           429  
 Aleyne, } Agnes, 253  
 Alin, } Alice, 256  
 Alleine, } Ann, 260  
 Allene, } Anne, 254, 255  
 Alleyn, } Barsheba S., 371  
 Alleyne, } Benjamin, 285  
 Allin, } C. C., 373  
 Alline, } Charles, 278  
 Allyn, } Christopher, 253-255  
           David, 322  
           Edmund, 256, 257,  
           259  
           Edward, 257  
           Sir Edward, 257, 258  
           Elizabeth, 192, 202,  
           218, 257, 258, 260  
           Ephraim Williams,  
           78  
           Ethan, 14  
           Francis Olcutt, 399  
           Frank W., 278  
           George, 257, 258  
           George Henry, 285  
           Giles, 254, 255, 257,  
           259, 260  
           Hannah, 276, 480  
           Isaac, 254, 255, 258,  
           260  
           James, 218  
           Jane, 252  
           Jeremiah, 217, 218,  
           429  
           Joan, 253, 254, 257  
           John, 122, 252, 253,  
           260, 285  
           Sir John, 255  
           Joseph, 303, 371  
           Josiah, 202  
           Katherine, 22  
           Lazar, 253, 254  
           Margaret, 85, 397,  
           399, 400  
           Martha, 257, 258  
           Mary, 218, 256-258,  
           362, 439  
           Matthew, 85, 397, 399,  
           400  
           Mehitable, 322, 436  
           Nehemiah, 145  
           Nicholas, 244  
           Phineas, 285  
           Ralph, 253  
           Rebecca, 74, 223  
           Reuben, 371  
           Richard, 253, 257, 259  
           Robert, 242, 257  
           Samuel, 223, 254, 255,  
           338, 362, 438, 439  
           Sarah, 84, 200, 254,  
           255, 438

- Allen, } Susanna, 260  
 cont'd } Thomas, 256, 257, 399  
           } Ursula, 257  
           } Walter, 285  
           } Wilkes, 213  
           } William, 122, 257-259  
           } Zelinda, 338
- Allington, Ann, 125  
               James, 125  
               Mary, 123, 125  
               Richard, 125  
               Robert, 125  
               Thomas, 123, 125  
               William, 125
- Allis, Content, 415  
       Daniel, 412  
       David, 309, 310, 408-411,  
       413, 415  
       Ebenezer, 180, 411, 412  
       Elizabeth, 410, 411  
       Hannah, 408  
       Jemima, 412, 419  
       Mary, 308, 409  
       Mercy, 310  
       Naomi, 309, 411  
       Nathaniel, 180, 181  
       Sarah, 409, 410, 413  
       Timothy, 181
- Allston, } , 260  
 Alston, } Sir Thomas, 260  
 Allstone, } Washington, 273
- Allyn, see Allen.
- Alport, Benjamin, 134
- Alston, see Allston.
- Alvord, Martha, 420  
       Saul, 420
- Alward, —, 399
- Alwood, Elizabeth, 48  
       Richard, 48
- Ambrose, Hannah, 69  
       Stephen, 69
- Ames, Herman V., 393  
       Irene, 224  
       James, 454  
       Jane, 454  
       Jennet, 454  
       Reginald, 255  
       Thaddeus, 224  
       William, 378
- Amherst, lord Jeffrey, 187, 277
- Amory, James S., 380
- Anderson, mr., 259  
       Agnes, 243  
       Elizabeth, 243  
       John Parker, 391  
       Mary, 243  
       Nicholas, 243  
       Robert, 243
- Andrew, John Albion, 11, 149,  
       284  
       John Forrester, 11,  
       101, 284
- Andrews, } Abigail, 16-18, 20-  
 Andrewes, } 23  
 Andrewes, } Anna, 21  
               Anne, 21  
               Charles M., 92  
               Damaris, 138  
               Grace, 17, 21, 22  
               Hannah, 17, 21, 22  
               Henry, 16-23, 101,  
               285, 288, 290  
               James, 15  
               John, 22, 271  
               Mary, 16, 17, 19-  
               22  
               Mehitable, 17, 22,  
               23  
               Phineas, 267  
               Sarah, 16, 18, 20,  
               271  
               William, 248
- Andros, } Sir Edmund, 34, 203  
 Andross, } -206, 345, 476  
               Mary, 22
- Angell, } Alice, 374  
 Angel, } Lydia, 464  
 Angier, Anne, 49, 50  
       Edmund, 49, 50
- Anguish, } —, 123  
 Angwish, } Edward, 319  
               Francis, 123
- Anne, queen, 15
- Annice, Susan, 26
- Ansell, Ellen, 210  
       Thomas, 256
- Anthonie, Francis, 243  
       Margaret, 243
- Appleberry, Mary Susan, 203  
       Rush, 203
- Appleton, Nathan, 379  
       Samuel, 33  
       William S., 83, 185,  
       290
- Appleyarde, Amy, 240  
       Robert, 240
- Apthorp, mr., 470
- Arbuthnot, George, 92
- Archdale, John, 204
- Archer, Cornelius, 488  
       Elizabeth, 112  
       Henry, 194  
       John, 134  
       Mary, 112  
       Richard, 112  
       Thomas, 112  
       William, 112
- Arey, Beulah, 370  
       Thomas, 369, 370
- Armitage, } Edward, 318, 319  
 Armytage, } George J., 277, 488
- Armstrong, Dinah, 414  
       William, 312
- Armytage, see Armitage.
- Arnold, } Benedict, 25  
 Arnould, } Benjamin, 56  
               Deborah, 438  
               Elizabeth, 453  
               Hannah, 56, 208  
               James N., 91, 274,  
               315  
               Olney, 377  
               Sotia, 47  
               William, 47, 208
- Arran, earl of, 277
- Ash, Elizabeth, 434
- Ash—, Elizabeth, 430  
       John, 430
- Asheton, Mary, 83
- Ashley, lord, 30, 31
- Ashwell, William, 258
- Askew, } Christopher, 253  
 Askewe, } Elizabeth, 253  
 Askough, } 253  
 Askoughe, } Elizabeth, lady,  
               253  
               John, 253  
               Richard, 253
- Aspinwall, —, 194  
       Elizabeth, 426  
       Sarah, 425  
       Susan, 381  
       William H., 381
- Astley, mr., 135
- Aston, Elizabeth, 251  
       Grace, 237  
       John, 251  
       Mary, 251  
       Maude, 251  
       Thomas, 251  
       Sir Thomas, 252
- Atherton, Abigail, 418  
       Mary, 184, 185, 308,  
       210  
       Peter, 185  
       Sarah, 408, 419  
       Simeon, 185, 408  
       Simon, 184, 308, 310
- Atkins, } —, 123  
 Atkin, } Anne, 123  
           Experience, 364
- Atkins, } Hester, 123  
 cont'd } Joan, 123  
           Mary, 123  
           Thomas, 123
- Atkinson, Thomas, 312
- Atsat, —, 230
- Atsatt, Thomas, 369
- Attucks, Crispus, 223  
       See also Johnson.
- Atwell, Elizabeth, 133
- Atwood, Susanna, 433
- Aubery, Anne, 140  
       Henry, 140  
       James, 140  
       Mary, 140  
       Richard, 140  
       Thomas, 140
- Audley, —, 111, 113, 144, 251
- Austin, Benjamin, 220  
       Ebenezer, 220  
       Jane G., 363  
       John Osborne, 54, 90,  
       316-318  
       Lucy, 326  
       Lydia, 220  
       Mary, 220  
       Moses, 326  
       Rebecca, 220  
       Richard, 220  
       Samuel, 469  
       Timothy, 220
- Averill, Frederic, 227  
       Lucretia, 227
- Avery, —, 97, 286, 289  
       Annie, 341  
       Elroy McKendree, 85  
       John, 285, 288  
       Parmelia, 341  
       Thomas, 121
- Awby, —, 245
- Axon, William Edward Army-  
       tage, 404
- Axtell, Mary, 337
- Aylett, —, 123
- Ayscue, Sir George, 29
- Babbitt, Isaac, 41  
       Mary, 41
- Babcock, } —, 480  
 Badcock, } Lydia, 453  
               James, 449  
               Rhama, 451
- Babson, John J., 75
- Bache, Antoinette, 149  
       Louis, 149  
       Mary Ann, 149  
       Sarah, 149  
       William, 149
- Bachelor, } Alexander, 210  
 Bachelder, } David, 433  
 Bachelor, } Dolly, 432  
 Bacheller, } Elizabeth, 434  
 Bacheller, } Emma L., 210  
 Bachiler, } Henry, 285  
 Batchelder, } John, 285  
 Batcheller, } Joseph, 285, 428  
 Betchelder, } Joshua, 285  
               Judith, 433  
               Kezia, 210  
               Mary, 433, 434  
               Miriam, 428  
               Molly, 432  
               Nathan, 433  
               Nathaniel, 430  
               Nathaniel Gil-  
               man, 432  
               Sarah, 432  
               Stephen, 257, 285,  
               287  
               Stephen E., 210  
               Susanna, 430
- Bacon, —, 154, 318  
       Edmund, 43, 44  
       Elizabeth, 44  
       Francis, 442



- Bacon, } Jane, 276  
 cont'd } John, 43, 44  
       Mary, 44  
       Mary [Pentnor], 43  
       Nathaniel, 276  
       Richard, 243  
       Thomas, 44  
       Harriot, 228  
       Sylvanus, 228
- Badcock, see Babcock.
- Badger, Daniel, 184  
 Eunice, 184
- Bagley, Enoch, 435  
 Miriam, 435
- Bailey, } —, 90, 152, 363,  
 Baillie, } 396-398  
 Bayley, } doctor, 125  
 Bayly, } Anna Lawrence, 381  
       Benjamin, 380  
       Elizabeth H., 381  
       Franklin Ladd, 381  
       Hannah, 152  
       Hollis R., 98, 100, 288  
       John, 55, 285, 380  
       Joshua, 381  
       Lewis, 380  
       Lewis Brooks, 380,  
       381  
       Lucy Dennison, 399  
       Lydia, 55  
       Mary, 380, 381  
       Mary H., 381  
       Silas, 380, 381  
       Thomas, 139, 380  
       William W., 378
- Baird, Spencer F., 294
- Baker, —, 93  
 mr., 261  
 Abigail, 273, 478  
 Alice, 67  
 Anne, 250  
 Bessie Allen, 150, 372  
 Betsey, 372  
 Cynthia, 360  
 David S., 379  
 Deborah, 411  
 Ebenezer, 411  
 Elizabeth, 197, 250  
 Ellen, 150, 372  
 Eunice, 411  
 Francis, 240, 241  
 Hepzibah, 149  
 James, 250  
 Joanna, 197  
 John, 149, 195-197, 240,  
 241  
 John Israel, 149, 372  
 John S., 150  
 John Stephens, 372  
 Joseph, 142, 149, 411,  
 413, 414  
 Lucy, 149  
 Lydia, 413  
 Mary, 149, 150, 241  
 Mercy, 445  
 Nicholas, 240  
 Priscilla, 149  
 Remember, 79  
 Richard, 197, 250  
 Samuel, 479  
 Sarah, 149  
 Silence, 197  
 Susan, 240, 241  
 Susanna, 223  
 Tamar, 79  
 Thankful, 196, 197  
 Thomas, 149, 197, 240,  
 241  
 Timothy, 273
- Baldwin, mr., 319  
 mrs., 319  
 Alenor, 327  
 Byron Anastasius,  
 385  
 Caroline, 385
- Baldwin, } Enos Stanley, 385  
 cont'd } Henrietta, 385  
       Henry, 52  
       Katherine Stewart,  
       385  
       Lodrick Ives, 385  
       Nathaniel, 385  
       Phebe, 52  
       Remus, 385  
       Samuel, 385  
       Susanna, 52  
       Walter Sterrett, 385
- Ball, —, 255, 386  
 Anon, 433  
 Anthony, 254  
 Eleanor, 254  
 Elizabeth, 254  
 Irene, 408  
 John, 254  
 Katherine Lisston, 414  
 Mabel, 414, 416, 418  
 Mary, 417  
 Rebecca, 255  
 Richard, 254  
 Robert, 414, 416-418  
 Roger, 254  
 Sarah, 418  
 Susanna, 433  
 Theophilus, 408  
 Thomas, 254  
 Victoria, 416, 417
- Ballard, Elijah, 308  
 Thomas, 308
- Ballentine, mr., 162
- Ballou, Hosea, 298
- Latimer W., 379
- Ballowe, Daniel, 131  
 Henry, 131  
 Hester, 129, 131  
 John, 131  
 Thomas, 131  
 William, 129, 131
- Bamford, Elizabeth, 139  
 Samuel, 138
- Bancroft, George, 30, 311
- Baning, see Banning.
- Banion, Barbara, 107  
 Randall, 107
- Bankin, Mary, 134  
 See also Rankin.
- Banks, —, 90  
 Charles E., 27, 176  
 Charles Edward, 80,  
 272  
 Nathaniel P., 149
- Banning, } James, 369, 370  
 Baning, } doctor, 348  
 Barber, } Edmund D., 480  
 Barbour, } George, 480  
       Harriet, 446
- Bard, Thomas, 126
- Bardine, Peleg, 312
- Bargrave, John, 123
- Barker, —, 132, 286, 288  
 doctor, 112  
 Alice, 65  
 Andrew, 112  
 Ann, 65  
 Barnaby, 65  
 Caroline Tufts, 404  
 Dorothy, 65  
 Ebenezer, 404  
 Edmund, 65  
 Edward, 65  
 Elizabeth, 65, 129, 133,  
 134, 245  
 George, 65  
 Hugh, 65  
 Isaac, 190, 365  
 John, 65  
 Mary, 112  
 Matthew, 128, 129, 132-  
 134  
 Peter, 65
- Barker, } Rebecca, 120  
 cont'd } Sally, 404  
       Thomas, 66  
       William, 65, 245
- Barnard, } —, 68, 238  
 Barnerde, } Andrew, 429  
 Bernard, } Ann, 428, 433  
       Anna, 432  
       Benjamin, 428, 434  
       Charles, 14  
       C. F., 14  
       Christian, 245  
       Currier, 434  
       Daniel, 69  
       Ebenezer, 198  
       Elizabeth, 78, 133,  
       134, 193, 431, 435  
       Francis, 69, 281  
       George M., 14  
       Hannah, 78, 79, 433,  
       434  
       Isaac, 433  
       Jacob, 435  
       James M., 14  
       John, 69, 78, 79  
       Lucy, 79  
       Lydia, 432  
       Mary, 433, 434  
       Miriam, 434  
       Randall, 106  
       Rhebe, 429  
       Rhoda, 434  
       Sarah, 69, 429  
       Sylvanus, 432  
       Simon, 245, 246  
       Stephen, 238  
       Susanna, 434  
       Thomas, 69, 237, 238
- Barnes, } Elizabeth, 450  
 Barns, } Eunice, 78  
       Nathaniel, 450  
       Patty, 341  
       Phebe, 78  
       Sarah, 57  
       Timothy, 78
- Barney, Charles Norton, 272
- Barrell, mrs., 136
- Barrett, James, 377  
 Joseph, 232  
 Tazra, 431
- Barrington, Joan, 90
- Barrow, } —, 257  
 Barrowe, } Elizabeth, 143  
       Paul, 143  
       Thomas, 257
- Barry, John Stetson, 279  
 William, 337
- Barstow, —, 100
- Bartholomew, } Andrew, 248  
 Bartholomewe, } Samuel, 418  
       Sarah, 418
- Bartlett, } Abigail, 56, 309  
 Bartlet, } Abner, 435  
       Abraham, 469  
       Anne, 433  
       Benjamin, 56, 439  
       Clarence, 339  
       Daniel, 468  
       Deborah, 56, 468  
       Ebenezer, 364, 455,  
       468  
       Edmund, 408, 409,  
       411, 415  
       Sir Edmund, 415  
       Edward, 413  
       Edward A., 339  
       Eliot, 416  
       Eliphaz, 409  
       Eliza, 413  
       Elizabeth, 56, 411,  
       413  
       Elizabeth M., 284  
       Frederick, 339  
       George, 466

- Bartlett, { Gershom, 413-416,  
 cont'd 418  
     Hannah, 56, 374, 431,  
     439  
     Homer, 279  
     Ichabod, 56  
     Ithamar, 408  
     Jerusha, 364  
     John, 431, 433  
     Jonathan, 418  
     Joseph, 469  
     Judith, 56, 433  
     Lydia, 56, 438  
     Margaret, 309, 413-  
     416, 418  
     Martha, 435  
     Mary, 279, 439, 466  
     Mercy, 56, 455  
     Nathan H., 201  
     Priscilla, 56  
     Rebecca, 56  
     Richard, 377  
     Ruth, 56, 201, 439  
     Sally, 328  
     Samuel, 56, 309, 328,  
     413, 419  
     Samuel C., 377  
     Sarah, 56, 328, 415  
     Sarah A., 339  
     Susanna, 433, 468  
     Thomas, 374  
     Timothy, 468  
     William, 56, 413, 439  
 Barton, Asa, 455  
     Ira M., 99  
     Mercy, 455  
 Basnet, { Thomas, 251  
 Basnett, {  
 Bass, Abigail, 436  
     Alden, 437  
     Ann, 435  
     Bathsheba, 438  
     Benjamin, 437  
     Bethia, 436  
     Edward, 291  
     Ebenezer, 224, 436  
     Elizabeth, 437  
     Hannah, 435-437  
     Jerusha, 436  
     John, 435-437  
     Jonathan, 436  
     Joseph, 435-437  
     Lois, 437  
     Lydia, 436  
     Mary, 435-437  
     Mercy, 437  
     Moses, 437  
     Rebecca, 436  
     Richard, 27  
     Ruth, 224, 435-438  
     Samuel, 435-437  
     Sarah, 435, 436, 438  
     Susanna, 436  
 Bassett, —, 398  
     Dorcas, 81  
     Frank G., 376, 397  
     Mary, 81  
     Nathaniel, 81  
     William, 81  
 Batchelder, { see Batchelder.  
 Batcheller, {  
 Bateman, Alice, 105  
     Hellene, 105  
     Leonard, 105  
     Margaret, 105  
     Mary, 105  
     Richard, 105  
     Robert, 105  
     Roger, 105  
     Thomas, 105  
     William, 105  
 Bates, { —, 197, 238  
 Bate, { Albert C., 84, 91, 340,  
     375  
     Anthony, 130  
 Bates, { Deborah, 80  
 cont'd { Felys, 130  
     James, 194, 195  
     John, 80, 130  
     Mary, 195  
     Mindwell, 325  
     Patience, 324  
     Robert, 130  
     Stephen, 324, 325  
 Bath, marquis of, 277  
 Batst, Augusta John, 432  
     Elizabeth, 432  
 Batt, { —, 46, 98, 99  
 Batte, { mr., 322  
     Abigail, 49, 322  
     Agnes, 45, 47, 51  
     Alice, 45, 47, 48  
     Ann, { 44, 47-51, 322  
     Anne, {  
     Annie, 47  
     Arthur, 321, 322  
     Barnabas, 49, 322  
     Beatrice, 46  
     Christian, 45  
     Christopher, 44, 45, 47-  
     50, 321, 322  
     Dionis, 46  
     Dorothy, 44, 47-50  
     Ebenezer, 49, 322  
     Edith, 45  
     Edward, 51  
     Eleanor, 47, 51  
     Elizabeth, 45-51, 321,  
     322  
     George, 45, 49  
     Henry, 48, 51  
     Jane, 44, 49, 50, 321, 322  
     Joan, 45, 47, 48, 51, 321,  
     322  
     John, 45-49, 51, 321, 322  
     Joseph, 46  
     Katherine, 47, 58, 321  
     Lucy, 51  
     Lydia, 322  
     Margaret, 47, 49, 51  
     Margery, 45, 47, 48  
     Mary, 44, 46-49, 51  
     Mchitable, 322  
     Michael, 46  
     Nathaniel, 49, 322  
     Nicholas, 51, 321  
     Paul, 49, 322  
     Rebecca, 48, 321, 322  
     Richard, 46-48, 51  
     Robert, 45  
     Samuel, 48, 49  
     Sarah, 49, 51, 322  
     Sotia, 47  
     Thomas, 44, 45, 47-50,  
     321, 322  
     Thomasine, 47  
     Timothy, 28, 49, 322  
     William, 45, 48, 321,  
     322  
 Battell, { —, 480  
 Battelle, { Robbins, 95  
 Baulte, John, 30  
 Baw, Edmund, 134  
     Ruth, 134  
 Bax, Alfred Ridley, 264  
 Baxter, Abigail, 436, 437  
     Desire, 359  
     Edward, 30  
     Hannah, 454  
     James P., 377  
     James Phinney, 379,  
     400  
     John, 359, 380  
     Solomon S., 454  
     Temperance, 189, 358  
     Thomas, 189, 358  
 Bayard, Thomas F., 359  
 Bayes, —, 28  
 Bayley, { see Bailey.  
 Bayly, {  
 Baylies, —, 20  
     Fanny Hubbard, 329  
     Ripley H., 329  
 Baynton, Anne, 49, 50  
 Beach, George, 268, 269  
     John, 479  
 Beals, { Polly, 341  
 Bealles, { Robert, 238  
     Stephen, 238  
     Thomasine, 238  
 Beamont, Henry, 143  
 Bean, Aaron, 385  
     Aaron Heywood, 385, 386  
     John, 385  
     Joshua, 385  
     Mary, 386  
     Molly, 435  
     Sarah, 385  
 Beard, Abiah, 23  
 Bearse, Eleanor, 273  
     John, 273  
 Beck, { Agnes, 262  
 Becke, { Jonathan, 432  
     Mary, 432  
 Beckford, Ann, 23  
 Beckwith, Desire, 341  
     Dorothy, 408  
     Huldah, 310  
     Martha, 411  
     Reynold, 309, 310,  
     408, 411, 419  
 Bedell, col., 25  
 Beebe, J. M., 148, 385  
 Beecher, Anne, 261  
     William, 261  
 Beeston, Elizabeth, 264, 268  
     Henry, 266  
     William, 263, 268  
 Beetle, Thomas, 232  
 Belcher, Andrew, 200  
     Jonathan, 166, 221  
     Mary, 436, 449  
     Moses, 436  
     Samuel C., 379  
 Belgrave, Anne, 116, 124  
 Belknap, G. E., 102  
 Bell, —, 247  
     Elizabeth, 248  
 Bellamy, { —, 136  
 Bellamie, { John, 281  
 Bellingham, Richard, 64, 343,  
     372  
     Samuel, 64  
 Bellson, Alice, 243  
     Joan, 243  
     Margaret, 243  
     Mary, 243  
     Nicholas, 243  
     Susan, 243  
     William, 243  
 Belmain, William, 312  
 Bence, Joan, 129, 133  
     John, 129, 133  
 Bendall, Freegrace, 344  
 Bendish, { mr., 235  
 Bendishe, { Deborah, 131  
     Edward, 235  
     Mary, 131  
     Robert, 131  
     William, 237  
 Benedict, Abraham, 39  
     A. L., 373  
     Lurana, 39  
 Benezet, Anthony, 149  
     Antoinette, 149  
 Benjamin, mr., 322  
     Elizabeth, 271  
     Joseph, 271  
     Lydia, 322  
     Marcus, 90  
 Benne, —, 261  
 Bennet, { —, 97, 274, 440  
 Bennett, { mrs., 378  
 Burnett, { Benjamin, 466  
     Daniel, 80

- Bennet, { Edmund Hatch, 378  
*cont'd* { Elizabeth, 466  
M. G., 29  
Richard, 29, 30, 32  
Ruth, 54  
Sarah, 80
- Benson, Elizabeth, 128
- Bent, Allen H., 338, 448  
Ann, 13  
Elizabeth, 337  
Hannah Crane, 451  
Hoptestill, 337  
James, 451  
Mary, 452  
Rufus, 13  
Samuel Arthur, 93, 389
- Benton, Abigail, 467  
Daniel, 827  
Darius, 468  
Ebenezer, 467, 468  
Esther, 468  
Juliana, 328  
Lucy, 468  
Sarah, 327
- Bergen, —, 316,
- Berkley, { —, 118, 123, 261,  
Berkeley, { 266  
John, lord, 30  
sir William, 29, 30
- Berle, Adolph A., 293
- Bernard, { see Barnard.
- Bernarde, {
- Berrow, John, 140  
Elizabeth, 140
- Berry, —, 268
- Besbee, { Mary, 336  
Bisby, { Thomas, 336
- Bessee, Ann, 305
- Best, John, 199, 200  
Rebecca, 199, 200
- Betchelder, see Bachelder.
- Betts, Abigail, 39
- Bevin, Jane, 276
- Biddle, —, 90
- Bienville, Le Moyne, 476
- Bifield, see Byfield.
- Bigelow, —, 288  
Aaron, 74  
Abigail, 79  
Anne, 79  
Daniel, 78  
Eunice, 79  
Hannah, 78, 79  
Jonathan, 78, 79  
Lucy, 78  
Lucy H., 74  
Martha, 79  
Samuel F., 285  
Tabitha, 78  
Timothy, 79  
Thomas, 79
- Bigg, { Anne, 109, 111, 118  
Bigge, { Edward, 111, 118  
Bigges, { Francis, 111, 118  
Biggs, { John, 118, 194, 195,  
Bygges, { 340, 375  
Katherine, 118  
Margaret, 118  
Mathew, 111, 118  
Patience, 400  
Phoebe, 118  
Rachel, 194, 195  
Richard, 107, 108, 111  
118  
Robert, 111, 118  
Smallhope, 194
- Biley, see Byley.
- Bill, Abiel, 413  
Daniel, 415  
Edward, 411  
Jerusha, 413  
Joanna, 411  
Jonathan, 412, 413, 415  
Mary, 412, 415
- Bill, { Peleg, 413  
*cont'd* { R., 470  
Sarah, 412  
Zeruah, 411  
Zerviah, 420
- Billingham, Hester, 115
- Billings, Edward, 368  
Elizabeth, 449  
Hannah, 451  
Joseph, 451  
Ruhama, 451  
Stephen, 449
- Bing, —, 488
- Bingham, —, 134, 145  
John, 224  
Talitha, 224
- Birchard, Deborah, 419  
James, 419  
John, 28  
Thomas, 28
- Birch, George, 246  
Prisca, 246
- Bird, { James, 167, 168, 201  
Birde, { John, 167
- Byrd, { Joseph, 248  
Byrde, { Margaret, 240  
Miles, 240  
Richard, 240  
Robert, 240  
Thomas, 240, 249  
William, 312
- Birge, Abigail, 182  
Cornelius, 181, 182  
Esther, 182  
Hannah, 181  
Sarah, 182  
See also Burge.
- Bisbee, Elisha, 365  
Priscilla, 365
- Bisby, see Bisbee.
- Biscoe, —, 13
- Bishop, Abigail, 310  
Ann, 185  
David, 324  
Deborah, 324  
Hannah, 184, 419, 468  
John, 181, 182, 184, 185,  
310, 419  
Mary, 326  
Samuel, 182  
Stephen, 468  
Susanna, 181, 185, 310  
Thankful, 182
- Bissell, captain, 181  
Ann, 412  
Benjamin, 411  
Elijah, 416  
Elisha, 181, 415-417  
Hannah, 415  
John, 182, 311, 409, 411,  
412  
Leverett, 417  
Lucy, 417  
Mabel, 411, 412, 414-417  
Mary, 415-417  
Ozias, 182, 411-413, 415-  
417  
Russell, 413, 414  
Sarah, 180, 311, 409, 411,  
412, 418  
Wealthy Ann, 374
- Bisson, Lucy, 149
- Bixby, W. H., 85
- Blacké, Mary, 106  
Robert, 106
- Blackett, John, 235
- Blackman, Eliza, 104  
John, 104  
Susanna, 56
- Blackstone, { Anne, 137, 138  
Blackston, { Christopher, 138
- Blackwell, Anne, 267  
Charles, 267  
Ossea, 267
- Blague, Mary, 222  
Newcomb, 222  
Philip, 222  
Susanna, 222
- Blaisdell, { Betty, 435  
Blasdel, { David, 429  
Hannah, 434  
John, 430  
Judith, 429, 430
- Blake, { colonel, 470-473  
Blaque, { Abigail, 424  
Charles, 46, 48  
Christopher, 435  
Dorothy, 48  
Edward, 16  
Francis E., 375  
Hannah, 479  
James, 193  
Martha, 56  
Mary, 56  
Michael, 46  
Molly, 435  
Newcomb, 424  
Polly, 340  
Sarah, 276, 479  
W., 146  
Zacharias, 46
- Blanchard, Hannah, 438  
Nathaniel, 438  
Rufus, 485
- Bland, Isabel, 28  
John, 28
- Blay, Ann, 429
- Blier, Sarah, 263  
Timothy, 263
- Blish, Abraham, 165
- Bliss, —, 394  
Anne, 224  
Cornelius N., 483  
Leonard, 145, 274  
Luke, 224  
Mary, 224
- Blood, Abigail, 226
- Bloomer, Reuben, 273  
Susannah, 273
- Blossom, Celia Crocker, 152  
Josiah, 104, 152
- Bloxam, John Rouse, 94
- Blumer, J. Alder, 460
- Blunt, Joseph, 416  
Mehitable, 416
- Blythe, William, 65
- Boardman, Elizabeth, 479
- See also Boardman.
- Boase, Francis, 150
- Bockée (Bouquet), —, 97,  
99
- Bodge, George Madison, 33, 86,  
145, 151
- Bohemia, queen of, 139
- Boiden, see Boudyn.
- Boles, { see Bowles.
- Bolles, {
- Bollingbrook, earl of, 256
- Bolingebrooke, Oliver, earl of,  
261
- Bolton, Archelaus, 295  
Charles Knowles, 85,  
282, 313, 371, 397, 399,  
400, 404  
Ethel Stanwood, 75  
Gamaliel, 295  
Nelson, 295  
Robert, 33  
Sally, 295  
Thomas, 312
- Bond, Addison Fletcher, 464,  
465  
Alanson, 464, 465  
Ann Eliza, 464  
Arthur Thomas, 375, 464,  
465  
Betsey, 455  
Charles William, 465



- Bond, } Charlotte, 464, 465  
*cont'd* } Edwin Graham, 465  
 Eliza Thompson, 464, 465  
 George, 464  
 George Phillips, 102  
 George W., 465  
 Harriet, 464, 465  
 Henry, 322, 437, 465  
 John, 464, 465  
 John Edwin, 464, 465  
 Joseph, 464, 465  
 Joseph Webster, 464, 465  
 Josephine Webster, 465  
 Joyce, 234  
 Lavinia Shed, 464, 465  
 Lovicia Wyman, 464, 465  
 Lucy, 464  
 Lydia, 464  
 Martha Ann, 465  
 Mary Lawrence, 464, 465  
 Nancy Hosmer, 465  
 Polly, 464, 465  
 Priscilla, 465  
 Rowlandson, 465  
 Sally, 464  
 Sampson, 31, 36  
 Sarah Stanley, 464, 465  
 Susan, 464  
 Susan E., 464  
 Thomas, 234, 235  
 William, 464, 465  
 William Cranch, 102  
 Bonnett, Thomas, 122  
 Bonney, Charles L., 396  
 Charles Thomas, 155  
 Elizabeth, 364  
 Thomas, 398  
 Boon, } mr., 37  
 Boone, } John, 126  
 Booteman, Elizabeth, 239  
 Booth, } Elihu, 341  
 Boothe, } Polly, 341  
 Thomas, 107  
 William, 107  
 Borden, Susan, 210  
 Bordman, } Abigail, 413, 416,  
 Boordman, } 419  
 Elizabeth, 181  
 Esther, 416  
 Ichabod, 413-416  
 Isaac, 181, 414  
 Joseph, 415  
 Josiah, 416  
 Nathaniel, 416  
 Sarah, 413, 416  
 Stephen, 413, 416  
 See also Boardman.  
 Boreman, Mehitable, 325  
 Borne, —, 240  
 Bostwick, David, 39  
 Hannah, 39  
 Henry A., 85  
 Boteler, Margery, 83  
 Botsford, Hannah, 40  
 Botte, mr., 252  
 Boucher, miss, 172, 173  
 Jonathan, 57-63, 169-  
 176, 329-336, 457-464  
 Boudyn, } Jan, 34  
 Boiden, } John, 34  
 Bourn, } —, 187  
 Bourne, } Edward Gaylord, 393  
 Melatiah, 187  
 Mercy, 191  
 Silvanus, 191  
 William, 187  
 Bouton, J. W., 93  
 Boutwell, George E., 483  
 Bouvé, Walter L., 389  
 Bowditch, mr., 404  
 Charles Pickering,  
 289, 290  
 Bowditch, } Mary, 436  
*cont'd* } William, 436  
 Bowdoin, mr., 470  
 Hannah, 221  
 James, 221  
 Judith, 221  
 Bowen, Abigail, 274  
 Amos, 274  
 Anna, 274  
 Hannah, 274  
 James, 274  
 Mary, 274  
 Nathan, 274  
 Bower, } Elizabeth, 123, 141  
 Bowers, }  
 Bowles, Henry, 247  
 Bowles, } —, 115, 116  
 Boles, } Anne, 115  
 Bolles, } Elizabeth, 421  
 Frances, 422  
 John, 185, 421, 422  
 Joseph, 185  
 Mary, 108, 115, 132  
 Nicholas, 115  
 Philip, 115  
 William, 45  
 Bowyer, —, 121, 122, 260, 265  
 Katherine, 129  
 Mary, 129  
 Richard, 253  
 Box, } —, 134  
 Boxe, } Anne, 115  
 Anthony, 108, 115, 116  
 Elizabeth, 115  
 Hester, 115  
 Joan, 115  
 John, 108, 115-117  
 Mary, 115  
 Nathaniel, 115  
 Boyd, Jane, 9  
 Samuel, 9  
 Boyle, Robert, 93  
 Boylston, Ann, 422, 437  
 Benjamin, 422  
 Jerusha, 422  
 Mary, 422  
 Peter, 422, 437  
 Sarah, 422  
 Susanna, 422, 437  
 Boynton, Eben Moody, 281, 290  
 Braburne, doctor, 125  
 Brackenbury, John, 354  
 Brackett, —, 485  
 Alice, 214  
 Alpheus L., 484  
 Anthony, 484  
 Elizabeth, 214  
 Josiah, 214  
 Richard, 214  
 Bradford, —, 474  
 Abigail, 56  
 Alice, 100  
 Gamaliel, 56  
 Gershom, 55  
 Hannah, 54  
 Isaac, 56  
 John, 56  
 Lucia Alden, 365  
 Priscilla, 55  
 Rebecca, 56  
 Samuel, 54  
 Sarah, 56  
 William, 89, 100, 283,  
 389  
 Bradley, } Caleb Davis, 153-162,  
 Bradlee, } 387, 388  
 Eliza Williams, 156  
 John, 153  
 Lydia, 153  
 Nathan, 153  
 Nathaniel, 154  
 Samuel, 153, 154  
 Bradshaw, Robert, 241  
 Bradstreet, } —, 248  
 Bradstreete, } Agnes, 237  
 Bradstreete, } Anna, 234  
 Bradstreete, } Anne, 235, 237  
 Brodstreete, } Margaret, 238  
 Rico, 42, 43  
 Roger, 42, 43  
 Simon, 42, 234,  
 235, 237, 322,  
 354  
 Brainard, —, 390, 394, 397  
 Brand, Thomas, 259  
 Brando, F. M., 79  
 Bratherton, Katherine, 47, 321  
 Bray, mr., 137  
 Christian, 243  
 Dinah H., 446  
 Elizabeth, 252  
 Mary, 359, 360  
 Robert, 243  
 Brayne, Henry, 30  
 Brayton, John S., 379  
 Brazier, —, 441  
 Breeding, James, 28  
 Breck, Elizabeth, 437  
 Breed, Mary, 425  
 Bremer, William, 124  
 Brent, —, 68, 122  
 Brett, Freelove, 449  
 Hannah, 216  
 John, 449  
 Brevoort, James Carson, 481  
 Brewer, Gabriel, 107  
 Submit, 69  
 Brewster, Comfort, 418  
 Deborah, 418  
 Joanna, 219  
 Jonah, 219  
 Jonathan, 219  
 William, 10  
 Sarah, 56  
 Welthea, 82  
 William, 297  
 Brice, } Christopher, 66  
 Bryce, } Joseph, 368  
 Bridgam, —, 167  
 Bridgeman, } Katherine, 69  
 Bridgman, } Thomas, 24  
 Briggs, —, 127  
 Abel, 15  
 Abiezer, 16  
 Abner, 16  
 Amos, 14  
 Benjamin, 15  
 Bonia, 14  
 Caleb, 15  
 Constant, 15  
 Daniel, 15  
 David, 14, 15  
 Ebenezer, 15, 16  
 Eliab, 15  
 Elijah, 16  
 Elisha, 15  
 Elizabeth, 55  
 Ezra, 16  
 Ephraim, 15, 16  
 Gideon, 15  
 Hugh, 14  
 Isaac, 14-16  
 Jacob, 15  
 James, 15, 16  
 Jesse, 16  
 John, 14, 15  
 Jonathan, 14, 15  
 Joseph, 14-16  
 Josiah, 14  
 Lemuel, 16  
 Lloyd Vernon, 396-399  
 Matthew, 14, 15  
 Nathan, 15  
 Nathaniel, 15, 16  
 Nehemiah, 16  
 Paul, 16  
 Richard, 14, 15

- Briggs, { Robert, 16  
cont'd { Samuel, 14-16  
Solomon, 15, 16  
Thomas, 14  
William, 14, 15, 55, 391  
Brigham, David T., 303  
Willard I. Tyler, 98,  
397, 400  
Bright, Andrew, 107  
Brinkerhoff, Andrew B., 464  
Sarah Stanley, 464  
Brinley, George, 294  
Brinsley, Mr., 127  
Brint, Hester, 116  
Brisco, Joseph, 200  
Rebecca, 199, 200  
Bristol, Jerusha, 41  
Broadstreete, {  
Brodstreete, { see Bradstreet.  
Brock, Robert Alonzo, 58, 291  
Susan E., 392  
Brockholst, {  
Brokholst, { Anthony, 34-36  
Brockholls, {  
Brocklebank, —, 285  
Bromfield, —, 266  
Bromfeild, { Abigail, 267  
Bromfeild, { Ambrose, 263  
Broomefield, { Amy, 265, 267  
Ann, 267  
Arthur, 262-264,  
266-268  
Edward, 265, 267,  
268  
Elizabeth, 122,  
263, 265, 267,  
268  
Frances, 264, 265,  
267, 268  
Francis, 265  
Garratt, 263  
Henry, 264-268  
Honor, 268  
Jane, 264, 268  
John, 122, 265,  
267  
Katherine, 262,  
264, 265  
Lucy, 264, 265,  
267, 268  
Mary, 263, 265,  
267  
Penelope, 264,  
265  
Quimby, 268  
Quincy, 268  
Robert, 267  
Sarah, 267  
Thomas, 265, 267  
William, 262, 263,  
265  
Bronson, { Abigail, 183, 184, 308-  
Brunson, { 310, 410-412, 414,  
418  
Beriah, 309  
Elijah, 310  
Hosea, 184  
Isaac, 180, 183, 184,  
308-310, 408, 410-  
412, 414, 415, 418  
Josiah, 414  
Lydia, 411  
Martha, 410  
Mary, 415  
Oliver, 408  
Simeon, 412  
Brook, { Mr., 336  
Brooke, { lady, 261  
Francis M., 293  
Thomas, 277  
Brooks, Abigail, 380  
Caleb, 380  
Ruth, 380, 409  
Samuel, 410  
Sarah, 57, 310  
Brooks, { Susanna, 310, 311, 409,  
cont'd { 410  
Thomas, 310, 311, 409,  
410  
Brooksby, Frances, 142  
Broomefield, see Bromfield.  
Brower, Sarah, 384  
Brown, { —, 100, 140, 181,  
Browne, { 182, 261, 268  
Mrs., 273  
Abigail, 82, 215, 408,  
435, 455  
Abraham, 429, 433  
Addison, 155  
Ann, { 358, 359, 430  
Anne, {  
Asa, 408  
Daniel, 429  
David, 432  
David Henry, 45, 148-  
150, 152, 384, 385  
Deliverance, 215  
Dinah, 215  
Dorothy, 434  
Edmund, 72, 196, 197,  
336  
Eliezer, 214, 215  
Elijah, 432  
Elizabeth, 197, 337,  
373, 432, 434, 469  
Enoch, 455  
Ephraim, 430, 432  
Eunice, 337, 430  
Fannie Wilder, 382,  
473, 475  
Gawen, 273  
Hannah, 182, 276,  
337, 429, 434  
Harriet, 455  
Hopedill, 336  
Joanna, 180  
John, 413, 425  
John Fenner, 475  
John Marshall, 379  
John Murray, 87, 388  
Jonathan, 82  
Joseph, 168, 429, 435  
Langhdia, 432  
Lucy, 455  
Lydia, 430, 433, 434  
Martha, 413, 435  
Mary, 129, 140, 273,  
337, 425, 429, 433  
Mather, 273  
Mehitable, 430, 432  
Miriam, 434  
Nancy, 455  
Nathan, 434  
Patience, 196, 197,  
336, 337  
Percy, 95  
Rebecca, 214  
Robert, 128  
Ruth, 429, 432  
Samuel, 180, 181, 256,  
420, 434  
Sarah, 128, 405, 428,  
432  
Silence, 337  
Stephen, 430  
Susanna, 432  
Thankful, 337  
Thomas, 196, 197, 336,  
337  
William, 246, 336,  
408  
Brownell, John, 251  
J. Sherman, 464  
Samuel, 251  
Susan, 464  
Browning, { Mary, 116  
Browninge, { Sarah, 276  
Brownrigge, Ralph, 236  
Bruce, William Downing, 286  
Brudenell, —, 254  
Brundish, Bethiah, 83  
John, 83  
Mary, 83  
Posthume, 83  
Rachel, 83  
Brunson, see Bronson.  
Brush, Abigail, 39  
Eliphalet, 39  
Bryan, Ebenezer, 409  
Samuel, 409  
Bryant, { Daniel Damman, 414  
Briant, { Ebenezer, 308, 310, 414  
Elizabeth, 308  
Hubbard Winslow,  
379  
Irdida, 432  
William Cullen, 438,  
439  
Bryce, see Brice.  
Buchanan, George, 98, 100  
Buck, miss, 464  
Caroline, 326  
Elizabeth, 450  
George, 417  
John, 85  
Matthew, 450  
Sarah, 326  
Titus, 326  
Buckham, George, 152  
Georgianna, 152  
Buckingham, { —, 38  
Buckenham, { Alice, 84  
Daniel, 84  
Gideon, 84  
Richard, 245  
Buckley, see Bulkley.  
Bucklin, —, 100  
Abigail, 220  
David, 220  
Hannah, 218  
Buckman, —, 465  
Buckminster, Olivia, 381  
Buckner, Mrs., 459  
Bucksted, Ann Maria, 151  
Elizabeth, 151  
Budd, Mary, 246  
Nicholas, 78  
Buell, { —, 182  
Buel, { Abigail, 181, 468  
Ebenezer, 182  
Jonathan, 183  
Mabel, 182, 183  
Moses, 181, 182, 183  
Samuel, 468  
Sarah, 181  
Bulkley, { Mrs., 252  
Backley, { Anne, 260  
Bulkeley, { Elizabeth, 83, 214  
Grace, 252  
Hannah, 218  
John, 281  
Jane, 252  
Margaret, 116,  
261  
Peter, 252, 256,  
257  
Samuel, 116  
Thomas, 83  
Bull, capt., 476  
Isaac, 208  
Mary, 208  
Bullard, —, 100  
John, 341  
Mary, 341  
Bulloch, { Joseph Gaiton Bail-  
Bullock, { lie, 396, 398  
Bump, Matthew, 181  
Philip, 419  
Samuel, 181  
Bumstead, Jeremiah, 217  
Bun, Hannah, 22  
Bunce, —, 127  
Bunberry, { Mr., 111  
Bunbury, { George, 120  
John, 120, 137

- Bunker, Jonathan, 370  
 Buntinge, Philip, 65  
 Burge, } Cornelius, 183  
 Birge, } Jonathan, 183  
       Sarah, 183  
     See also Birge.  
 Burgess, } —, 136  
 Burges, } Ann, 373  
       Edward, 56  
       Elizabeth, 56, 143  
       John W., 393  
       Mary, 373  
       Stephen, 373  
       Susanna, 373  
 Burgoyne, John, 25, 147  
 Burless, Daniel, 311  
       Job, 311  
       Joel, 311  
       Mary, 311  
 Burleson, Daniel, 410  
       Mary, 410  
 Burley, Elbridge Tyler, 486  
 Burlingame, John, 26  
       Rosannah, 26  
 Burnet, Elspeth, 13  
       Gilbert, 13  
       William, 102, 281  
     See also Bennett.  
 Burnham, } Edward P., 379  
 Burnam, } Esther, 215  
       Frances, 82  
       Jeremiah, 82  
       Jerusha, 418  
       John, 428  
       Margaret, 428  
       Robert, 82  
       Sarah, 62, 427  
       William, 418  
 Burr, Aaron, 388  
       Sarah, 326  
 Burrage, Henry S., 379  
 Burrige, Sarah, 133  
       William, 133  
 Burrill, Anna, 167  
       John, 362  
       Mercy, 362  
       Samuel, 167  
       Sarah, 259, 290  
 Burritt, Sarah, 40  
 Burroughs, } Alice, 263  
 Burrows, } Anne, 263  
       Charles, 406, 407  
       Henry, 263  
       Jenny, 263  
       Katherine, 263  
       Michael, 263  
       Rebecca, 263  
       William, 263  
 Burrve, William, 245  
 Bursley, Joanna, 219  
 Burt, } —, 394  
 Burte, } Abel, 17, 22  
       Anne, 115  
       Bridget, 115  
       Charity, 17  
       Elizabeth, 47, 115  
       Grace, 17, 22  
       Henry, 17  
       Hester, 115  
       Martha, 108, 115, 116  
       Mary, 115  
       Paul, 115  
       Richard, 17  
       Robert, 47  
       Sarah, 115  
 Burton, Elizabeth, 114, 116  
       Jane, 113  
       Thomas, 113  
       sir Thomas, 113  
 Busby, Anne, 10  
 Bush, Judith, 128  
 Bushell, Deborah, 259  
       Edward, 259  
       John, 45  
 Bushnell, Abigail, 323  
       Elizabeth, 328  
       Francis, 446-448  
       Hannah, 446, 448  
       John, 446-448  
       Judith, 324  
       Lydia, 324  
       Marie, 446  
       Martha, 446, 447  
       Mary, 447, 448  
       Nathaniel, 324  
       Patience, 447, 448  
       Rebecca, 447, 448  
       Richard, 447, 448  
       Ruth, 447, 448  
       Samuel, 447, 448  
       Sarah, 447, 448  
       Temperance, 324  
       William, 323, 324, 447,  
 Bushwell, —, 392 [448  
 Butler, —, 231  
       Abner, 231  
       Benjamin, 232, 368, 435  
       Betty, 435  
       Ebenezer, 232, 368  
       Elizabeth, 233, 371  
       Frank O., 276  
       Francis, 235  
       Gamaliel, 231  
       Henry, 232  
       Isaac, 232  
       Jane, 230, 431  
       John, 232  
       Jonathan, 370  
       Matthew, 232  
       Nicholas, 230, 232  
       Richard, 376  
       Samuel, 141, 231  
       Sarah, 276  
       Silas, 370  
       Walter Percy, 376  
       William, 276  
       Zephaniah, 370  
 Butterfield, A. A., 278  
       Benjamin, 278  
 Butties, Frank E., 76  
 Buttolph, Thomas, 318  
 Button, Amy, 265  
       John, 265  
 Buttrick, Betsey, 456  
       Samuel, 456  
 Buzzell, Abigail, 433  
 Byfield, } —, 133  
 Bifeild, } mr., 123, 136  
 Bifeild, } Adoniram, 135-137,  
       139, 141  
       Anne, 136, 139, 140  
       Bathshua, 135  
       Benjamin, 135-137, 139  
       Deborah, 140, 141  
       Dorcas, 140, 141  
       Dorothy, 142  
       Elizabeth, 123, 136,  
       137, 140  
       Frances, 135  
       John, 136, 139  
       Jonathan, 135-137  
       Katherine, 139, 140  
       Margaret, 136, 137  
       Martha, 135, 136, 139  
       Mary, 135-137, 140, 141  
       Nathaniel, 127, 135,  
       140-142  
       Nicholas, 135, 136, 139,  
       141  
       Priscilla, 140, 141  
       Rebecca, 140, 141  
       Richard, 135-138, 140-  
       143  
       Robert, 141  
       Samuel, 140, 141  
       Sarah, 121, 123, 127,  
       140-142  
       Timothy, 127, 128, 140,  
       142  
 Bygges, see Bigges.  
 Byles, Hannah, 75  
       Mather, 273, 281  
 Byley, } —, 98, 99  
 Biley, } Alice, 45, 48, 50  
       Edward, 44, 50  
       Elizabeth, 44, 50  
       Henry, 44, 45, 48, 50,  
       322  
       Joan, 48, 50  
       John, 44  
       Kelsie, 50  
       Mary, 44, 50  
       Rebecca, 50  
       Thomas, 50  
       William, 44, 50  
 Byrd, } see Bird.  
 Byrde, —, 321  
 Byrshe, —, 321  
 Bytheway, Alice, 48, 50  
       Robert, 48, 50  
 Caball, Mary, 218  
 Cabot, —, 290  
       Arthur Tracy, 152  
       John, 481  
       Susan, 152  
 Caison, —, 236  
 Calamy, —, 141  
       mr., 117  
       Edmund, 31  
 Calcott, *als.* Calcocke, Anthony  
       109  
 Caldwell, John, 193  
       Seth, 193  
 Calf, Hannah, 428  
       Robert, 428  
 Callog, } see Kellogg.  
 Callogg, } —  
 Callum, see Kilham.  
 Calverly, Edmund, 316  
 Camble, James, 312  
 Camden, William, 144  
 Camp, Elah, 325  
       Samuel, 327  
       Sarah, 325-327  
 Campbell, Daniel, 27  
 Candage, Ann, 218  
 Canfield, Charles Taylor, 155  
 Caninge, Alexander, 45  
       Edith, 45  
       John, 45  
       Stephen, 45  
       Thomas, 45  
 Canopias, 32  
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, 389  
 Capell, —, 51, 235, 262  
       lady, 137  
 Capen, Elizabeth, 452  
       Elmer H., 301, 307  
       Hannah, 452  
       James, 452  
       John, 198, 438  
       Marv, 149, 198  
       Ruth, 438  
 Cappenter, see Carpenter.  
 Carent, Elizabeth, 127  
       James, 127  
       Maurice, 127  
 Carey, see Cary.  
 Cargill, Benjamin, 228  
       Lucy, 228  
       Mary, 228  
 Carleton, } —, 397  
 Carlton, } Edmund, 399  
       Edward, 399  
       Hannah, 223  
 Carlile, Alice, 23  
       Elizabeth, 23  
       Francis, 23  
 Carlton, see Carleton.  
 Caron, Anne, 123  
 Carpenter, } Alice, 66, 83  
 Cappenter, } Benjamin, 181-185,  
       308, 309



- Carpenter, { Charles C., 407  
cont'd { Comfort, 309  
Daniel, 182, 317  
Daniel H., 378  
Dorcas, 184  
Edmund James,  
387, 388  
Elijah, 182  
Elisha, 456  
Emily, 456  
Esther, 184  
Ezekiel, 185  
Jane, 132  
Jedediah, 181-185,  
Joel, 181  
Joseph, 184  
Mabel, 183  
Mary, 308, 317  
Nathan, 182  
Rebecca, 185  
Renewed, 317  
Ruth, 181  
Samuel, 183  
Sibyl, 136
- Carr, Eliot, 432  
Elizabeth, 428  
Joanna, 432  
Mary, 428, 432  
Richard, 327  
Rebecca, 428  
Sarah, 327
- Carroll, Charles, 387
- Carter, —, 126  
Abigail, 435  
Adelaide, 457  
Ann, 429  
Bridget, 260  
Dorothy, 428  
Elizabeth, 243, 457  
Elmira, 467  
Eva, 457  
James, 237  
John, 243, 263, 271  
Joseph, 66, 457  
Luke, 341  
Margery, 243  
Mary, 271  
Noah, 435  
Phebe, 228  
Samuel, 429  
Susan, 243  
Thomas, 237
- Cartier, Jacques, 404
- Carver, Ebenezer, 309  
Elizabeth, 42  
Esther, 184, 185, 309-  
311, 409, 411, 419  
Jerusha, 418  
Joan, 42  
John, 42, 43  
Jonathan, 310  
Joseph, 411  
Mary, 363, 409  
Rachel, 415-418  
Robert, 42  
Samuel, 184, 185, 309-  
311, 409, 411, 415-418  
Sarah, 184  
Submit, 311, 416, 417
- Cary, { Ephraim, 216  
Cary, { Francis, 216  
George L., 155  
Hannah, 216  
John, 216  
Matthew, 464  
Rebecca, 223  
Susanna, 140  
William, 139, 140
- Caryn, Robert, 243
- Case, —, 390, 394, 397  
Elizabeth Vaughn, 75  
John R., 75
- Casewell, Mary, 23, 24
- Casod, —, 399
- Castell, Elizabeth, 257  
Robert, 257
- Castle, F. A., 78
- Caswell, John, 228  
Susanna, 228
- Cathringham, Zachie, 143  
Zadie, 143
- Catlin, George, 28
- Cawthorne, William, 119, 121
- Chace, see Chase.
- Chadwick, Mary, 56
- Chaffee, —, 394
- Chalker, Abraham, 57  
Jemima, 57
- Challes, Eleanor, 430  
Rachel, 432
- Chamberlain, Ebenezer, 73  
George W., 394  
Hannah, 52  
John, 394  
Sybilla, 73
- Chambers, mr., 264  
Judith, 119, 124  
Richard, 119
- Champ, Peter, 370
- Champante, Henry, 264
- Champlain, Samuel, 477
- Champneys, Sir John, 253
- Chandler, Abigail, 440  
Edmund, 365  
Elizabeth, 364-366  
Hannah, 430  
Joseph, 364, 428  
Keturah, 364  
Lucy, 76  
Mary, 428  
Philip, 430  
Sarah, 429
- Chapin, George H., 85  
Mary, 457
- Chaplin, Ellen, 42  
Stephen, 42
- Chapman, —, 84, 244, 479  
Alice, 106, 108  
Alpheus, 415  
Eunice, 185  
Hannah, 308, 310,  
400, 412, 418  
Henry L., 379  
Hester, 108  
Jeremiah, 310  
John, 185, 308, 310,  
400, 410, 412, 415,  
419  
Lemuel, 308, 412  
Lydia, 80  
Mary, 409, 410, 412  
Nathan, 416  
Phineas, 409  
Rebecca, 447, 448  
Robert, 108  
Samuel, 412  
Sarah, 408, 412  
Sarah White, 412  
Thomas, 408, 409, 411,  
412, 415, 416  
William, 408
- Charles I., 152, 443  
II., 13
- Charnocke, { Elizabeth, 108, 109  
Charnock, { 114, 115, 117  
Hester, 117  
Robert, 108, 117  
Roger, 108, 109, 117  
Walter, 135
- Charpentier, Priscilla, 69
- Chase, { —, 286  
Chace, { Betty, 435  
Damaris, 233  
Edward A., 394  
Hannah, 274  
Hepsa, 429  
Joseph, 233  
Martha, 433  
William, 435
- Chauncey, { Anne, 255  
Chauncey, { Charles, 165, 255  
George, 255  
Henry, 255  
Sir Henry, 255  
John, 255  
Mary, 64  
Sarah, 255  
Walter, 255
- Cheekley, Samuel, 200
- Cheever, mr., 162  
David W., 155
- Cheke, { —, 261, 262  
Cheeke, { Edmund, 262  
Chelmick, —, 252  
Cheney, { —, 285, 286, 200  
Cheeny, { Abiel, 216  
Alice, 113  
Elizabeth, 426  
John, 286  
Lucinda, 227  
Marah, 216  
Rebecca, 216  
Thomas, 216  
William, 216, 286
- Chery, John, 116
- Chesbrough, doctor, 446-448  
William, 85
- Chester, Joseph Lemuel, 89, 277  
Thomas, 128
- Chettwood, —, 251  
Chettwoode, { Abigail, 251, 252  
Beatrice, 251  
Chetwode, { Dorothy, 251  
Chittwood, { Grace, 251, 252  
Chitwood, { Jane, 252, 256  
John, 251  
Mary, 252  
Sir Richard, 251  
Robert, 251, 252  
Thomas, 251  
Tobie, 251
- Cheynell, Henry, 141
- Cheyney, —, 111
- Chiborne, Elizabeth, 122  
sir Charles, 121  
Frances, 121  
George, 121  
Hanameel, 121  
Isabella, 121  
Margaret, 121  
Mary, 122  
Richard, 121, 122
- Child, Ephraim, 421  
sir Joshua, 128
- Childs, Mary, 425
- Chipman, Charles Manning, 279
- Chittenden, Bathsheba, 468  
Elizabeth, 467  
Joanna, 466  
John, 467, 468  
Patience, 467  
William, 466
- Chitwode, } see Chettwood.  
Chitwood, }  
Chitwoode, }
- Choate, Joseph H., 155
- Christian, Mary, 367  
Michael, 367  
Minard, 367
- Columbus, Christopher, 28, 404
- Church, Abigail, 55  
Abraham, 42  
Alice, 56  
Benjamin, 57  
Joan, 42  
John, 420  
Judith, 57
- Churchill, Gardner Asaph, 392,  
396  
Hannah, 56, 440  
Lydia, 308  
Martha, 308
- Churchman, Ann, 54
- Cille, Joseph, 25

- Cist, William, 368  
 Clitherowe, Christopher, 114  
 Clachorn, —, 230  
     Thomas, 232  
 Claflin, Mary, 364  
     William, 86, 377, 482  
 Claghorn, Jean, 371  
 Claiborne, { mr., 175  
 Claybourne, } William, 29, 30  
 Clapp, { David, 97, 98, 285, 396,  
 Clap, { 397  
     Edward, 243  
     John, 198, 337  
     Samuel, 195, 196  
     Silence, 198  
     Stephen, 191  
     Temperance, 191  
 Clare, —, 252  
 Clark, { —, 108, 109, 111,  
 Clarke, { 112, 117, 149, 239,  
 Clerke, } 266, 480  
     mrs., 470  
     A. Howard, 291  
     Anne, 41  
     Anne, 120  
     Arthur E., 487  
     David, 102  
     Dorothy, 487  
     Edmund, 247  
     Edward, 256  
     Eleanor, 68  
     Elizabeth, 117, 120,  
         181, 217, 372, 373,  
         434  
     Ellen, 239  
     Francis, 266  
     F. S., 379  
     George, 120, 121  
     George F., 37, 290, 291,  
         426  
     George Kuhn, 98, 101,  
         279, 392, 400  
     Hester, 247  
     Hiram, 455  
     Isaac, 373  
     James, 434  
     James William, 279  
     James Wilson, 279  
     Jane, 266  
     Jerusha, 418  
     John, 117, 118, 183, 372  
     Jonas, 469  
     Jonathan, 181  
     Joseph, 57  
     Lydia, 57  
     Margaret, 68  
     Martha, 76  
     Mary, 120, 341, 372  
     Mary Z., 339  
     Nicholas, 120, 247  
     Polly, 455  
     Rebecca, 120  
     Rebecca Parker, 150  
     Richard, 68  
     Robert, 247, 372  
     Rose, 247  
     Sally, 27  
     Samuel, 27, 150  
     Samuel Clarke, 150,  
         279  
     Samuel Curtis, 279  
     sir Simon, 487  
     Stedman, 339  
     Susan, 120  
     Thomas, 120, 150, 469  
     William, 68, 181-183,  
         266, 372  
     Zephaniah, 373  
     Zulima, 373  
 Clavell, Amy, 265  
     Anne, 265  
     Bridget, 265  
     Roger, 265  
 Clay, John W., 277  
 Claybourne, see Claiborne.
- Claypool, Edward A., 285  
 Cleaveland, see Cleveland.  
 Clempson, Richard, 136  
 Clench, Susanna, 236  
 Clerke, see Clark.  
 Cleveland, { —, 230  
 Cleaveland, } col., 14  
     Abigail, 219  
     Joanna, 219  
     Joseph, 230, 370  
     Josiah, 219  
     Mary, 370  
 Cleeves, —, 443  
 Clemens, Anna, 423  
     James, 423  
 Clermont, lord, 277  
 Clifford, { —, 137  
 Clyfford, } Hannah, 431  
     William, 135-137  
 Clifton, Anthony, 45  
 Clinton, lord, 351  
     sir Henry, 89  
 Clogston, { Anna, 26  
 Clogstone, } Betsey, 26  
     John, 26  
     Matthew L., 26, 27  
     Paul, 26  
     Phebe, 26  
     Sally, 27  
     Silas, 27  
     Susan, 26  
     Thomas, 26  
     William, 26, 27  
 Clough, Abigail, 433  
     Caleb, 431  
     Cornelius, 434  
     Eleanor, 429, 435  
     Elizabeth, 430, 431  
     Ezekiel, 435  
     Jonathan, 433  
     Mary, 427, 434  
     Miriam, 433  
     Molly, 435  
     Sarah, 429  
     Theophilus, 430  
     William, 134  
     William Brown, 429  
 Clute, John Jacob, 34  
 Clutton, Richard, 139  
 Coates, Ida, 391  
 Cobb, Arthur, 264  
     Augustine, 84  
     David, 84, 86  
     Ebenezer, 84, 98, 100  
     Edward, 84  
     Elisha, 84  
     Elizabeth, 84, 264  
     Francis, 98, 264  
     Henry, 84  
     Honor, 264  
     Israel, 84  
     James, 84  
     Jane, 84, 264, 268  
     John, 84  
     Lucy, 263, 264  
     Martha, 84  
     Michael, 264, 268  
     Morgan, 18, 19  
     Patience, 84  
     Rachel, 365  
     Richard, 15, 264  
     Samuel, 84  
     Sarah, 264  
     Silas, 84  
     Thomas, 15, 264  
 Cobham, —, 47  
 Cocke, Edmund, 246  
     Elizabeth, 244  
     Joseph, 246  
     Margaret, 142  
     Nathaniel, 246  
     Sarah, 246  
     Thomas, 244  
 Cockerell, { Hannah, 242  
 Cokerell, } William, 242
- Cockraine, } Christian, 242  
 Cockerham, } Jonathan, 242  
 Cockerane, } Mary, 242  
     Sarah, 242  
     William, 242  
 Codman, Joseph, 28  
     Robert, 28  
     Stephen, 28  
 Coe, { —, 328  
 Coe, { Anne, 65  
 Coe, { Dorothy, 65  
     Elizabeth, 55, 56  
     Hannah, 56  
     John, 55, 56, 65  
     Joseph, 56  
     Lydia, 55  
     Margaret, 65  
     Mary, 56, 65  
     Matthew, 55  
     Rebecca, 56  
     Ruth, 56  
     Samuel, 56  
     Sarah, 55, 328  
     Thomas, 65  
     William, 65  
 Cofers, —, 123  
 Coffin, Beulah, 371  
     Daniel, 231, 371  
     Edy, 230, 231, 369  
     Enoch, 230, 368  
     Giles, 66  
     Hannah, 371  
     James, 66, 370  
     Joan, 66  
     John, 66  
     Jonathan, 230, 432  
     Joshua, 342  
     Marie, 66  
     Mary, 233  
     Nicholas, 66, 67  
     Robert, 66  
     Sarah, 233, 432  
     Tristram, 67, 342, 343  
     William, 66  
 Cogan, John, 64  
 Cogswell, Elizabeth, 213  
     Hannah, 213  
     John, 213  
     Susannah, 422  
     William, 422  
 Cohun, William, 145  
 Cokayne, George E., 89  
     sir William, 89  
 Coke, —, 125, 126, 242  
     sir Edward, 319  
 Coker, Elizabeth, 429  
 Colburn, Eliza Ann, 104  
     Jeremiah, 104  
     Susanna, 341  
 Colby, { —, 114  
 Coleby, } Barzillon, 435  
     Dorothy, 431  
     Eleanor, 430  
     Elizabeth, 429, 430, 432,  
         433  
     Er., 428  
     Frederic Thomas, 277,  
         342  
     Hannah, 428, 430  
     John, 434  
     Judith, 428  
     Lot, 432  
     Mary, 432, 435  
     Miriam, 434  
     Moses, 434  
     Nehemiah, 431  
     Rachel, 432, 434  
     Roger, 430  
     Samuel, 432  
     Susanna, 429, 434  
     Thomas, 428  
     Thomas Eliot, 429  
 Cole, —, 231  
     Anna, 479  
     Arnold, 81

- Cole, } Grace, 17, 20, 21  
*cont'd* } John, 479  
           Katherine, 48  
           Mary, 233  
           Ryce, 81  
           Sarah, 275, 439  
           William, 48, 231, 233  
     See also Colesworthy.  
 Coleman, } —, 286, 288  
 Colman, } Charles C., 339  
           Comfort, 419  
           Deliverance, 414  
           John, 414  
           Mary, 417  
           Mary Z., 339  
           Rhoda, 418  
           Silas Bunker, 397, 398  
           Susan M., 339  
           Tabitha, 79  
           Thomas, 397, 398, 417, 418  
 Colesworthy, Gilbert, 222  
           Mary, 222  
           Sarah, 222  
           Thomas, 222  
           William G., 278  
     See also Cole.  
 Collens, see Collins.  
 Collier, Abiah, 420  
           Elizabeth, 54, 56  
           Francis, 251  
           Perry, 390  
 Collins, } Alice, 66, 434  
 Collens, } Anna, 435  
 Collinge, } Christian, 243  
           Daniel, 167, 168, 291, 434  
           Dorothy, 434  
           Elian, 66  
           Elizabeth, 66  
           Francis, 242  
           Hannah, 242  
           John, 66  
           Mary, 73, 430, 434  
           Miriam, 428  
           Rebecca, 167, 168  
           Richard, 255  
           Sarah, 429  
           Thomasin, 66  
 Colman, see Coleman.  
 Colmey, sir Henry, 141  
 Colson, Ann, 276  
           Brackley, 276  
           Christopher, 277  
           Deborah, 276, 277, 373  
           Ebenezer, 276  
           Elizabeth, 276  
           John, 276, 277  
           Josiah, 277  
           Sarah, 276  
           Susanna, 276, 277, 372  
           Thomas, 276, 372, 373  
 Colville, —, 460, 463  
 Comee, Martha, 456  
 Comer, Susanna, 364  
 Comins, Barnabas, 303  
           Lucy, 303  
 Compton, mrs., 134  
 Conant, Mary, 271  
           Richard, 271  
           Samuel M., 379  
 Cone, Anne, 415  
           Christiana, 414, 415, 417  
           Jared, 414, 415, 417  
           Mehitable, 409  
           Stephen, 409, 417  
           Susanna, 420  
           Thankful, 417  
 Congdon, James, 317  
           Jeremiah, 317  
           John, 317  
           Mary, 317  
 Congreve, William, 270  
 Conrad, Henry C., 401  
 Contes, mr., 171  
 Converse, James, 164  
           Josiah, 52  
           Zachariah, 52  
 Coe, see Coe.  
 Cook, } —, 112, 337  
 Cooke, } canon, 42  
           Abraham, 478  
           Alice, 56  
           Elinor, 478  
           Elisha, 166, 166  
           Elizabeth, 105, 271  
           Francis, 274  
           George, 185  
           Henry, 479  
           Humphrey, 105  
           Isaac, 478  
           Jacob, 274  
           Jane, 271  
           Joane, 105  
           John, 56, 478  
           Joseph, 185  
           Lydia, 271, 274  
           Margaret, 42, 105  
           Mary, 271, 374, 478, 479  
           Noah, 341  
           Obed, 271  
           Peter, 478  
           Rachel, 341  
           Richard, 271  
           Robert, 120  
           Samuel, 478  
           Sarah, 271  
           Temple Philip, 233  
           Thomas, 105, 185, 230, 231, 478  
           William, 42  
 Cookson, Faith, 220  
           John, 220  
           Margaret, 220  
           Obadiah, 220  
           Rachel, 220  
 Cooley, Elizabeth, 413, 420  
           Samuel, 413  
           Zulima, 373  
 Coolidge, Ruth, 422  
 Coombe, Elizabeth, 48  
           Richard, 48  
 Coon, —, 399  
 Cooper, Anne, 140  
           Ashley, lord, 30  
           Benjamin, 236, 246  
           Elizabeth, 431, 433, 434  
           Hannah, 247  
           Isaac, 246  
           Jacob, 433  
           John, 318  
           Lydia, 337  
           M., 173, 174  
           Miriam, 432  
           Moses, 432  
           Ruth, 435  
           Sarah, 430  
           Simeon, 434  
           Thomas, 247  
           William, 138-140, 312, 435  
 Coote, Anne, 127  
 Copeland, Benjamin, 438  
           Betty, 437  
           Charles, 152  
           David, 438  
           Deborah, 437  
           Ebenezer, 437  
           Elizabeth, 438  
           Emily, 152  
           Ephraim, 437  
           Jonathan, 437  
           Joseph, 438  
           Lawrence, 437  
           Lydia, 437  
           Mary, 435, 437, 438  
           Moses, 438  
           Sarah, 438  
           Susan, 152  
           Thomas, 438  
           William, 437  
 Copley, —, 112  
           John Singleton, 273  
 Copping, Jane, 123  
 Coppinger, —, 247  
 Corbett, } Hannah, 17, 22  
 Corbitt, } William, 17, 22  
 Corbin, } Abigail, 227  
 Corbyn, } Benjamin, 242  
           Betsey Pierpont, 227  
           Leonard, 227  
 Corey, } Anne, 238  
 Corie, } Elizabeth, 238, 273,  
 Corey, } 374  
           Francis, 238  
           Joan, 238  
           John, 273, 374  
           Mary, 454, 457  
           Matthew, 32  
           Mehitable, 434  
           Robert, 238  
           Sarah, 457  
           Thomas, 238  
           Thomasine, 238  
           William, 238  
 Corlear, see Van Curler.  
 Cornish, Richard, 442  
 Cornwall, } Adaline G., 150  
 Cornwell, } Ashbell, 479  
           Susanna, 479  
 Cornwallis, Charles, lord, 187  
 Corp, Deliverance, 317, 318  
           John, 317, 318  
 Corsser, Fear, 276  
 Cosbie, Alice, 238  
 Cosens, —, 231  
           Jemima, 233  
           John, 233  
 Cotes, Thomas, 281  
 Cottle, Jonathan, 232, 368, 370  
           Samuel, 230  
 Cotton, Anne, 129, 275  
           Elizabeth, 106, 114-116,  
           129, 131-133  
           Hester, 114, 129, 133  
           James, 114, 131  
           Joan, 114, 129, 133  
           John, 180, 275  
           Josiah, 179  
           Mary, 35  
           Sampson, 106, 114, 129,  
           132, 135  
           Sarah, 114, 131  
           Thomas, 114, 131-134  
           William, 35  
 Coues, Elliott, 391  
 Courtis, Alice, 132  
 Coval, James, 230  
 Covell, } Jethro, 230, 231  
 Covell, } Joseph, 368  
           Sarah, 222  
 Coventry, —, 115, 116, 138,  
           259  
           lady, 137  
 Covert, Elisha, 78  
           Tennis Jans, 78  
 Cox, —, 399, 470  
           captain, 471  
           Deborah, 129  
           Edmund, 129  
           Hannah, 416, 417  
           John, 417  
           Mary, 416  
           Ralph, 416, 417  
 Coxon, Elizabeth, 116  
 Coys, } Daniel, 255  
 Coy, } Edward, 255  
           Giles, 255  
           Martha, 255  
           Mary, 255, 275  
           Matthew, 255  
           Sarah, 255  
           William, 255  
 Cozens, John, 231  
 Cradocke, mr., 262



- Crafts, Caleb, 424, 425  
   Daniel, 424  
   Ebenezer, 424, 425  
   Eleanor, 424, 425  
   Elizabeth, 424, 425  
   Griffin, 424  
   Hannah, 422  
   James M., 426  
   Jerusha, 424, 425  
   Nathaniel, 422  
   Samuel, 424  
   Sarah, 424, 425  
   Susanna, 424, 425  
   William F., 426  
 Crampton, Elizabeth, 468  
   John, 468  
 Crandon, Edwin S., 389  
 Craue, ———, 117, 118  
   Aaron, 414  
   Abigail, 326  
   Abner, 451  
   Benjamin, 215  
   Betsy, 41  
   Concurrence, 326  
   Deborah, 215, 308, 418  
   Deliverance, 181  
   Hannah, 215, 326, 451  
   Henry, 326  
   Hezekiah, 411, 412, 414, 420  
   Isaac, 215  
   Jesse, 326  
   John, 181, 184, 418  
   Jonathan, 215, 418  
   Joseph, 183, 308, 418  
   Joshua Eddy, 86, 378  
   Kezia, 418  
   Mary, 184, 418, 451  
   Rachel, 411  
   Rebecca, 326  
   Rhoda, 412  
   Ruth, 215  
   Silas, 326  
   Thomas, 451  
 Crashfield, Stephen, 241  
   Thomas, 241  
 Crathorne, ———, 237  
 Craw, see Crow.  
 Crawford, ———, 283  
 Creele, Sarah, 432  
 Creighton, Mandell, 389  
 Cressap, colonel, 403  
 Cressy, { Elizabeth, 432  
 Cresy, { Joanna, 150  
   Mary, 150, 372  
   Maxwell, 150  
   Patience, 433  
 Creswell, Mary, 257  
 Crichlow, Daniel, 142  
 Crisp, { mrs., 135  
 Crispe, { Abigail, 108  
   Alice, 108  
   Anne, 108, 116  
   Edward, 108  
   Elizabeth, 108, 109  
   Elice, 106, 115  
   Ellis, 108, 109, 115, 117  
   Frederick Arthur, 292  
   Hester, 106, 108, 109  
   James, 108  
   John, 108  
   Katherine, 108, 117  
   Mary, 108  
   Nicholas, 106, 108, 109, 114, 115  
   sir Nicholas, 117  
   Rebecca, 108  
   Samuel, 108, 109, 115, 117  
   Thomas, 108, 109, 117, 132  
   Tobias, { 108, 109, 115,  
   Toby, { 117  
   William, 108  
 See also Cyrsp.
- Crittenden, { Abigail, 467, 468  
 Cruttenden, { Abraham, 466–  
   469  
   Anna, 467  
   Bathsheba, 468  
   Daniel, 467  
   David, 468  
   Deborah, 466–468  
   Desire, 469  
   Ebenezer, 467  
   Elizabeth, 466–  
   468  
   Esther, 468  
   Hannah, 466–468  
   Hull, 468  
   Isaac, 466–469  
   Jabez, 467  
   Jane, 458  
   Joanne, 466  
   John, 466–468  
   Joseph, 466, 468  
   Josiah, 468  
   Lucy, 468  
   Lydia, 466–469  
   Mary, 466–469  
   Mehitable, 467  
   Mercy, 468  
   Mindwell, 469  
   Naomi, 467  
   Nathaniel, 469  
   Patience, 467  
   Rachel, 468  
   Rebecca, 468  
   Samuel, 467, 469  
   Sarah, 467–469  
   Seth, 468  
   Submit, 468  
   Susanna, 466–468  
   Thomas, 466–468  
 Crittington, Jane, 430  
 Crocker, ———, 98, 479  
   Abigail, 479  
   Benjamin, 431  
   John, 464  
   Josephine Webster, 464  
   L. N., 464  
   Mary Lawrence, 464  
   Prudence, 191  
   Sarah, 431  
 Crofton, F. Blake, 391  
 Croghan, ———, 333  
 Croke, Paulus Ambrosius, 260  
 Crome, Elizabeth, 245  
   John, 245  
 Cromwell, ———, 98  
   Oliver, 13, 90, 130  
 Crooker, Zenas Stetson, 58  
 Cross, { Anne, 117  
 Crosse, { Robert, 276  
   Sarah, 276  
 Crossman, capt., 15  
   Joseph, 362  
   Sarah, 362  
   Seth, 369  
 Crosswell, John, 312  
 Crow, { John, 420  
 Crow, { Abigail, 273  
   Albert E., 210  
   Doreas, 359, 445  
   Ebenezer, 359  
   Elizabeth, 360, 445  
   Ellen M., 210  
   Ephraim, 359  
   Harriet W., 210  
   Joseph, 273  
   Nathaniel, 210  
   Mercy, 359  
   Rose, 359  
   Thankful, 80  
 Cruikshank, George, 281  
 Crump, mrs., 472  
   Charles H., 386  
   Joshua, 471
- Cruso, Timothy, 118  
 Cruttenden, see Crittenden.  
 Cudworth, Mary, 81  
   Warren H., 156  
 Cullum, Mary, 108  
 Cullyer, Bridget, 355  
 Cunliffe, Ellis, 140  
 Cunnings, Elizabeth, 254  
 Cunningham, Henry W., 377  
   John, 230  
 Cuppledike, mrs., 259  
   Thomas, 259  
 Curle, { ———, 237  
 Kyrle, { Elizabeth, 67  
   Henry, 67  
 Curow, Frances Maria Russell,  
   Jane, 339 [339]  
   Robert, 339  
   William, 339  
 Currier, Aaron, 435  
   Abigail, 429  
   Anna, 430, 435  
   Anne, 430  
   Benjamin, 428  
   David, 431  
   Dolly, 432  
   Doreas, 430  
   Dorothy, 431, 433, 434  
   Elizabeth, 432  
   Hannah, 429  
   Henry, 429  
   John, 429  
   Jonathan, 429, 434  
   Judith, 429, 435  
   Lydia, 432, 434  
   Martha, 428  
   Mary, 428, 433, 434  
   Miriam, 429, 430, 432  
   Nicholas, 433, 434  
   Philip, 427, 434  
   Reuben, 432  
   Richard, 434  
   Ruth, 427, 431, 433  
   Samuel, 435  
   Sarah, 429, 434  
   Theodite, 428  
 Curry, Jabez Lamar Monroe,  
   103, 393  
 Curtis, { Dorothy, 440  
 Curtesyes, { Edmund, 29  
   Edward, 29  
   Elijah, 276  
   Elizabeth, 276  
   Robert, 120  
   Sylvanus, 440  
 Curwen, mr., 107  
 Cushing, { Caleb, 193  
 Cushon, { Hannah Gilbert, 384  
   Mary, 267  
   Peter, 123  
   Thomas, 267  
 Cushman, Fear, 276  
   Robert, 276  
   Samuel, 276  
   Thomas, 276  
 Custis, Eleanor, 460, 461  
   John Parke, 60–63, 330,  
   332–335, 452–463  
   John P., 169–176  
   Martha Parke, 173, 175,  
   176  
 Cutler, ———, 285, 288  
   James, 72  
   Lydia, 72  
   Robert, 144  
   William Richard, 149  
 Cutter, Charles A., 282  
   William R., 52, 53, 101,  
   384  
 Cutts, Foxwell Curtis, 77  
   Mary, 77  
 Cyrsp, Henry, 247  
   Leonard, 247  
   Parnell, 247  
 See also Crisp.

- Dagget, } ———, 231  
Daggett, } Broton, 370  
          } John, 28  
          } Joseph, 232  
          } Mary, 370  
          } Prince, 232, 233  
          } Thomas, 28  
          } Timothy, 369  
See also Doggett.  
Dale, ———, 106, 152, 263  
Dalton, John, 27  
          Margaret, 125  
          Roger, 125  
Dame, Lorin Low, 390  
Damen, Jan Jansen, 313  
Dammon, Benjamin, 310  
          David, 310  
Damrell and Upham, 283, 390,  
          484  
Dan, }  
Don, } Thomas, 271  
Dor, }  
Dana, Hannah, 426  
          Israel, 227  
          Jonathan, 426  
          Lois, 227  
          Richard H., 483  
          Sarah, 227  
Danforth, } Alice, 241  
Danforth, } Anne, 240, 241  
Danford, } Edward, 138  
Danforde, } Eunice, 430  
Danforth, } Frances, 240  
          Isabel, 240  
          Jane, 240  
          Jasper, 241  
          Katherine, 240  
          Mary, 199, 240, 337  
          Nicholas, 240, 241  
          Richard, 240  
          Robert, 240, 241  
          Susan, 240, 241  
          Thomas, 240, 337  
Daniell, } ———, 137  
Danyell, } Agnes, 47  
Daniels, } Alice, 428  
Danielles, } Janikyn, 258  
Danyelles, } John B., 75  
          } Mary E., 75  
Danson, Mr., 107  
Danyell, see Daniell.  
Dapernell, Thomas, 67  
Darby, captain, 469, 470  
          Robert, 23  
Darcy, Mary, 136  
Dare, Ananias, 105  
Darell, Thomas, 266  
Darling, Amos, 339  
          Charlotte A., 339  
          Elizabeth, 416  
          Hannah, 431  
          John, 412-414, 416  
          Lucy, 414  
          Mary, 413, 414, 416  
Darrow, Lydia, 468  
Dart, } Abigail, 415  
Darte, } Anna, 413  
          Bathsheba, 308, 309, 310,  
          411  
          Daniel, 181, 182, 184,  
          185, 309, 412-415, 417,  
          419  
          Daniel Gilbert, 412  
          Deborah, 411, 413, 416  
          Dorcas, 414  
          Ebenezer, 180-183, 409,  
          419  
          Elias, 416  
          Elijah, 410  
          Eliphalet, 309  
          Eliza, 410  
          Elizabeth, 308, 409-411,  
          414, 417, 419, 420  
          Eunice, 415  
          Hannah, 183  
Dart, } Jabez, 308-310, 410, 411,  
cont'd } 414  
          Jemima, 184, 185, 309,  
          414  
          Jesse, 416  
          John, 409-411, 414, 415,  
          417  
          Jonathan, 182, 415-417  
          Joseph, 410  
          Joshua, 181, 411, 413,  
          416  
          Josiah, 416  
          Lucy, 184, 417  
          Martha, 414  
          Mary, 185, 308-311, 415,  
          419, 420  
          Mercy, 412, 414  
          Nathan, 311  
          Nathaniel, 185  
          Prudence, 411  
          Rebecca, 180, 181, 419  
          Reuben, 409  
          Roger, 414  
          Rosell, 308  
          Roxellana, 417  
          Ruth, 181, 182, 417, 418  
          Samuel, 185, 308-311,  
          409  
          Sarah, 185, 410, 411, 415-  
          417  
          Simeon, 310 [416  
          Thomas, 409, 413, 414,  
          415  
          William, 182, 415-417  
Dartnoll, Jasper, 263  
Davenport, } Mr., 108  
Davenport, } Anne, 343  
Deavenport, } Daniel, 341  
          } Edmund, 139  
          } Edward, 139  
          } Francis, 343  
          } George H., 378  
          } Hannah, 451  
          } Hannah Crane,  
          451  
          } Jesse, 451  
          } John, 318, 452  
          } Maria, 452  
          } Mary, 452  
          } Patty, 341  
          } Polly, 341  
          } Thomas, 341  
D'Avesac, Charles, 481  
Davis, } Mr., 136  
Davise, } Aaron, 422  
Davys, } Andrew McFarland,  
          64, 91, 402  
          Benjamin, 423  
          Calcb, 154  
          Ebenezer, 422, 423  
          Edmund, 431  
          Elizabeth, 127, 140, 423  
          Enoch, 430  
          Gherardi, 102  
          Hannah, 422, 423, 425,  
          430, 431  
          Isaac, 291  
          Jane, 431  
          Joanna, 430  
          John, 126, 370  
          Jonathan, 434  
          Joseph, 96  
          Lucy, 464  
          Mary, 141, 350, 430, 432  
          Mehitable, 434  
          Nehemiah, 422  
          Rachel, 422, 426  
          Rhoda, 427  
          Sarah, 422, 423, 425  
          Shobal, 232  
          Susanna, 434  
          Tristram, 127, 141  
          William Proud, 357,  
          445  
          William T., 84, 274  
Davison, ———, 202  
Dawson, Mr., 59  
          James, 134  
          Samuel Edward, 481  
Daxell, Henry St. George, 267  
Day, Joseph M., 187  
Daynes, Benjamin, 248, 249  
          Mary, 248, 249  
Deacon, Mrs., 133  
          Hugh, 43  
Dean, } Capt., 15  
Deane, } Charles, 281  
          } E., 19  
          Ebenezer, 15  
          Israel, 20  
          John M., 483, 484  
          John Ward, 84, 86, 109,  
          206, 240, 269, 377, 405  
          Josiah, 295  
          Katherine, 83  
          Mary, 17, 22  
          Methuselah, 66, 67  
          Sarah, 22  
          Thomas, 20, 83  
          Walter, 17, 18, 20  
          William Reed, 295, 296  
Deavenport, see Davenport.  
Debuke, Jemima, 221  
Deering, Margaret Perkins, 379  
de Frontenac, Louis de Baude,  
          404  
De Haven, Holstein, 293  
DeLaets, ———, 178  
Delano, } Abigail, 440  
de la Noye, } Abner, 440  
Dillano, } Amaziah, 440  
Dillino, } Bathsheba, 440  
          } Benjamin, 440  
          } Benoni, 439  
          } Beriah, 439  
          } David, 439, 440  
          } Deborah, 439,  
          440  
          } Dorothy, 440  
          } Ebenezer, 55,  
          440  
          } Elijah, 440  
          } Elizabeth, 76,  
          364, 440  
          } Elkanah, 439  
          } Esther, 76  
          } Hannah, 439,  
          440  
          } Hazadiah, 364  
          } Hester, 439  
          } Jabez, 440  
          } Jane, 364  
          } Jesse, 364  
          } Joel, 440  
          } Joel A., 365  
          } John, 439  
          } Jonathan, 439  
          } Joseph, 439, 440  
          } Joshua, 439  
          } Lemuel, 439  
          } Luse, 440  
          } Lydia, 439, 440  
          } Martha, 55  
          } Mary, 364, 439,  
          440  
          } Naomi, 439  
          } Nathan, 440  
          } Philip, 364, 439  
          } Priscilla, 55, 364  
          } Rebecca, 54, 364,  
          439, 440  
          } Reuben, 440  
          } Ruth, 439, 440  
          } Samuel, 364  
          } Sarah, 55, 364,  
          439, 440  
          } Thankful, 440  
          } Thomas, 76, 363,  
          439  
          } Zibiah, 440

de la Warr, Francis, 272  
 Sir Thomas, baron, 272  
 Delling, James, 312  
 Dellingham, see Dillingham.  
 de Maintinon, mme., 476  
 de Mantet, } D'Ailleboust, 476,  
 Mantet, } 477  
 De Mille, A. B., 391  
 Deming, Elizabeth, 373  
 Eunice, 373  
 John, 373  
 de Monseignat, monsieur, 476  
 Denison, } Christian, 285, 288  
 Denisson, } George, 358  
 Denyson, } Mercy, 358  
 Ruth, 224  
 Stephen, 109  
 Dennis, Robert, 29  
 De Normandie, James, 95, 159  
 Denny, Henry G., 155  
 Denton, Edith, 67  
 Jane, 67  
 Judith, 143  
 Richard, 67  
 Derby, Eleanor, 456  
 Eunice Helen, 456  
 Helen, 456  
 Samuel A., 456  
 de Saint-Amand, Imbert, 281  
 de Sainte-Hélène, } Le Moyne,  
 Sainte-Hélène, } 476, 477  
 Des Barres, Joseph F. W., 178  
 Desborough, Oorothy, 130  
 Samuel, 130  
 de Skelton, } see Skelton.  
 de Skelstone, }  
 Desmineres, Mary, 129  
 Dethick, —, 123  
 Devens, Charles, 70  
 Devereux, Peter, 248  
 De Vinne, —, 95  
 de Vos, Anna, 314  
 Mattheus, 314  
 Devotion, Eunice, 225  
 de Wells, Hugh, 351  
 Dewey, Ebenezer, 418  
 Martha, 418  
 Dewing, Andrew, 376  
 Benjamin F., 376  
 De Wolf, Abdi, 310  
 Edward, 180, 184  
 Elizabeth, 411, 412  
 Joseph, 310  
 Matthew, 180, 182, 184,  
 310, 409, 411, 412,  
 414, 420  
 Nathaniel, 181  
 Patience, 184, 420  
 Peter, 182  
 Prudence, 184, 411,  
 414  
 Samuel, 181  
 Stephen, 310  
 Dewsbury, Hester, 439  
 Dexter, doctor, 374  
 Franklin B., 40  
 Henry M., 206  
 Mary, 134, 135  
 Orlando Perry, 80, 83  
 Wealthy Ann, 374  
 d'Iberville, } Le Moyne, 476, 477  
 Iberville, }  
 Dickensou, Barbara, 247  
 George, 247  
 Henry, 247  
 Isabel, 247  
 Judith, 247  
 Peter, 247  
 Thomas, 247  
 Dickey, Adelaide Frances, 152  
 Diggins, Hannah, 412  
 John, 412  
 Dighton, Frances, 22  
 Jane, 17, 22

Dighton, } John, 22  
 cont'd } Katherine, 22  
 Dillingham, } Dannaetta, 250  
 Dillingham, } Thomas, 256  
 Dillington, Robert, 262, 265, 266  
 Dimock, Desire, 191  
 Edward, 191  
 Joanna, 219  
 Shubael, 219  
 Susan Whitney, 93  
 Thankful, 219  
 Thomas, 219  
 Dimond, Abigail, 431  
 Dorothy, 433  
 Hannah, 435  
 Isaac, 431  
 Judith, 429  
 Mary, 222  
 Miriam, 430  
 Dingley, John, 135  
 Joseph, 214  
 Katherine, 214  
 Mary, 84  
 Dinsmoor, Robert, 390  
 Dios, Judith, 140  
 Susan, 140  
 Dirton, Mary, 143  
 Dix, Sarah, 276  
 Dixon, Roger, 58  
 Thomas, 386  
 Dixy, —, 106  
 Doane, John, 149  
 Thomas, 149  
 Dobson, Isaac, 368  
 Joan, 243  
 Thomas, 243  
 Dodd, } Richard, 69  
 Dod, } Stephen, 20  
 Dodge, Antipas, 26  
 Joseph Thompson, 376,  
 484  
 Doggett, } Anna, 249  
 Doget, } Samuel Bradlee,  
 Dogete, } 153, 469  
 Dogett, } Sarah, 241  
 Thomas, 241  
 William, 249  
 See also Daggett.  
 Dolbear, Sarah, 374  
 Dole, Richard, 66  
 Dollor, Mehitabel, 431  
 Thomas, 431  
 Dominel, Ruth, 134  
 Thomas, 134  
 Dominicus, Reynier, 315  
 Donde, Rebecca, 57  
 Dongan, —, 475  
 Catalyn, 475  
 Thomas, 35, 36  
 Donham, see Dunham.  
 Doremus, —, 97  
 Cornelis, 285, 287, 290  
 Jannetje Joris, 487  
 Sarah Williams, 287  
 Dorman, Sarah, 438  
 Seth, 438  
 Dorr, Cynthia, 74, 296  
 Dorset, —, 261  
 Doten, —, 97  
 Mary, 439  
 Dotey, } Edward, 96, 363  
 Doty, } Ethan Allen, 96, 98  
 Desire, 363, 364  
 Dotterer, Henry S., 103  
 Douce, —, 259  
 Doude, Rebecca, 57  
 Doughop, Anne, 433  
 William, 433  
 Doughtie, Prisca, 246  
 William, 246  
 Douglas, } —, 101  
 Douglass, } Walter, 311  
 Dove, Alice, 48  
 Francis, 48  
 Dovue, Barjo, 353

Dow, Anne, 434  
 Benaiah, 429  
 Ebenezer, 431  
 Gideon, 432, 433  
 Jabez, 434  
 Joanna, 432  
 Jonathan, 432  
 Lydia, 432  
 Miriam, 429  
 Rhebe, 429  
 Sarah, 428, 431-433  
 Willard E., 96, 385  
 Dowd, Cornwell, 479  
 Eunice, 479  
 Downer, Rosewell Bishop, 415  
 Samuel, 415  
 Sarah, 415  
 Downes, } Annie Sawyer, 395  
 Downs, } Hannah, 120, 202  
 John, 120  
 Downing, Ann Eliza, 464  
 George T., 86  
 Margaret, 238  
 William, 238  
 Dowse, John, 339  
 Relief, 339  
 Drake, Abraham, 28  
 Frederick A., 329  
 Mary Hedges, 329  
 Nathaniel, 28  
 Samuel Adams, 20, 239,  
 271, 446, 447  
 Draper, Elizabeth, 46  
 Mary, 318  
 Richard, 46  
 Sarah, 318  
 Drax, —, 128, 267  
 Drew, Abijah, 440  
 Ann, 424  
 Charles A., 392  
 Cornelius, 440  
 Ebenezer, 440  
 Sir Edward, 440  
 Elizabeth, 440  
 Erasmond, 424  
 Hannah, 440  
 John, 440  
 Lemuel, 440  
 Lydia, 440  
 Nahum, 440  
 Nicholas, 440  
 Perez, 440  
 Ruth, 439, 440  
 Samuel, 440  
 Sarah, 439, 440  
 Thomas, 440  
 Thomas Bradford, 283,  
 440  
 William, 440  
 Driver, John, 240  
 Drummond, Josiah H., 16, 19,  
 21, 22, 101, 276,  
 285, 288, 290  
 Drury, —, 69, 474  
 Lydia, 382  
 Duckett, Alice, 241  
 Dudley, Abigail, 325  
 Dean, 484, 485  
 Elizabeth L., 383  
 James Frederick, 383  
 John, 383  
 Katharine, 22  
 Mary, 50  
 Myron Samuel, 392  
 Paul, 337, 346  
 Samuel, 50  
 Thomas, 50, 86, 297,  
 325, 383, 444, 485  
 Duffield, —, 51  
 Agnes, 51  
 Duke, —, 126, 249  
 Dulany, Daniel, 462  
 Lloyd, 463  
 Duling, —, 399  
 Dumford, John, 45



- Dummer, Jeremiah, 168, 337  
 Dunbar, Eugene M., 75  
     Lucia W., 75  
 Duncombe-Jewell, L. C. R., 93  
 Dunham, } —, 370  
 Donham, } Abigail, 369  
           Asa, 231  
           Benajah, 231, 232  
           David, 232  
           Ebenezer, 230  
           Hezekiah, 368  
           Jethro, 370  
           Joseph, 231  
           Lydia, 233  
           Rebecca, 371  
           Seth, 230, 232  
 Dunkam, —, 126  
 Anne, 126  
 Dunning, Aaron, 40  
     Abel, 39  
     Abigail, 39, 40  
     Abijah, 40  
     Amos, 39-41  
     Andrew, 40  
     Ann, 40  
     Anna, 40, 41  
     Anne, 40, 41  
     Asahel, 41  
     Ashbell, 40, 41  
     Benedict, 41  
     Benjamin, 38-41  
     Betsy, 41  
     Chloe, 41  
     Clara, 41  
     Clarina, 41  
     Daniel, 40  
     David, 39-41  
     Desire, 39  
     Eler, 41  
     Edmund, 40, 41  
     Elias, 39  
     Elizabeth, 39, 40  
     Ezra, 40, 41  
     Gideon, 40  
     Hannah, 38-41  
     Harriet, 41  
     Henry Silas, 41  
     Ira, 41  
     James, 40  
     Jared, 39, 40  
     Jeremiah, 39, 41  
     Jerusha, 41  
     John, 38-41  
     Joseph, 41  
     Julia, 41  
     Leman, 40  
     Liverius, 40, 41  
     Lucy, 39-41  
     Lurana, 39  
     Mary, 39-41  
     Matilda, 41  
     Matthew, 39  
     Mehitable, 40  
     Mercy, 41  
     Michael, 39, 41  
     Moses, 40  
     Nathan, 39  
     Northrop, 41  
     Parthenia, 41  
     Peter, 40  
     Phebe, 39-41  
     Polly, 40, 41  
     Rebecca, 40  
     Reuben, 40  
     Richard, 39, 40  
     Ruby, 41  
     Sally, 40  
     Samuel, 39  
     Sarah, 38-41  
     Sheldon, 40  
     Silas, 40, 41  
     Smith, 41  
     Susanna, 41  
     S. Wright, 41  
     Tamar, 41  
 Dunning, } Thaddens, 40  
           } cont'd { Wolcott, 41  
 Duntun, Mary H., 273  
 Dupee, Sarah, 267  
 Durant, Ann, 215  
     Edward, 215  
     Hannah, 215  
     John, 215  
     Judith, 215  
     Rachel, 215  
     William, 85  
 Durkee, Hitty, 82  
     Lavinia, 82  
     Robert, 82  
 Durnford, Thomas, 45  
 Durrett, Reuben T., 391  
 Durrie, Daniel S., 88  
 Dutcher, mr., 223  
     Abigail, 223  
 Du Trieux, Marie, 475  
 Dwight, Prudence, 341  
 Dyce, mr., 349  
 Dyer, Sarah, 307  
 Eardeley-Thomas, William A.,  
     84  
 Earle, Elizabeth, 127  
     James, 127  
 Easte, Elizabeth, 430  
 Eastman, Abadiab, 429  
     Abigail, 430, 435  
     Ann, 430  
     Daniel, 434  
     Dorothy, 428  
     Elizabeth, 428, 429,  
         433, 435  
     Ephraim, 433  
     Hannah, 428, 434  
     Isaac, 430  
     Jane, 430  
     Jeremiah, 428  
     John, 430  
     Judith, 429  
     Lydia, 430  
     Phebe, 26  
     Thomas, 428  
     Timothy, 435  
     William, 430  
 Easton, Mary, 74  
 Eaton, Amasa M., 396  
     Christie L., 97, 100  
     Elizabeth, 451  
     George, 456  
     John, 100  
     Mary, 276, 364  
     Mary Hemenway, 456  
     Rachel, 432  
     Theophilus, 276  
     Thomas, 451  
 Eddy, —, 440  
     Elizabeth, 440  
     Ephraim, 274  
     Eunice, 274  
     Hannah, 274  
     Isaac, 274  
     Lydia, 274  
     Nathan, 274  
     Nathaniel, 274  
     Obadiab, 274, 440  
     P., 16  
     Zachariah, 274  
 Eden, Robert, 463  
 Edge, Richard, 133  
 Edson, Bennet, 341  
     Desire, 341  
 Edmundson, William, 29  
 Edney, Thomas, 106  
 Edward VI., 235, 351  
 Edwards, } —, 257  
 Edwardes, } Bartholomew, 257  
           Bela B., 406  
           Mary, 423  
           Robert, 423  
           Thomas, 116  
 Egerton, Ralph, 112  
 Eggleston, Edward, 481  
 Eiker, Charles Finley, 385  
     Katherine Stewart, 385  
 Elbridge, Aldworth, 361  
     Elizabeth, 360  
     Giles, 361, 441  
     John, 361  
     Martha, 361  
     Rebecca, 361  
     Robert, 361  
     Thomas, 361  
 Elderkin, Abigail, 223  
     John, 223  
     Susanna, 223  
 Eldredge, } Elisha, 81  
 Eldred, } Elizabeth, 359, 361  
 Eldridge, } Fanny, 445  
           John, 359  
           John R., 80  
           Samuel, 445  
           Thankful, 80  
           William, 80  
           Zoeth S., 81, 475  
 Elford, Joan, 341  
     Thomas, 341  
 Eliot, } —, 272  
 Elliot, } Andrew, 82  
 Elliott, } Charles D., 284  
           Charles S., 95  
           Charles W., 300, 403  
           Daniel, 244  
           Dorothy, 429  
           Elizabeth, 243, 244  
           Hannah, 428, 429  
           Jacob, 196, 429  
           John, 244, 428  
           Joseph, 196  
           Miriam, 430  
           Nathaniel, 244  
           Nicholas, 244  
           Silence, 196  
           Susan, 244  
           Thomas, 44, 243-245,  
           430  
 Elithorp, Mary, 51  
     Nathaniel, 51  
 Ellacombe, Henry Thomas, 146  
 Ellery, Harrison, 289, 290  
 Elliot, { see Eliot.  
 Elliott, {  
 Ellis, George E., 155  
     George H., 387  
     Martha, 360  
     Mehitable, 341  
     Rufus, 155  
     Stephen, 341  
     Susanna, 341  
 Ellsworth, Milton, 285  
 Elmore, mr., 224  
     Elizabeth, 244  
 Elvin, Richard, 246  
 Emerson, Ann, 412, 430  
     Edward, 214  
     Elizabeth, 84, 214  
     George B., 381  
     Jabez, 411, 412, 416  
     Joseph, 214, 430  
     Lucy B., 381  
     Martha, 411  
     Olivia, 381  
     Ralph Waldo, 214  
     Rebecca, 214  
     Squire, 416  
     Thomas, 214  
 Emerton, Arthur, 368, [148  
 Emery, } Francis Faulkner,  
 Emerye, } Francis Welsh Ro-  
           berts, 148  
           James, 263  
           John, 148  
           Jonathan, 148  
           Joshua, 148  
           Samuel Hopkins, 14,  
           86, 104, 378  
           Sophronia, 148

- Emmons, } Mary, 433  
 Emmons, } Sarah, 428  
 Emyu, William, 107  
 Endicott, } Gilbert, 453  
 Endecott, } James, 453  
 Indicott, } John, 197, 354, 355,  
 372  
       Sarah, 453  
       Zerubbabel, 355  
 Engham, } Francis, 121  
 Ingham, } Margaret, 121  
       Thomas, 121  
 Ennis, major, 471  
 Ensign, Charles S., 86, 377, 378  
 Erving, Abigail, 228  
       George, 270  
       Mary McIntosh, 270  
       John, 228  
       Sarah, 228  
 Essex, —, 121, 252  
 Esty, —, 422  
       Mary, 422  
 Eunson, David, 312  
 Eure, —, 126, 127  
 Evans, } Hannah, 434  
 Evens, } Theophilus, 31  
       William, 434  
 Evarts, Eleazer, 328  
 Evelyn, —, 131  
       John, 32  
 Evens, see Evans.  
 Everel, see Everill.  
 Everett, Richmond P., 378  
 Everill, } Abiel, 162  
 Everel, } Elizabeth, 162  
       James, 165  
 Everett, William, 292  
 Ewing, Eleanor, 82  
       Joshua, 82  
       Lavinia, 82  
       William, 82  
 Exton, —, 266  
 Evers, mrs., 312  
       Joan, 51  
       Thomas, 51  
 F —, Polly, 341  
 Faerclough, } —, 254  
 Faerclouge, } Agnes, 254  
       Elizabeth, 254  
       Frances, 254  
       Gertrude, 254  
       Jane, 254  
       John, 254  
       Mary, 254  
       Millicent, 254  
       Richard, 254  
       Rose, 254  
       Thomas, 254  
 Fairbanks, } Abigail, 384  
 Fairbank, } Abner, 384  
 Fairebanke, } Clara, 385  
       Joel, 384  
       John, 384  
       Jonathan, 98,  
       384  
       Joseph, 384  
       Lorenzo Sayles,  
       96, 101, 384  
       Sarah Elizabeth,  
       385  
 Fairfax, —, 119  
 Fairfield, dr., 77  
       Elizabeth, 77, 423  
       John, 77  
       Martha, 77  
       Mary, 77  
       William, 423  
 Fairweather, } Hannah, 217  
 Fairwether, } John, 217  
       Thomas, 217  
 Faldo, Charles, 114  
       John, 257  
 Fales, Ellis, 341  
       Lucretia, 340  
 Fall, —, 82  
 Fallick, John, 67  
 Farmer, —, 257  
       Arthur Marshall, 85  
       Margaret, 256  
 [Farmerie?], John, 120  
       Rebecca, 120  
 Farnham, } Ephraim, 405  
 Farnam, } Eugenia Frink, 408  
       Francis Edward,  
       408  
       Hannah, 434, 468  
       John, 468  
       Lois, 327  
       Luther, 405-408  
       Sarah, 405  
 Farnsworth, Amos, 290  
       Matthias, 97  
       Moses Franklin,  
       97, 99  
       Sally, 341  
 Farrar, Henry, 277  
 Farrington, —, 100, 127  
       Daniel, 128  
       Edmund, 127, 128,  
       141  
       John, 129  
       Sarah, 127-129  
 Farris, Amos, 445  
       Nancy, 445  
 Farrow, —, 247  
       Richard, 247  
       Thomas, 247  
 Fastolf, William, 243  
 Faulkner, Edward, 148  
       Sophronia, 148  
 Fauquier, Francis, 58  
 Faxson, Ruth, 436  
       Sarah, 436, 438  
       Thomas, 436  
 Fay, Levi, 408  
       Lucretia, 408  
 Fealton, see Felton.  
 Feild, see Field.  
 Fellows, Hannah, 433  
       Mary, 431  
       Nathaniel, 433  
       Samuel, 431  
 Felt, Joseph B., 442, 443  
 Feltham, Thomas, 244  
 Felton, } —, 382  
 Faelton, } Benjamin, 77, 236,  
       237  
       Daniel, 234-237  
       Dionis, 234  
       Edgar Conway, 347  
       Elizabeth, 236  
       Ellen, 236, 237  
       Hannah, 236  
       Joan, 237  
       Joanna, 77  
       John, 234-237  
       Katherine, 234, 237  
       Margery, 234  
       Maria, 236  
       Mary, 237  
       Nathaniel, 237, 355  
       Nicholas, 234-237  
       Philips, 235-237  
       Ralph, 236  
       Robert, 234-236  
       S. M., 149  
       Susan, 236  
       William, 236  
 Fenno, } Abigail, 450-452, 455  
 Fenner, } Alonzo W., 456  
       Amos, 456  
       Andrew, 452  
       Ann Eliza, 456  
       Asa, 457  
       Arthur, 448  
       Barnes, 450  
       Benjamin, 449-451,  
       454  
 Fenno, } Bernard Murat, 456  
 cont'd } Bethia, 449  
       Betsey, 455, 456  
       Calvin, 454  
       Charles, 453  
       Charles Alexander,  
       457  
       Charlotte, 453  
       Charlotte Hiller, 455  
       Daniel, 453  
       Darwin Gibson, 454  
       David, 454  
       David Dickerson, 457  
       Deborah, 454  
       Ebenezer, 451, 456  
       Edgar, 456  
       Edward Nicoll, 455  
       Eleanor, 456  
       Elijah, 452, 453  
       Elisha Bartlett, 455  
       Elisha Thacher, 453  
       Eliza, 457  
       Elizabeth, 218, 440-455  
       Elizabeth Corey, 454  
       Ella Isadore, 457  
       Elmira, 457  
       Emily, 456  
       Enoch, 452  
       Ephraim, 218, 449,  
       450, 452, 454-456  
       Esther, 452  
       Eunice Helen, 456  
       Experience, 456  
       Frances Ann, 457  
       Frank M., 456  
       Franklin B., 455  
       Frazier, 457  
       Florence Harding,  
       455  
       Free love, 449, 451  
       Freeman, 456  
       George, 456  
       George A., 453  
       George Henry, 457  
       George Jackson, 457  
       George W., 453  
       Gratia, 457  
       Hannah, 450-456  
       Harriet, 451, 457  
       Harriet Newell, 456  
       Hattie Augusta, 457  
       Helen, 456  
       Henry, 454  
       Henry Clay, 456  
       Hezbollah, 456  
       Hezekiah Corey, 457  
       Isaac, 449-453  
       Isaac Jesse, 453  
       Isabelle, 456  
       James, 452, 454, 456  
       James Edson, 456  
       Jane, 454  
       Jane Maria, 457  
       Jarvis, 452  
       Jemima, 450  
       Jennet, 454  
       Jeremiah, 452  
       Jeremiah Tucker, 453  
       Jerusha, 450, 453  
       Jerusha Glover, 453  
       Jesse, 453  
       Joel, 457  
       Joel Camillus, 457  
       John, 448-456  
       John A., 453  
       John Brooks, 455  
       John Gibson, 454  
       John Stiles, 456  
       John W., 453  
       Jonas Wheeler, 457  
       Jonathan, 450, 452,  
       455, 456  
       Joseph, 449-454, 456  
       Joseph Hiller, 455  
       Josiah Adams, 453

- Fenno, } Katherine, 454  
 cont'd } Lawrence Carteret, 455  
 Lazarus Bowker, 454  
 Lionel Udell, 454  
 Lucinda, 457  
 Lucinda Jeffs, 457  
 Lucy, 453-456  
 Lucy Ann, 456  
 Lucy Brown, 456  
 Lucy Corey, 457  
 Luther, 453  
 Lydia, 453, 456, 457  
 Lyman, 457  
 Margaret, 452  
 Maria, 452  
 Maria Davenport, 453  
 Martha, 450, 456  
 Martha B., 455  
 Mary, 449-457  
 Mary A., 453  
 Mary E., 456  
 Mary Emily, 457  
 Mary G., 455  
 Mary Hemenway, 456  
 Mary Townsend, 457  
 Mehitable, 451, 453  
 Mercy, 454, 455  
 Miriam, 451  
 Moses, 451  
 Nabby, 454  
 Nancy, 455, 456  
 Nathaniel, 450  
 Olive, 453  
 Olive Augusta, 454  
 Oliver, 451, 452, 454, 455  
 Otis Washington, 454  
 Peggy, 451  
 Polly, 455, 457  
 Rachel, 449, 451, 456, 457  
 Ralph, 451  
 Ray, 457  
 Rebecca, 448-451, 454  
 Reuben, 451-455  
 Roxanna, 455  
 Ruhama, 451  
 Ruth, 449, 451  
 Sabrina, 456  
 Sally Corey, 454  
 Samantha, 457  
 Samuel, 450-452, 454  
 Samuel Farrar, 457  
 Sarah, 449-451, 453-457  
 Sarah Clarinda, 457  
 Seth, 449  
 Spencer, 452  
 Stephen, 456  
 Stephen Arnold, 457  
 Susanna, 452, 454, 455  
 Temperance, 455  
 Theodore, 456  
 Thomas, 448, 452  
 Thomas Glover, 453  
 Willard Jeffs, 457  
 William, 448, 451-454, 456, 457  
 William Stone, 457  
 William Wood, 457
- Fenwick, lady, 295  
 Fergus, —, 97  
 Ferguson, James, 13  
 Ferrant, Luke, 66  
 Ferrers, } —, 111, 112  
 Ferres, } Alexander, 312  
 Ferries, } Judith, 113  
 Ferris, } Sarah, 120  
 Ferrys, } Thomas, 113, 119  
 William, 119
- Fick, David, 13  
 Field, } mr., 259  
 Feild, } mrs., 404  
 Abigail S., 341
- Field, } Anna, 198  
 cont'd } Anne, 325  
 Daniel, 413, 414, 416, 417  
 David, 328  
 David Dudley, 40, 280  
 Edward, 102  
 John, 216  
 Joshua, 420  
 Katherine, 488  
 Mabel, 328  
 Mary, 416  
 Nathaniel, 416  
 Reuben, W., 341  
 Richard, 216  
 Robert, 198  
 Samuel, 414  
 Sarah, 413, 414, 416, 417  
 Susanna, 216  
 Zachary, 325
- Fife, Frank T., 203  
 Sarah Bell, 203
- Fifield, Betty, 435  
 Hannah, 431, 432  
 John Clifford, 432  
 Samuel, 431
- Finch, Deborah, 27  
 Jeremiah, 27  
 John, 479
- Fincher, Elinor, 478  
 John, 478
- Finn, Katherine Marie, 272  
 William, 272
- Fish, Henry, 369, 370  
 Joseph, 57  
 Mary, 57  
 Nathaniel, 57, 232, 368  
 Rebecca, 57  
 Samuel, 370
- Fisher, —, 100  
 Francis, 125  
 Henry, 125  
 Lemuel, 426  
 Mary, 261, 426
- Fisk, { —, 285, 287  
 Fiske, } Abigail, 338  
 Benjamin, 338  
 Daniel Taggart, 291  
 John, 213
- Fitch, Abigail, 130  
 Anne, 218  
 James, 130  
 John, 149  
 Joseph, 184, 218, 419  
 Margaret, 218  
 Sarah, 184, 419
- Fitts, } Abigail, 429  
 Fitz, } Anne, 434  
 Daniel, 429  
 James Harris, 285  
 James Hill, 287  
 Robert, 287
- Fitzhugh, William, 335  
 Flanders, Abia, 429  
 Abigail, 428, 433  
 Apphia, 432  
 Dorothy, 431  
 Eleanor, 432  
 Elizabeth, 433  
 Ezekiel, 429  
 Hannah, 428, 429  
 Hepsa, 429  
 Jerediah, 433  
 John, 428  
 Judith, 429, 433  
 Mary, 428  
 Mehitable, 430, 432  
 Parker, 432  
 Philip, 430  
 Prince, 428  
 Rachel, 434  
 Richard, 428  
 Richard Currier, 434  
 Ruth, 430, 432
- Flanders, } Sarah, 428, 429, 432  
 cont'd } Tamsin, 430  
 Tanizen, 435  
 Theodite, 428  
 Thomas, 429  
 William, 432
- Fleet, John, 281  
 Thomas, 281
- Fletcher, —, 392  
 Giles, 320
- Flint, } Hannah, 418  
 Flynt, } Jerusha, 418  
 John, 410, 412  
 Joshua, 410, 412, 414, 415  
 Martha Bockée, 97  
 Mary A., 3-2  
 Sarah, 414
- Flood, Elizabeth, 433  
 Rachel, 432
- Flower, William, 144  
 Floyd, Judith, 139
- Flucker, Elizabeth, 221  
 Hannah, 221  
 James, 221  
 Judith, 221  
 Thomas, 221
- Flynt, see Flint.
- Fobes, mr., 296  
 Constant, 55  
 Elizabeth, 55  
 John, 55, 275  
 Martha, 55  
 Mary, 55, 56  
 Mercy, 55  
 Phebe, 55  
 Rosinda, 275  
 William, 55
- Foden, Anne, 116  
 William, 116
- Fogg, Judith, 434
- Follansbe, Mary, 432  
 Thomas, 432
- Folsom, —, 443  
 A. A., 272  
 George, 344  
 Joshua, 434  
 Judith, 434
- Forth, } Danet, 250  
 Foorth, } Dannelta, 250  
 Elizabeth, 250  
 John, 250  
 Sarah, 250
- Foote, Ann, 124  
 Elizabeth, 124, 129, 373  
 George, 129  
 Katherine, 129  
 Mary, 124  
 Nathaniel, 373  
 Phebe, 124  
 Samuel, 123, 124, 129  
 Sarah, 124
- Forbes, —, 285  
 Sarah, 201  
 Susan E. P., 186  
 Thomas, 201
- Forbush, —, 285
- Ford, Elizabeth, 265  
 John, 265  
 Joseph, 438  
 Mary, 440  
 Priscilla, 438  
 Worthington Chauncey, 57, 169, 329, 457
- Fordham, Andrew, 248  
 Forinall, Rebecca, 120  
 Forrester, mr., 204  
 Forrett, James, 204  
 Forsyth, Archibald, 312  
 Frederic, 404  
 Harriette Marie, 404
- Foss, Zachariah, 276  
 Fostall, Richard, 65  
 Thomas, 65



- Foster, —, 167, 278, 344  
 Abel, 201, 340  
 Abigail, 199, 200, 201, 340  
 Agnes, 112  
 Albert Wood, 202  
 Alice, 339  
 Andrew, 112, 194  
 Ann, 65, 200, 201  
 Anna, 196, 198, 200  
 Benjamin, 200, 201  
 Benjamin Randall, 203  
 Benjamin Wood, 201, 202  
 Beulah, 200, 201, 202  
 Charles Edward, 203  
 C. M., 203  
 Comfort, 196, 199-202  
 Cornelia, 202  
 Danforth, 199  
 David, 201  
 David Donophan, 203  
 David W., 196  
 David Wood, 202, 203  
 Donaldson Lorie, 203  
 Ebenezer, 398  
 Edward, 76, 339, 340  
 Edward Byron, 203  
 Edwin Hunter, 203  
 Eleanor, 200, 201  
 Elisha, 196, 198, 199, 201  
 Elizabeth, 196-202, 339, 340  
 Emery Sterling, 203  
 Emma French, 203  
 F. A. Thorp, 76  
 Flavel, 340  
 Hannah, 202, 398  
 Harriet Wood, 202  
 Hatherly, 339  
 Hopedill, 194-203, 336, 340, 375, 397, 399, 400  
 Jacob, 201  
 James, 196, 198, 200-202, 340  
 Jemima, 198, 339, 340  
 Joanna, 340  
 John, 152, 196, 198, 201, 202, 340, 375  
 John Hancock, 201, 202  
 Joseph, 200, 201, 340, 488  
 Josephine, 202  
 Josiah, 201  
 Julia Blanche, 203  
 Lettice, 76, 339  
 Lily Wise, 203  
 Lucy, 201  
 Lydia, 397, 398  
 Manson Wood, 203  
 Margaret, 202  
 Mary, 196-202, 340, 375  
 Mary Susan, 203  
 Milton, 203  
 Nancy, 202  
 Nancy A., 202  
 Naomi, 339  
 Patience, 194-198, 336, 340, 375, 400  
 Polly, 340  
 Priscilla, 198, 200  
 Prudence, 339  
 Rachel, 200, 201  
 Rebecca, 198-200, 339  
 Relief, 339, 340  
 Richard, 196, 340, 375, 397, 400  
 Robert, 340  
 Ruth, 201, 339  
 Ruth Anne, 202, 203  
 Ruth Morton, 203  
 Samuel, 196, 197, 199, 200, 201  
 Sarah, 198-201, 340  
 Sarah Bell, 203
- Foster, } Sarah E., 202  
 cont'd } Sarah Elizabeth, 202  
 Silence, 198  
 Standfast, 196, 199  
 Susan, 201, 202  
 Susanna, 201  
 Thankful, 194, 196, 198  
 Thomas, 200, 201, 339, 340  
 Timothy, 339, 340  
 William, 201, 202
- Fowle, Susanna, 52  
 Fowler, Abraham, 467  
 Ambrose, 324  
 Anna, 467  
 Elizabeth, 428, 467  
 Jacob, 391, 428  
 Jane, 430  
 Mary, 428, 432, 435  
 Ruth, 324  
 Samuel, 432  
 Stephen, 430
- Fox, —, 250  
 Charles J., 27  
 George, 29  
 Parmelia, 341  
 Thomas, 341
- Fox-Davies, Arthur Charles, 92  
 Frankland, Agnes, lady, 361  
 Franklin, Benjamin, 149  
 Sarah, 149  
 Frazier, Charles, 295  
 Elizabeth, 423  
 Nathan, 423  
 Tabitha, 295
- Freebon, John, 65  
 Frederick, Mary, 369  
 Frecher, Sarah, 134  
 Freeman, —, 475  
 Abigail, 273, 455  
 E. L., 90  
 Frederick, 179  
 Isaac, 191  
 Jonathan, 455  
 Mary, 219  
 Robert, 219  
 Thomas, 111
- French, Abel, 428  
 Abigail, 429  
 Abraham, 428  
 Benjamin, 428  
 Betty, 428, 433  
 Cyrus, 456  
 Deborah, 433  
 Dependence, 449  
 Dorothy, 431  
 Ebenezer, 434  
 Elihu, 433  
 Elizabeth, 428, 430  
 Esther, 438  
 Gould, 431  
 Green, 430  
 Hannah, 202, 428, 430, 433  
 Henry, 432  
 Jacob, 271  
 James, 430  
 Jane, 431  
 John, 81, 451  
 Joseph, 22, 308, 419, 428, 429  
 Judith, 429, 434  
 Lucy, 308, 419  
 Mary, 295, 428, 430, 432, 434, 451  
 Miriam, 429, 432, 433  
 Moses, 431, 438  
 Offen, 429  
 Rhoda, 434  
 Ruth, 431  
 Sabrina, 456  
 Sarah, 428, 431  
 Thomas, 420  
 Tryphena, 308  
 William, 295, 433
- Fretwell, John, 379  
 Frewen, Elizabeth, 117  
 Henry, 117  
 James, 117  
 Thomas, 117  
 Friend, Eleanor, 76  
 Frisbee, Oliver Libby, 103  
 Frontenac, Louis, count, 477  
 Frost, Charles, 284  
 Nicholas, 284  
 Frothingham, Joseph, 433  
 Mary, 433  
 Frowde, Henry, 94  
 Frye, Eleanor, 260  
 Joseph, 222  
 Margaret, 260  
 Nancy A., 202
- Fuller, —, 275, 316  
 Anne, 241  
 Arthur B., 398  
 Barnabas, 415  
 Daniel, 415  
 David, 416  
 Deborah, 364  
 Elizabeth, 241, 253, 411  
 Francis H., 242  
 Gervase, 126  
 Hugh, 253  
 Jabez, 273, 364  
 James, 241  
 Joanna, 411-413, 415, 416, 418  
 John, 191, 241, 242  
 Joseph, 366, 398  
 Joshua, 411-413, 415, 416, 418  
 Levi, 418  
 Lot, 416, 417  
 Lydia, 411  
 Margaret, 43, 44, 241  
 Mary, 43, 44, 126, 295  
 Mary [Fentour], 43  
 Nathaniel, 295  
 Priscilla, 364  
 Rachel, 416, 417  
 Ralph, 241, 242  
 Robert, 43, 44, 126, 241, 242  
 Sally, 404  
 Samuel, 273, 412, 420  
 Sarah, 295  
 Stephen, 241  
 Thankful, 191  
 Thomas, 241, 242, 396, 398  
 W. E., 378
- Fulton, Sarah Bradlee, 390  
 Furley, Anne, 249  
 John, 249  
 Stephen, 249
- Furnace, Mary, 260  
 Fyson, Betty, 116  
 Elizabeth, 116  
 George, 116  
 Robert, 116  
 Tomasina, 116
- Gadye, Giles, 241  
 Gager, doctor, 235  
 Gale, Abigail, 435  
 Joseph, 248  
 Mary, 166  
 Susanna, 430
- Galloway, Samuel, 332, 335  
 Galpin, Jennie Doane, 473  
 Galusha, mr., 223  
 Ruth, 223  
 Gannett, Sarah, 436  
 Gardner, / mrs., 225  
 Gardiner, / capt., 205  
 Abigail, 424  
 Betsey, 26  
 Cynthia, 296 [268  
 Dorothy Hancock,  
 Elizabeth, 191

- Gardner, } Francis, 268  
*cont'd.* } Frank A., 376  
 Henry, 268  
 James, 190, 191  
 John, 268  
 Mary, 245  
 Mary Levis, 386  
 Richard, 268  
 Thomas, 376
- Garrison, Abijah, 67  
 \* William Lloyd, 67
- Gaston, William, 483
- Gates, Daniel, 480  
 Elizabeth, 480  
 George, 480  
 Jesse, 480  
 Lydia, 480  
 Rebecca, 480
- Gattaker, Charles, 108  
 Thomas, 108, 109
- Gater, Joan, 136
- Gay, Caroline, 156  
 Ebenezer, 391  
 George, 156  
 George H., 156  
 Julius, 101  
 Martin, 391, 400  
 Nancy Loving, 156  
 Sarah, 74
- Gayfer, Margaret, 246  
 Ursula, 246
- Gaylord, Anna, 479  
 Dolly, 479  
 Eleazer, 276, 479, 480  
 Eleazer Blake, 479  
 Elizabeth, 479  
 Eunice, 479  
 Gilbert, 479  
 Hannah, 479  
 Margaret, 479  
 Martha, 480  
 Millicent, 479  
 Molly, 479  
 Samuel, 479  
 Sarah, 276, 479  
 Susanna, 479  
 Walter, 479  
 William, 479
- Gearinge, } John, 136
- Geringe, }
- Gee, —, 129
- Geghill, see Jeggles.
- George III., king, 99
- George, Anna, 430  
 Eleanor, 429  
 Joshua, 430  
 Mary, 429  
 Ruth, 435  
 Tabitha, 431 [318
- Gereardy, } Deliverance, 317,  
 Elizabeth, 318  
 Gariard, } Ephraim, 318  
 Garioud, } Jan, 313-318  
 Garrardy, } John, 315-318  
 Garriard, } Marie, 313, 314  
 Garyady, } Marritie, 314, 316,  
 317  
 Geerardts, } Mary, 317, 318  
 Geraet, } Phebe, 318  
 Gerady, } Philip, 313-318,  
 397, 399, 400  
 Gerer, } Philippa, 316  
 Philippe, 316  
 Phillis, 316, 317  
 Renewed, 314, 316,  
 317, 318  
 Sarah, 318  
 Sweet, 318
- Gerlach, —, 399
- Gernaies, lady, 262
- Gerry, Elbridge, 361
- Gervels, Richard, 133, 134  
 Susanna, 133
- Getchel, } Ruth, 430  
 Gitchel, } Sarah, 428
- Gethin, } —, 117  
 Gethinge, } Elizabeth, 110,  
 111, 117  
 Gethings, } Hannah, 128  
 Githen, } Mary, 127  
 Maurice, 110, 111,  
 117, 118, 123, 127  
 Robert, 118
- Gewitt, William, 66
- Gibbons, mrs., 123  
 Olive, 252  
 William, 46
- Gibbs, } Bartholmew, 66  
 Gibs, } Edmund, 144  
 Elizabeth, 144  
 Isabel, 144  
 Thomas, 144  
 Thomasine, 123  
 William, 144
- Giberne, Isaac William, 58
- Gibson, —, 248, 285  
 James, 65  
 Mercy, 454
- Gile, Mary Henley, 425  
 Samuel, 425
- Giles, —, 274
- Gigger, John, 261
- Giggles, see Jeggles.
- Gilbert, } mr., 261  
 Gilbert, } Saint, 351  
 Abigail, 310  
 Allen, 480  
 Daniel, 418  
 Dorothy, 480  
 Ebenezer, 183, 480  
 Elisha, 184, 310, 408,  
 410  
 Elizabeth, 276, 480  
 Eunice, 479, 480  
 Hannah, 276, 310, 410,  
 480  
 I. A., 373  
 Jane, 22  
 John, 310, 480  
 Jonathan, 480  
 Lois, 181  
 Mary, 17, 480  
 Nable, 410  
 Nathaniel, 181-184,  
 276, 480  
 Ruth, 418  
 Sarah, 480  
 Thomas, 22, 182
- Gill, Elizabeth, 454, 455  
 John, 448, 455  
 Joseph, 312  
 Levi, 454
- Gillam, Benjamin, 325  
 Elizabeth, 325  
 Rachel, 327
- Gillis, William, 312
- Gilman, Gorham D., 86
- Gilmor, Abigail, 295  
 Andrew, 295  
 Arba, 296  
 Buara, 296  
 Chloe, 296  
 Daniel, 295  
 Elisha, 295  
 Hannah, 295  
 James, 295  
 Lemuel, 295  
 Mercy, 295  
 Nabby, 296  
 Ornan, 296  
 Peres, 295  
 Samuel, 296
- Gipson, Dorothy, 429  
 John, 429
- Gitchel, see Getchel.
- Glanville, } —, 121  
 Glanvill, } Anne, 120  
 Arthur, 120  
 Rebecca, 120
- Glasford, Anna, 26
- Glean, —, 188
- Gleason, —, 406  
 Betsey, 227  
 John Augustus, 227
- Glen, } Alexander Lindsay,  
 Glenn, } Annatie, 475 [475  
 Catalyn, 475  
 Diwar, 475  
 Jacob, 477  
 Johannes Sanderse,  
 475-477  
 John, 475  
 Sander Leendertse,  
 475  
 Thomas Allen, 382
- Glidden, John M., 379
- Gloucester, duke of, 347
- Glover, mr., 134
- Giles, 315  
 John, 195
- Goare, —, 113, 137
- Goddard, } —, 43  
 Goddarde, } Elizabeth, 425  
 Gyybon, 319  
 John, 82  
 Welthen, 82  
 William, 425
- Godfrey, Edward, 442-444  
 Jane, 84  
 Joseph, 428  
 Richard, 15  
 Susanna, 428
- Goff, } Job, 225  
 Goffe, } William, 152  
 Zerviah, 225
- Golderbury, Margaret, 265
- Goldsmith, John, 244  
 Richard, 85
- Goldthrope, Richard, 237
- Gooch, Elizabeth, 245  
 Robert, 240  
 Sarah, 385  
 Thomas, 245 [485
- Goodale, } Abner Cheney, 238,  
 Goodell, } Benjamin N., 77  
 Alice, 238  
 Elizabeth, 238  
 George, 238  
 John, 238  
 Margaret, 238  
 Robert, 238  
 Thomas, 238  
 William, 238
- Goode, George Brown, 279, 291
- Goodell, see Goodale.
- Goodnow, Edmund, 72
- Goodrich, —, 474  
 Abigail, 182  
 Comfort, 410-412,  
 414, 416  
 Crafts, 410-412, 414,  
 416  
 Elizabeth, 182  
 Hannah, 337  
 John, 42, 337  
 Jonathan, 184  
 Lament, 410  
 Maria, 42  
 Molly, 414  
 Moses, 182, 184  
 Rebecca, 474  
 Sarah, 416
- Goodwin, Benjamin, 422  
 Christopher, 422, 423  
 Elizabeth, 423, 433  
 Frances, 422  
 James J., 287  
 Jane, 431  
 John, 318, 319, 422, 423  
 John S., 285, 287  
 Judith, 433  
 Martha, 423  
 Mary, 77  
 Richard, 431, 433  
 Thomas, 30

- Goodyear, Mary, 275  
 Gookin, Daniel, 179  
 Gould, see Gould.  
 Goose, Agas H., 395  
     William, 239  
 Gordon, } Abner, 428  
 Gourdon, } Elizabeth, 428  
             George A., 86, 377,  
             427  
             James, 339  
             Jane, 339  
 Gore, —, 426  
     Hannah, 434  
     Susanna, 426  
 Gorges } Ferdinando, 177, 204  
 Gorge, } sir Ferdinando, 441-  
           444  
     Thomas, 442-444  
     William, 442, 443  
 Gorham, } Abigail, 273, 359, 360  
 Gorum, } Allen, 445  
           Ann, 359  
           Anne, 192, 358, 359  
           Benjamin, 188, 191,  
           446  
           Bethiah, 360  
           Betsey, 445  
           Charles, 187, 192  
           Christopher, 187, 192  
           Clara C., 446  
           Cynthia, 360  
           Daniel, 190, 192  
           David, 187, 191, 359,  
           360, 445  
           Desire, 189, 191, 229,  
           357-360  
           Dinah H., 446  
           Dorcas, 359, 445  
           Ebenezer, 358  
           Edward, 360, 446  
           Elizabeth, 189, 192,  
           358-360, 445  
           Elkanah, 446  
           Eunice T., 446  
           Experience, 358  
           Frances, 445, 446  
           George, 189, 190, 359  
           Hannah, 189, 191, 358,  
           445  
           Harriet, 446  
           Hezekiah, 359, 360,  
           445, 446  
           Isaac, 359, 360, 445  
           Jabez, 189, 190, 358  
           James, 189, 190, 229,  
           357-359, 445  
           James Allyn, 192  
           Jeremiah, 360  
           Job, 191  
           Job T., 446  
           John, 186-192, 229,  
           357-360, 397, 399,  
           400, 445  
           John M., 186  
           Jonathan, 190  
           Joseph, 187-191, 358-  
           360, 445, 446  
           Josiah, 359, 360, 446,  
           Keziah, 446  
           Loisa, 446  
           Lothrop, 446  
           Lot, 360  
           Lucy, 445  
           Lydia, 189, 191, 358,  
           359  
           Mehitable, 358-360  
           Mehitable S., 446  
           Mercy, 191, 358, 359,  
           445  
           Molly, 434  
           Martha, 360, 445  
           Mary, 186, 191, 192,  
           358-360, 445  
           Matthias, 359, 360, 445  
           May, 358  
 Gorham, } May W., 446  
           Nabby, 445  
           Nancy, 188, 445  
           Oliver, 446  
           Phebe, 360, 445, 446  
           Priscilla, 359, 360  
           Prudence, 191  
           Puella, 190, 358  
           Ralph, 186, 357, 358  
           Rebecca, 359, 360  
           Rolon, 360  
           Rose, 359  
           Sally, 360, 445, 446  
           Samuel, 359, 360, 445  
           Sarah, 190, 358-360,  
           445  
           Sea Delivered, 192  
           Shubael, 188, 189-191,  
           358  
           Solomon, 188, 192  
           Stephen, 191, 359, 434  
           Suky, 446  
           Susan, 192  
           Susanna, 192  
           Syllvanus, 358  
           Temperance, 189, 191,  
           358  
           Thacher, 446  
           Thankful, 191, 360  
           Thomas, 358  
           William, 191, 445  
 Gorton, Samuel, 316  
 Gosling, John, 243  
 Gosnold, Bartholomew, 88  
 Goss, Elbridge H., 145, 146  
     F. P., 206  
 Gough, mr., 459  
 Gould, } Abigail, 429, 431  
 Goold, } Benjamin, 28, 222, 430  
           Christopher, 429  
           Daniel, 431  
           Dorothy, 431  
           Hannah, 222, 433, 436  
           Hannah F., 68  
           Humphrey, 116  
           L. M., 285  
           Martha, 430  
           Mary, 222, 467  
           Nathan, 291, 401, 431  
           Ruth, 430  
           Sally, 382  
           Sarah, 429  
           S. C., 285  
           Tabitha, 431  
           Thomas, 467  
           William, 433  
 Gourdon, see Gordon.  
 Gover, Abraham, 271  
     Sarah, 271  
 Grafton, Elizabeth, 426  
     Richard, 236  
 Granger, Martha, 137  
 Grant, Ulysses S., 70  
 Graven, Claas, 475  
 Graves, Abigail, 434  
     Ann, 113  
     Elizabeth, 466  
     Henry Clinton, 92  
     Hester, 107  
     Joan, 113  
     John, 113, 466  
     Judith, 223,  
     Katharine, 224  
     Martha, 434  
     Mary, 113  
     Matthew, 111, 113  
     Moses, 224  
     Rebecca, 113, 214, 216  
     Sarah, 434  
     Susan, 113  
     Thomas, 107, 113  
 Gray, } —, 190, 368, 369  
 Grey, } Asa, 294  
           Edward, 57  
           Elizabeth, 57  
 Gray, } Ellis, 374  
           Hannah, 358, 374  
           Harrison, 147  
           James, 77  
           John, 131  
           Rebecca, 57  
           Sarah, 374  
           William, 382  
 Grazebrook, Avery, 251  
     Margaret, 251  
 Greame, } George, 235, 237  
 Grymes, } Margaret, 234, 235, 237  
 Greeley, } Horace, 87  
 Greely, } Jonathan, 432  
           Mary, 433  
           Sarah, 432, 433  
 Green, } —, 117  
 Greene, } Anna, 24  
           Anne, 112  
           Anne Temple, 79  
           Bartholomew, 80  
           Ephraim, 24  
           Francis, 293  
           George, 65  
           Hannah, 39  
           Isaac, 431  
           Isaiah L., 80  
           Joanna, 150  
           John, 65, 112, 315  
           Judith, 112  
           Lucinda, 341  
           Mary, 431  
           Rebecca, 423  
           Richard, 107  
           Ruth, 73  
           Samuel, 80  
           Samuel A., 77, 101,  
           290, 291, 485  
           T., 281  
           Timothy, 80  
 Greenfield, Mehitable, 431  
 Greenhage, Frederick T., 483  
 Greenlaw, Lucy Hall, 101, 167,  
     394, 400  
     William Prescott,  
       290, 382, 399, 485  
 Greenleaf, } —, 112  
 Greenleafe, } Edmund, 83, 93  
           Rebecca, 360  
           Robert W., 402  
           Sarah, 93  
 Greenough, Sarah, 64  
 Greenwood, Charles Curtis, 400  
     Isaac J., 28, 98, 101,  
     291, 244  
 Gregg, Ralph, 129  
 Gregory, Hannah, 39  
     Reuben, 39  
 Greigson, Susanna, 466  
     Thomas, 466  
 Grevenraat, Isaac, 316  
 Grey, see Gray.  
 Griffin, } —, 246  
 Griffen, } Abigail, 220  
           A. P. C., 400  
           Dorothy, 429  
           Joseph, 220  
           Martha, 255  
           Richard, 220  
           Sarah, 220  
 Griffith, William Herrick, 98,  
     400  
 Grigg, Bridget, 260  
 Grinnell, Daniel, 57  
     Elizabeth, 57  
     George, 57  
     Jemima, 57  
     Lydia, 57  
     Mary, 57  
     Peabody, 57  
     Priscilla, 57  
     Rebecca, 57  
     Ruth, 57  
     Sarah, 57



- Griswold, Ann, 418  
 Ann Eliza, 456  
 Bathsheba, 415  
 Benjamin, 413, 414  
 Charles Edward, 269  
 Daniel, 181, 182, 185,  
 408, 409, 411, 412,  
 414, 415, 417  
 Deborah, 215  
 Eliza, 412  
 Elizabeth, 408, 411-  
 414, 417  
 George, 181, 414, 417  
 Hannah, 411, 412, 414,  
 417  
 Isaac, 412, 419  
 Jemima, 414, 419  
 Josiah, 417  
 Mary, 456  
 Molly, 411, 417  
 Reuben, 185  
 Sarah, 181, 182, 185,  
 412, 417, 418  
 Seth, 182, 411, 413  
 Simeon, 411  
 Stephen, 411, 412, 414,  
 417  
 Susanna, 411, 413  
 Theophilus, 417  
 White, 412-414  
 Gross, } Dionis, 234, 236  
 Grosse, } Elizabeth, 165  
 John, 234  
 Judith, 234  
 Martha, 234  
 Robert, 236  
 Thomas, 165  
 Grosseteste, Robert, 351  
 Grosvenor, Esther, 216  
 John, 216  
 Leicester, 216  
 Mary, 216  
 Rebecca, 216  
 Grove, —, 65  
 Grover, Joseph, 183, 308  
 Phebe, 183  
 Rachel, 308  
 Grubb, } Constance, 254  
 Grub, } Elizabeth, 254  
 Joan, 254  
 Richard, 254  
 Grymwade, Job, 248  
 Guild, Howard Redwood, 82,  
 276  
 Gunter, Joan, 261  
 Gurney, Ephraim Whitman, 155  
 Gutch, miss, 458  
 Gutridge, mrs., 142  
 Guy, Anne, 112  
 Gwynedd, Owain, 28  
 Hacket, } Betsey, 434  
 Hackett, } Ezekiel, 431  
 Hannah, 431  
 John, 434  
 Hagborne, Katharine, 22  
 Haines, see Haynes.  
 Hakluyt, —, 481  
 Halden, Elizabeth, 108  
 John, 108  
 Thomas, 115  
 Tobias, 115  
 Hale, Abraham G. R., 37, 38  
 Alice, 65  
 Anne, 65  
 Edward Everett, 150, 386  
 Elizabeth, 65  
 Ellen, 386  
 George Silsbee, 386  
 Joane, 65, 66  
 John, 50, 65, 372  
 Martha, 65  
 Mary, 65  
 Peter, 65  
 Rebecca, 50  
 Hale, } Robert S., 66  
 cont'd } Ruth, 371, 372  
 Sally W., 37  
 Salma, 386  
 Samuel, 65, 66  
 Sarah Kellogg, 386  
 Thomas, 65, 66, 386  
 Thomasine, 386  
 William, 65, 66, 284  
 Haliburton, R. G., 391  
 Thomas C., 391  
 Halkings, Elijah, 309  
 Joseph, 309  
 Sarah, 309  
 Hall, —, 100, 259  
 mr., 112  
 Abigail, 296, 324, 380, 452  
 B., 19  
 Barnabas, 360.  
 Benjamin Homer, 279  
 David, 296  
 Ebenezer, 468  
 Edmund, 296  
 Elisha, 296  
 Elizabeth, 380, 381, 468  
 Elkanah, 296  
 Eunice T., 446  
 George, 17  
 Hannah, 18, 296  
 Isaac, 360  
 Ithamar, 324  
 James, 296  
 John, 18-20, 50, 134, 145,  
 259, 296  
 Joseph, 296, 381, 468  
 Joshua, 380, 381  
 Judith, 112, 120, 324  
 Mary, 82, 257, 296, 360,  
 380, 381  
 Nathan, 296  
 Ralph, 82  
 Rebecca, 50, 360  
 Robert, 120  
 Ruth, 380  
 Sally, 341  
 Samuel, 296, 324  
 Sarah, 296  
 Thomas, 259, 316, 324  
 Virginia, 372  
 William, 120  
 Hallen, A. W. Cornelius, 93  
 Hallenbeck, —, 283  
 Hallett, } Abigail, 54, 359, 365  
 Hallet, } Andrew, 365  
 Ann, 365  
 Elizabeth, 189, 358  
 Joseph, 358  
 Mary, 273, 359  
 Seth, 273  
 Halliday, mr., 283  
 Halliwell-Phillipps, J. O., 92  
 Halton, colonel, 471  
 Halworthie, Richard, 109  
 Hamblin, Rebecca, 359, 360  
 Hamet, see Hammet  
 Hamilton, Alexander, 91, 101,  
 388  
 Anna, 209  
 Anna Lawrence, 381  
 Charles, 91, 95  
 F. L., 82  
 Francis, 209  
 Hammet, } Robert, 232, 369  
 Hamet, } Thankful, 371  
 Hammond, Benjamin, 229  
 Dorothy, 417  
 Elijah, 183, 184, 308,  
 412, 418  
 Hannah, 184  
 Jason, 417  
 Joseph, 442  
 Mary, 183, 184, 308,  
 412, 418  
 Nathaniel, 183, 417  
 Priscilla, 308  
 Hampton, doctor, 261  
 Hanchett, } John L., 74  
 Hanchette, } Lydia J., 74  
 Mary, 225  
 Nancy, 225  
 Hancinson, see Hankinson.  
 Hancock, } Dorothy, 268  
 Hancock, } George, 254  
 Hancockes, } John, 108, 268  
 Mary, 108  
 Richard, 254  
 Winfield S., 82  
 Hancorne, } —, 123  
 Handcorne, } Alice, 132  
 Dionyse, 132  
 Edward, 132  
 Frances, 132  
 Michael, 114, 122,  
 132  
 Thomas, 132  
 Zachery, 132  
 Hand, Hannah, 323  
 Joseph, 323  
 Handcorne, see Hancorne.  
 Hanford, } Eglin, 76  
 Hanver, } Lettice, 76, 339  
 William, 263  
 Hankinson, } —, 108  
 Hancinson, } Elizabeth, 115  
 Hankenson, } Garret, 106  
 Mary, 106, 114, 115  
 Richard, 115  
 Hanners, George, 200  
 Sarah, 200  
 Hanver, see Hanford.  
 Hapgood, Shadrack, 484  
 Warren, 484, 485  
 Harden, Hannah, 82  
 John, 82  
 Rebecca, 82  
 Harding, mr., 134  
 Temperance, 455  
 Hardware, Elizabeth, 135  
 Hannah, 135  
 Henry, 135  
 John, 135  
 Margaret, 135  
 Harforth, Harmanus, 315  
 Hargill, Christopher, 272  
 Harlock, Mary, 233  
 Harlow, Eleazer, 439  
 Hannah, 439  
 Harman, } Nathan Williams,  
 Harmon, } 486  
 Susan, 123  
 Harper, Donald, 312  
 Francis P., 391  
 Hannah, 233  
 Love, 371  
 Harraden, Sarah, 75  
 Harrington, —, 105  
 miss, 464  
 George, 74  
 Hannah, 338  
 Jacob, 74  
 Katharine, 74  
 Rebecca, 74  
 Samuel, 338  
 William, 65  
 Harris, Abigail, 212  
 Agnes, 45  
 Charlotte, 146  
 Israel H., 395  
 Jerusha, 450  
 John, 45, 236  
 Jonathan, 134  
 Katherine, 246, 434  
 Robert, 212  
 Thomas, 450  
 Timothy, 212  
 Harrison, mr., 460  
 Hart, } —, 245  
 Harte, } Charles Henry, 273, 275,  
 Hart, } 291  
 Jacob, 429

- Hart, } John, 143  
*cont'd* } Margaret, 143  
 Mary, 143, 429  
 Richard, 144  
 Ruth, 429  
 Thomas, 144  
 William, 143  
 W. H. H., 27
- Hartgrave, —, 259  
 Dorothy, 259  
 Sarah, 259
- Hartstrong, Standish, 126
- Hartwell, Jonas, 451  
 Olive, 225, 341  
 Peter, 225  
 Ruhama, 451  
 Sarah, 151
- Harvard, } John, 92, 270  
 Harvard, } Thomas, 270  
 Harvey, Jonathan, 434  
 Ruth, 434
- Harvey, } Alice, 128  
 Harvie, } Charles, 126  
 Harvy, } Edmund, 123, 126, 244  
 Elizabeth, 20, 126  
 George, 118  
 Jane, 128  
 Judith, 116, 128  
 Mary, 128  
 Oscar Jewell, 89  
 Peter, 128  
 Thomas, 126, 128
- Harwood, —, 285  
 mrs., 25  
 Archibald, 22  
 C. E., 25  
 James, 25  
 Joan, 112  
 John, 25  
 Lydia, 26  
 Patty, 25  
 Rosannah, 26  
 Sally, 25  
 Stephen, 112  
 Susanna, 26  
 Watson H., 25  
 William, 112
- Hasbrouck, Mary Fobes, 275
- Haselden, } Alice, 254, 257  
 Haseldine, } Benjamin, 258  
 Hasilden, } Constance, 257  
 Haseldeine, } Elizabeth, 257,  
 258  
 John, 257, 258  
 Martha, 257, 258  
 Mary, 254, 257,  
 258  
 Robert, 254, 256  
 258  
 Thomas, 254  
 William, 256-  
 258
- Hasilwood, } John, 253  
 Hasellwoode, } Julian, 253  
 Hasilwode, } Eliphalet, 434  
 Hasilwoodde, }
- Haskell, Franklin A., 483  
 Mary, 434
- Haskins, mr., 151  
 Aaron, 411  
 Abigail, 410, 411, 413  
 417  
 Anna, 419  
 Jacob, 16  
 Katherine, 410  
 Samuel, 417  
 Sarah, 413  
 William, 410, 411  
 William, 413, 417
- Hassam, John T., 167, 291, 377,  
 392
- Hassy, Steven, 263
- Hastings, Hugh, 283  
 Sally, 341  
 Zebina, 341
- Hatch, —, 466  
 Deborah, 466
- Hatfield, Grace, 267
- Hatherleigh, —, 339
- Hatherley, } Elizabeth, 76  
 Hatherly, } John, 76  
 Timothy, 76
- Hathwat, —, 143
- Hathwatt, } Elizabeth, 143  
 Hatley, —, 254
- Hattley, } Robert, 254
- Hatter, Lucy, 77
- Stutson, 77
- Haughton, Anna, 24  
 Henry, 24
- Haven, —, 480  
 Richard, 322
- Havers, Charles, 113  
 John, 113
- Haward, Mary, 142  
 Hester, 123
- William, 142
- Hawes, } captain, 189
- Haws, } Desire, 189, 358  
 John, 358  
 Temperance, 358
- Hawkes, —, 116
- Hawks, } Elizabeth, 115  
 Gershom, 341  
 Lurana, 341  
 Sarah, 115  
 Susanna, 422
- Hawkins, —, 100
- Hawkin, } Alice, 237
- Hawkyns, } George, 237  
 Grace, 237  
 Thomas, 237  
 Violet, 82
- Haws, see Hawes.
- Hayden, Elijah, 438  
 Horace Edwin, 96  
 Priscilla, 438
- Hayes, } A., 82, 276  
 Hays, } John, 276  
 Haze, } Joseph, 276  
 Katherine, 276  
 Patience, 276  
 Philemon, 276  
 Richard, 276  
 Rutherford B., 151, 381  
 Seth, 276  
 Silas, 276  
 Thomas, 45  
 Titus, 276, 278
- Hayne, Ann, 139  
 John, 139
- Haynes, —, 112
- Haines, } mr., 112  
 mrs., 470, 471  
 Hezekiah, 122  
 Mary, 112  
 Robert, 122  
 Thomas, 140  
 William, 109-111
- Haywood, } Bethia, 216  
 Hayward, } Daniel, 225  
 Heywood, } Experience, 216  
 Hannah, 225  
 John, 225  
 Joseph, 216, 363  
 Lydia, 73  
 Silvanus, 69, 150,  
 386  
 Thomas, 216  
 William Sweetzer,  
 279  
 William S., 383,  
 386
- Hazard, Ann, 317  
 Hannah, 317  
 Jeremiah, 317  
 Martha, 317  
 Mary, 317  
 Robert, 317  
 Sarah, 317  
 Susannah, 317
- Hazelwall, William, 143
- Hazen, Henry Allen, 377, 483
- Hazlerig, Rebecca, 144
- Headlock, } Hannah, 433
- Hedlock, } Hezekiah, 434  
 Judith, 434, 435  
 Ruth, 434
- Healey, —, 422, 425  
 Hannah, 423  
 Nancy, 154
- Hearsey, see Hersey.
- Heath, —, 255
- Heathe, } Abigail, 82  
 Alice, 263  
 Rebecca, 385  
 Samuel S., 385  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 385
- Heaton, Mary, 236
- Hedges, see Hodges.
- Held, —, 474
- Heald, } Isaac, 37
- Hele, —, 110, 235, 236, 256,  
 263  
 Francis, 344  
 Walter, 344
- Henchman, Nathaniel, 345
- Hender, Elizabeth, 419
- Hendy, Elizabeth, 308  
 Jonathan, 308  
 Joshua, 308  
 Martha, 308  
 Mercy, 308  
 Rachel, 308
- Henley, Mary, 425
- Henry VIII., 99, 349
- Henshaw, Daniel, 437  
 Elizabeth, 437  
 John, 471
- Henxen, —, 68
- Herald, Chester, 83
- Herds, —, 337  
 Silence, 337
- Herrick, Lucius Carroll, 395
- Herringe, } Charles, 235
- Hearinge, }
- Herrington, Stephen, 245
- Herrmans, Augustyn, 313
- Hersey, —, 200
- Hearsey, } Sarah, 200
- Hewitt, Mary, 395
- Hewlen, Edward, 109
- Heywood, see Haywood.
- Hibbard, A. G., 291  
 Augustine G., 376,  
 390  
 Robert, 376
- Hibbem, Elizabeth, 432  
 George, 432
- Hickes, Mary, 115
- Hide, see Hyde.
- Higgins, —, 190  
 Robert, 343
- Higginson, } Eleanor, 250
- Higgison, } Francis, 348, 353  
 John, 130  
 Joseph, 250  
 Richard, 124  
 Sarah, 130  
 Stephen, 291
- Hiland, George, 466  
 Hannah, 466
- Hill, —, 100, 137, 484  
 captain, 162  
 Abraham, 328  
 Annie, 341  
 Anthony, 107  
 Caleb, 341  
 Elizabeth, 83, 114  
 Frances, 82  
 Grace, 144  
 Henry, 423  
 James, 138  
 John, 114, 234, 410  
 John Whipple, 97  
 Le Fanny, 328

- Hill, } Mary, 68, 276, 423  
*cont'd* } Moses, 410  
 Rebecca, 410  
 Rowland, 138  
 Sarah, 83, 93, 114  
 Thomas, 45  
 Valentine, 276  
 William, 83
- Hiller, Hannah, 455
- Hillersham, mr., 252
- Hills, —, 98, 484, 485  
 Edwin M., 100  
 Philip, 134  
 Thomas, 100
- Hinckley, } Ichabod, 81  
 Hinkley, } Joseph, 191  
 Mary, 81, 191  
 Nancy, 188  
 Samuel, 81  
 Thomas, 20
- Hinks, Mary, 426
- Hinman, R. R., 446, 447
- Hinton, William, 133
- Hinx, Anne, 263
- Hitchcock, Enos, 86  
 John, 417  
 Lydia, 327  
 Reuben, 327
- Hoadley, } Amelia Orpha, 474  
 Hoadly, } Charles, 474  
 Charles J., 92  
 George, 474  
 Horace Philemon, 474
- Hoar, Alfred Wyman, 397, 398  
 Eliza, 275  
 George Frisbie, 70, 389, 483  
 Josephine, 397  
 Leonard, 275  
 Samuel Frisbie, 71
- Hobart, } Edgar, 379  
 Hobbart, } Hannah, 276  
 Hubard, } Jeremiah, 35  
 Peter, 35, 276
- Hobby, } —, 131  
 Hobbey, } Ann, 131  
 Hobbie, } Anne, 114  
 Hobbye, } John, 114, 131  
 Mary, 106, 114, 116  
 Rachel, 114, 131  
 Richard, 106, 114, 131
- Hobson, Agnes, 487, 488  
 Ann, 487, 488  
 Charles, 487  
 Dorothy, 487  
 Elizabeth, 487, 488  
 Jonathan, 487  
 Katherine, 487  
 Margaret, 487, 488  
 Mary, 487, 488  
 Richmond P., 488  
 Thomas, 484
- Hocker, William, 244
- Hodgdon, Mary, 423  
 Nathaniel, 423
- Hodge, O. J., 80  
 Samuel, 80  
 Sarah, 80
- Hodges, } Almon D., 16, 274,  
 Hedges, } 279, 285, 288, 290  
 Hodgis, } Elizabeth, 262  
 Hannah, 467  
 James, 454  
 Job, 426  
 John, 20, 22  
 Katherine, 454  
 Margaret, 426  
 Mary, 19, 20  
 William, 16, 19, 20, 467
- Hodgskins, Anne, 433
- Hoyt, see Hoyt.
- Holt, see Hoyt.
- Holbrook, —, 98, 480  
 Abel, 455  
 Hannah, 455  
 William, 271
- Holcomb, Jedediah, 479  
 Mary, 479
- Holden, } Edward S., 102, 403  
 Holdinge, } Elizabeth, 106  
 John, 106  
 Mary, 113, 452  
 Nathaniel J., 99
- Holland, Hannah, 422  
 Huldah, 422  
 Joseph, 422  
 Mary, 422  
 Matthew, 134  
 Nathaniel, 422  
 Ruth, 422  
 Sarah, 422  
 Stephen, 422
- Holliman, } Ezekiel, 314-316  
 Holiman, } Mary, 314, 316  
 Mirabel, 314  
 Renewed, 314
- Hollis, Anne, 133
- Holman, Abigail, 199  
 Thomas, 199
- Holmes, } Almy, 295  
 Holmes, } Bathsheba, 440  
 Deborah, 440  
 Desire, 363  
 George, 215  
 Israel, 363  
 Jehosaphat, 215  
 John, 230, 295, 440  
 Margaret, 47  
 Mary, 440  
 Nathaniel, 215  
 Oliver Wendell, 68, 483  
 Patience, 215  
 Samuel, 295  
 Sarah, 215  
 William, 47
- Holt, Elizabeth, 81  
 Nicholas, 81
- Homer, Hannah, 167  
 Michael, 167
- Homes, see Holmes.
- Hoo, } see Howe.  
 Hooe, }  
 Hooke, Humphrey, 441, 442  
 Thomas, 367, 368, 441  
 Sir Thomas, 441  
 William, 441-445
- Hooker, —, 353  
 Sarah, 81  
 Thomas, 81, 295
- Hooper, —, 46, 353
- Hope, James, 481
- Hopkins, Ellen Dunlap, 75  
 Hannah, 82  
 Joseph, 77  
 Stephen, 10, 373
- Hord, Arnold Harris, 285  
 John, 287  
 Robert, 287
- Horne, Christopher, 244  
 Emma, 245  
 John, 293  
 Robert, 240
- Horrel, Abigail, 364
- Horton, Byron Barnes, 78, 274  
 Daniel, 78, 274  
 David, 274  
 Elizabeth, 274  
 Esther, 78, 274  
 George F., 274  
 Millicent, 274  
 Phebe, 274  
 Rachel, 78, 274  
 Stephen, 274  
 William, 274
- Hosmer, Alfred W., 481  
 Hezekiah Lord, 328
- Hosmer, } James, 481  
*cont'd* } Sarah Elizabeth, 328  
 Hotchkiss, Caleb, 467  
 Ellen Antoinette, 95  
 Hannah, 467  
 Joseph, 467  
 Mehitable, 467  
 Prudence, 326  
 Reuben, 326
- Hough, Ebenezer, 468  
 Lydia, 468
- Houghton, Mary E., 456  
 Prudence, 341  
 Reuben, 341
- Hoult, Katherine, 366
- House, Francis, 243  
 John, 243  
 Katharine, 243  
 Robert, 243  
 Susanna, 26  
 Thomas, 243
- See also Howes.
- Housegoe, Thomas, 247
- Hovey, Dorcas, 273
- How, see Howe.
- Howard, } mr., 274  
 Howard, } Abraham, 97, 99  
 Ann, 182  
 Benjamin, 310, 311,  
 409, 411-413, 415-417  
 Edward, 274  
 Elijah, 416, 417  
 Elizabeth, 415  
 Frances, 367  
 Francis, 367  
 Henry, 341  
 Henry W. B., 99  
 Isaac, 433  
 Jemima, 409  
 John, 310, 367  
 Joseph P., 99  
 Margaret, 311  
 Martha, 367  
 Nancy, 341  
 Nathaniel, 413  
 Patience, 433  
 Phebe, 310, 311,  
 409, 411-413, 415-417  
 Samuel, 412  
 Stephen, 367  
 William, 182
- Howbrey, John, 126  
 Margaret, 126
- Howe, } —, 74, 268  
 Hoo, } Agnes, 42  
 Hooe, } Barbara, 43  
 How, } Bethiah, 43  
 Charles, 456  
 Edward, 338  
 Eliza, 456  
 Elizabeth, 43  
 Ellen, 42  
 Experience, 456  
 Gautherus, 42, 43  
 James, 43  
 James Lewis, 293  
 J. C., 384  
 Jeremiah, 43  
 Jeremy, 43  
 Joan, 42, 43  
 Joel, 456  
 John, 42, 43, 240, 324  
 Joseph, 43  
 Katherine, 43  
 Lois, 338  
 Lydia, 324  
 Margaret, 42  
 Maria, 42  
 Nathaniel, 240  
 Richard, 42  
 Robert, 43, 240  
 Thomas, 42  
 Walter, 42, 44



Howe, } Sir Walter, 43  
*cont'd* } William, 353  
 Howell, Alice, 265  
     Anne, 264  
     Arthur, 264  
     Charles, 264  
     Elizabeth, 264  
     Frances, 264  
     George, 264  
     George K., 266  
     Henry, 264  
     Honor, 264, 268  
     Lucy, 264  
     Margaret, 264  
     Samuel, 265  
     Thomas, 264, 268  
 Howes, Abigail, 360  
     Ebenezer, 359  
     Mark, 360  
     Sarah, 359  
     Thankful, 360  
     See also House.  
 Howland, —, 98, 99  
     Abigail, 81  
     Ann Thomas, 403  
     Desire, 189, 357, 358  
     Elizabeth, 229  
     John, 229  
     Mary, 76  
     Zoeth, 81  
 Howman, —, 320  
 Hoyt, —, 64  
 Hoight, } Albert H., 305, 306,  
 Hoit, } 377  
     Benjamin, 430  
     David W., 95, 392  
     Dorcas, 430  
     Elizabeth, 430  
     Elizabeth G., 377  
     John, 429  
     Jonathan, 468  
     Mary, 84, 430  
     Mehitable, 429  
     Mercy, 84, 468  
     Miriam, 435  
     Moses, 430  
     Sarah, 429, 430  
     Theodore, 430  
 Hubbard, see Hobart.  
 Hubbard, —, 145  
     Abijah, 473  
     Abraham, 328, 467  
     Amelia Orpha, 474  
     Ann, 182  
     Anna, 467  
     A. S., 379  
     Daniel, 467  
     David, 182, 183  
     Edwin, 473-475  
     Edwin Lemuel, 475  
     Elizabeth, 467  
     George, 473  
     Hannah, 467  
     Hannah Root, 474  
     Harvey, 473  
     Honour, 183  
     Jennie Doane, 473  
     Jessie A., 474  
     John, 467  
     Joseph, 337  
     Patience, 467  
     Rachel, 467  
     Rebecca Curtis, 474  
     Samuel, 473  
     Sarah, 328, 467  
     Thankful, 337  
     T. W., 379  
     Walter Norris, 474  
 Hubbell, Phebe, 39  
     Shadrick, 39  
 Huckell, James, 107  
     Katherine, 107  
 Huckins, Hannah, 358  
 Hudleston, —, 255

Hudson, —, 266  
     A. S., 336, 337  
     Jane, 107  
     John, 312  
     Thomas, 107  
     William, 107  
 Hughes, David, 254  
     Edward, 107  
     Hester, 107  
     John, 254  
     Margaret, 254  
 Hulett, John, 45  
 Hull, Abigail, 326, 467  
     Bennett, 270  
     Isaac, 80  
     James, 325  
     John, 23, 215, 467  
     Joseph, 80  
     Mary, 325  
     Rebecca Parker, 150  
     Sarah, 80  
     William, 150, 371  
 Humeston, Clara Louise, 97  
 Humphrey, —, 111, 444  
 Humfries, —, Hopestill, 167  
     Hugh, 112, 113  
     Mary, 112  
     Susanna, 452  
     William, 112  
 Hun[t], —, 398, 406  
 Hunt, —, Bethiah, 437  
     Ebenezer, 437  
     Elizabeth, 201  
     Esther, 452  
     Hannah, 341, 428, 429,  
     433  
     Henry, 428  
     John, 429  
     Jonathan, 180  
     Martha, 180  
     Miriam, 428  
     Moses, 428  
 Hunter, Elizabeth, 105  
     James, 102  
     Lily Wise, 203  
     Robert, 105  
     William, 312  
 Hunteton, Sarah, 428  
     Timothy, 428  
 Huntington, col., 227  
     E. B., 287  
     F. D., 155  
     Molly, 434  
     Timothy, 434  
 Huntley, Ann, 414  
     Jacob, 414  
 Huntoon, Abigail, 430, 435  
     Benjamin, 430  
     Stephen, 435  
 Hunwick, —, John, 112  
 Honick, —, —  
 Hurd, doctor, 382  
     Judge, 155  
     Charles E., 377  
     Hannah, 38  
     Isaac, 38  
     Samuel H., 155  
 Hurlbut, Elijah, 228  
     Elisha, 228  
     Harriet P., 376  
     Henry H., 376  
     Lydia, 228  
     Phebe, 228  
     Thomas, 376  
     William, 376  
 Hurt, Hester, 108  
     Walter, 108  
 Huse, John, 435  
     Lydia, 432  
     Moly, 435  
 Hussey, Puella, 190, 358  
 Hutchins, Ann, 409, 413, 415,  
     416, 418  
     Benjamin, 413

Hutchins, } Gurdon, 416  
*cont'd* } Hezekiah, 415  
     Jedediah, 26  
     John, 409, 413, 415,  
     416, 418  
     John Church, 412  
     Joseph, 415  
     Joshua, 412, 414-  
     417  
     Lydia, 26  
     Martha, 417  
     Mary, 412, 414-417  
     Ruth, 413  
     Thomas, 259, 260  
     Vina, 418  
 Hutchinson, —, Ann, 320  
 Hutcheson, —, Cary T., 80  
     Edward, 320  
     Eliakim, 337  
     Elijah, 181  
     Hannah, 419  
     Hezekiah, 184  
     John, 184  
     Joseph, 80  
     Mary, 80, 184  
     Moses, 180, 181  
     Samuel, 318-320  
     Thomas, 31, 166  
 Huxford, —, 369  
     Joseph, 230  
     Samuel, 232  
 Hyde, —, 46  
 Hide, —, Abigail, 226  
     Alice, 47  
     Edward, 47  
     John, 216  
     Mary, 276  
     Nathan, 226  
     Sarah, 216  
     Susanna, 69  
 Hyrn, colonel, 471  
 Hyslop, Mehitable, 64  
 Iberville, see d'Iberville.  
 Isley, Elizabeth L., 383  
 Ince, —, Thomas, 106, 108, 109,  
     Inche, } 117  
 Indicott, see Endicott.  
 Ingalls, Benjamin, 274  
     Hannah, 274  
     Henry, 102  
 Ingepenne, —, 262  
     Adrian, 262  
     William, 262  
 Ingham, Alexander, 308  
     Ruth, 308  
     Samuel, 308  
 Inglet, Sarah, 128  
 Inglishe, Robert, 320  
 Iugson, see Juxon.  
 Inman, Edward, 212  
     Joanna, 208  
     Edward, 208  
 Innes, Cosmo, 13  
 Instance, —, 371  
     Deborah, 371  
 Irby, —, 128  
 Ireland, Alice, 106  
     Anne, 106  
     Elizabeth, 106, 108, 114,  
     129  
     Hester, 106, 109, 117  
     John, 105, 106, 109, 115,  
     117, 129  
     Mary, 106, 108  
     Thomas, 106  
     Toby, 106, 114  
     William, 197  
 Irving, Washington, 388  
 Isham, professor, 211  
 Issely, Anne, 432  
     Richard, 432  
 Ivery, Mary, 430  
 Ivye, Thomas, 47  
     Thomasine, 47

- Jackler, Robert, 234  
 Jackman, John, 105  
 Jackson, { Ann, 65  
               Edmund, 218  
 Jaxon, { Elizabeth, 141  
           Faith, 215  
           Hannah, 218  
           James L., 464  
           Jeremiah, 215, 218  
           John, 128  
           Joseph, 77  
           Josephine, 397  
           Louis D'Aquilar, 187  
           Lovicia Wyman, 464  
           Margaret, 478  
           Nathaniel, 478  
           Rebecca, 127, 128,  
               140, 141, 218  
           Samuel, 165  
           Susanna, 77  
           Thomas, 237  
 Jacob, —, 32  
       John, 67  
       Mary, 76  
 Jacques, see Jaques.  
 James, —, 470  
       mr., 58, 64  
       Andrew, 264  
       Edmund J., 397, 399  
       Edward, 263  
       Jemima, 134  
       Rachel, 134  
       Ephraim O., 378  
 Jameson, J. Franklin, 396  
 Jansen, Michael, 315  
 Jaques, { —, 333  
           Ann, 68  
           Anna, 68  
           Edith, 68  
           Eleanor, 68  
           George, 68  
           Grace, 68  
           Henry, 68  
           John, 68  
           Sir John, 68  
           Katherine, 68  
           Maude, 68  
           Peter, 68  
           Richard, 68  
           Robert, 68  
           Thomas, 68  
 Jartsey, Robert, 253  
 Jarvis, Delia, 275  
       John Wesley, 275  
 Jay, Elizabeth, 253  
       John, 388  
 Jefferson, { John, 249  
               Thomas, 273, 387,  
               388  
 Jeaffreson, { Thomas, 273, 387,  
               388  
 Jeffry, Joan, 47  
       John, 47  
       William, 67  
 Jeggell, { Agnes, 243  
           Alice, 243  
 Geghill, { Ambrose, 243  
           Daniel, 243, 244, 247  
 Giggles, { Elizabeth, 244  
           Francis, 243  
 Jeggels, { Joan, 243  
           John, 243  
 Jeggie, { Robert, 243  
           Susan, 243  
 Jeggles, { Thomas, 243  
           Tobey, 243  
           William, 243, 244  
 Jemmat, { Ann, 134  
 Jemmatt, { John, 134  
               Nathaniel, 134  
 Jenkins, —, 98  
       mrs., 230  
       Abigail, 233  
       Elizabeth, 371  
       Joseph, 230, 233  
       Lemuel, 368, 369, 371  
 Jenkins, { Marshall, 233, 369,  
           cont'd { 371  
                   Mary, 369, 371  
                   William, 68, 267  
 Jenney, Caleb, 365  
           Patience, 365  
 Jennings, —, 131  
           Margaret, 247  
 Jennis, Mary, 429  
           Samuel, 429  
 Jennison, Lydia, 426  
           Nathaniel, 193  
           Samuel, 163, 426  
 Jennor, Margaret, 137  
 Jennyng, —, 237  
 Jerauld, James, 77  
 Jernegan, Thomas, 370  
 Jerome, George B., 374  
       Jason, 374  
       John J., 374  
       Lucy, 374  
       Wealthy Ann, 374  
       William S., 374  
 Jewell, Abigail, 433  
       Ann, 428  
       Anne, 434  
       Elizabeth, 429  
       Hannah, 429, 430  
       Henry Lunkester, 429  
       John, 433  
       Joseph, 429, 432, 433  
       Judith, 429  
       Mary, 429, 433  
       Miriam, 432  
       Rachel, 432  
       Sarah, 429  
 Jewett, Margaret, 428  
       Harriette Marie, 404  
       Joseph Scott, 404  
 Johns, Abigail, 308  
       Benjamin, 181-184, 309,  
       420  
       Daniel, 184  
       Eldad, 409  
       Elishaba, 309  
       Elizabeth, 412  
       Hugh, 413  
       Lucretia, 310  
       Mary, 181-184, 309, 412,  
       420  
       Naomi, 309  
       Rhoda, 410  
       Sarah, 308-310, 409, 413,  
       415, 417, 418  
       Stephen, 180, 183, 308-  
       310, 408-410, 412, 413,  
       415, 417, 418  
       Thomas, 408  
 Johnson, { —, 145, 295,  
 Johnston, { 333  
           mr., 223, 460, 463  
           mrs., 112  
           doctor, 262  
           Abigail, 223  
           Anthony, 258  
           Bathsheba, 468  
           Benjamin, 326  
           Caleb, 341  
           Calvin, 341  
           Catherine, 197  
           Charles Sweet, 397  
           Cornelius, 427  
           Edward F., 53  
           Eleanor, 427, 435  
           Elisha, 327  
           Eliza, 74  
           Hester, 123  
           Isaac, 468  
           John, 207, 211, 361  
           Joseph, 433  
           Laura, 341  
           Margaret, 246  
           Margery, 137  
           Mary, 140-142, 207,  
               211  
 Johnson, { Michael, 223  
           cont'd { Molly, 327  
                   Moses, 340  
                   Nahhan, 433  
                   Olive, 341  
                   Rebecca, 326  
                   Reuben, 428  
                   Ruth, 340  
                   Ruth Ann, 203  
                   Sarah, 428  
                   William, 123, 125,  
                       140, 141, 258  
 Jolliffe, John, 32  
 Jones, { —, 386  
 Jons, { mr., 471  
           Anthony, 167  
           Augustine, 86  
           Betty, 35  
           Caleb, 435  
           Caroline, 148  
           Daniel, 429  
           Dorothy, 32, 429  
           Edward, 251, 252  
           Elizabeth, 167, 423, 432  
           Ephraim, 438  
           Erasmus, 102  
           Frederick, 148  
           Hannah, 225, 428, 429  
           Isaac, 196, 419  
           Jacob, 430  
           Jeremiah Pingree, 486  
           Joan, 252  
           Joel, 413  
           John, 31, 145, 166, 225  
           John David, 31  
           Jonathan, 432, 435  
           Joseph, 23, 430, 435  
           Judith, 429, 435  
           Maria, 148  
           Martha, 225  
           Mary, 251, 428, 438  
           Miriam, 432, 433  
           Molly, 435  
           Morgan, 28-36, 291  
           Phineas, 413  
           Robert, 145  
           Samuel, 429  
           Sarah, 429, 430  
           Susanna, 434  
           Tamsin, 430  
           Thomas, 251  
           William, 96  
 Jones, als. Cotes, Lucas, 409  
 Jordan, { —, 260, 398  
 Jorden, { Eben D., 153  
           Dorothy, 130  
 Jourdain, { Fritz H., 379  
           Ignatius, 93  
           John, 94  
           John Woolf, 96  
           Sarah, 83  
           Thomas, 130  
 Joslin, { John, 121  
 Josceline, { Abraham, 37  
 Jourdain, { see Jordan.  
 Joy, { Ebenezer, 232  
 Joye, { Gregory, 253  
 Joyce, Dorcas, 81  
       Dorothy, 81  
       Isabella Eleanor, 384  
       John, 81  
       Mary, 81, 358  
 Judd, Hannah, 41  
 Judkins, Elizabeth, 434  
       John, 434  
       Judith, 433  
 Judson, Amelia, 328  
       Joseph, 39  
       Sarah, 39  
       See also Juxon.  
 Juglet, Sarah, 128  
 Jukes, Sarah, 250  
 Juriaen, —, 313

- Juxon, } —, 111, 115, 120,  
Juckson, } 122, 125, 135, 372  
Judson, } mr., 113  
Jugson, } mrs., 129  
Juxson, } bishop, 119, 122  
          } doctor, 122  
          } Agnes, 129  
          } Albon, 106, 113  
          } Alice, 124  
          } Ann, 121  
          } Anne, 113, 122  
          } Arthur, 108-111, 113,  
          } 118, 120, 121, 129  
          } Christopher, 129  
          } Elias, 106, 113-116  
          } Elizabeth, 100, 108,  
          } 109, 113-115, 118-  
          } 121, 123-129, 141  
          } Ellis, 108, 113, 114  
          } Francis, 119, 122  
          } George, 121-123,  
          } 127, 128  
          } Gilbert, 125  
          } Hannah, 128  
          } Hester, 115  
          } Joan, 115  
          } John, 107-111, 113,  
          } 116-124, 126, 127,  
          } 129, 140  
          } Joseph, 109, 124  
          } Judith, 110, 116, 124  
          } Margaret, 125  
          } Mary, 106, 114, 129  
          } Nicholas, 112, 118,  
          } 120, 121, 123, 125-  
          } 127  
          } Ralph, 107, 109, 110,  
          } 118, 121, 123, 124,  
          } 129  
          } Rebecca, 106, 114  
          } Richard, 109, 113,  
          } 121, 129  
          } Rowland, 107, 109  
          } Samuel, 125  
          } Sarah, 109, 114, 124,  
          } 125, 129, 140  
          } Susan, 116  
          } Thomas, 105, 106,  
          } 109, 113-116, 118,  
          } 121-126, 128, 129,  
          } 141, 142  
          } William, 119, 121-  
          } 127, 129  
          } sir William, 125,  
          } 127  
See also Judson.
- Karlsefne, Thorfinn, 88  
Kay, Maurice, 128  
Kean, } Abel, 222  
Keane, } John, 33  
Keen, } Robert, 43, 482  
Keene, } Thomas, 44  
Kene, }  
Keeler, Hannah, 39  
Keep, Helen E., 480  
Kellen, William Vail, 283  
Kelley, } mrs., 231  
Killy, } capt., 230  
          } Duncan, 233  
          } Herman Alfred, 396  
          } James E., 484  
          } Jean, 233  
          } Joseph, 396, 398  
          } Mary Upham, 97  
Kellogg, } Ann, 271  
Callog, } Charles, 411, 412,  
Callog, } 417  
Kaloge, } Elizabeth, 271  
Kellock, } Henry, 271  
Kellog, } Justin P., 271, 373  
Kelluck, } Martin, 271  
Kelog, } Mary, 271  
Kelough, } Nathaniel, 271
- Kellogg, } Richard, 271  
cont'd } Robert, 271  
          } Russell, 412  
          } Sarah, 417  
Kellum, see Kilham.  
Kelsey, Abigail, 467  
Kemble, see Kimball.  
Kemp, } —, 261  
Kempe, } mr., 266  
          } Amy, 262  
          } Edward, 262, 266  
          } Elizabeth, 262  
          } Frances, 262, 268  
          } Francis, 262, 266, 267  
          } John, 262, 265  
          } Lawrence, 341  
          } Mary, 262  
          } Matthew, 244  
          } Mehitable, 341  
          } Rachel, 341  
          } Robert, 262, 266  
          } Thomas, 262, 268  
          } Susan, 244  
Kendall, } Abel, 148, 385  
          } Achsah Hawes, 149,  
          } 385  
          } Charles Faulkner, 149,  
          } 385  
          } Cordelia, 148, 385  
          } Edith Stone, 149, 385  
          } Frances, 246  
          } Francis, 148, 385  
          } George Augustus, 148  
          } 149, 385  
          } Jonas, 148, 385  
          } Lyman, 74  
          } Rebecca, 81  
          } Ruth, 74  
          } Samuel, 134, 148, 385  
          } Sarah, 74  
          } Thomas, 81, 148, 385  
Kendrick, } —, 127, 260  
Kendricke, } John, 120  
Kenrick, } Rebecca, 127, 128  
Kenricke, } Richard, 127  
Kennedie, } Diademia, 311  
Kenady, } Samuel, 310  
          } Sarah, 310  
          } Thomas, 310, 311  
Kenny, John, 451  
          } Ruth, 451  
Kenrick, see Kendrick.  
Kent, —, 396, 397, 399  
          } James, 388  
          } Moss, 388  
          } William, 388  
Kerrell, see Kirrell.  
Kerrich, Joan, 239  
          } Thomas, 239  
Kerry, William, 107  
Kersey, John, 68  
          } Margaret, 68  
Kersey, —, 69  
Kettell, James, 37  
          } John, 37, 38, 290  
Key, John, 123, 127, 128  
Kidder, —, 188  
Kilborn, Benjamin, 413, 414  
          } Eliza, 414  
          } Elizabeth, 413  
          } Lucretia, 414  
Kilham, } Alice, 238, 239  
Callum, } Ann, 238  
Kellam, } Augustine, 239  
Kellum, } Austen, 238, 239  
Killam, } Daniel, 238, 239  
Kylham, } Elizabeth, 430  
          } George, 132  
          } Henry, 238, 239  
          } Joseph, 430  
          } Mary, 238, 239  
          } Robert, 238, 239  
          } Roger, 238
- Kimball, } —, 286,  
Kemball, } 289  
Kemble, } Abigail, 248  
Kembold, } Agnes, 247  
Kembolde, } Anne, 248  
Kimbold, } Beatrice,  
Kymbolde, } 247  
Kimbold, } Bridget, 248  
          } Cicely, 247  
          } Elizabeth,  
          } 248  
          } G.F., 286, 290  
          } Hannah, 429  
          } Henry, 247,  
          } 248  
          } John Rus-  
          } sell, 360  
          } Joseph, 433  
          } Leonard,  
          } 247  
          } Lucy, 100  
          } Margaret,  
          } 247  
          } Nicholas,  
          } 247  
          } Parnell, 247  
          } Richard,  
          } 247, 248  
          } Samuel, 429  
          } Sarah, 430,  
          } 433  
          } Sarah Lou-  
          } ise, 379  
          } Stephen,  
          } 248, 249  
          } Thomas,  
          } 247, 248  
          } Ursula, 248  
King, } —, 99, 140, 394  
Kinge, } capt., 19  
          } Abigail, 418  
          } Alice, 183  
          } Ann, 413, 414, 417  
          } Anne, 107  
          } Bathsheba, 180  
          } Betty, 409  
          } Charles, 309-311, 409-  
          } 411, 413, 414, 416  
          } David, 414  
          } Edward, 107, 350  
          } Elizabeth, 84, 247  
          } Esther, 274  
          } Eunice, 413  
          } Francis, 416  
          } Frank Barnard, 79  
          } George Gordon, 379  
          } Gideon, 181  
          } Harvey B., 97  
          } Henry, 123  
          } Hezekiah, 180-183, 413,  
          } 414, 417, 419  
          } James, 81  
          } Joel, 411  
          } John, 182, 247-249  
          } Jonathan, 181, 419  
          } Josiah, 15  
          } Lydia, 410  
          } Mary, 182, 247, 248, 276,  
          } 409, 411, 413, 416, 419  
          } Oliver, 409  
          } Parthenia, 41  
          } Philip, 18, 19  
          } Rachel, 310  
          } Rhoda, 410  
          } Roxellana, 417-  
          } Ruth, 414  
          } Samuel 414  
          } Sarah, 309-311, 409, 411,  
          } 414, 416  
          } Sarah Kellogg, 386  
          } Seth, 409-411, 413, 416  
          } Thomas, 107  
          } Thomas Starr, 155  
          } William, 181, 318



- Kingman, Caleb, 451  
     Free-love, 451  
     Mary, 438  
 Kingsbury, } Abigail, 409-411,  
                   } 420  
 Kingsberry, } Ann, 311  
                   } Daniel, 410  
 Kingsbery, } Deborah, 184, 309  
                   } 419  
                   } Deliverance, 309  
                   } Eleazar, 310, 311  
                   } Eunice, 183  
                   } Free-love, 310  
                   } Hannah, 184, 408,  
                   } 415, 418, 419  
                   } Henry, 224  
                   } John, 183, 184,  
                   } 309, 310, 409-  
                   } 411, 419  
                   } Joseph, 224, 311,  
                   } 400, 412  
                   } Lemuel, 412, 416  
                   } Lydia, 184  
                   } Mary, 412, 418,  
                   } 419  
                   } Nathaniel, 184,  
                   } 419  
                   } Phineas, 414-416,  
                   } 420  
                   } Prudence, 311  
                   } Ruth, 184, 224  
                   } Samuel, 230, 233,  
                   } 368, 370  
                   } Simon, 309, 408  
                   } Talitha, 224  
                   } Uriah, 310  
 Kingsley, —, 386  
     Enoch, 338  
     Sarah, 338  
 Kingsmill, Thomas, 67  
 Kinne, Jeremiah, 74  
     Polly, 74  
 Kinney, —, 420  
 Kirby, John, 467  
     Richard, 105  
     Susanna, 467  
 Kirk, Sarah, 359  
 Kirkland, } John, 112  
 Kirkland, } Margaret, 112  
                   } William, 112  
 Kirrell, } —, 109  
 Kerrell, } Elizabeth, 110, 117  
 Kirriell, } Henry, 107, 110, 117,  
 Kirrill, } 118  
 Kyrrell, } John, 107, 110, 111,  
                   } 117, 118, 127  
                   } Joseph, 111  
                   } Lucie, 117, 118  
                   } William, 117  
 Kirkland, Martha, 56  
 Kissam, Elizabeth, 79  
 Kitchin, Francis, 106  
 Kittredge, miss, 464  
 Knapp, } Ann, 259  
 Knap, } Isaiah, 78  
 Knappe, } John, 257, 259, 432  
                   } Mary, 432  
                   } Prudence, 78  
                   } Sarah, 432  
                   } Uzzal, 78  
 Knatchball, lady, 137  
 Kneeland, Nancy, 188  
     Rachel, 199, 201  
 Knight, } Ann, 276, 487  
 Knightes, } Barnard, 45  
                   } Esther, 276  
                   } Ezekiel, 276  
                   } John, 261  
                   } Joseph, 431  
                   } Mary, 276  
                   } Robert, 276  
                   } Susanna, 431  
                   } William, 487  
 Knights, William, 236  
 Knott, Thomas, 129  
 Knowles, —, 101  
     Joseph, 317  
     Mary, 317  
 Knowlton, —, 400  
     Abia, 413, 415, 417  
     Jared, 413, 415, 417  
     Margery, 413  
     Miner Rockwell, 98  
     Ruth, 417  
 Kossicle, Richard, 262  
 Kuhn, Jacob, 98, 99, 101  
 Kymer, William, 487  
 Kyrle, see Curle.  
 Kyrrell, see Kirrell.  
 Ladd, Mary, 55  
 Lafitan, —, 330  
 Laine, see Lane.  
 Lake, Anne, 275  
     Sir Edward, 275  
     Henry, 225  
     Jemima, 225  
     John, 275  
     Joseph, 275  
     Luke, 275  
     Mary, 275  
     Nathaniel, 275  
     Rebecca, 275  
     Sarah, 275  
     Stephen, 275  
     Thomas, 275  
     William, 275  
 Lamar, Elizabeth, 227  
 Lamb, } col., 452  
 Lambe, } David, 312  
                   } James, 264  
                   } John, 77  
 Lambert, } —, 262  
 Lamberte, } Barbara, 262  
                   } Deborah, 38  
                   } Jesse, 38  
                   } Sarah, 38, 39  
                   } Thomas, 262  
 Lamphere, David, 418  
     Hezekiah, 418  
 Lamson, Betsey, 372  
 Lancashire, } Henry, 137, 138  
 Lancasheere, } James, 137, 138  
                   } Rebecca, 137  
                   } Susanna, 137  
 Lane, } col., 277  
 Laine, } lieutenant, 190  
                   } Anna, 198  
                   } Elizabeth, 128  
                   } Esther, 78, 274  
                   } Job, 198  
                   } John, 116, 145  
                   } Marmaduke, 257  
                   } Murray, 93  
                   } William C., 282  
                   } W. C., 404  
 Lang, Abigail, 433  
     Stephen, 433  
 Lange, —, 399  
 Langdon, —, 394  
 Langham, } Elizabeth, 116, 118  
 Laingham, } George, 110, 116,  
                   } 118, 123, 124, 126,  
                   } 128  
                   } Henry, 118  
                   } Mary, 128  
                   } Thomas, 118, 123,  
                   } 128  
                   } William, 118  
 Langley, mrs., 420  
     Anne, 249  
 Langton, Ellen, 83  
     James, 312  
     Richard, 83  
 Large, Martha, 319  
 Larkin, —, 249  
 Larned, Dorothy, 73  
     Mary, 73  
     Martha, 250  
 Lauber, L. A., 97  
 Laud, —, 133  
     William, 239  
 Lauson, see Lawson.  
 Law, } —, 31, 106, 143, 237,  
 Lawe, } 272  
                   } Thomas, 355  
 Lawrence, —, 257  
     Hannah, 98, 101  
     Mary, 464, 465  
     Nicholas, 110  
     Thomas, 110, 112  
     William, 110, 236  
 Lawson, } John, 168  
 Lauson, } Frank Willing, 370, 371  
                   } Thomas, 232, 371  
 Lay, Edward, 273  
     George W., 273  
     John, 273  
     Mary, 67  
     Robert, 57, 273  
 Layman, Charles, 445  
     Nabby, 445  
 Lea, see Lee.  
 Leach, } Eliphalet, 368  
 Leech, } Frank Willing, 79, 374  
                   } Jeremy, 137  
                   } J. Granville, 358  
                   } John, 14  
                   } Margaret, 135  
                   } Samuel, 137  
                   } William, 68, 69  
 Leadbetter, Henry, 339  
     Relief, 339  
 Leavens, Hannah, 226  
     Rowland, 226  
 Leavitt, } doctor, 118  
 Levett, } Isabel, 28  
 Levett, } John, 28  
 Levit, } Joseph, 434  
                   } Mary, 434  
                   } Sarah, 434  
                   } Thomas, 28  
 Lechford, Thomas, 295  
 Leckie, James, 312  
 Lee, —, 115, 258, 397  
 Lea, } mr., 133  
 Leigh, } J. Henry, 44, 98, 101,  
                   } 321  
                   } Joseph, 468  
                   } Lucy, 468  
                   } Myles, 69  
                   } Rebecca, 328  
                   } Richard, 116  
                   } Richard Henry, 387  
                   } Samuel, 328  
                   } Thomas, 112  
                   } William, 58  
                   } William Wallace, 102  
 Leech, see Leach.  
 Leedall, Alice, 356  
     Ann, 356  
     Bridget, 356  
     George, 356  
     Isabel, 356  
     Richard, 356  
 Leeds, B. Frank, 97  
 Leete, Lydia, 469  
     Peletiah, 469  
 Lefavour, } Jerusha, 218  
 Lefabree, } John, 218  
 Lefebvre, } Rebecca, 218  
                   } Thomas, 218  
 Leffingwall, Albert, 285  
     Alfred, 285  
     Charles Wesley, 285  
     Thomas, 285-287  
 Leigh, see Lee.  
 Leisler, Jacob, 476  
 Leland, —, 480  
     Harriet, 278  
     Sherman, 148  
 Lenton, Elizabeth, 254

- Leonard, } ———, 266  
Lennard, } Anne, 266  
Leonardson, } Christian, 266  
                  } Eliphalet, 449  
                  } Francis, 266  
                  } Harrison, 74  
                  } J., 19  
                  } Jerusha, 453  
                  } John, 276  
                  } Lydia, 271  
                  } Manning, 100  
                  } Mary, 276  
                  } Nathaniel, 453  
                  } Portius, 74  
                  } Ruth, 449  
                  } Samuel, 271  
                  } Sarah, 276  
                  } Solomon, 271  
                  } Stephen, 266  
                  } sir Stephen, 266  
                  } Tabitha, 295  
                  } Thomas, 22, 23,  
                  } 276
- Leprack, John, 311  
Levan, Charles W., 90  
Lever, Edmund, 247  
Leverett, ———, 219  
                  John, 344  
Leverich, William, 33  
Levet, } see Leavitt.  
Levett, }  
Levins, } Elizabeth, 119  
Levinz, } Humphrey, 119  
Levit, see Leavitt.  
Lewen, Elizabeth, 51  
Lewis, ( col., 62  
Lewes, } Dorothy, 309  
          } Eleanor, 273  
          } Elizabeth, 78  
          } Frederic, 433, 446  
          } Gershom, 78  
          } John, 78, 309  
          } Joseph, 145  
          } Judith, 433  
          } J. W., 193  
          } Keziah, 446  
          } Lucy, 78  
          } Mary, 78  
          } Oziass, 78  
          } Phebe, 446  
          } Samuel, 78  
          } Sarah, 372  
          } William, 143  
          } Winslow, 104
- Libbie, ———, 371  
Lietz, W. Filler, 275  
Liggett, John, 312  
Lightfoot, Thomas, 132  
Lincoln, earl of, 354  
          Abraham, 381  
          Benjamin, 426  
          Elizabeth, 426  
          James Minor, 96  
          Levi, 193, 226  
          Lydia, 397  
          Martha, 226  
          Sarah, 372  
          Solomon, 99  
          Stephen, 397, 398  
          Susanna, 372  
          Thomas, 23, 372  
          Waldo, 213, 397, 399
- Linsley, Joel H., 294  
Linzee, } J. W., 278  
Linzie, } Thomas C., 380  
Lippincott, J. B., 285  
Lister, Rosamond, 83  
Litchfield, Lawrence, 85  
                  W. J., 85
- Lithgow, }  
Lithgoe, } William, 471-473  
Lithgo, }  
Littlepage, Joan, 131  
Little, Abigail, 81, 233  
          Barnabas, 61
- Little, } Constant, 55  
          } David, 56, 81  
          } Elizabeth, 56, 81  
          } Ephraim, 81  
          } George, 68  
          } George T., 486  
          } Isaac, 273  
          } John, 55  
          } Martha, 273  
          } Mary, 81  
          } Mercy, 81  
          } Nathaniel, 81  
          } Samuel, 273
- Little, Brown & Co., 87, 388  
Littlefield, } Anne Hinxe, 263  
Lyttlefeild, } Bethia, 216  
                  } Edmund, 216  
                  } George E., 88, 392,  
                  } 484  
                  } Nathan W., 379
- Livermore, Joanna, 77  
          Samuel, 77
- Livingston, Abraham Henry,  
          79  
          Anne Temple, 79  
          Rebecca J., 79  
          Robert, 476  
          Walter H., 79
- Lloyd, } Charles, 31, 32  
Lloid, } Edward, 31, 32  
Llwyd, } Jane, 83  
          } Morgan, 32  
          } Thomas, 31, 32
- Lobdell, Ebenezer, 365  
          Mercy, 366
- Lockwood, ———, 390, 394, 397  
          Agnes, 42  
          Isaac, 370  
          Joan, 42  
          Samuel, 410, 412, 413  
          Sarah, 79
- Lodge, Edmund, 382  
          Henry Cabot, 483
- Lok, Michael, 481  
Loker, Elizabeth, 73  
Lokyer, William, 66  
Lomax, Elizabeth, 249  
          John, 249  
          Lawrence, 249
- London, L. S., 96  
Long, John D., 483  
          Joseph, 182  
          Stephen, 182
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth,  
          93, 303
- Look, Cheney, 369
- Loomis, Abiel, 309  
          Abigail, 184, 308-310,  
          412, 414, 415, 418, 419  
          Abner, 184  
          Amasa, 311  
          Andrew, 408  
          Ann, 183  
          Benjamin, 181, 412  
          Beriah, 180, 410, 412  
          Charles, 181-184, 310,  
          311, 410, 420  
          Chloe, 310  
          Christiana, 184  
          Daniel, 382  
          Diadema, 415  
          Eleanor, 310, 417  
          Elijah, 182  
          Elizabeth, 182, 184, 308,  
          309, 412  
          Ezra, 183, 415, 417  
          Hannah, 181  
          Jabez, 183, 311  
          Jacob, 311  
          James, 420  
          Jerijah, 184, 308-310,  
          408, 418  
          Jerusha, 410  
          Joel, 183, 417  
          Joseph, 181, 417
- Loomis, } Levi, 308  
          } Lydia, 410, 412, 420  
          } Mabel, 410  
          } Martha, 308, 309, 311,  
          410, 419  
          } Mary, 180, 183, 311, 419  
          } Matthew, 181, 182, 184,  
          308, 309, 311, 408, 410,  
          420  
          } Nathaniel, 180, 310, 311,  
          409  
          } Prudence, 308  
          } Rachel, 181, 182, 184,  
          415, 417, 420  
          } Roger, 182-184, 308, 309,  
          Ruth, 408, 418 [311  
          } Samuel, 410, 415  
          } Sarah, 181-184, 310, 409,  
          410, 418, 420  
          } Sarah A., 382  
          } Silas, 182  
          } Solomon, 183  
          } Thomas, 180-183, 409,  
          414, 415, 419, 420
- Lord, Concurrence, 325  
          Deborah, 480  
          Eleanor Louisa, 394  
          Elizabeth, 480  
          Ellen Agnes, 328, 329  
          Experience, 420  
          Henry Dutch, 96, 99  
          J. H., 85  
          John, 308, 417, 420  
          Martin, 325  
          Ruth, 308, 417, 420  
          Solomon, 308  
          Theophilus, 480  
          Willis, 329
- Loring, Arthur G., 52, 101  
          Caleb William, 381  
          Charles G., 381  
          Francis Caleb, 381
- Lort, ———, 135
- Lothrop, Benjamin, 423  
          John, 81, 423  
          Martha, 423  
          Thomas J., 421
- Louis XIV., 477  
Louis XV., 281  
Loveale, col., 204, 205  
Lovell, Abigail, 273  
          Benjamin, 14  
          Daniel, 273  
          James, 14, 273  
          John, 14  
          Joseph, 14  
          Mary, 14  
          Sarah, 273
- Lovering, Esther, 276  
          John, 276  
          Nancy, 156
- Lovewell, John, 394  
Low, } Anna, 200  
Lowe, } Annis, 67  
          } George D., 386  
          } Henry, 67  
          } John, 67  
          } Lawrence, 124  
          } Obadiah, 200  
          } Sarah, 67  
          } Thomas, 67  
          } Walter, 67  
          } William, 126
- Lowell, Elizabeth, 428  
          Francis C., 389  
          Hannah, 428  
          James Arnold, 381  
          John, 381, 428  
          John Amory, 381  
          Joseph, 428  
          Lucy B., 381  
          Lucy Buckminster, 381  
          Martha, 428  
          Mary, 428  
          Susan, 381

- Lucas, Bryan, 253  
Joanna, 364  
John, 253  
Richard, 253  
Lucas *als* Hill, Katherine, 253  
Luce, Abraham, 233  
Lydia, 232  
Ludden, Eunice, 438  
Lugg, Jane, 17, 22  
John, 22  
Luist, Elizabeth, 221  
Lumpkin, Tamesin, 81  
William, 81  
Lundy, Benjamin, 396, 398  
Lutman, Edward, 122  
Lyde, mrs., 111  
Lye, John, 46  
Lyman, Lucy, 224  
Rachel, 326  
Thomas, 326  
Lyngfield, Gilbert, 244  
Sarah, 243  
Lyon, Abigail, 57  
James B., 89  
Mary, 201  
Lyttlefield, *see* Littlefield.  
Lytton, —, 320  
McAutun, John, 419  
McArthur, Daniel, 408  
John, 408  
Neal, 312  
McClannan, William, 312  
McClure, James, 10  
Martha Rogers, 10  
McCormick, Robert, 486  
McCrady, Edward, 88  
McCullis, George W., 148, 385  
McCulloch, —, 151  
McDonald, Alexander, 312  
James, 312  
McGlenen, { Edward Web-  
McGlennen, } ster, 389, 402  
Macgowan, mr., 61  
McIntire, Charles J., 400  
McIntosh, 270, 398  
Mack, Deborah, 480  
Patience, 276  
McKay, Archibald, 312  
McKeen, —, 390  
McKenzie, Alexander, 300  
Mackerell, Michael, 45  
McKinley, William, 285, 288  
McKinstry, —, 480  
McLeod, Alexander, 312  
John, 312  
McLoad, Alexander, 312  
McLoud, Anson, 391  
McMahon, Jane, 339  
McMaster, John Bach, 382  
McNitt, Lucinda, 341  
Samuel, 341  
Macomber, Ellen M., 210  
McPhord, Elizabeth, 332  
McRay, Alexander, 312  
Macray, William Dunn, 94  
Maddoeke, —, 259  
Madog, 28  
Magowan, mr., 171, 332, 463  
Mailard, Agnes, 47  
Lawrence, 47  
Major, —, 267  
Malcomb, mr., 312  
Mallabar, Ann, 267  
Nicholas, 267  
Mallory, Katherine, 260  
Manchester, Alfred, 153, 387  
Mann, { Abiathar, 409  
Man, } Benjamin, 310, 408, 409,  
411, 412, 414, 418, 420  
Eunice, 414  
George S., 377  
Mary, 412  
Rachel, 310, 408, 412,  
414, 418, 420  
Mann, { Sayberry, 418  
*cont'd* { Theodosia, 411  
Mannynge, Richard, 125  
Mansfield, Helen, 84  
William Murray, 293  
Mantet, *see* De Mantet.  
Manwaringe, dr., 111  
March, doctor, 272  
Abigail, 479  
Abigail Robinson, 479  
Clement, 478, 479  
Eleanor, 479  
Elizabeth, 430  
Ellen Gates, 479, 481  
John, 430  
Joseph, 479  
Margaret, 478  
Mary, 479  
Stephen, 479  
Marchant, { Ann, 359  
Merchant, { Cornelius, 230, 369,  
370  
Huxford, 232  
Jean, 371  
John, 231  
Josiah, 359  
Lydia, 371  
Martha, 233  
May W., 446  
Seth, 230  
Silas, 230, 369  
Marcus Tullius Cicero, 336  
Marcy, Moses, 98  
Oliver, 100  
Mark Anthony, 236  
Markes, Joseph, 243  
Miles, 248  
Markham, William, 368  
Marleburg, James, earl of, 127  
Marrett, John, 144  
Marryatt, { —, 100  
Maryott, { Frederick, 388  
Marsh, { —, 153  
Marsh, { Andrew, 105  
Marsh, { Rebecca, 112  
Marshall, { —, 257  
Marshall, { Amos, 412  
Marshall, { Anne, 250  
Benjamin, 250  
Damaris, 418, 420  
Deborah, 414  
Eunice, 181, 414-416  
Ichabod, 412, 413,  
415-417  
John, 181, 414, 415,  
420  
Joseph, 249  
Mary, 249  
Nathan, 417  
Sarah, 413, 417, 420  
Marston, Enoch Quimby, 286,  
289  
Martin, { —, 376, 399  
Marten, { Asa, 434  
Elizabeth, 432  
Mary, 434  
Sally, 25  
Sarah, 233  
Martinou, Francois, 84  
Marvin, Mary, 448  
Matthew, 447, 448  
T. R., 99  
William T. R., 446  
Maryott, *see* Marryatt.  
Mascarene, Paul, 186  
Masham, Sir William, 90  
Mason, —, 248  
Alverdo H., 97  
Elizabeth, 432  
Hannah, 217  
Jane, 271  
John, 217, 262, 318, 320  
Katherine, 247  
O. H., 79, 80  
Sampson, 97, 99  
Mason, { Sarah, 217  
*cont'd* { William, 432  
Massey, { Frances, 123, 125  
Massey, { William, 123, 125  
Masury, Ellen, 150, 372  
Mary, 372  
Stephen, 150, 372  
Matchett, James, 247  
Mather, Abigail, 424  
Anne, 275  
Cotton, 36, 281  
Eliezer, 367  
Hannah, 367, 368  
Horace E., 366  
Increase, 275, 367, 424  
Katharine, 366-368  
Nathaniel, 367, 368  
Richard, 366  
Samuel, 366-368  
Timothy, 367  
Warham, 35  
Matheson, —, 261  
Mathew, { *see* Matthews.  
Mathews, {  
Matrop, Thomas, 234  
Matson, —, 100  
John, 35  
Matthews, { Clara C., 446  
Mathar, { Frances, 446  
Mathew, { Hannah, 445  
Mathewe, { J. A., 487  
Mathews, { Lawrence, 256,  
258  
Matthew, { Mary, 445  
Toby, 348  
Ursula, 257-259  
William, 445  
Maudsley, { Sarah, 436  
Moseley, {  
Mauren, —, 97  
Maury, James, 460  
Maverick, John, 344  
Mawdsley, { Ebenezer, 199  
Modesley, { Thomas, 199  
Mawe, { —, 257  
Mawer, { dr., 258  
Mewe, { John, 259  
Martha, 258  
Maxfield, Margery, 428  
Maxwell, —, 398  
Ann, 396  
Henry D., 396  
John, 396  
May, —, 1-4, 132  
Samuel, 193  
Samuel P., 321  
Mayhew, Deborah, 233  
Elizabeth, 371  
Jane, 203  
John, 206  
Lydia, 233  
Matthew, 203, 205, 206  
Phebe, 368  
Thomas, 177, 179, 203  
-206  
Sir Thomas, 203  
Zaccheus, 371  
Maynard, Abigail, 338  
Barabas, 425  
Caroline E., 339  
Charles F., 339  
Charlotte A., 339  
Charlotte M., 339  
Daniel, 338, 339  
Daniel Wallace, 339  
Edward Flint, 339  
Eliza, 339  
Ellen, 339  
Fanny Therese Wal-  
ling, 339  
Frances Maria Rus-  
sell, 339  
George, 128  
Hannah, 337, 338  
Harriet N., 338



- Maynard, } Henry N., 339  
*cont'd* } Hepzibah, 338  
 John, 337  
 Josiah, 338  
 Lewis A., 338  
 Lois, 337, 338  
 Martha, 338  
 Mary, 337, 338, 425  
 Micah, 338  
 Moses, 337, 338  
 Nathaniel, 338  
 Samuel, 338  
 Sarah A., 339  
 Susan M., 339  
 Zachary, 337  
 Zelinda, 338
- Mayo, Charles E., 392
- Mead, } —, 247  
 Meade, } Elizabeth, 184  
 Francis, 250  
 Hannah, 40  
 John, 184, 250  
 Mary, 184, 250  
 Matthew, 250  
 Sir Nathaniel, 250  
 Rebecca, 250  
 Richard, 250  
 Richard W., 90  
 Robert, 250  
 Samuel, 250  
 William, 250
- Meare, John, 235  
 Margaret, 235
- Mears, —, 231
- Meboon, Jonathan, 429  
 Mehitable, 429
- Meech, Susan Spicer, 272, 278
- Meeker, Anna, 324  
 Joseph, 324  
 Mary, 324  
 Samuel, 324
- Meeres, John, 125
- Meigs, Asenath, 326  
 Ezekiel, 326  
 John, 466, 469  
 Lydia, 466  
 Mindwell, 469
- Melbone, mr., 319
- Mellings, Robert, 244
- Mellish, Philip, 137, 138
- Mellus, Jerusha, 453  
 John, 453
- Mercer, doctor, 169  
 George, 333  
 Hugh, 63
- Merchant, see Marchant.
- Meredith, sir Charles, 127  
 Robert, 127
- Merlott, Elizabeth, 123, 125
- Merriam, mr., 322  
 Charles, 150  
 George, 150  
 Matthew Henry, 291
- Merrick, Hannah, 82
- Merrill, —, 207  
 Abigail, 429  
 Anna, 432  
 Anne, 434  
 Benjamin, 432  
 Deborah, 433  
 Eliphalet, 427, 434  
 Elizabeth, 428  
 Hannah, 430  
 Joanna, 430, 432  
 Joseph, 428, 432  
 Lydia, 432  
 Martha, 434  
 Mary, 427, 428, 433  
 Moses, 433  
 Richard, 430  
 Ruth, 427  
 Samuel, 85  
 S. P., 85
- Merritt, Naomi, 439
- Mervell, William, 67
- Merwin, Andrew, 41  
 Daniel, 326  
 Rebecca, 326  
 Tamar, 41
- Messenger, } Abigail, 420  
 Messinger, } Emily, 228  
 Nathan, 420  
 Nathaniel, 413  
 Oliver, 413
- Metcalf, —, 100
- Mewe, see Mawe.
- Michel, } see Mitchell.  
 Michell, }
- Michelborne, Edward, 122  
 Elizabeth, 122  
 George, 121  
 John, 121, 122  
 William, 121
- Michaelson, Jan, 475
- Mico, —, 125, 140
- Middleton, Alexander, 13  
 Ann, 13  
 Arthur, 14  
 Charles, earl of, 13  
 Diana, 13  
 Elspeth, 13  
 George, 13  
 Helen, 13  
 John, earl of, 13  
 Mary, 14  
 Prudence, 13  
 Robert, 13
- Mighell, } Joanna, 226  
 Mighill, } Sarah, 82
- Mihell, Henry, 238  
 Joan, 238  
 Robert, 238  
 Thomas, 238
- Miller, —, 437  
 John, 274  
 Lydia, 274  
 Mary, 134, 457  
 Sarah, 199
- Millett, George Bown, 150
- Millinton, Martha, 409  
 Mary, 409, 410  
 Samuel, 409, 410
- Mills, —, 112  
 Thomas, 49
- Milner, Elizabeth, 129
- Milward, Thomas, 342
- Miner, Alonzo A., 298  
 Elizabeth, 39  
 John, 39
- Minot, Abigail, 450  
 Betsey, 470  
 Christopher, 470  
 Elizabeth, 469, 472  
 George, 48, 450, 460-473  
 James, 470, 473  
 John, 470  
 Joseph Grafton, 98, 473  
 Sarah, 473  
 Stephen, 469, 470, 473  
 Thomas, 98
- Mirrill, Hannah, 429
- Mitchell, } Constant, 55  
 Michel, } Experience, 216  
 Michell, } John, 118, 263  
 Judith, 235, 263  
 Nahum, 362  
 Sarah, 235  
 Susanna, 74  
 Thomas, 263  
 William, 263
- Modesly, see Mawdsley.
- Mogridge, Lydia, 75
- Monk, mr., 460, 470
- Monnyingham, Charles, 249  
 William, 249
- Monson, see Munson.
- Montague, —, 234  
 Annie S., 151  
 Ann Maria, 151  
 Charles H., 151
- Montague, } Mary Elizabeth,  
*cont'd* } 151  
 Samuel Leland, 151  
 William, 147, 148  
 William Henry, 147
- Montgomery, } Katherine, 434  
 Montgomery, } Nathaniel, 434  
 Susanna, 41
- Montrose, James Grahame,  
 marquiss of, 13
- Moody, Hannah, 221
- Moore, Robert C., 85
- Moore, } —, 286, 289  
 Abby, 74
- Moor, } Abby Frances, 75  
 More, } Abigail, 73, 74  
 Abijah, 73  
 A. Frances, 75  
 Alexander Pope, 74  
 Amelia, 74  
 Amos, 74  
 Ann, 73  
 Antiphus Holland, 74  
 Bathsheba, 73  
 Benjamin, 72, 73  
 Benjamin Franklin, 74  
 Charles E., 75  
 Collins, 73  
 Cynthia, 74  
 Daniel, 73, 74  
 David, 73  
 David F., 286  
 Don Lorenzo, 74  
 Dorothy, 73  
 Eleanor, 73  
 Elijah, 73  
 Eliza, 74  
 Elizabeth, 72-74, 469  
 Elizabeth Vaughn, 75  
 Elmira, 74  
 George, 456  
 Hannah, 73, 74  
 Harriet Newell, 456  
 Henry, 126  
 Isaac, 73, 74  
 Isaac Perry, 74  
 Jacob, 72, 73  
 Jennie M., 75  
 John, 68, 72-74, 98, 337  
 Jonathan, 73  
 Joseph, 72, 73  
 Joshua, 74  
 Julie L., 75  
 J. W., 98  
 Katherine, 74  
 Lucia W., 75  
 Lucy H., 74  
 Lydia, 72, 73  
 Lydia J., 74  
 Marcus, 74  
 Maria, 73  
 Mary, 72-74, 126, 337  
 Mary E., 75  
 Mary M., 74  
 Maurice, 469, 471  
 Mehitable, 73  
 Nathan W., 75  
 Nathaniel, 73  
 Phebe, 74  
 Polly, 74  
 Portius, 74  
 Rebecca, 74  
 Richard, 73  
 Roger, 473  
 Ruth, 74  
 Samuel, 73, 74  
 Sarah, 73, 74  
 Susanna, 73, 74  
 Sybilla, 73  
 Thomas, 73, 74, 246  
 Thomas Alexander, 75  
 Thomas Paine, 74, 75  
 Triphena, 74  
 Walter A., 75

- Moore, } Welcome, 74  
*cont'd* } William, 72, 73  
 Morbury, Anthony, 125  
 More, see Moore.  
 Morehead, Joseph M., 102  
 Morehouse, Laurana Kimber-  
                   ley, 373  
 Morgan, Elizabeth Gertrude,  
                   465  
           Frances A., 464, 465  
           Margery, 428  
           Mary, 56, 134  
           Paul, 428  
           Wallace, 465  
           William P., 464, 465  
 Morice, see Morris.  
 Morison, see Morrison.  
 Morphew, Richard, 42  
 Morrill, Abel, 430  
   Abigail, 431  
   Abraham, 431  
   Bersheba, 433  
   Betty, 435  
   David, 431  
   Elizabeth, 431  
   Hannah, 430  
   John, 432  
   Lydia, 433  
   Mary, 432  
   Micajah, 433  
   Miriam, 429  
   Moses, 429  
   Samuel, 433  
   Sarah, 429, 431  
   Susanna, 428, 432  
   Theophilus, 429  
 Morris, } ———, 394  
 Morice, } mrs., 112  
 Morrise, } Anthony, 85  
 Morris, } Charles, 400  
           Deborah, 418  
           Francis, 236, 351  
           John E., 397, 398  
           Kezia, 418  
           Rebecca, 200  
           Thomas, 200  
 Morrison, } Alexander, 312  
 Morison, } Benjamin F., 283  
           John, 311  
           Leonard Allison,  
                   248, 390  
 Morris, see Morris.  
 Morse, ———, 99, 291, 480  
   Abner, 286, 484  
   Asa Porter, 96  
   Charles F., 484  
   John, 45  
   Judith, 432  
   Mary, 438  
   Roger, 45  
   William A., 289  
 Mortimore *als.* Tanner, Eleanor  
                                   76  
           Henry, 76  
           Matthew, 76  
           William, 76  
 Morton, Mary, 418  
   Nicholas, 144  
   Samuel, 418  
 Mortymer, Nicholas, 76  
 Morven, John, 47  
   Margery, 47  
 Moscrop, Joseph, 311  
 Mosely, see Maudsley.  
 Moulson, } mr., 111, 112  
 Mouldson, } Anne, 120  
 Mowldson, } Joan, 113  
 Mowison, } Nathaniel, 113  
           Rebecca, 112, 120  
           Thomas, 120  
           sir Thomas, 137  
 Moul, Francis, 142  
 Moulton, Charlotte Hiller, 455  
   Hannah, 433  
   John Tilden, 455  
 Moulton, } Leonice Marston  
*cont'd* } Sampson, 401  
           Samuel, 433  
 Montgomery, see Montgom-  
                   ery.  
 Mountrath, countess of, 127  
 Mowatt, Henry, 221  
 Mower, Ephraim, 285  
   Hannah, 73  
   John, 73  
 Mowry, Abigail, 209, 212  
   Albert, 209  
   Amasa, 209  
   Anna, 209  
   Arlon, 207, 209, 210, 212,  
     397, 399, 400  
   Atwell, 209  
   Barney, 209, 210  
   Benjamin, 207, 211  
   Bethia, 207, 211  
   Caleb, 209  
   Charles Bowen, 209  
   Daisy B., 210  
   David, 209  
   Deborah, 209  
   Dorcas, 209  
   Duty, 209  
   Eliakim, 209  
   Elisha, 208  
   Elizabeth, 207, 208, 211  
   Emma L., 210  
   Erwin A., 209  
   Eugene C., 210  
   Experience, 208  
   Gideon, 208  
   Hannah, 207, 208, 211  
   Harriet, 210  
   Harriet W., 210  
   Henry, 208  
   Jeremiah, 208  
   Jesse, 209  
   John, 207, 208, 212  
   Jonathan, 207-209, 211  
   Joseph, 207, 208  
   Marcy, 208  
   Martha, 208, 209  
   Mary, 207, 208, 211  
   Mehitable, 207  
   Nancy, 209  
   Nathaniel, 207, 208, 210,  
     212  
   Orrin P., 209  
   Patience, 208  
   Peleg, 209  
   Phebe, 208  
   Phila, 269  
   Philip, 208  
   Rebecca, 209  
   Richard, 212  
   Robert, 209  
   Roger, 207, 208, 210-212  
   Sarah, 208  
   Stafford, 209  
   Stephen, 208  
   Susanna, 212  
   Thomas, 207, 211, 212  
   Urania, 208, 209  
   Uriah, 208, 209  
   Wanton, 208  
   Wilfrid L., 210  
   William A., 207, 210,  
     399, 400  
 Mudge, Alfred, 285, 483  
   Enoch Redington, 279  
 Mugford, ———, 361  
 Mulcaster, Peter, 112  
   Richard, 112  
 Mulford, Hannah, 81  
   Thomas, 81  
 Mulgrave, Timothy, 132  
 Mullines, Sarah, 436  
   William, 436  
 Munnings, mr., 248  
 Munsell, Anna, 411  
   Daniel, 411  
 Munsell, } Eunice, 411, 420  
*cont'd* } Joel, 88, 280  
           Lois, 224  
 Munson, } Eunice, 78  
 Monson, }  
 Murchison, John, 312  
 Murdock, Benjamin, 276  
   John, 56  
   Mary, 276  
   Ruth, 56  
 Murray, Hester, 468  
   Jonathan, 468  
   Thomas Harrison, 379  
 Musket, Joseph James, 250  
 Muston, Mary, 350  
 Myers, Albert Cook, 478, 479,  
   481  
   Nahhan, 433  
   Theodore B., 479  
 Myggot, Jacob, 182  
   Jonathan, 182  
 Myrand, ———, 53  
 Myrick, Deborah, 82  
   Hannah, 82  
   Stephen, 82  
   Thomas, 82  
 Nabbs, ———, 45, 124, 132, 139  
 Nash, Charles E., 379  
   Esther, 76  
   John, 273  
   Martha, 273  
   Mary, 196, 197, 436  
   Samuel, 76, 229  
   Timothy, 196, 197  
 Nason, Elias, 88  
 Neale, } ———, 261  
 Neal, } Agnes, 261  
           Elizabeth, 261  
           Frances, 261  
           sir Francis, 261  
           Hannah, 436  
           Honora, 261  
           Mary, 261  
           Thomas, 230  
           sir Thomas, 261  
           Walter, 261, 262  
           William, 261  
 Needham, } lady, 251  
 Nedham, } Edmund, 320  
           Elizabeth, 251, 256  
           Francis, 251  
           Robert, 251  
           sir Robert, 251  
           Thomas, 251  
 Negus, } Hannah, 17, 22  
 Negroose, } Isaac, 17, 22  
           Jane, 17, 22  
           Jonathan, 17, 22  
           Maria, 22  
 Neive, John, 107  
 Nelson, mr., 163  
   Eliza, 339  
   John, 166  
   Lydia, 56  
   Martha, 84  
   Temple, 166  
   Thomas, 58  
   William, 91, 101, 102, 281,  
     285, 287, 290  
 Nethercoate, ———, 260  
   Anthony, 260  
 Nettleton, Damaris, 325  
   Ezra, 325  
   Ruth, 57  
 Nevell, } ———, 254  
 Nevelle, } Amy, 260  
 Nevill, } Elizabeth, 260  
           John, 255, 260  
           Rebecca, 255  
           Thomas, 255, 260  
 Newberry, John, 68  
 Newby, Agnes, 107  
   John, 107  
   Margaret, 107

- Newby, } Richard, 167  
*cont'd* } William, 107  
 Newce, Mary, 126  
 Newcomb, Abigail, 181, 183, 184  
     Daniel, 181  
     Ebenezer, 182  
     Eleazer, 181  
     Elizabeth, 438  
     Jemima, 183  
     Lydia, 184  
     Obadiah, 181-184, 420  
     Rachel, 449  
 Newdigate, John, 64  
     Nathaniel, 64  
 Newell, Jonathan, 37, 38  
     Marah, 64  
     Rebecca, 216  
     Susanna, 212  
 Newgate, } John, 42, 43  
 Newgate, } Philip, 42-44  
 Newhall, Hannah, 73  
     Thomas, 73  
     Thomas Bancroft, 486  
 Newland, Jabez, 365  
     Sarah, 365  
 Newman, mr., 172  
     John, 230, 369  
     William, 49  
 Newton, —, 316  
     mr., 127  
     Alice, 84  
     Chester V., 338  
     Ellen, 339  
     Harriet N., 338  
     Russell D., 456  
     Sarah, 456  
     Walter, 338  
     —, 134,  
         260, 270  
     general, 34,  
         204, 205  
     Ambrose, 133  
     Anthony, 255  
     sir Edward,  
         260  
     Edward M.,  
         484  
     Ferdinando,  
         93  
     Gabriel, 254  
     Hannah, 82  
     Hester, 133  
     Jabez, 82  
     Joshua, 73  
     Judith, 260  
     Katherine,  
         246  
     Lucinda, 457  
     Mary, 254,  
         260  
     Richard, 34,  
         254  
     Ruth, 73  
     Sarah, 82, 128  
     Washing-  
         ton, 457  
     William, 82,  
         254  
 Nicholson, } mr., 117, 249  
 Nickolson, } Arthur, 118  
     Christopher, 118  
     Margaret, 118  
 Nickerson, Allen, 446  
     Annie, 10  
     Eliza M., 9  
     Loisa, 446  
     Salathiel, 10  
     William, 10  
 Niles, Mary, 450  
     Samuel, 222  
 Noad, C. A., 96  
     Henry Edward, 96  
 Noble, John, 101  
 Noble, } Nathan, 401  
*cont'd* } Sarah, 428  
     Thomas, 428  
 Norcross, Hannah, 466  
 Norden, John, 117  
     Margaret, 110, 117  
     Mary, 110  
 Norfolk, Margaret, 124, 125  
     Mary, 124, 125  
     Richard, 124, 125  
     Sarah, 124, 125  
 Norforth, —, 245  
 Norgate, Edward, 235, 236  
     Henry, 236  
     John, 236  
     Nicholas, 236  
 Norman, Elinor, 478  
     John, 257  
     Mary, 257  
     Robert, 257  
 North, —, 146  
     Abi, 150  
     David, 474  
     Hannah Root, 474  
     Isaac, 474  
     Jedediah, 474  
     John, 474  
     Lemuel, 474  
     Rebecca, 474  
     Thomas, 474  
 Northcote, Katherine, 185  
 Northrop, Andrew, 41  
     Clara Minerva, 41  
     Clarina, 41  
     Clark, 41  
     Laodomia, 41  
     Mary Ann, 41  
     Mercy, 41  
     Polly, 41  
     Sarah, 41  
     Walter Smith, 41  
     Wolcott, 41  
 Northumberland, earl of, 136  
 Northup, Joseph, 317  
     Hopedill, 317  
 Norton, —, 230  
     mr., 230  
     col., 444  
     Abner, 232  
     Anna, 233  
     Anne Bradstreet, 272  
     Bayes, 232  
     Benjamin, 327  
     Charles Eliot, 483  
     David, 232  
     Deborah, 233, 467  
     Ebenezer, 231, 233  
     Eliakim, 370  
     Elizabeth, 236, 327  
     Enoch, 230, 231  
     Grace, 323  
     Hannah, 432  
     Henry, 231  
     Hepzibah, 232  
     Isaac, 231, 370  
     Jean, 233  
     Jerusha, 233  
     John, 369  
     John Finn, 272  
     Joseph, 369, 467  
     Judah, 232  
     Katherine, 262  
     Katherine Marie, 272  
     Laurana Kimberley, 373  
     Lewis Mills, 291, 390  
     Lot, 232  
     Love, 368  
     Lucy Winthrop, 272  
     Mary, 370  
     Matthew, 370  
     Obed, 232  
     Oliver E., 272  
     sir Richard, 262  
     Thomas, 262, 323  
 Norton, } Timothy, 231, 369  
*cont'd* } William, 231, 373  
     William Shepard, [272]  
 Nortridge, —, 112  
 Norwood, Alice, 424  
 Nowell, John, 228  
     Mary, 228  
 Noyes, Benjamin, 429  
     B. Luke, 481  
     Constance, 404  
     Daniel, 338  
     Elizabeth, 432, 434  
     Hannah, 433, 438  
     James, 481  
     James Atkins, 404  
     Jonathan, 432  
     Mary, 338, 430, 433  
     Nathan, 67  
     Nathaniel, 431  
     Nicholas, 481  
     Parker, 431  
     Penelope Barker, 404  
     Peter, 431  
     Rebecca, 82  
     Samuel, 82  
     Sarah, 338, 420, 431  
     William, 438  
 Nutter, Ann, 82  
     Hatevil, 82  
 Nutting, David, 79  
     Tamar, 79  
 Nycoll, see Nichols.  
 Nye, Stephen, 128  
 Oakes, George, 322  
 Oakman, Mary, 364  
 Obre, Robert, 349, 350  
 Offley, Thomas, 114  
 Oglander, —, 261  
     Eleanor, 261  
     Francis, 266  
     George, 261, 262, 266  
     Jane, 261  
     John, 261, 266  
     sir John, 262, 265  
     Mary, 261  
     Oliver, 265, 266  
     William, 261, 265, 266  
     sir William, 261, 266,  
         268  
 Olcott, Abigail, 79, 308  
     Ann, 308  
     Anne, 79  
     Bulkley, 183  
     Damaris, 183, 308, 418  
     Daniel, 79, 310  
     Dorcas, 416, 417  
     Elias, 310  
     Elizabeth, 419  
     Eunice, 79, 183, 184, 308,  
         310, 408  
     Ezekiel, 416, 417  
     Hannah, 408  
     James, 307, 309, 310, 418  
     John, 416  
     Jonathan, 79  
     Margaret, 307, 418  
     Mary, 419  
     Peter, 183  
     Sarah, 307-310, 418  
     Timothy, 183, 184, 308,  
         310, 408, 419, 420  
     Titus, 183, 308, 418  
 Olden, Charles Smith, 384  
 Oldis, 46  
 Olds, mr., 79  
     Benjamin, 79  
     Lucy, 79  
 Oliver, mrs., 117  
     Andrew, 228  
     Daniel, 228  
     Grizell, 228  
     Mary, 228  
     Peter, 228  
     Thomas, 228, 421



- Olmstead, } Anne, 40  
Olmsted, } David, 309  
          Hannah, 183  
          John, 308  
          Joseph, 183, 308, 309  
          Margaret, 418  
          Martha, 183, 308,  
          309, 419  
          Stephen, 418  
Olney, George H., 379  
          Richard, 483  
Omerton, Thomas, 259  
Oram, Agnes, 45  
Orball, { Susan, 116  
Orbell, {  
Ordronaux, John, 401  
Ordway, Benjamin, 428  
          Jonathan, 26  
          Lydia, 26  
          Rebecca, 428  
O'Reilly, John Boyle, 403  
Orne, Anna, 425  
Osbaldeston, { bishop, 59  
Osbalston, { Judith, 139  
          Lambert, 139  
Osborn, { mr., 134  
Osborne, { Elizabeth, 233  
Osgood, Ann, 428  
          Apphia, 432  
          Henry, 427  
          Molly, 435  
          Philip, 432  
          Rhoda, 427  
          Samuel, 428  
Otis, } Albert Boyd, 9-12, 152,  
Ottis, } 291  
Ottis, }  
Outtis, } Amos, 187, 206, 357, 358  
          David, 9  
          Dorothy, 76  
          Eliza M., 9  
          Elizabeth, 81  
          James, 76  
          Jane, 9  
          John, 10, 76, 191  
          Joseph, 76  
          Lucy, 76  
          Mary, 76, 191, 358  
          Samuel, 9  
          Sarah, 76  
          Stephen, 76  
Oulte, Richard, 244  
Oulton, John, 219  
Owen, Benjamin, 437  
          Hannah, 437  
          N., 31  
          Roger, 252  
          William, 251  
Owins, Sally, 341  
Oxenbridge, John, 139  
  
P——, captain, 36  
Pabodie, Abigail, 57  
          Elizabeth, 54, 57  
          Hannah, 56  
          Isabel, 54  
          Jerusha, 57  
          John, 54, 57  
          Judith, 57  
          Lydia, 57  
          Martha, 55  
          Mary, 54, 57  
          Mercy, 55, 366  
          Priscilla, 55, 57  
          Rebecca, 56, 57  
          Ruth, 56, 439  
          Sarah, 55  
          William, 54, 57, 362  
See also Peabody.  
Packard, { Eliphaz, 454  
Packard, { Hannah, 208  
          Lurana, 341  
Paddock, Susannah, 273  
Page, } Abby R., 303  
Page, } Abigail, 430  
Padge, }  
Paige, } Agnes, 247  
Page, } Alice, 247  
cont'd } Betty, 428  
          Catherine, 434  
          Clarinda, 302  
          Daniel, 435  
          Eleanor, 429  
          Elizabeth, 247  
          Enoch, 430, 434  
          Ephraim, 429  
          Hannah, 429, 431  
          Jane, 431  
          John, 247  
          Lucius Robinson, 297-  
          307, 337, 375, 486  
          Lucy, 303  
          Margaret, 247  
          Marion, 247  
          Mary, 297, 430  
          Nathaniel, 297  
          Nicholas, 372  
          Robert, 247  
          Sarah, 435  
          Timothy, 297  
          William, 247  
Paine, } captain, 187  
Pain, } Abigail, 219  
Pain, } Ann, 223  
Payne, } Edmund, 144  
          Elisha, 219, 223  
          Hannah, 422  
          Hitty, 82  
          Jane, 203  
          John, 208, 416  
          Mary, 219  
          Mehitable, 82  
          Moses, 416, 437  
          Nathaniel, 95, 102  
          Rebecca, 219  
          Robert, 203  
          Rufus, 415  
          Sarah, 416, 437  
          Stephen, 414, 415  
          Urania, 208  
          William, 165, 421, 422  
          Zerviah, 223  
Pagett, mr., 257  
Paige, see Page.  
Pake, Anne, 108  
Pakeman, Thomas, 126  
Palfrey, Adelaide Eliza, 384  
          John C., 384  
          John G., 381  
Palmer, { ———, 125, 137  
Pallmer, } Ann, 223  
          Elizabeth, 56, 115  
          Frank, 271  
          John, 124, 125  
          John Jacob, 27  
          Moses, 478  
          Paul, 368  
          Thomas, 27, 219  
          William, 319, 320  
Paltsits, Victor H., 311  
Pare, John, 472  
Pargiter, ———, 135  
          John, 133  
Park, } Cynthia, 223  
Parke, } Elizabeth, 224  
          Frederic Willard, 94,  
          147, 283, 393-395, 483  
          Sarah, 427  
Parker, Agnes, 66  
          Elijah, 417  
          Elizabeth, 487  
          Eunice, 417  
          Hannah, 82  
          Jacob, 66, 359  
          James, 340  
          John, 66, 236  
          Lucretia, 340  
          Margaret, 426  
          Mary, 359  
          Mehitable, 360  
          Nathaniel, 82  
          Robert, 66  
Parker, { Stephen, 66  
cont'd } Thomas, 66, 487  
          Timothy, 426  
Parkhurst, Anne, 137  
          Betsey, 456  
          Ellen, 137  
          Gertrude, 138  
          Helen, 137  
          Henry, 137, 138  
          Jabez, 227  
          John, 137  
          Lucy, 227  
          Mary, 137  
          Nathaniel, 137, 138  
          Olive, 138  
          Robert, 137  
          sir Robert, 137, 138  
          Thomas, 137, 138  
Parkman, Francis, 453, 477  
Parks, Hannah, 74  
          John, 74  
          Nathaniel, 468  
          Submit, 468  
Parlin, Hannah, 398  
Parmelee, Anna, 467  
          Ebenezer, 467  
          Jane, 468  
          John, 468  
          Mary, 469  
Parmer, Jane, 232  
Parnell, Henry, 487  
Parr, Richard, 355  
Parratt, Robert, 69  
Parrot, Benjamin, 451  
          Rebecca, 451  
Parshall, James C., 286, 288, 376  
Parsons, Anne, 430  
          Eben, 186  
          Elizabeth, 427  
          Gorham, 186  
          Mary, 186  
          Sarah, 427  
          Thomas, 430  
          William, 427, 431  
Partridge, Lucretia, 228  
          Nicholas, 241  
Patchinge, mr., 107  
Patten, { Dorcas, 128, 129, 140,  
Patton, } 142  
          Elizabeth, 129, 142  
          Peter, 312  
          Robert, 128, 142  
          Thomas, 141  
          William, 129, 142  
Patterson, Daniel W., 456  
          D. Williams, 371  
          Lucy Ann, 456  
Patton, see Patten.  
Pawson, James, 353  
Payling, John, 27  
Payne, see Paine.  
Payson, Adelaide Eliza, 384  
          Edward, 384  
          Edward P., 376  
          Elizabeth, 197  
          Gilbert Russell, 384  
          Giles, 197, 198  
          Hannah Gilbert, 384  
          James, 384  
          Phillips, 64, 384  
          Samuel, 384  
          Samuel Russell, 383,  
          384  
          Sarah, 198, 424  
          Swift, 384  
Peabody, Francis, 404  
          George, 393  
See also Peabodie.  
Peale, Blanche, 271  
          Charles Willson, 291  
Peapes, Nicholas, 319  
Pearce, see Pierce.  
Pearl, { ———, 248  
Pearle, } Rebecca, 385  
Pearse, see Pierce.

- Pearson, } Dodo, 325  
 Pierson, } Elizabeth, 372  
           } John, 371, 372  
           } John M., 376  
           } John Perley, 372  
           } Joseph, 372  
           } Mary, 325  
           } Richard, 372  
           } Ruth, 371, 372  
           } Samuel, 372  
           } Sarah, 372  
           } William, 107  
 Pease, } —, 231  
 Peas, } Abia, 232  
           } Abigail, 369, 371  
           } Abraham, 231  
           } Anna, 233  
           } Barzillai, 368, 370  
           } Benjamin, 369  
           } Deborah, 371  
           } Ephraim, 231, 370, 371  
           } Green, 28  
           } Hannah, 231, 233, 371  
           } Harriet M., 230, 233,  
           } 368, 369, 371  
           } Isaac D., 233  
           } John, 231  
           } John Harper, 370  
           } Jonathan, 368-370  
           } Joseph, 231, 232  
           } Lemuel, 231  
           } Love, 370, 371  
           } Lydia, 233  
           } Martha, 233  
           } Mary, 371  
           } Mel., 368  
           } Melatiah, 371  
           } Nathaniel, 371  
           } Obed, 231  
           } Obadiah, 370  
           } Peter, 369  
           } Prince, 232  
           } Rebecca, 369  
           } Reuben, 370  
           } Richard L., 233  
           } Sarah, 231  
           } Stephen, 230  
           } Sylvanus, 370  
           } Thomas, 230, 231  
           } Tristram, 370  
 Peche, Anne, 253  
 Peck, } Elizabeth, 215  
 Pecke, } Faith, 215  
           } Nicholas, 246  
           } Rachel, 246  
           } Robert M., 303  
           } Thomas, 215  
 Peck, Annatic, 475  
           } Jan, 475  
           } Marie, 475  
 Peele, Etheldred, 121  
 Pegge, Samuel, 351  
 Peirce, see Pierce.  
 Pell, —, 124  
 Pembroke, —, 264  
 Pendall, } Asahel, 311  
 Pental, } Elisha, 308  
           } Elizabeth, 307  
           } John, 307, 308, 310, 311,  
           } 410  
           } Jonathan, 410  
           } Lucy, 310  
 Penn, James, 64  
           } John, 102  
           } William, 32, 382  
 Penniman, } mr., 124  
 Pennymann, } G. W., 376  
                   } James, 23  
 Penrice, John, 312  
 Peppercell, lady, 270  
           } Andrew, 221  
           } sir William, 186, 187,  
           } 221, 270, 382  
 Pepys, Samuel, 13  
 Percival, } Caroline, 446  
 Percivall, } Judith, 259, 260  
 Perkins, Benjamin, 432  
           } Elizabeth, 432  
           } Jonathan, 429  
           } Miriam, 429  
           } T. A., 379  
           } Titus, 77  
 Perrey, see Perry.  
 Perrin, Elizabeth, 77  
           } Joanna, 77  
           } Joseph, 77  
           } Noah, 77  
 Perry, } —, 480  
 Perrey, } Amos, 378, 396  
           } D. B., 149  
           } James, 15  
           } John, 245  
           } Rachel, 222  
           } Sara Abbott Woods,  
           } 292  
           } William Stevens, 291  
 Perryman, Richard, 111  
 Peter the Great, 345  
 Peters, Anna, 314  
           } Samuel, 295  
 Pettingell, Akerman, 373  
           } Deborah, 373  
 Petty, Hester, 116  
           } John, 116, 126  
 Pewsey, Francis, 262  
 Peyton, col., 470  
 Phayre, R., 319  
 Phelps, John Case, 96  
 Philip, king, 33, 76, 145, 190, 214,  
           } 449  
 Phillimore, —, 86, 96, 99  
 Phillips, —, 143  
 Philpotts, } Abigail, 228  
           } Alice, 319  
           } Anna E., 151  
           } Anne, 319  
           } Christopher, 318,  
           } 319  
           } Elizabeth, 162  
           } Francis, 351  
           } Frederick, 313  
           } George, 318  
           } John, 151, 164, 246,  
           } 451  
           } Katherine, 319  
           } Martha, 319  
           } Mary, 319  
           } Miriam, 451  
           } Nicholas, 319  
           } P. Lee, 400  
           } Richard, 264  
           } Stephen Henry,  
           } 102, 486  
           } sir Thomas, 321  
           } William, 162, 267  
 Philpotts, Thomas, 234  
 Phipps, } Elizabeth, 199  
 Phipp, } Mary, 199, 337  
 Phips, } Solomon, 199, 337  
           } William, 15  
           } sir William, 52, 53,  
           } 389, 421  
 Phinney, Edmund, 291  
 Pick, } Eliam, 66  
 Picke, } Elizabeth, 66  
 Ricke, } Richard, 66  
           } Stephen, 66  
 Pickard, Mark, 14  
           } Mary, 14  
           } Mary Lovell, 14  
           } Miriam J., 74  
 Pickas, } —, 123  
 Picks, } Alice, 128, 129  
 Pickus, } Judith, 129  
 Picke, see Pick.  
 Pickering, mr., 404  
           } John, 289, 290, 425  
           } Sarah, 289, 290, 425  
 Pickmore, mr., 112  
           } John, 112  
           } Thomas, 112  
 Picke, } see Pickas.  
 Pickus, } Elizabeth, 81  
 Pierce, } F. B., 52, 53  
 Pearse, } Fred. C., 278  
 Peirce, } Frederick Clifton, 285,  
           } 287  
           } Hannah, 52  
           } Henry B., 433  
           } James, 52  
           } John, 449  
           } Martha, 450  
           } Phebe, 52, 53, 101  
           } Rebecca, 449  
           } Susanna, 227  
           } Thomas, 81  
           } Willard, 227  
           } William, 372  
 Pierpont, John, 154  
 Pierson, see Pearson.  
 Pigeon, Edward, 262  
 Piggott, Humphrey, 132  
 Pike, Abigail, 429  
           } Dorcas, 341  
           } Richard, 154  
           } Thomas, 429  
 Pile, —, 113, 258  
 Pilkington, Esther, 311  
           } Martha, 311  
           } Thomas, 311  
 Pillsbury, —, 397, 399  
           } Elizabeth, 433  
 Pimer, Elizabeth, 200  
 Pindar, sir Paul, 129  
 Pineo, Jonathan, 453  
           } Mary, 453  
 Pinney, Ellen Agnes, 328  
           } John B., 328  
           } Mary, 413  
 Puisaunte, sir John, 253  
 Piper, Albert G., 85  
           } William T., 377  
 Pitcher, —, 254  
           } Mary, 451  
           } William, 254  
 Pitkin, Calvin, 418  
           } Elizabeth, 412  
           } Eunice, 417  
           } Paul, 416  
           } Martha, 409-412, 414-  
           } 416, 418  
           } Rebecca, 415  
           } Richard, 417  
           } Samuel, 410-411  
           } Thomas, 309, 409-412,  
           } 414-416, 418  
           } Thomas White, 409  
 Pitt, Elizabeth, 114  
           } Rebecca, 114  
           } William, 114  
 Pitts, } Mary, 16  
 Pittes, } Peter, 16  
           } Rebecca, 106  
 Pittwine, Alice, 66  
 Plats, Elizabeth, 432  
 Platt, Aphia, 79  
           } Homer, 79  
           } James, 79  
           } John, 79  
           } Levi, 79  
           } Malora, 79  
           } Ophelia, 79  
           } Sarah, 79  
 Playce, —, 237  
 Playfoote, Robert, 136  
 Plome, see Plumbe.  
 Plott, } Robert, 31, 32  
 Plot, } —  
 Plumbe, } John, 248  
 Plome, } Mary, 249  
           } Steven, 248, 249  
           } William, 248

- Plummer, Ann, 364  
 Plumpton, Elizabeth, 125  
     Richard, 125  
 Plympton, Thomas, 37  
 Poe, —, 278  
 Pointz, capt., 29  
 Pois, —, 202  
 Pole, see Poole.  
 Pollard, Jabez, 386  
     Mary, 386  
 Pollet, Marie, 313, 314  
 Polwhale, —, 344  
 Pomeroy, —, 277  
     doctor, 277  
 Pontus Glass, Mary, 364  
 Poole, { Jane, 185  
     Nathaniel, 185  
     William, 185  
     Sir William, 185  
     William F., 282  
 Pope, Charles Henry, 285, 286, 290  
     Hannah, 229, 227  
     Sarah, 225  
 Poor, Albert, 395  
     Anne, 430  
     Hannah, 430  
     John, 430  
 Porter, —, 118, 122, 354  
     Ann, 308  
     Anna, 438  
     Charles, 122  
     Chloe, 184  
     Daniel, 308  
     Edward G., 290, 291  
     Esther, 308  
     James, 310  
     Job, 309  
     John, 122, 461  
     Joseph W., 162, 163  
     J. W., 77, 373  
     Mary, 121, 122  
     Polly, 225  
     Samuel, 184, 308, 310  
     Sarah, 184, 309  
     Sybil, 309  
     William, 122  
 Pory, { Eleanor, 122, 126  
 Pry, { Elizabeth, 119, 122, 125, 126  
     Helen, 126  
     Jane, 126  
     John, 122, 125, 126  
     Katherine, 126  
     Mary, 122, 125, 126  
     Robert, 122, 125, 126  
     Thomas, 122, 125, 126  
 Posey, John, 461  
 Post, Beriah, 416  
     Elizabeth, 411  
     Esther, 311  
     Gideon, 182-184, 309-311, 408, 409  
     Hannah, 182, 410  
     Jazaniah, 184  
     Joseph, 310  
     Levi, 309  
     Lois, 310  
     Lydia, 183  
     Mary, 182, 184, 309-311, 409, 419  
     Mercy, 409  
     Oliver, 408  
     Stephen, 310, 311, 409-411, 416  
 Potter, Albert, 379  
     Isabel, 247  
 Potter, *als.* Finbus, { Jane, 247, 248  
     Frybus, { 248  
 Potts, William John, 94, 101  
 Potwine, mr., 416  
 Poulter, Anthony, 242  
     Margaret, 242  
 Powell, —, 251, 252  
     Andrew, 251  
 Powell, { David, 28  
     *cont'd* { Edward, 251  
     Elezazer, 414  
     Elijah, 185  
     Elizabeth, 309  
     Francis, 251  
     John, 414  
     J. W., 104  
     Lois, 309  
     Rachel, 414  
     Richard, 251  
     Robert, 251  
     Thomas, 251  
     Trueman, 185, 309  
 Power, Anne, 250, 251  
     Anthony, 250  
     —, 474  
 Powlett, lady, 262  
     sir Richard, 262  
 Pownall, Thomas, 221  
 Pratt, { —, 370  
 Prat, { Charles H., 99  
     Elezazer Franklin, 96, 99, 101  
     Francis S., 99  
     Matthew, 78  
     Mehitable, 83  
     Nehemiah, 453  
     Olive, 453  
     Phinehas, 96, 99, 101  
     Ruth, 453  
 Pray, Richard, 211  
 Prence, Thomas, 297  
     See also Prince.  
 Prescott, { Alice, 428  
 Prescot, { Helen M., 285, 288  
     Martha, 434  
     Reuben, 428  
     William H., 388  
 Presson, George Rogers, 282  
 Pressy, Hezekiah, 435  
     Tanizen, 435  
 Preston, Abigail, 310  
     Hester, 123, 125  
     Isaac, 123, 125  
     James, 370  
     Joseph, 310, 408  
     Mary, 408  
     Rebecca, 370  
 Price, —, 397  
     Abigail, 371  
     Elizabeth, 371  
     George W., 371  
     Jacob T. B., 371  
     Joanna, 371  
     Joseph, 371  
     Nathaniel, 371  
     Nicholas, 318  
     Sarah, 371  
     Thomas, 31  
     William, 393  
 Pritchard, K. A., 77  
 Prier, Edmund, 312  
 Priest, Deliverance, 438  
 Prigge, Mary, 120  
 Prince, { Alice, 339  
 Prence, { Christopher, 200  
 Printz, { Frank A., 97  
     John, 314  
     Mary, 200  
     Thomas, 13, 102, 360  
     See also Prence.  
 Principall, mr., 69  
 Prittyman, mr., 124  
 Probee, { —, 133  
 Proby, { Edward, 134  
     Elizabeth, 133, 134  
     Matthew, 134  
 Proctor, { Abigail, 435  
 Prockter, { Jonathan, 434  
     Martha, 434  
     W. L., 85  
 Prout, Elizabeth, 276, 480  
 Pry, see Pory.
- Puffer, Hannah, 450  
     James, 450  
     Matthias, 196  
 Pullen, Abel, 39  
     Desire, 39  
 Puller, Sarah, 140  
 Pulsifer, Bickford, 104  
     David, 104  
     Sarah, 104  
 Punderson, Damaris, 325  
     John, 325  
 Punter, Giles, 68  
 Purdy, Francis, 83  
     Mary, 83  
 Purgall, —, 241  
 Purmort, C. H., 278, 376  
     Elias, 376  
     John, 376  
     Joseph, 376  
     Lazarus, 376  
 Purrington, Joshua, 80  
     Mary, 80  
 Purser, Thomas, 134  
 Pursley, Caleb, 429  
     Sarah, 429  
 Putnam, Eben, 54, 80, 113, 246  
     G. P., 387  
     Hannah, 220, 227  
     Israel, 76, 220, 227  
     John, 227  
     Joseph, 227  
     Molly, 227  
     Sarah, 220  
     Thomas, 227  
 Puy, see Pyle.  
 Puzey, Rebecca, 113  
 Pye, { —, 127, 140  
 Puy, { lady, 114  
     Hester, 109, 115, 116  
     Robert, 122  
     Sir Walter, 109, 114, 116  
 Pyke, Robert, 253  
     Thomas, 253  
 Pyman, Joyce, 266  
 Pyne, Jermyn, 109  
     Mary, 108  
 Pinner, Elizabeth, 108  
 Quaritch, Bernard, 481  
 Quimby, { Abigail, 435  
 Quimble, { Benjamin, 428  
     Elizabeth, 428  
     mr., 264  
     mrs., 264  
     Edward, 268  
     Jane, 268  
     Lucy, 268  
     Samuel, 428  
 Quince, Richard, 469-471  
 Quincey, Dorothy, 268  
 Quintus, Horatius Flaccus, 332  
 Radcliffe, Jane, 251  
 Radford, Ralph, 263  
     Rebecca, 263  
 Raine, William, 65  
 Rainton, see Raynton.  
 Ramsey, John, 320  
 Ranck, Samuel H., 90  
 Rand, John C., 406  
 Randall, { Abraham, 250  
 Randall, { Margaret, 250, 251  
 Randal, { Mary, 420  
     Matthew, 16  
     Sarah, 357  
     Vincent, 357  
 Ranger, Edward, 232  
 Rankin, Mary, 134  
     See also Bankin.  
 Ransom, Jane, 480  
     Joseph, 480  
 Rashley, Samuel, 49  
 Rat, Isaac, 32, 33  
 Rathbone, Richard, 116  
 Ratlife, John, 135



- Raven, John James, 101, 145, 201, 401  
 Rawlins, mrs., 112  
 Rawlinson, John, 270  
 Rawson, Edward, 120, 343, 344, 372  
     Rachel, 344  
     William, 116  
 Ray, Ann, 373  
     Asa, 456  
     George, 373  
     Lydia, 456  
     Mary, 456  
     Rachel, 456  
 Raymond, Abigail, 40  
     Edward A., 104  
 Raynardson, Abigail, 108  
 Rayner, Elizabeth, 450  
     William, 450  
 Reynolds, see Reynolds.  
 Raynton, { —, 109, 120  
 Rainton, { mr., 111, 112  
     Anne, 110, 119  
     Elizabeth, 119  
     George, 112, 119, 121  
     Hammond, 112, 120  
     Jane, 120  
     Joshua, 120  
     Magdalen, 120  
     Martha, 120  
     Mary, 120  
     Nicholas, 112, 113  
     Nicholas, 119-121  
     sir Nicholas, 113, 119, 120, 137  
     Rebecca, 119, 120  
     Robert, 120  
     Thomas, 111, 112, 119  
     William, 112, 120  
 Read, { —, 53, 100  
 Reade, { —, 53, 100  
 Reed, { Abigail, 52  
     Alice, 107  
     Anne, 107  
     Betsey, 456  
     Charles F., 80  
     Daniel, 52, 53  
     David, 439  
     Edgar H., 17, 22, 23  
     Elizabeth, 50, 53, 122  
     Esdras, 246  
     Francis, 51  
     James, 25, 26  
     James, 52, 107, 451  
     Jemima, 430  
     John, 53, 400  
     Joseph, 52, 53  
     Joshua, 52, 276, 456  
     Katherine, 65  
     Margaret, 51  
     Mary, 53  
     Mehitable, 451  
     Nathaniel, 52  
     Nicholas, 107  
     Phebe, 52  
     Ralph, 53  
     Ruth, 340  
     Sally, 341  
     Sarah, 60, 276  
     Thomas, 320  
     Timothy, 53  
     Triphena, 74  
     William, 52, 53  
     William H., 399  
 Reclus, Elisee, 481  
 Redeway, —, 100  
 Redfield, Peleg, 469  
     Priscilla, 57  
     Theophilus, 57  
 Redman, Margaret, 429  
     Robert, 448  
     Thomas, 262  
 Reeve, —, 133  
 Reeves, Cockerell, 243  
     Cochran, 243  
     Margery, 272  
 Reinel, Pedro, 481  
 Remick, Beulah, 202  
     John R., 202  
 Remington, Agnes, 246  
     Mary, 246  
     Nathaniel, 246  
     Samuel, 246  
 Rennals, see Reynolds.  
 Revere, Paul, 13, 88  
 Reynolds, { —, 278, 317  
     David, 232, 369  
     Deliverance, 317  
 Reynell, { Jonathan, 309  
 Reynolds, { Joseph, 250  
 Rennell, { Justus, 309  
 Reynoldes, { May, 84  
     Peter, 84  
 Renel, { Prudence, 309  
 Reynal, { Robert, 113  
 Ronnell, { —  
 Rice, Alexander H., 483  
     Edmund, 72  
     Eleanor, 73  
     Elizabeth, 72  
     Franklin P., 375, 402  
     Grace, 73  
     Henry, 72  
     Nathaniel, 337  
     Patience, 337  
     William W., 103  
 Rich, sir Charles Stuart, 277  
 Richarde, mr., 262  
 Richards, Abigail, 438  
     Benjamin, 435  
     Cordelia, 148, 385  
     Hannah, 426  
     Jane, 261  
 Richardson, —, 148, 279, 385, 480  
     Amos, 81, 82  
     Charles, 82  
     Chloe, 82  
     Clarinda, 302  
     Ezekiel, 52, 82, 302  
     Flavel, 82  
     Frederic Lord, 278, 279  
     Harriet, 278  
     Humphrey, 81  
     John, 311  
     Jonathan, 81  
     Justus, 81  
     Lavinia, 82  
     Lemuel, 81  
     Louis, 81  
     Lucy, 303  
     Martin, 82  
     Mary, 279  
     Mason, 82  
     Nathan, 81  
     Phebe, 52  
     Solomon, 303  
     Stephen, 81  
     Susanna, 52  
     Vina, 82  
     Welthea, 82  
     William, 278  
     Zebulon, 81  
 Richmond, —, 142  
     Abigail, 17, 22  
     John, 17, 22  
     Elizabeth, 54  
     Joseph, 17, 22  
     Mary, 17, 22  
     Mehitable, 17, 22, 23  
     Samuel, 17, 22, 23  
     Sylvester, 54  
 Ricke, see Picke.  
 Riddall, see Rudhall.  
 Riddle, Richard, 312  
 Rider, { Desire, 360  
 Ryder, { Ebenezer, 360  
     John, 360  
     Mehitable S., 446  
     Suky, 446  
     Thankful, 360  
     Thomas, 446  
 Rigby, Abigail, 199  
 Riker, —, 33, 35  
 Ring, Abigail, 434  
     Andrew, 365  
     Judith, 428  
     Mary, 364, 431, 434  
     Miriam, 428  
     Phebe, 363, 364  
     Susanna, 429  
     William, 434  
     Zeruiah, 365  
 Ripley, { Abraham, 370  
 Riply, { Anna, 225  
     Hannah, 224  
     Peter, 230, 370  
     Thomas, 370  
 Risley, { Abigail, 410  
 Wrisley, { Charles, 410  
     Eliza, 410  
     Elizabeth, 410  
     Lois, 416  
     Rebecca, 420  
     Thomas, 263, 415, 416  
 Ritson, mr., 57, 60  
 Rivers, —, 118, 138  
 Roberts, sir William, 139  
 Roberts, mr., 124  
     Catherine, 383  
     Jerusha, 218  
     Oliver Ayer, 482  
     Peter, 218  
     Richard, 128  
 Robbins, { Comfort, 373  
 Robins, { Edward H., 64  
     John Stillman, 373  
     Jonathan, 341  
     Josiah Stillman, 373  
     Mehitable, 365  
     Rachel, 373  
     Robert, 234  
     Sally, 341  
 Robinson, —, 112  
     Abigail, 479  
     Christopher, 112  
     Elizabeth, 433  
     Hamline E., 103  
     Hannah, 55  
     James, 433  
     James Harvey, 393  
     Jerusha, 453  
     John, 55, 479  
     sir Leonard, 133  
     Mary, 201, 297  
     Sarah, 466  
     Susanna, 74  
     Thomas, 466  
 Robbishaft, Jerie, 319  
 Robothom, John, 320  
 Rochdale, Richard, 114, 117  
 Rockwell and Churchill, 392, 396  
 Roe, Alfred S., 389  
     Benjamin, 80  
     John, 80  
     Mary, 80  
 Rogers, —, 234  
     mr.,  
     Abigail, 17, 22  
     Ann, 54, 430  
     Charles, 234, 235  
     Daniel, 234, 237  
     Elizabeth, 54, 55, 428, 432  
     Hannah, 54, 276  
     Horatio, 102  
     Jabez, 413, 415-417  
     Jabez, 285, 290

- Rogers, { Jane, 234  
cont'd { Joan, 237  
John, 22, 54, 234, 238,  
251, 276, 288  
John G., 192  
Katherine, 92  
Leonard, 413  
Lois, 437  
Lucy, 413, 415-417  
Marah, 54, 276  
Margaret, 234, 343  
Mary, 234, 432  
Nathan, 428  
Nathaniel, 417  
Philip, 234, 235, 237,  
238  
Robert, 427  
Ruth, 54, 327  
Sarah, 54, 427  
Susanna, 431  
Thomas, 54  
William, 234, 343  
Rogerson, John, 251  
Rolleston, Deborah, 250  
Matthew, 250  
Samuel, 250  
Rollins, Daniel, 88, 89, 280, 388,  
482  
Samuel Winkley, 401  
Rollo, Mary, 418  
Romney, —, 142  
Ropes, Mary, 228  
Rooke, Elizabeth, 243  
William, 243  
Root, Abigail, 414  
Amos, 415  
Asahel, 414, 416, 420  
Daniel, 412  
Eliakim, 412, 415, 416  
Eunice, 415, 416  
John, 416  
Rhoda, 416  
Rose, Christopher, 488  
Dorothy, 327, 328  
Ichabod, 181  
John, 181  
Ross, doctor, 333  
Caroline, 385  
James, 385  
Peter, 291  
Rossitur, { Jane, 22  
Rossetur, { Rebecca, 326  
Timothy, 326  
Roulhac, Francis L. G., 288  
Psalmet, 288  
Rouse, { Anthony, 44  
Rows, { sir John, 239  
Rowse, { John, 364  
Sarah, 364  
Rowe, —, 263  
mr., 44  
See also Roe.  
Rowell, Ann, 430  
Jacob, 430  
Jemima, 430  
Judith, 432  
Molly, 434  
Nathaniel, 432  
Rowland, Joseph, 83  
Kate Mason, 387  
Sarah, 83  
Rowlandson, Mary, 289  
Rowse, see Rouse.  
Royall, Isaac, 270, 271, 382, 471  
Mary McIntosh, 270  
Rudd, Esther, 215  
Eunice, 224  
Jonathan, 215  
Malcolm Day, 486  
Nathaniel, 215  
Patience, 447, 448  
Rebecca, 215  
William, 224  
Rudhall, { Abel, 146, 147  
Riddall, { Abraham, 146, 147  
Ruggles, Betsey, 383  
Joanna, 77, 423  
John, 383  
Joseph, 39, 77, 423  
Laodomia, 41  
Martha, 77  
Mary, 422  
Polly, 41  
Samuel, 297  
Sarah, 39  
Thomas, 280  
Timothy, 297, 422  
Rumney, —, 260  
Russell, { —, 111, 112, 394  
Russel, { Abigail, 82  
E. H., 84  
Elizabeth, 27, 360, 361  
George, 27  
Giles, 360  
Joan, 113  
John, 30, 182  
Lydia, 233  
Mary, 27  
Pelatiah, 360  
Samuel, 27, 360, 361  
William, 232  
William E., 483  
Rust, Elizabeth, 432  
Samuel, 181, 182, 184  
Sarah, 182, 184  
Zebulon, 184  
Ruthen, —, 45, 139  
Ryder, see Rider.  
Rylands, J. Paul, 93, 130  
Rythe, George, 262  
Sabin, { —, 100, 270  
Sabine, { —, 272  
Sackville-West, —, 272  
Saddo, Robert, 320  
Thomas, 320  
Sadler, —, 257  
Safford, { Alice, 67  
Saffold, { Ann, 67  
Savord, { Edith, 67  
Sefford, { Editha, 67  
John, 67  
Nathaniel Foster, 67  
Rebecca, 67  
Sarah, 67  
Thomas, 67  
Timothy, 67  
William, 67  
Saile, { William, 30, 31  
Sayle, { —  
Sainte Hélène, see de Sainte  
Hélène.  
St. John, —, 111, 260, 488  
doctor, 259  
sir Alexander, 260  
Alice, 255, 257-259  
Ann, 256, 258  
sir Anthony, 260  
Barbara, 260  
Beauchamp, 260  
Dorothy, 256  
Edward, 256  
Elizabeth, 256  
John, 256, 258, 259  
Judith, 256  
Margaret, 260  
Mary, 256, 258, 259  
Oliver, 255, 256, 258-  
261  
sir Roland, 260, 261  
Sibilla, 260  
Sairs, mr., 134  
Sale, Ann, 64  
Ephraim, 196  
John, 64  
Mary, 196  
Salisbury, { Edward E., 377  
Salsbury, { John, 145, 226  
Martha, 226  
Nicholas, 226  
Salisbury, { Rebecca, 226  
cont'd { William, 145  
Salter, Dorothy, 138  
John, 247  
Robert, 247, 248  
William, 284  
Sampson, { Abigail, 364  
Samson, { Abraham, 76, 274,  
364  
Alexander, 364  
Ann, 364  
Austin, 43, 44  
Barnabas, 364  
Caleb, 364  
David, 364  
Ebenezer, 364  
Elizabeth, 274, 364  
Ephraim, 364  
Esther, 76  
Eunice, 274  
Experience, 364  
George, 364  
Grace, 364  
Hannah, 364  
Henry, 364  
Ichabod, 76  
Isaac, 274, 364  
Jacob, 274  
Jerusha, 364  
Joanna, 364  
John, 56  
Jonathan, 364  
Joseph, 364  
Joshua, 364  
Josiah, 364  
Keturah, 364  
Lora, 55, 364  
Lydia, 274, 364  
Mary, 364  
Mercy, 364  
Miles, 364  
Nathaniel, 364  
Peleg, 364  
Penelope, 364  
Phebe, 274  
Priscilla, 56, 364  
Rachel, 55, 364  
Rebecca, 364  
Ruth, 440  
Sarah, 364  
Zuriah, 364  
Sanborn, Frank B., 480  
Hannah, 430, 432  
Jonathan, 430  
Mary, 432  
Nathaniel, 432  
Phineas, 432  
Victor Channing,  
376, 480  
Sanders, see Saunders.  
Sanderson, see Sanderson.  
Sandwith, —, 96  
George, 99  
Sanford, Elizabeth, 354  
Huldah, 328  
Mary, 228  
Robert, 354  
Ruth, 447, 448  
Sanger, —, 489  
William Cary, 402  
Sanky, William, 120  
Sansom, { Richard, 203, 205  
Saxson, { —  
Sargent, { Aaron, 377  
Sargant, { A. Frances, 75  
Anne, 433  
Betsey, 26  
David, 430  
Francis, 139  
Hannah, 428  
Jane, 430  
John, 433  
John S., 72, 75  
Margaret, 139  
Mehitable, 433

- Sargent, } Martha, 433  
 cont'd } Noah, 433  
 Sarson, Jean, 233  
 Saunders, } —, 133  
 Sander, } Judge, 475  
 Sanders, } Alice, 319  
 Sanders, } Deborah, 131  
 Saundorse, } Elizabeth, 133  
 } Hester, 131  
 } Johannes, 475,  
 } 476  
 } John, 131  
 } Martha, 226  
 } Mary, 439  
 } Michael, 131  
 } Patty, 25  
 } Richard, 121, 131  
 } Thomas, 131  
 } Walter, 319  
 See also Glen.  
 Sanderson, } Anna, 23  
 Sanderson, } Edward, 23  
 } Elizabeth, 23, 24  
 } Joseph, 23  
 } Lydia, 24  
 } Mary, 24  
 } Robert, 23, 24,  
 } 290  
 } William, 23, 24  
 Savage, —, 458, 485  
 } Arthur, 147  
 } Elizabeth, 219  
 } Hannah, 273, 374  
 } Hiel, 273, 374  
 } James, 22-24, 83, 194,  
 } 195, 197, 249, 275, 322,  
 } 339, 441, 443, 446-448  
 } James F., 273, 374  
 } John, 484  
 } Minot J., 158  
 } Richard, 92  
 } Thomas, 165, 219, 372  
 } William, 219  
 Saverry, Edward, 320  
 Saville, } —, 107  
 Savell, } Daniel, 129  
 Savil, } Dorothy, 129  
 Savile, } Lydia, 436  
 Savill, } Patience, 198  
 } Rebecca, 436  
 } Samuel, 198  
 } Sarah, 436  
 Savord, see Safford.  
 Sawin, Lincoln Lovejoy, 455  
 Mary G., 455  
 Sawyer, Anne, 433, 434  
 } Azariah, 310  
 } Eunice, 310  
 } James, 310  
 } Josiah, 55  
 } Martha, 55  
 } Moses, 434  
 } Richard, 433  
 } Susan, 201, 202  
 Sax, Richard, 430  
 Ruth, 430  
 Saxson, see Sansom.  
 Sayer, Robert, 246  
 Sayntbarbe, } Alice, 47  
 Symbane, } Thomas, 47  
 Saythe, Richard, 242  
 Scales, see Seales.  
 Schafer, —, 399  
 Schell, Christian, 288  
 } John, 285, 288  
 } John Christian, 285  
 Schroeder, John Frederick, 269  
 Schuler, Peter, 476  
 Scivington, Bridget, 124  
 Scoby, James R., 341  
 Sally, 341  
 Scofield, Prudence, 78  
 Scorch, Rebecca, 200  
 } William, 200  
 Scott, } Dorothy, 268  
 Skott, } Edward, 319  
 Skotte, } George, 44  
 } Hannah, 436  
 } Henry, 248  
 } H. P., 391  
 } Lucretia, 408  
 } Martha, 248  
 } Roger, 248  
 } Thomas, 248  
 Scottow, Elizabeth, 219  
 Seovel, Henry, 417  
 Martha, 417  
 Seranton, Abraham, 326  
 } Beulah, 326  
 } Damaris, 328  
 } Eleanor, 326  
 } John, 323  
 } Mary, 323  
 } Nathan, 467  
 } Rachel, 467  
 } Sarah, 447, 448  
 } Thomas, 328  
 Scrimspeir, William, 134  
 Scrouche, John, 234  
 Seabright, Edward, 119  
 Seabury, Deborah, 55  
 } Grace, 55  
 } John, 55  
 } Joseph, 55  
 } Martha, 55  
 } Mary, 55  
 } Phebe, 55  
 } Samuel, 55  
 Seager, —, 45, 50, 137, 144,  
 } 249, 257, 264  
 Seagrave, Thomas, 349, 350  
 Seales, } Richard, 339  
 Scales, } Thomas, 115  
 Seaman, Margaret, 319  
 Searle, Jane, 271  
 } Nathaniel, 54  
 } Sarah, 54  
 Sears, David, 158  
 } Priscilla, 359  
 } Sarah, 360  
 } Stephen, 360  
 Seasbricke, Thomas, 116  
 Seaver, } Ellen, 386  
 Sever, } Hannah, 423 [206  
 Sevor, } James Edward, 19, 86,  
 } Joshua, 200  
 } Nathaniel, 423  
 Seccomb, } Elizabeth, 380  
 Secomb, } Mary, 433  
 } Simmonds, 433  
 Sedgwick, } John, 131  
 Sedgwick, } Sarah, 344  
 Sefford, see Safford.  
 Segittary, Ann, 267  
 Sellers, Edwin Jaquett, 285, 288  
 } Horace Welles, 374  
 Semple, —, 333  
 Seney, Edward, 254  
 Serobrey, Mackrough, 27  
 Sessions, —, 394  
 Sever, } see Seaver.  
 Sevor, }  
 Sewall, Anne, 250, 424  
 } Charles, 486  
 } Hannah, 424  
 } Henry, 250, 251, 424  
 } Hull, 424  
 } Isabella Eleanor, 384  
 } Joseph, 267  
 } Margaret, 250, 251  
 } Rebecca, 424  
 } Richard, 250, 251  
 } Robert, 384  
 } Rufus K., 379  
 } Samuel, 162-164, 196,  
 } 197, 199, 251, 337, 424  
 } Sarah, 384  
 } Thomas, 384  
 } William Joyce, 384  
 Seward, Aaron, 325  
 } Abigail, 323-327  
 } Abraham, 325, 327  
 } Achsa, 328  
 } Agnes Lee, 329  
 } Alenor, 327  
 } Amelia, 328  
 } Amos, 327, 328, 467  
 } Anna, 324  
 } Anna Maria, 329  
 } Anne, 325  
 } Asenath, 326  
 } Asher, 326  
 } Benjamin, 327  
 } Beulah, 326  
 } Brotherton, 326  
 } Caleb, 323, 324, 327  
 } Caroline, 326  
 } Charles, 327  
 } Chloe, 328  
 } Concurrence, 325, 326  
 } Damaris, 325, 328  
 } Daniel, 324-326  
 } David, 325, 328  
 } Deborah, 324  
 } Dorothy, 327, 328  
 } Ebenezer, 323, 324, 327,  
 } 328  
 } Eleanor, 326  
 } Elizabeth, 325-328, 432  
 } Ellen Agnes, 328  
 } Elunathan, 326  
 } Enos, 327  
 } Ephraim, 324, 327  
 } Esther, 325  
 } Fanny Hubbard, 329  
 } Grace, 329  
 } Hannah, 323, 326, 327  
 } Henry, 327  
 } Hepzibah, 326  
 } Hezekiah, 324, 326  
 } Huldah, 328  
 } Isaac, 325  
 } James, 327  
 } Jared, 326  
 } Jason, 328  
 } Jedidiah, 324  
 } Job, 327  
 } Joel, 327, 328  
 } John, 323-326, 328  
 } John Punderson, 325  
 } Joseph, 323, 324, 326  
 } Judith, 324  
 } Juliana, 328  
 } Katherine, 327  
 } Laurana, 327, 328  
 } Le Fanny, 328  
 } Lois, 327  
 } Lucretia, 326  
 } Lucy, 326  
 } Lydia, 324, 327  
 } Mabel, 325, 328  
 } Martha, 326, 327  
 } Martin, 328  
 } Mary, 323-327  
 } Mary Hedges, 329  
 } Melitable, 327  
 } Mindwell, 325  
 } Molly, 327  
 } Moses, 324  
 } Nancy, 329  
 } Nancy Maria, 329  
 } Nathan, 327  
 } Nathaniel, 324, 326, 327  
 } Noadiah, 324, 327, 328  
 } Patience, 324  
 } Phebe, 327  
 } Prudence, 326  
 } Rachel, 326, 327  
 } Rachel Stone, 329, 467  
 } Rebecca, 326, 328  
 } Ruth, 324, 327  
 } Sally, 328  
 } Samuel, 323, 324, 326,  
 } 327



- Seward, } Samuel Lee, 328  
*cont'd* } Sarah, 324-329, 407  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 328  
 Seth, 325  
 Solomon, 327  
 Stephen, 323  
 Submit, 325  
 Sutcliff, 324  
 Sylvanus, 327  
 Temperance, 324  
 Thomas, 324, 327  
 Timothy, 326, 328  
 Urania, 327, 328  
 William, 323-329  
 William H., 87, 193  
 William Todd, 329  
 Zurai Shaddai, 325
- Seymour, Hannah, 446-448
- Shackelton, Sarah, 357  
 Thomas, 357
- Shaftsbury, Ashley Cooper,  
 earl of, 30
- Shailer, } Abel, 180, 181, 409,  
 Shailer, } 419  
 Shaler, } Ebenezer, 409-414,  
 Shalier, } 416, 417  
 Shayler, } Ephraim, 183-185,  
 Shalyor, } 309  
 Shaylor, } Eunice, 184, 185,  
 } 309  
 } Hannah, 418  
 } Jemima, 183  
 } Judith, 409, 411, 416,  
 } 417  
 } Miriam, 414  
 } Nathaniel, 185  
 } Sarah, 419  
 } Tabitha, 412  
 } Thankful, 180  
 } Timothy, 181, 416
- Shakespeare, William, 92
- Shannon, Elizabeth Perkins,  
 386
- Sharp, } col., 334  
 Sharpe, } Abigail, 421  
 } Alexander, 312  
 } Benjamin, 422  
 } Elizabeth, 422  
 } Gershom, 422  
 } Isaac, 422  
 } John, 421, 422  
 } Joseph, 422  
 } Martha, 422  
 } Robert, 421, 422, 424  
 } Sarah, 424  
 } Solomon, 422  
 } Susanna, 422  
 } William, 421, 422, 452
- Sharples, Stephen P., 283, 289,  
 290
- Shater, Andrew, 51  
 Elizabeth, 51
- Shattuck, Emily, 152  
 George Otis, 152  
 Hannah, 152  
 Joseph, 152  
 L., 473  
 Lemuel, 98  
 Rebecca, 364  
 Susan, 152  
 William, 152
- Shaw, Bersheba, 433  
 Charles Lyman, 83, 277  
 Hannah, 435  
 Ichabod, 435  
 John, 198  
 Jonathan, 83  
 Mehitable, 83  
 Robert Gould, 103  
 Thankful, 198
- Shays, Daniel, 86, 298
- Sheafe, } Dorothy, 130, 320  
 Sheaf, } Edmund, 114, 129-131,  
 Sheaffe, } 144  
 } Elizabeth, 114, 129
- Sheafe, } Grindall, 144  
*cont'd* } Sampson, 129, 134  
 Sheffield, Barsheba S., 371  
 George, 279
- Sheldon, George, 340
- Shepard, } mr., 111  
 Sheapeard, } Abigail, 429  
 Sheperd, } Annys, 107  
 Shephard, } David, 434  
 } Elizabeth, 434  
 Sheppard, } Harvey N., 378  
 Shepparde, } Henry, 107  
 Shepperd, } John, 107, 450  
 } Judith, 430  
 } Mary, 479  
 } Matthew, 107-  
 } 111, 118, 123,  
 } 125, 127  
 } Rebecca, 450  
 } Richard, 107  
 } Rosse, 107  
 } Sarah, 108, 109,  
 } 118  
 } Thomas, 93, 123  
 } William, 479
- Shepperson, —, 285
- Sherer, } Charles, 139  
 Sherrer, } Richard, 138, 139
- Susan, 137  
 Susanna, 139, 140
- Sherman, mr., 373  
 Desire, 363, 364  
 Experience, 364  
 Hepzibah, 338  
 John, 98  
 Samuel, 338  
 Thomas T., 393  
 William, 363, 364  
 Zulima, 373
- Sherwood, Amelia, 74 [275  
 George F. Tudor,
- Sherwin, Jacob, 183  
 John, 183
- Shieffelin, Hannah, 98, 101  
 Jacob, 98, 99, 101
- Shingle, Adoniram, 139
- Shippee, Dorcas, 341  
 Peter, 341  
 Polly, 341
- Shipton, Hannah, 257  
 John, 256, 257  
 Margaret, 256  
 Thomas, 256, 257
- Shirley, William, 186, 221, 346,  
 469
- Shoard, } Alexander, 46  
 Shoare, } Mary, 46  
 } Osmant, 46
- Shorey, —, 82  
 Shorte, Irdida, 432  
 William, 432
- Shotwell, Ambrose M., 396, 398
- Shreve, Benjamin, 386  
 Elizabeth Perkins, 386  
 Hannah, 386  
 Henry M., 386  
 Isaac, 386  
 Mary Lewis, 386  
 Octavius B., 386
- Shrimpton, Epaphras, 250  
 Rebecca, 250  
 Samuel, 64
- Shuman, Edwin L., 103
- Shurtleff, —, 420  
 John, 420
- Sibley, John Langdon, 37, 366,  
 421
- Sidenham, see Sydenham.
- Silliman, Abraham, 312  
 Benjamin, 294
- Silver, Elizabeth, 429  
 John, 429
- Silvester, Richard, 112  
 William, 112  
 Winifred, 113
- Simeox, mr., 135
- Simmons, —, 366  
 Abigail, 55  
 Benjamin, 55, 364  
 Deborah, 366  
 Isaac, 55, 366  
 John, 55, 366  
 Joseph, 55  
 Joshua, 55, 364  
 Lora, 55, 364  
 Martha, 55  
 Mary, 55, 362  
 Mercy, 55, 366  
 Moses, 55, 362, 364  
 Priscilla, 55, 364  
 Rachel, 55, 364  
 Rebecca, 54, 362, 364  
 Sarah, 55, 362, 364,  
 366  
 Susanna, 55  
 Welthea, 82  
 Williams, 55
- Simonds, } C. H., 92  
 Symonds, } Hannah, 52  
 } Nathan, 52  
 } Priscilla, 149  
 } Rebecca, 50  
 } Samuel, 37, 50
- Simpson, } Henry, 442  
 Simon, } John, 236
- Sims, mr., 311  
 Clifford Stanley, 152  
 Richard, 277  
 See also Symmes.
- Singleton, Thomas, 69
- Skelton, —, 116  
 Sceltone, } Adam, 347  
 } Anne, 108, 356  
 } Christiana, 347  
 Scheltun, } Constance, 348  
 Skaleton, } Elizabeth, 354,  
 } 355  
 Skeldon, } George, 356, 357  
 de Skelton, } Isabel, 356  
 } Israel, 354, 355  
 } John, 347, 349,  
 } 354-357  
 } Margaret, 354,  
 } 355  
 } Mary, 353  
 } Nathaniel, 354,  
 } 355  
 } Nicholas, 347  
 } Ralph, 348  
 } Richard, 347  
 } Robert, 347  
 } Roger, 356  
 } Samuel, 347-357  
 } Sarah, 349, 350,  
 } 357  
 } Susanna, 349,  
 } 353  
 } William, 347,  
 } 349, 355, 356  
 } sir William, 356  
 } Zerubbabel, 354,  
 } 355
- Skene, Philip, 14
- Sketchley, R. F., 172
- Skidmore, Thomas, 39
- Skiff, James, 370
- Skinner, —, 236
- Skyner, } Abner, 308  
 } Ann, 416, 417  
 } Asabel, 408  
 } Charles A., 307  
 } Elias, 184  
 } Elisha, 415  
 } Jerusha, 183  
 } Joanna, 308, 310, 412  
 } Jonathan, 184, 308,  
 } 310, 408, 410, 412,  
 } 416, 417  
 } Luther, 412  
 } Martha, 308, 418

- Skinner, } Mary, 184, 308  
           *cont'd* } Noadiah, 410  
                   Richard, 182-184, 308,  
                   412-415, 417, 418  
                   Samuel, 413  
                   Zenas, 414  
 Skory, John, 255  
           Sarah, 255  
 Skott, see Scott.  
 Skynner, see Skinner.  
 Slade, Thomas B., 288  
 Slader, Mary, 82  
           Samuel, 82  
 Slafter, Edmund F., 407  
 Slagle, Christian, 329  
           Nancy Maria, 329  
 Slater, Edmund, 235, 238  
           Margaret, 235, 238  
           Mary, 82  
 Slayton, Mary, 74  
           Polly, 74  
           Reuben, 74  
 Slee, Thomas, 118  
 Slepper, Elizabeth, 430  
 Slocomb, ———, 100  
 Small, Jonathan, 432  
 Smallwood, } ———, 108-110  
 Smalwood, } *mr.*, 129  
 Smarttoote, ———, 112  
 Smith, } ———, 137, 250, 205,  
           } 480  
 Smyth, } Abigail, 452  
 Smythe, } Ann, 73, 243, 309, 311,  
                   418  
                   Azariah, 308  
                   Benaiah, 309  
                   Benjamin, 41, 179, 309,  
                   311, 369, 410, 418, 419  
                   Charles Gaston, 167  
                   Clark, 39  
                   Daniel, 238, 243, 317  
                   David, 180  
                   Deborah, 371, 418  
                   Deliverance, 317  
                   Ebenezer, 182, 232,  
                   317, 369, 371  
                   Edward, 244  
                   Elisha, 184  
                   Eliza Williams, 156  
                   Elizabeth, 45, 243, 428,  
                   433, 450, 467  
                   Ellen, 243  
                   Ephraim, 317  
                   Eunice, 233  
                   Experience, 413  
                   Francis, 180-182, 243  
                   Frank, 378  
                   George, 312  
                   Grace, 81  
                   Hannah, 39, 180, 182,  
                   327  
                   Henry, 181  
                   Hepzibah, 419  
                   Hopedill, 317  
                   Hugh, 125  
                   Isaac, 417  
                   J. Adger, 88, 483  
                   James, 13, 181, 183,  
                   184, 308, 419  
                   Jean, 371  
                   Jeanette, 341  
                   Jeremiah, 316, 317  
                   Joel, 373  
                   John, 28, 73, 144, 177,  
                   236, 243, 245, 312,  
                   316, 317, 369, 373  
                   John Waldron, 430  
                   Jonathan, 410, 413,  
                   414, 416, 417, 420  
                   Jo-eph, 433  
                   Lucretia, 227  
                   Lucy, 39  
                   Lyman, 41  
                   Mabel, 325  
                   Margaret, 220, 243
- Smith, } Margery, 243  
           *cont'd* } Marshall, 128  
                   Martha, 181, 338  
                   Mary, 308, 316, 317,  
                   430  
                   Mary Ann, 41  
                   Melitable, 433  
                   Mercy, 41  
                   Miriam, 433, 434  
                   Nicholas, 243  
                   Noah, 182  
                   Oliver, 183  
                   Pelatiah, 363  
                   Peter, 128  
                   Phebe, 41, 55  
                   Phillis, 316, 317  
                   Phineas B., 167  
                   Priscilla, 223  
                   Prudence, 416  
                   Rachel, 432  
                   Rachel Stone, 329, 467  
                   Ralph, 81  
                   Ralph Dunning, 38,  
                   39, 130, 280, 323, 329,  
                   466, 467  
                   Renewed, 317  
                   Richard, 39, 137  
                   Robert, 243, 396  
                   Samuel, 28, 81, 230,  
                   233, 368, 371  
                   Sarah, 41, 184, 308, 311,  
                   317, 359, 414  
                   Sibyl, 373  
                   Susan Augusta, 76,  
                   97, 99  
                   Thomas, 97, 232, 243  
                   Timothy, 368, 370  
                   Walter C., 156  
                   William, 45, 240, 317,  
                   372, 410, 467  
 Smithson, ———, 123  
           Hugh, 123  
           James, 279, 280  
           Sarah, 125  
 Snead, Richard, 116  
 Snell, ———, 451  
           Anna, 438  
           Betty, 437  
           George, 112  
           Josiah, 438  
           Ruhama, 451  
 Snelling, } Anne, 343, 344  
 Snelling, } Benjamin, 345  
                   Francis, 344  
                   James, 345  
                   Jane, 346  
                   John, 107, 342, 344-  
                   346  
                   Jonathan, 345, 346  
                   Joseph, 345, 346  
                   Margaret, 342, 343  
                   Mary, 345, 346  
                   Nathaniel, 345  
                   Rebecca, 345  
                   Robert, 345  
                   Samuel, 342  
                   Sarah, 344, 345  
                   Thomas, 342, 344  
                   William, 342-345  
 Snow, Benjamin, 362  
           Deborah, 82  
           Elizabeth, 362  
           Nicholas, 362  
           William, 362  
 Soame, ———, 121  
 Sober, Richard, 487  
           Thomas, 487  
 Somerby, } Horatio Gates,  
 Somerby, } 84, 238  
                   Mary, 430  
                   Samuel, 430  
                   Sarah, 431  
 Somers, Thomas, 144  
 Sone, Francis, 132  
           John, 132
- Soper, Oliver, 15  
 Soule, Benjamin, 364  
           Deborah, 362, 364  
           Ebenezer, 364  
           Esther, 76  
           George, 54, 76, 362, 364  
           Hannah, 364  
           John, 54, 76, 362, 364  
           Mary, 364  
           Moses, 54  
           Rebecca, 54, 362, 364  
           Sarah, 364  
           Susanna, 364  
           Zachariah, 364  
           Zeruiah, 364  
 South, Edward, 124  
 Southack, Cyprian, 217  
           Elizabeth, 217  
 Southampton, Henry, earl of,  
           263  
 Southcott, Elizabeth, 130  
           Francis, 144  
           George, 130  
           Richard, 130  
           Thomas, 130  
 Southmayd, Margaret, 479  
 Southwood, Richard, 132  
 Southworth, Abigail, 56  
           Alice, 56, 83, 100  
           Andrew, 56  
           Benjamin, 54, 56,  
           364, 440  
           Christopher, 83  
           Constant, 54-56,  
           97, 100  
           Deborah, 440  
           Edith, 56  
           Edward, 54-56, 83,  
           100  
           Elizabeth, 54, 56,  
           81  
           Ellen, 83  
           George C. S., 97,  
           100  
           Gideon, 56, 57  
           Jane, 83  
           John, 54  
           sir John, 83  
           Joseph, 56, 324  
           Lydia, 56  
           Margery, 83  
           Martha, 56  
           Mary, 54-56, 81,  
           83, 324  
           Mercy, 54  
           Nathaniel, 56, 81  
           Patience, 56  
           Priscilla, 54  
           Rebecca, 54-56,  
           364, 440  
           Richard, 83  
           Rosamond, 83  
           Samuel, 56  
           Sarah, 54, 365, 366  
           Stephen, 56  
           Susanna, 56  
           Thomas, 54, 56,  
           83, 365, 366  
           sir Thomas, 83  
           William, 56  
           William Con-  
           stant, 81  
 Spalding, } Charles Warren,  
 Spaulding, } 396  
                   Edward, 396  
                   Ralph, 397  
                   Reuben, 429  
                   Samuel J., 396, 397  
                   Sarah, 429  
 Sparhawk, Elizabeth, 276  
           John, 217  
           Priscilla, 217  
           Samuel, 276  
           Sarah, 276

- Spear, } capt., 277  
 Speare, } John, 291  
 Speer, } Priscilla, 438  
         } Stephen Lewis B., 483  
         } William, 438  
 Speight, Richard, 312  
 Spellman, sir Henry, 320  
         sir John, 320  
 Spencer, —, 113  
     Alexander, 134  
     Anne, 113  
     Caleb, 417  
     Charles A. W., 282  
     Edward, 308, 410, 411,  
         413, 415, 418  
     Esther, 412, 413, 415  
     Hannah, 183-185, 309,  
         409, 418, 420  
     Hepsibah, 310, 419  
     James, 412, 413, 415  
     Jerusha, 415  
     John, 409  
     Joseph, 413-415, 417  
     Josiah, 415  
     Levi, 413  
     Lucy, 413-415, 417, 468  
     Mary, 134  
     Mehitable, 308  
     Miriam, 309  
     Rachel, 184  
     Rhoda, 417  
     Samuel, 184, 185, 309,  
         310, 408, 409, 418  
     Sarah, 308, 411, 413,  
         418  
     Simeon, 410  
     Walter, 417  
     William, 183  
 Spencer *als.* Orchard, —, 112  
 Sperin, —, 65  
 Sperry, Elizabeth, 466  
     John, 466  
 Spicer, } —, 278  
 Spiecer, } Asher, 272  
         } Daniel, 272  
         } John, 272  
         } Peter, 272  
 Spofford, Charles B., 101, 291  
     Chloe, 82  
 Spooner, —, 172  
 Sprague, mr., 223  
     Deborah, 276, 373  
     Frank William, 186,  
         206, 229, 288, 357,  
         397, 399, 400  
     Rebecca, 220, 227  
     Richard, 232  
     Ruth, 223  
 Spring, Samuel, 431  
     Nathaniel, 134  
 Spriquis, Mary, 432  
 Spurr, } Jemima, 198  
 Spur, } Robert, 198  
         } Sally, 341  
 Spurston, } Anne, 138, 139  
 Spursoowe, } Edward, 138  
 Spurson, } Eleanor, 138  
 Spurstowe, } Henry, 137-139  
 Spurton, } Katherine, 138  
         } Mary, 138, 139  
         } Olive, 137, 138  
         } Oliver, 138  
         } Samuel, 137, 138  
         } William, 137-139  
 Stable, Joan, 257, 258  
     John, 257, 258  
 Stacy, —, 394  
 Stafford, } —, 260  
 Staverd, } Anne, 237  
 Staverde, } Elizabeth, 237  
         } Henry, 237  
         } Joan, 234, 236, 237,  
             238  
 Stafford, } John, 236, 237  
         } Katherine, 236, 237  
         } Margaret, 236, 237  
 Stagg, } captain, 342  
 Stagge, } Anne, 342  
         } Giles, 342  
         } Margaret, 342  
         } Thomas, 29  
         } William, 194  
 Stahr, John S., 90  
 Stamford, Ann, 132, 133  
 Stampe, Ann, 111  
     William, 111  
 Standish, Abigail, 365  
     Alexander, 363  
     Barbara, 363  
     David, 364  
     Desire, 363, 364  
     Ebenezer, 364, 365  
     Elizabeth, 364  
     Hannah, 365  
     Ichabod, 363, 364  
     Josiah, 84  
     Lorah, 364  
     Lydia, 274, 364  
     Mary, 84, 363  
     Melitable, 365  
     Mercy, 364, 365  
     Moses, 365  
     Myles, 84, 363-365, 398  
     Patience, 364, 365  
     Penelope, 365  
     Phebe, 363  
     Priscilla, 365  
     Rachel, 365  
     Sarah, 84, 363-365  
     Thomas, 363, 364  
     Zachariah, 365  
     Zeruah, 365  
 Standon, John, 110  
 Stanhowe, William, 319, 320  
 Stanley, capt., 58  
     Abi, 150  
     Adaline G., 149  
     Amon, 150  
     Deborah, 324  
     Frederic, 79  
     Margery, 65  
     Martha, 79  
     Maurice, 151  
     Mortimer H., 151  
     Philip Bartholomew,  
         151  
     Theresa, 151  
     Thomas, 324  
     Timothy Wadsworth,  
         150  
 Stanwood, } Abigail, 75  
 Stainwood, } David, 75  
         } Elizabeth, 75  
         } Esther, 75  
         } Hannah, 75  
         } James Kindge,  
             487  
         } Jane, 75  
         } Job, 75  
         } John, 75  
         } Lawrence, 75  
         } Lydia, 75  
         } Martha, 75  
         } Mary, 75  
         } Philip, 75  
         } Samuel, 75  
         } Sarah, 75  
         } Zebulon, 75  
 Staples, John, 365  
     Seth, 365  
 Starbuck, Nathaniel, 191  
 Stark, John, 390  
 Starr, Elizabeth, 22  
     Frank Farnsworth, 283  
     Jerusha, 57  
     Mary, 57  
 Staverd, see Stafford.  
 Stearns, Elizabeth, 437  
     Ezra Scollay, 377  
     Iloratio, 341  
     Vashti, 341  
 Stebbins, —, 394  
 Stedlar, mr., 172  
 Stedman, Abigail, 412  
     Charles M., 102  
     John, 413  
     Joseph, 412  
     Mary, 411  
     Phineas, 413, 414  
     Stephen, 410, 411  
     Tryphena, 414  
 Steed, —, 278  
 Steel, John, 450  
     Laura, 341  
     Martha, 450  
 Steer, } John, 212  
 Steere, } Martha, 209  
         } Paoli, 209  
         } Urania, 209  
 Steiner, Bernard Christian, 38,  
     130, 280, 323, 466  
     Lewis H., 280  
 Stellwagen, Thomas C., 401  
 Stephen, —, 66  
 Stephens, see Stevens.  
 Stephenson, see Stevenson.  
 Sterling, } earl, 204  
 Sterrett, Henrietta, 385  
     Joseph M., 385  
 Stetson, Elizabeth, 39  
 Stevens, } —, 111, 267  
 Stephens, } mr., 312  
         } Alexander, 311  
         } Anne, 120  
         } Benjamin F., 101  
         } Chloe, 41  
         } Concurrence, 325  
         } Dorothy, 432  
         } Eben, 432  
         } Edward, 120  
         } Eleanor, 427  
         } Elizabeth, 57, 428  
         } Esther, 224  
         } Jeremiah, 325  
         } John, 74, 119-121  
         } Katherine, 83  
         } Richard, 368  
         } Ruth, 74  
         } Sally, 27  
         } Thomas, 72, 120  
 Stevenson, } dr., 333, 458-460,  
 Stephenson, } 463  
         } Daniel, 246  
 Steward, —, 236  
     Elizabeth, 236  
 Stewart, see Stuart.  
 Stich, —, 112  
 Stickney, Abigail, 433  
     Jonathan, 433  
     Tabitha, 420  
 Stiles, Hannah, 456  
     Henry Reed, 371  
 Still, Nathaniel, 46  
     William, 46  
 Stillings, E. B., 483  
 Stillman, Eunice, 373  
 Stillman, Samuel, 373  
 Stillwell, Richard, 33, 34  
 Stiness, John Henry, 86, 378, 396  
 Stites, —, 397, 399  
 Stokes, see Stakes.  
 Stock, Elliot, 395  
 Stockdell, —, 241  
 Stockwell, Mary Le Baron, 85  
 Stoddard, Sarah, 325  
     Simeon, 325  
     Solomon, 180  
 Stodder, Asa, 82  
     Mary, 82  
 Stokes, }  
 Stoakes, } Rebecca, 321, 322



- Stone, } Abigail, 467  
 Stones, } Abraham, 467  
           } Achsah Hawes, 149,  
           385  
           } Annie E., 382  
           } Charles, 381  
           } Charles Wellington,  
           389  
           } Daniel, 72, 337  
           } David, 72  
           } Ebenezer, 149, 385  
           } Eben Francis, 486  
           } Elizabeth, 468  
           } Elliot, 130  
           } Frederick Dawson, 94,  
           101, 381, 382  
           } Gregory, 97, 100, 101,  
           149, 337, 385  
           } John, 72, 381  
           } John Livingston, 97  
           } Lois, 337, 338  
           } Lydia, 337  
           } Mary, 72, 337  
           } Nathaniel, 468  
           } Patience, 337  
           } Simon, 97, 100, 101  
           } Thankful, 467  
           } Waterman, 103  
           } William E., 97, 101  
           } Wilmer, 382  
 Storrs, Richard S., 393  
 Story, Joseph, 388  
 Stoughton, Exene E., 72  
           } Timothy, 72  
 Stout, Jacob, 312  
           } Penelope, 102  
 Stow, } ———, 194  
 Stowe, } Dorothy, 480  
           } Sarah, 327  
           } Sumner, 327  
 Strang, Elizabeth, 79  
           } Henry, 79  
 Straus, Oscar S., 94  
 Straw, Elizabeth, 428, 429  
           } Ezekiel, 430  
           } Jonathan, 428  
           } Martha, 430  
           } Mary, 428  
           } Moses, 429  
           } Ruth, 430  
           } Samuel, 430  
 Street, } Anna, 21  
 Streets, } Hannah, 17, 20  
 Streets, } Henry, 137  
           } John, 137  
           } Nicholas, 17, 20, 21  
           } Richard, 137  
           } Samuel, 20, 21  
           } Thomas Hale, 102  
 Strickland, Esther, 415  
           } Jonah, 410, 413, 415  
           } Patience, 410, 413  
           } Prudence, 415  
 Strong, } Aaron, 310  
 Stronge, } Alexander, 417  
           } Ann, 65, 418  
           } Bathsheba, 409  
           } Beulah, 311  
           } Caleb, 193  
           } Charles, 181, 414-418  
           } David, 183-185, 309-  
           311, 409, 410, 419  
           } Ebenezer, 410  
           } Esther, 416  
           } Hannah, 411  
           } Jane, 65  
           } Jerusha, 417  
           } Job, 181  
           } Jonathan, 181, 411,  
           414, 416, 417  
           } Judah, 185  
           } Katherine, 65  
           } Levi, 183, 418  
           } Mary, 417, 420  
           } Nathan, 184, 418  
 Strong, } Phebe, 327  
           } Prudence, 414-418  
           } Ruth, 418  
           } Sarah, 414  
           } Thankful, 183-185,  
           309, 410, 419  
           } Thomas, 327  
 Strowde, George, 109, 117  
           } Rebecca, 108, 116  
           } William, 108  
 Stuart, } Anthony, 332  
 Stewart, } Daniel, 370, 371  
           } Elizabeth, 432  
           } Jean, 371  
           } Jedida, 371  
           } Robert, 433  
           } Ruth, 433  
           } Samuel, 371  
 Stubbin, ———, 259  
 Stubbs, John, 322  
           } Lydia, 322  
 Studley, Sarah, 364  
 Sturges, } ———, 288  
           } Abigail, 359, 360  
 Sturgis, } Alonzo W., 286  
 Sturgiss, } Edward, 358  
           } Hannah, 358  
           } Sarah, 190, 358  
           } Temperance, 358  
 Sturtevant, } Ann, 435  
 Sturtephant, } Elizabeth, 365  
           } Hannah, 365, 435  
           } Mary, 81  
           } Samuel, 365  
 Stuyvesant, Peter, 313, 475  
 Styant, William, 263  
 Sudbury, Alice, 240  
           } Anthony, 240  
           } Frances, 240  
           } John, 240  
           } Thomas, 240  
           } Tobie, 240  
           } William, 240  
 Sullivan, Eleanor, 82  
           } John, 390  
 Sumner, Charles, 388  
           } James, 102  
 Surflet, William, 134  
 Surname unknown :  
           } Agnes, 361  
           } Diamond, 361  
           } Job, 410  
           } Joe, 336, 457, 458  
           } John, 253  
           } Judah, 317  
           } Julius, 173  
           } Lillie, 412  
           } Maria, 317  
           } Martha, 241  
           } P——, 36  
           } Pergus, 394  
           } Pessicus, 315  
           } Peter, 309, 310, 408-410  
           } Polly F., 341  
           } Robert, 410  
           } Rose, 410  
           } Samson, 408  
           } Sylvia, 409  
           } Tamar, 310  
           } Zacheus, 309  
 Sutlief, Nathaniel, 467  
           } Sarah, 467  
 Swain, } Anne, 122-125  
 Swaine, } Bennet, 49  
 Swayne, } Jeremy, 33  
           } John, 122, 124  
           } Lawrence, 122, 124,  
           125  
           } Margaret, 49  
           } Rebecca, 50  
           } Richard, 122, 124, 125  
 Swainson, Arthur Lake, 275  
 Swan, } ———, 136, 249, 262  
 Swann, } John, 471  
           } Robert T., 394, 401  
 Swan, } Samuel, 471  
           } Sarah Ann, 294  
 Swarts, Otho, 312  
 Swasey, Joseph, 431  
           } Tazra, 431  
 Swayne, see Swain.  
 Sweet, Anne, 432  
           } Homer De Lois, 85  
           } Isaac, 314  
           } James, 317  
           } Mary, 314  
           } Silas, 397, 398  
 Sweeting, John, 237  
 Sweetser, Maria, 148  
 Swetland, Abigail, 413, 414  
           } Benjamin, 414  
           } Cynthia, 409  
           } Daniel, 413  
           } Elizabeth, 409  
           } John, 409, 413, 414  
 Swift, ———, 59  
           } Ann, 200  
           } Charles F., 88  
           } Joan, 197  
           } Mary Ann, 149  
           } Obadiah, 167  
           } Samuel, 200  
           } Thomas, 197  
 Swinock, } ———, 257  
 Swynock, } Robert, 194  
 Sydenham, } ———, 268  
 Sidenham, } Frances, 264, 265,  
           268  
 Symmes, Frank R., 89  
           } Ida, 391  
           } See also Sims.  
 Symonds, see Simonds.  
 Taft, Elizabeth, 276  
           } Robert, 276  
           } Russell Smith, 373  
           } Sarah, 276  
 Taggard, Anna E., 151  
           } Cyrus Henry, 151  
           } Samuel, 151  
           } Sarah, 151  
 Tailer, see Taylor.  
 Taintor, Mary, 78  
 Talbut, Elizabeth, 16  
           } Jared, 16, 18, 20  
           } Josiah, 16  
           } Mary, 16  
           } Nathaniel, 16  
           } Samuel, 16  
           } Sarah, 16, 18, 20  
 Talcott, Abigail, 183, 309, 420  
           } Ann, 383  
           } Anna, 409  
           } Benjamin, 180-185,  
           409, 410, 413, 414, 416,  
           418  
           } Caleb, 182, 183, 416  
           } Chloe, 310  
           } Daniel, 418  
           } David, 307  
           } Deborah, 185, 309, 409,  
           410  
           } Eirene, 308  
           } Elijah, 414  
           } Elizabeth, 409, 417  
           } Elthea, 180  
           } Esther, 183, 184  
           } Eunice, 182  
           } Jerusha, 309  
           } Job, 413  
           } John, 181-183, 309, 410  
           } Jonathan, 311  
           } Joseph, 92, 181, 182,  
           414  
           } Joshua, 184, 307, 308,  
           310, 311, 409, 410, 412,  
           413  
           } Josiah, 415  
           } Justus, 416  
           } Lucy, 185

- Talcott, } Martha, 416  
*cont'd* } Mary Kingsbury, 92,  
 180, 307, 408  
 Phebe, 310  
 Phineas, 416  
 Prudence, 184  
 Rachel, 184, 307, 308,  
 310, 311, 409, 410, 412,  
 413, 415  
 Ruth, 412  
 Sarah, 181, 309  
 Seth, 309  
 Talmage, lieut., 476  
 Chloe, 328  
 Joseph, 328  
 Tanner, mr., 133  
 Henry, 249  
 Richard, 115, 116  
 Stephen, 249  
 Tappan, } Dorothy, 434  
 Tappen, } Mary, 433  
 Sewall, 380  
 Taskar, —, 470  
 Tawley, Hannah, 218  
 Mary, 218  
 Thomas, 218  
 Taylor, } —, 93, 111, 112  
 Taler, } Aaron, 417  
 Tayler, } Abigail, 41, 415-417  
 Amy, 65  
 Ann, 65  
 Anne, 126, 359  
 Bashford Sheldon, 98  
 Daniel, 120, 126, 144  
 David, 181-183, 185,  
 Edward, 137 [309]  
 Francis, 144  
 Freeman, 445  
 George, 65  
 Hannah, 414  
 Henry Boardman,  
 98, 99  
 Humphrey, 82  
 Jane, 126  
 Joan, 65  
 Joanna, 183  
 John, 112, 416  
 Joseph, 65, 359  
 Joshua, 360  
 Katherine, 126  
 Lavinia, 82  
 Lucy, 445  
 Margaret, 120, 126,  
 411  
 Margery, 65  
 Martha, 181-183, 185,  
 309  
 Mary, 126, 273, 309,  
 364, 410  
 Mehitable, 359  
 Nathaniel, 473  
 Priscilla, 360  
 Rebecca, 56, 120, 126  
 Richard, 258  
 Samuel, 120, 126  
 Sarah, 360, 445, 473  
 Thomas, 181, 410, 411,  
 414-417  
 Timothy, 368  
 Vina, 82  
 Violet, 82  
 William, 65, 120, 121,  
 126, 144, 359  
 Zachary, 65  
 Teal, { —, 325  
 Teele, { Albert Kendall, 14  
 Anne, 325  
 Tebbetts, Ellen, 386  
 Teele, see Teal.  
 Temple, —, 136  
 Abraham, 481  
 Frederick, 389  
 John, 136  
 Josiah H., 337  
 Levi Daniel, 478, 481  
 Templeman, mr., 458  
 Ter Neuf, Hester, 316  
 Terrell, John, 67  
 Terry, Mary, 250  
 Micajah, 322  
 Sarah, 322  
 Stephen, 250  
 Tewksbury, } Anna, 433  
 Teuxbury, } Benjamin, 430  
 Tewxbury, } Hannah, 432  
 Jacob, 432  
 Josiah, 433  
 Judith, 433  
 Mary, 428, 434  
 Miriam, 430  
 Sarah, 435  
 Thomas, 428  
 Thacher, } Abigail, 360  
 Thatcher, } Alice, 48  
 Amasa, 309  
 Ann, 410  
 Betty, 412  
 Desire, 311  
 Hannah, 412  
 John, 189, 191, 309,  
 311, 358, 408, 410,  
 Joseph, 360 [412]  
 Lois, 309, 311, 408  
 Lydia, 189, 358  
 Mary, 191  
 Oxenbridge, 267  
 Peter, 48, 137, 322,  
 381, 412  
 Phebe, 360, 445  
 Sally, 360, 446  
 William, 260  
 Thaxter, Joseph, 233  
 Thayer, —, 286  
 Abigail, 438  
 Anna, 438  
 Bathsheba, 438  
 Christopher, 438  
 Deborah, 438  
 Deliverance, 438  
 Elisha, 438  
 Ephraim, 438  
 Esther, 438  
 Eunice, 438  
 Hannah, 438  
 James, 438  
 James Bradley, 152  
 Jeanette, 341  
 Joseph, 438  
 Mary, 437, 438  
 Naphtali, 438  
 Peter, 438  
 Philip, 438  
 Priscilla, 438  
 Rachel, 426, 438  
 Rebecca, 437  
 Richard, 427  
 Ruel, 341  
 Ruth, 438  
 Sarah, 435, 438  
 Shadrach, 438  
 Thistlethwayte, Margaret, 47  
 Thomas, Deborah, 56  
 Dorothy, 76  
 George, 168  
 Joseph, 77  
 Josiah, 56  
 Mary, 252  
 Oliver, 252  
 Sarah, 324  
 William, 121, 342  
 Thompson, } —, 35, 149, 484  
 Thomson, } Abigail, 430  
 Tompson, } Anthony, 466  
 Arthur C., 273  
 Benjamin, 281  
 Benjamin F., 246  
 Bethiah, 437  
 Bridget, 223  
 Charles Perkins,  
 486  
 Thompson, } Edward, 238  
*cont'd* } Elizabeth, 213,  
 427, 430  
 Ezekiel, 238, 239  
 Hannah, 437  
 Jane, 431  
 Jerusha, 223  
 Lydia, 466  
 Martha, 480  
 Mary, 238  
 Matthew, 428  
 Moses, 431  
 Nathaniel, 430  
 Robert, 441  
 Sally, 464, 465  
 Samuel, 53, 437  
 Sarah, 428  
 Tabitha, 134  
 Thomas, 137  
 William, 238, 276  
 sir William, 441  
 Thorn, { —, 261  
 Thorne, } Mercy, 84  
 Robert, 481  
 Thornbury, —, 107  
 Anne, 117  
 Henry, 105  
 Thornton, Daniel, 417  
 Jonathan, 460  
 John Wingate, 361  
 Medad, 417  
 Thorndike, } Francis, 144  
 Thornedike, } Harbert, 144  
 Hepzibah, 149  
 Thorpe, John, 128  
 Thomasin, 128  
 Thrall, Ann, 183  
 Benjamin, 308  
 Charles, 410  
 Elizabeth, 184, 308, 408  
 Hannah, 410  
 James, 408  
 Joseph, 308, 310  
 Lemme, 410  
 Moses, 183, 184, 308, 310,  
 408, 410  
 Sarah, 184  
 Tryphena, 310  
 William, 308  
 Throckmorton, } captain, 133  
 Throgmorton, } Anne, 133  
 Elizabeth, 250  
 William, 131  
 Thrower, Augustine, 236  
 Thurber, Abigail, 274  
 Thurlow, Georgianna, 85  
 Thurston, —, 392  
 Ariel Standish, 84  
 Eliza, 104  
 Patience, 56  
 Thwaites, Reuben Gold, 400,  
 486  
 Thwing, Charles E., 339  
 Charlotte M., 339  
 Thynne, sir James, 46  
 Tibbals, Ebenezer, 325  
 Submit, 325  
 Tichborne, } Anne, 123, 125  
 Tichbourne, } Robert, 123  
 Robert, lord, 125  
 Tilden, —, 278  
 Ann, 65  
 Joel, 417  
 John, 65  
 Joseph, 417, 420  
 Nathaniel, 65  
 Samuel J., 65  
 Tileston, James, 421  
 Mary, 421  
 Ruth, 339  
 Thomas, 339  
 Tilley, } Elizabeth, 229  
 Tilly, } John, 42  
 Tylley, } Katherine, 43  
 Tilly, } Petro, 42, 43

- Tilley, } Reynold, 42, 43  
 cont'd } Walter, 42, 43  
 See also Tylliott.  
 Tillinghast, Caleb B., 377  
                 William Hopkins, 404  
 Tillot, John, 43, 44  
 Tilton, Hannah, 431  
         John, 431  
         Molly, 432  
         Philip, 432  
 Timberlake, } Henry, 263  
 Tymberley, } Hester, 263  
                 Margaret, 263  
                 Sarah, 263  
                 Thomas, 263  
 Tingley, —, 399  
 Tirwhite, —, 237  
 Tisdale, Abigail, 17, 23  
         John, 17  
         Joshua, 17, 23  
         Sarah, 17  
 Titus, Anson, 151, 152, 263, 375, 378  
 Todd, } Ann, 13  
 Tod, } Frederick W., 441  
         William Cleaves, 375  
 Toldersbury, Margaret  
 Tole, Abigail, 435  
 Tolman, Elizabeth, 438  
 Tomer, —, 127  
 Tomlyns, Richard, 136  
 Tomkins, Julia Blanche, 203  
         Samuel, 55  
         Sarah, 55  
 Tompson, see Thompson.  
 Tooker, William Wallace, 177  
 Tooth, James, 128  
         Martha, 128  
 Topley, Samuel, 196  
 Topliff, Ebenezer, 200  
         Patience, 215  
         Priscilla, 200  
 Toppan, Abraham, 479  
         Isaac, 479  
         Jane, 49, 50  
         Mary, 479  
         Peter, 49, 50  
 Torrey, } Benjamin B., 377  
 Torry, } Josiah, 81  
         Mary, 56, 81  
         Polly, 341  
         Ruth, 453  
         William, 341  
 Tower, —, 100  
 Towue, —, 474  
 Townsend, —, 337  
 Townsend, } marquis, 318  
 Townshend, } Ann, 64  
 Townzen, } Charles Hervey, 42-44, 318-320, 372  
                 Hannah, 413  
                 Jane, lady, 319  
                 Jesse, 411  
                 Jonathan, 411  
                 Lydia, 437  
                 Martin, 413  
                 Penn, 64  
                 sir Roger, 318-320  
                 Thomas, 319, 320  
                 William, 64  
 Tracy, Susanna, 55  
 Transylvania, Sigismundus  
         Bathor, duke of, 144  
 Trapp, Mary, 233  
         Thomas, 233  
 Trask, —, 368  
         William B., 66  
 Travis, } Mary, 350  
 Trauis, } Susan, 349, 350, 354  
                 Susanna, 349, 350  
                 William, 350  
 Tregothick, mar., 470  
 Trescott, Mary, 453  
 Treve, Benjamin, 360  
         Elizabeth, 360  
         Samuel Russell, 360  
 Trill, Abigail, 415  
         Rachel, 415, 420  
         Thomas, 415, 420  
 Trim, Elizabeth, 308  
         Ezra, 441  
         John, 308  
         Katherine, 310  
         Mary, 408  
         Matthias, 310  
         Mehitable, 308, 310, 408  
         Moses, 308, 310, 408, 411  
 Trinder, Charles, 120  
 Troup, Frances B., 83, 93, 270, 271  
 Trowbridge, James, 39  
         Mary, 39  
 Trowell, Elizabeth, 134  
 True, Miriam, 429  
         Sarah, 429  
 Trumbull, Anne Eliot, 295  
         Gordon, 294  
         James Hammond, 177, 294  
         Mary, 220  
         Sarah Ann, 294  
 Tryon, William, 464  
 Tucke, } —, 236  
 Tuckey, } Elizabeth, 124  
                 John, 236  
 Tucker, Abigail, 450  
         Ashbell, 411  
         Charity, 310  
         Charles, 453  
         Dorcas, 183  
         Dorothy, 308  
         Elijah, 184, 453  
         Elisba, 311  
         Elizabeth, 51  
         Ephraim, 183, 184, 307-311, 409, 411  
         Hannah, 234, 453  
         Jane, 183, 184, 307-311, 409, 411  
         John, 28, 409  
         Joseph, 184  
         Mabel, 309  
         Mehitable, 453  
         Phebe, 307  
         Reuben, 409  
         William, 450  
 Tuckerman, Florence Harding, 455  
         Walter Carey, 455  
 Tuckey, see Tucke.  
 Tuckney, mr., 259  
         mrs., 259  
 Tudman, Sarah, 322  
 Tudor, Delia, 275  
         Frederic, 275  
         Sarah, 76  
         William, 275  
 Tufts, } mr., 240  
 Toftes, } Amy, 240  
 Tuftes, } Anne, 240  
                 Henry, 240  
                 James, 240  
                 John, 240  
                 Peter, 240  
                 Roger, 240  
                 Susan, 240  
                 Thomas, 240  
 Turell, Charles, 279  
 Turrey, Edward, 165  
 Turner, mr., 111, 120, 172  
         dr., 125  
         Amasa, 439  
         Anne, 112, 120  
         Celia Crocker, 152  
         Edward, 120  
         Elizabeth Deffner, 382  
         Humphrey, 382  
 Turner, } Japheth, 382  
 cont'd } John, 112, 382, 439  
                 Joseph, 382  
                 Joshua, 382  
                 Larkin, 382  
                 Lydia, 382  
                 Mary, 439  
                 Nathaniel Wing, 152  
                 Rebecca, 439  
                 Rebecca J., 79  
                 Sally, 382  
                 Sara A., 382  
                 Thomas Larkin, 382  
 Tustin, Hannah, 323  
         John, 323  
 Tuttle, —, 284  
         Charles Wesley, 262, 320  
 Twelves, Godfrey, 125  
         Mary, 125  
 Twining, Louisa, 99  
         Richard, 97  
         William Henry Greaves, 97  
 Twiss, —, 118, 119, 121, 138, 260, 264  
 Twombie, Henry B., 149  
 Twombly, Horatio Nelson, 483  
 Tyler, —, 98, 397, 400  
 Tylar, } Dorothy, 118  
 Tylor, } Lyon G., 287  
                 Margaret, 202, 243  
                 Moses Coit, 398  
                 William Royall, 292  
                 William S., 100  
 Tylliot, } Edmund, 43  
 Tyllott, } Edward, 44  
                 John, 43, 44  
                 Katherine, 43, 44  
                 Roger, 43, 44  
 See also Tilley.  
 Tymmes, Samuel, 395, 396  
 Tyng, Anne, 217  
         Edward, 163, 166, 217, 222, 344, 345  
         Elizabeth, 217  
 Underwood, Daisy B., 210  
         Ellen, 210  
         William H., 210  
 Upham, Sarah, 271  
         Thomas, 271  
         Warren, 97, 383  
         W. U. Reynell, 271, 278  
 Usher, Ellen, 248  
 Vail, mr., 471  
 Valentine, —, 313, 314  
 Van Couwenhoven, Peter Wol-  
         fertsen, 314  
         Jacob, 314  
 Van Curler, Arent, 475, 476  
 Van Dyck, Elizabeth, 79  
         Richard, 79  
 Van Elseland, Jannetje Joris, 287  
 Van Vorst, Cornelius, 384  
         Sarah, 384  
 Vaughn, Elizabeth, 74  
 Veasey, Eleanor, 479  
 Verdon, Thomas, 320  
 Vere, lady, 318  
         sir Horace, 135  
 Veren, Mary, 271  
 Vernon, Henry, 251  
         Robert, 251  
         sir Robert, 251, 252  
 Very, Hannah, 386  
         Jones, 386  
 Vicars, sir Arthur, 277  
         Martha, 143  
 Victoria, queen, 352  
 Viets, Roger, 91  
 Vinar, —, 117  
 Viner, } Alice, 108  
 Vinor, } Richard, 108



- Vincent, } Abigail, 371  
 Vinson, } Eunice, 233  
           } Jean, 233  
           } Jerusha, 233  
           } Joseph, 230  
           } Nathaniel, 230, 232,  
               369  
           } Rebecca, 119  
           } Reuben, 369  
           } Samuel, 370  
           } Sarah, 370 [373  
           } Thomas, 231, 368, 370,  
           } Timothy, 232  
           } William, 119, 120, 232,  
               369
- Vines, } Richard, 204, 442-444  
 Vynes, }  
 Vinson, see Vincent.
- Vinton, John A., 274, 438  
 Vivian, J. L., 130, 344  
 Von Ranke, Leopold, 393  
 Vuedale, Katherine, 262  
           sir William, 262
- W——, mr., 36  
 Wade, Elizabeth, 249  
           Sarah, 149  
 Wadham, John M., 390  
 Wadland, } Amos, 450  
 Wadling, } Jemima, 450  
 Wadlin, Horace G., 104, 293  
 Wadsworth, captain, 389  
           Abigail, 17, 18, 20,  
               21, 451  
           } Alexander, 486  
           } Benjamin, 451  
           } Betsey, 383  
           } Christopher, 17,  
               20, 21  
           } Edwin Dexter,  
               389  
           } Elizabeth, 451  
           } Grace, 17, 20, 21  
           } John, 17, 18, 20, 21,  
               45, 451  
           } Mary, 17, 21  
           } Mercy, 55
- Wagenseller, Geo. W., 286, 289  
 Wager, ———, 100  
 Wainwright, Francis, 221  
           Henry, 380  
           Lucy, 221  
           Sarah, 221
- Wait, } Ann, 225  
 Waite, } Benjamin, 225  
           } William C., 390
- Waldo, } ———, 397  
 Waldoe, } Abiathar, 223  
 Waldow, } Abigail, 215, 217, 218,  
               220, 223, 224, 226,  
               227  
           } Albigenice, 220, 227,  
               228  
           } Ann, 218, 223, 225  
           } Anna, 225  
           } Anne, 217-219, 224  
           } Benjamin, 218, 222,  
               227  
           } Benjamin Whit-  
               more, 227  
           } Bethia, 216  
           } Bethuel, 219, 224  
           } Betsey, 227  
           } Betsy Pierpoint, 227  
           } Beulah, 223  
           } Bridget, 223  
           } Calvin, 223  
           } Catharine, 224  
           } Clarissa, 223  
           } Cornelius, 213-216,  
               217-228, 399  
           } Cynthia, 223  
           } Cyprian, 224  
           } Daniel, 214-217, 220,  
               223, 225-227, 296
- Waldo, } Deborah, 214  
 cont'd } Ebenezer, 225  
           } Edward, 214, 217,  
               219, 223-225  
           } Elisha Hurlbut, 228  
           } Eliza F., 227  
           } Elizabeth, 214, 215,  
               218, 220, 222-224,  
               226, 227  
           } Emily, 228  
           } Esther, 216, 224  
           } Eunice, 224, 225  
           } Ezra, 224  
           } Faith, 215, 218-220  
           } Francis, 221, 227, 228  
           } Gamaliel, 225  
           } Grizell, 228  
           } Hannah, 213, 214, 216-  
               218, 221-226, 399  
           } Harriet, 228  
           } Henry, 224  
           } Irene, 224  
           } Isaac, 224  
           } Israel Putnam, 227  
           } Jedidiah, 225  
           } Jemima, 221, 225  
           } Jerusha, 218, 223  
           } Jesse, 223  
           } Joanna, 219, 224, 226,  
               227  
           } John, 449, 214-216,  
               218-220, 222-227  
           } John Erving, 228  
           } John Jones, 226  
           } Jonathan, 214-217,  
               219-228  
           } Joseph, 220, 224-226  
           } Joseph Warren, 227  
           } Josiah, 218  
           } Judith, 214, 215, 223  
           } Katherine, 214  
           } Laura, 228  
           } Lewis, 227  
           } Lewis Putnam, 227  
           } Lois, 224, 227  
           } Louisiana, 227  
           } Lucinda, 227  
           } Lucretia, 227  
           } Lucy, 221, 224, 227,  
               228  
           } Lydia, 220, 228  
           } Marah, 216  
           } Martha, 214, 225, 226  
           } Mary, 213, 214, 217,  
               219, 222, 223, 228  
           } Matilda, 227  
           } Mehitable, 222  
           } Molly, 227  
           } Nancy, 225, 228  
           } Nathan, 223  
           } Nathaniel, 224  
           } Olive, 225  
           } Ozias, 225  
           } Phipps, 225  
           } Polly, 225, 227  
           } Priscilla, 223  
           } Rachel, 215, 222  
           } Ralph, 228  
           } Ralph Gulston, 222  
           } Rebecca, 214, 216,  
               218, 223, 226, 227  
           } Rebecca Elbridge,  
               226  
           } Ruth, 215, 223, 224  
           } Samuel, 217, 219-221,  
               223, 227, 228  
           } Samuel Putnam, 227  
           } Sarah, 215, 216, 220,  
               222, 224-226, 228  
           } Shubael, 219, 223  
           } Susanna, 216, 217,  
               220, 222, 224, 227,  
               228, 296  
           } Talitha, 224
- Waldo, } Temperance, 224  
 cont'd } Thankful, 219, 223,  
               224  
           } Thomas, 213, 220, 226  
           } Thomas Fanning,  
               228  
           } William, 218, 219  
           } Zachaeus, 219, 224  
           } Zechariah, 216, 220,  
               223, 226, 227  
           } Zerviah, 223, 225
- Walchmon, ———, 68  
 Walcott, see Wolcott.  
 Walden, Abigail, 223, 224  
           John, 223, 224
- Wales, ———, 304  
           prince of, 393  
           Anna, 210  
           Anne, 219  
           Elizabeth, 219  
           Elkanah, 219  
           Nathaniel, 219, 343
- Walford, Edward, 382  
           William, 382
- Walker, ———, 19, 100  
           mr., 469  
           Amasa, 69  
           Bart, 312  
           Edward, 52  
           Exene E., 72  
           Francis Amasa, 69-72,  
               152, 401, 483  
           Henry, 52  
           Israel, 52, 409  
           James, 155, 312  
           John, 69  
           Mary, 112  
           Nathan, 409  
           Nathaniel, 69  
           Phebe, 52  
           Phineas, 69  
           Priscilla, 69  
           Quork, 193  
           Richard, 263  
           Samuel, 52, 69  
           Sarah, 17, 69, 276  
           Submit, 69  
           Susanna, 69  
           Walter, 69  
           William, 25, 26
- Wall, Bartholomew, 122  
           Richard, 134
- Wallace, } Eliza Thompson,  
 Wallace, } 464, 465  
           } Francis A., 464  
           } Hephzibah, 413  
           } James J., 464, 465  
           } Jessie A., 474  
           } William, 409, 412, 413  
           } William A., 464
- Waller, Agnes, 107  
           Anne, 107  
           Edward, 107  
           Elizabeth, 107  
           George, 107  
           Henry, 107  
           James, 107  
           Peter, 107  
           Richard, 107  
           William, 107
- Walley, mr., 162  
           Elizabeth, 163-165  
           John, 15
- Wallin, Kezia, 210  
           Thomas, 212
- Wallis, Elizabeth, 309  
           Mary, 310  
           Robert, 311  
           William, 309-311
- Wallope, ———, 262  
 Walpoole, Callibut, 319  
 Walsbee, David, 436  
           Hannah, 436  
           Ruth, 436

- Walter, } ———, 390  
Walters, } Anne, 114, 129, 131,  
132  
Barbara, 131  
Elizabeth, 131  
Hannah, 131  
Judith, 131  
Mary, 131  
Rebecca, 142  
Sarah, 131  
Thomas, 114, 129, 131,  
134  
Walton, Bryan, 126  
Thomas, 34  
Wagon, Nathaniel, 433  
Susanna, 433  
Ward, } ———, 134  
Warde, } Abigail, 82  
Alice, 105  
Andrew H., 338  
Anne, 65, 66  
Diana, 467  
Elizabeth, 433  
Jeremiah, 433  
John, 82, 239  
Joseph, 236  
Mabel, 105  
Mary, 72, 196, 337  
Nathaniel, 239, 240  
Richard, 72, 337  
Ruth, 83  
Samuel, 196  
Warden, Obed, 341  
Sally, 341  
Wardron, Priscilla, 141  
Ware, Adelaide Frances, 152  
Darwin Erastus, 151  
Emma F., 13, 102  
Henry, 14  
Mary, 68, 80  
Mary Lovell, 14  
Richard D., 152  
Warham, Francis, 123  
Warner, Ebenezer, 479  
Epha, 77  
Ichabod, 417  
John, 315, 316  
Jonathan, 297  
Margaret, 243  
Martha, 417  
Mary, 417  
Mercy, 24  
Molly, 479  
Seth, 79  
Tamar, 79  
Warren, ———, 394  
Christian, 245  
Deborah, 245  
Elizabeth, 245  
George, 245  
Isaac P., 151  
sir John B., 187  
Joseph, 14, 147  
Lydia, 56  
Mehitable, 322  
sir Peter, 346  
Robert, 246  
Thomas, 110, 245, 246  
Warwick, } earl of, 31  
Warwicke, } sir Philip, 125  
Richard, 143  
Wasey, Joseph, 32  
Washburn, ———, 275  
Betty, 183  
C. L. D., 274  
Ephraim, 308  
Hannah, 183, 308  
Martha, 183  
Thomas, 183, 363  
Timothy, 183, 308  
Washington, mr., 458  
George, 25, 52, 57-  
63, 78, 89, 91, 154,  
169-176, 291, 329,  
388, 457-464  
Washington, } Martha, 62, 170-  
cont'd } 173, 175, 176, 332,  
335, 457-459, 461,  
462  
Wass, John, 369  
Wastfield, see Westfield.  
Waterman, Dependence S., 95  
Waters, Hannah, 223  
Henry F., 76, 83, 90, 92,  
105, 106, 112, 119, 120,  
130, 132, 143, 144, 234,  
238-244, 246, 248, 249-  
252, 254, 255, 257, 260,  
261, 264, 268, 270, 287,  
361, 399, 487, 488  
Watkins, Walter Kendall, 64,  
98, 130, 141, 236, 238,  
240, 251, 271, 389  
Watkinson, Thomas, 353  
Watrous, Damaris, 325  
Josiah, 325  
Watson, } Andrew, 312  
Watson, } Rosina, 78  
William Grafton,  
103  
Watts, Abigail, 428  
Isaac, 291, 346  
Nathaniel, 428  
Waugh, Elizabeth, 78  
Rosina, 78  
Thomas, 78  
Way, Eliza, 275  
Mary, 479  
Sarah, 275  
William, 275, 479  
Weales, Frances, 256  
Weare, Abigail, 433  
Weatherly, J. M., 102  
Webb, } ———, 200  
Webbe, } Abraham, 144  
Amee, 436  
Ann, 436  
Anne, 143  
Anthony, 143  
Benjamin, 436  
Christopher, 436, 437  
David, 436  
Erasmus, 143, 144  
George, 143  
Hannah, 126, 436, 437  
Jane, 143  
Jerusha, 436  
John, 436  
Jonathan, 436  
Joseph, 436  
Margaret, 126  
Martha, 143  
Mary, 436, 437  
Morris, 143  
Nathan, 437  
Peter, 436  
Priscilla, 436  
Prudence, 248  
Richard, 116, 436  
Robert, 143  
Ruth, 436, 437  
Samuel, 436  
Sarah, 436, 437  
Stephen, 143  
Susanna, 436  
Thomas, 143  
William, 126, 143  
Webber, Andrew, 97, 100  
Edward, 100  
Lorenzo, 97  
Lucy, 100  
S. G., 83  
William, 100  
Weber, Adam S., 90  
Webster, Amos Andrews, 412  
Ann, 51, 411  
Daniel, 87, 388, 405  
David, 412  
Drue, 121  
Eleazer, 410  
Webster, } Elijah, 183, 309  
cont'd } Elizabeth, 409  
Ezekiel, 308-310,  
409, 410  
Ephraim, 409  
Hester, 116  
Jacob, 408  
John, 51, 66  
Jonathan, 182  
Joseph, 309, 409  
Lydia, 182, 409, 411  
Martha, 409  
Mary, 184, 309, 310  
Oliver, 408  
Rachel, 184  
Sarah, 310  
Simeon, 184  
Thomas, 182-184,  
309, 310, 409, 411  
William H., 90  
Zeruiah, 309  
Wedmister, Richard, 255  
Weed, Bagley, 429  
Eleanor, 429  
Ephraim, 433  
Hannah, 428  
Jonathan, 428  
Judith, 433  
Weeden, ———, 342  
William B., 86, 378  
William O., 149  
Weeks, } ———, 29, 232  
Week, } Harriet, 276, 278  
Nancy, 341  
Weir, Thomas, 312  
Welch, Abia, 429  
John, 429  
William Lewis, 101  
Weld, Abel, 340  
Edmund, 216, 421  
Elizabeth, 216, 421  
Esther, 216  
Ezra, 434  
Hannah, 434  
John, 216  
Margaret, 249, 423  
Nathaniel, 426  
Rachel, 426  
Thomas, 213, 249  
William Fletcher, 279  
William Gordon, 279  
Weldon, ———, 135, 252  
Wellies, see Wells.  
Wellman, ———, 478 [377]  
Joshua Wyman, 152,  
Mary Russell, 152  
Wells, } ———, 289  
Welles, } Abigail, 56, 220  
Alice, 434  
Anne, 434  
Benjamin, 415, 416  
Ephraim, 80  
Eunice, 409, 410  
Ezekiel, 434  
Hannah, 220  
Ichabod, 310, 311, 409,  
410, 412  
John Howell, 286  
Joshua, 412  
Lucy, 311, 415, 416  
Lydia, 80  
Martha, 180  
Mary, 310, 430  
Samuel, 220  
Sarah, 327, 328  
Thomas, 180, 416  
Wendel, Diwar, 475  
Evert Janse, 475  
Wentworth, Bethia, 449  
Charles, 449  
Jerusha, 453  
S. H., 98  
Wenwood, Eliza F., 227  
Wesson, Ann, 424  
James, 424

- West, —, 304  
 Abner, 272  
 Ann, 23, 24  
 Anna, 23, 24, 200  
 Anne, 133  
 Benjamin, 24  
 David, 24  
 De la Warr, 272  
 Eunice, 24  
 Francis, 272  
 Joanna, 24  
 John, 24, 30, 34  
 Joseph, 24, 30, 31  
 Josiah Blossom, 152  
 Judah, 272  
 Keziah, 24  
 Margery, 272  
 Martha, 55  
 Martin, 133  
 Mary, 24  
 Mercy, 24  
 Peter, 272  
 Richard, 23, 24  
 Sackfield, 272  
 Samuel, 55  
 Sanderson, 24  
 Thomas, 271, 272
- Westcott, { —, 344  
 Westcoat, { Daniel, 40  
 Westcote, { Robert, 315  
 Westkote, { Stukely, 315  
 Westerne, see Weston.  
 Westfield, { —, 132, 134  
 Wastfield, { Alice, 48  
 Anne, 48  
 Edward, 129, 133  
 Elizabeth, 133  
 Hester, 129, 133  
 John, 133  
 Richard, 133  
 William, 133
- Westland, —, 259  
 Deborah, 259, 260  
 Dorothy, 256  
 John, 259  
 Mary, 259  
 Nathaniel, 259  
 Oliver, 259  
 Richard, 259  
 Weston, { Abner, 364  
 Westerne, { Benjamin, 365  
 Deborah, 438, 439  
 Desire, 363  
 Elizabeth, 54  
 Horace, 163  
 John, 270, 438  
 Mary, 55  
 Mercy, 365  
 Nathan, 363  
 Samuel, 54, 439  
 Sarah, 364  
 Thomas, 126  
 Zachariah, 277
- Wetherall, Anne, 138  
 Elizabeth, 138  
 Henry, 138  
 Rowland, 138  
 Thomas, 138
- Wetherbee, Dorcas, 273  
 Paul, 273
- Wetherhead, Edward, 120  
 Elizabeth, 120
- Wetmore, Abigail, 327  
 Sarah, 228  
 William, 228
- Whalley, Edward, 152
- Wharton, Mr., 333
- Whately, Elizabeth, 55
- Wheaton, Abby, 74
- Wheaton, Nathaniel M., 74
- Whedon, Sarah, 329
- Wheeling, { Hannah, 189, 358  
 Wheelden, { Joseph, 358  
 Wheeler, captain, 214  
 Eleanor, 326
- Wheeler, { Elizabeth, 67  
 cont'd { Gratia, 457  
 Nathan, 67  
 Obadiah, 39  
 Rebecca, 67  
 Ruth, 224
- Wheelock, Jonathan, 341  
 Sally, 341
- Wheelwright, Edmund March,  
 101, 284  
 Edward, 391, 400
- Wheilen, Jean, 371
- Whitfield, see Whitfield.
- Whipple, —, 100  
 Alice, 374  
 Amy, 374  
 Anne, 374  
 Comfort, 374  
 Daniel, 373, 374  
 Eleazer, 374  
 Eno, 374  
 Hannah, 208  
 James, 374  
 Job, 208, 374  
 Joel, 374  
 Joseph, 13, 374  
 Mary, 373, 374  
 Nancy, 374  
 Olive, 374  
 Otis, 374  
 Philadelphia, 374  
 Preserved, 374  
 Prudence, 13  
 Russell, 374  
 Sarah, 221, 374  
 Silas, 374  
 Stephen, 374
- Whitaker, { —, 116  
 Whitakers, { Edward, 51  
 Whittacre, { Hester, 108  
 Joan, 51  
 John, 51  
 Richard, 51  
 Thomas, 51
- White, Aaron, 426  
 Abigail, 421, 424  
 Abigail S., 341  
 Alice, 424  
 Alphonso Everett, 279,  
 375, 486  
 Ann, 182, 183, 185, 309,  
 412, 422, 424  
 Anna, 423, 425  
 Benjamin, 421-426  
 Betty, 409, 433  
 Betsey, 434  
 Caleb, 424, 425  
 Charles A., 100  
 Charles Harold Evelyn,  
 395, 396  
 Chloe, 185  
 Daniel, 180, 182-184, 309,  
 410, 419, 425  
 Deborah, 437  
 Dorothy Hancock, 268  
 Dudley, 309  
 E. A., 277  
 Ebenezer, 268, 423, 425,  
 426  
 Edward, 268, 422, 424, 426  
 Eleanor, 424, 425  
 Elihu, 183  
 Elijah, 309  
 Elisha, 183, 185, 309  
 Elizabeth, 68, 182-184,  
 309, 419, 421, 423, 425, 426  
 Eunice, 420  
 Ferdinand Elliot, 208  
 Frances, 421-423  
 Francis Beach, 268, 269,  
 400  
 Frederick Clement, 269  
 George, 408  
 Greenough, 269  
 Hannah, 309, 422-426, 436
- White, { Henry, 112, 423  
 cont'd { Isaac, 421-423, 425  
 James, 196, 269, 423  
 Jerusha, 309, 424, 425  
 Joanna, 77, 423  
 Joel, 181-185, 309, 310,  
 408-410, 412, 418  
 John, 112, 286, 288, 421-  
 426, 433, 434  
 John Gardner, 208, 269,  
 400  
 Joseph, 421-426  
 Lucy, 424  
 Lydia, 423, 426  
 Margaret, 423, 426  
 Martha, 180, 181  
 Mary, 268, 289, 409, 410,  
 421-421  
 Mary Henley, 425  
 Molly, 434  
 Moses, 422, 423, 425, 426  
 Oliver, 408-410, 424, 426  
 Rachel, 422, 426, 438  
 Rebecca, 423, 425  
 Reuben, 183  
 Ruth, 182-185, 309, 310,  
 408-410, 412, 418  
 Salmon, 182  
 Samuel, 184, 422, 424, 425  
 Sarah, 180, 181, 422-425,  
 449  
 Susanna, 422, 424, 425, 426  
 Thankful, 425  
 Thomas, 134, 180, 181,  
 307, 408, 424-426  
 sir Thomas, 69  
 Timothy, 392  
 Tryphena, 409  
 William, 424
- Whitefield, { Abigail, 130  
 Whitfield, { Dorothy, 130, 320  
 Whitfield, { Elizabeth, 130  
 Whitefield, { Francis, 135  
 Whitfeild, { George, 346  
 Henry, 130, 135,  
 320  
 John, 110, 130  
 Lucy, 135  
 Mary, 130, 134  
 Nathaniel, 130  
 sir Ralph, 320  
 Rebecca, 130  
 Sarah, 130
- Whitehead, { —, 118  
 Whitehead, { Mrs., 116  
 Mary, 107, 109, 110  
 Matthew, 107, 110  
 Thomas, 135
- Whiting, { —, 259  
 Whitinge, { Joseph, 276  
 Samuel, 276, 318  
 Sarah, 276
- Whitman, Abigail, 365  
 Hannah, 364  
 See also Wightman.
- Whitmore, —, 111 [339  
 Charles Edward,  
 Fanny Therese  
 Walling, 339  
 William H., 88, 194,  
 336, 339, 340, 343,  
 397, 399, 400
- Whitnall, Anne, 132
- Whitney, —, 285, 287  
 Clarissa, 223  
 William H., 285, 288,  
 290
- Whiton, Elizabeth Deffner, 382  
 Royal, 382
- Whittemore, Abby R., 303  
 Abigail, 226  
 Benjamin, 226  
 Elizabeth, 340  
 James Madison,  
 188



- Whittemore, { John, 226  
cont'd { Joseph, 303  
Nathaniel, 226  
Thomas, 226
- Whittet, —, 285
- Whittington, Richard, 69
- Whittier, Abigail, 431  
Dorothy, 431  
Elizabeth, 431  
Francis, 431  
John Greenleaf, 483  
Sarah, 433
- Whittock, Agnes, 51
- Whitway, Jane, 321, 322  
Joan, 321, 322
- Whotlock, Martha, 248  
Robert, 248  
Roger, 248
- Wicheott, { Jane, 252  
Whicheott, {
- Wickins, Anne, 141  
Samuel, 140-142  
Seth, 140  
Thomas, 140
- Widleighe, mr., 262
- Wiggen, Mary, 431
- Wight, Charles Henry, 167  
Elizabeth, 223
- Wightman, { Harriet, 210  
Whitman, { Isaac, 210  
Ruth R., 210  
Susan, 210
- See also Whitman.
- Wilbore, { Elizabeth, 250  
Wildbore, { Joseph, 15, 16  
Shadrack, 21
- Wilcox, { Elizabeth, 128  
Wilcocks, { Isaac W., 16  
Willcox, { Martha, 418  
Priscilla, 57  
William, 57
- Wild, { Abel, 340  
Wild, { Helen T., 390  
Samuel Sumner, 269
- Wildbore, see Wilbore.
- Wilder, Abel, 340  
Aboliah, 474  
Fannie A., 475  
Frank Curtis, 475  
John, 474  
Joshua, 474  
Mary, 82  
Nathaniel, 474  
Rebecca Curtis, 474  
Samuel, 474  
Thomas, 474  
Vashti, 341  
Walter L., 475  
William Frank, 474
- Wildley, A. Chesebrough, 85
- Wilkie, Thomas, 312
- Willard, { mrs., 164  
Willard, { Elizabeth, 167  
Willord, { Hannah, 136, 478  
Jonathan, 337  
Joshua, 136  
Josiah, 478  
Lucy, 478  
Mary, 337  
Nathan, 478  
Samuel, 322, 345
- Willes, see Willis.
- Willett, Thomas, 378
- William, King, 15
- Willams, —, 236, 240, 394  
capt., 15, 162  
mr., 275  
Catherine, 383  
Daniel, 22  
Elizabeth Davis, 154  
Frances, 22  
Hester, 263  
Jeremiah, 154  
John, 268
- Williams, { John C., 74  
cont'd { John Fletcher, 382,  
383  
L., 19  
Mary, 17, 22  
Mary M., 74  
Micajah, 395  
Nathaniel, 18  
Priscilla, 465  
Richard, 17, 18, 20,  
43, 98, 99  
Roger, 90, 211, 294,  
314, 315  
Samuel, 17, 22, 382  
Seth, 22  
Thomas, 263  
William, 371, 372
- Williamson, Em., 247  
Joseph, 9, 291, 379  
Robert, 247  
William C., 155
- Willis, { —, 136  
Willes, { Henry, 380  
Thomas, 136, 137
- Willord, see Willard.
- Wilmer, Annie E., 382
- Wilmot, Samuel, 312
- Wilson, see Wilson.
- Wilmarth, Elizabeth J., 85
- Wilson, { —, 144  
Willson, { Abigail, 185  
Alice, 238  
Anne, 143, 144  
Anthony, 83  
Edmund, 143  
Elizabeth, 83  
Guile, 83  
Hannah, 341  
James, 374  
John, 81, 120, 144,  
185, 283, 284, 308,  
342, 391, 393  
Joseph, 308  
Judith, 116  
Margaret, 120  
Mary, 438  
Rachel, 83  
Rowland, 116, 117  
Ruth, 83  
Sarah, 81, 83, 374  
Thomas, 116  
Warren, 341  
William, 143, 144  
William Lyne, 103
- Wilton, Agnes, 253
- Wimbish, { —, 111, 112,  
121  
Wimbesh, { Alice, 112  
Wimbich, { Anne, 112  
Wimbidge, { Lydia, 120  
Magdalen, 120  
Mary, 111, 120,  
121  
Samuel, 120
- Winchester, Frances, 422  
Henry, 422  
John, 282, 422  
Sarah, 227, 422
- Windever, { Dorothy, 47  
Windove, { John, 47  
Winsor, { —, 105  
Ann Thomas, 403  
Winsor, { Caroline Tufts, 404  
Christian, 45  
Constance, 404  
John, 45  
Justin, 20, 54, 76,  
83, 84, 346, 382,  
403, 404, 440, 481  
Nathaniel, 403
- Wing, Deborah, 209  
Jabez, 209  
John, 219  
Mary, 209  
Sarah, 429
- Wingate, Ann, 82  
John, 82
- Wilmington, John, 134
- Winsor, see Winsor.
- Winslow, Abigail, 451  
Catherine, 434  
Charles, 150  
Edward, 86, 150, 177,  
221  
Elisha D., 144  
Elizabeth, 432  
Ezra, 451  
Hannah, 221  
Isaac, 150, 221  
Jemima, 221  
John, 150, 221, 293  
John Howard, 451  
Josiah, 20, 81  
Josias, 362  
Lucy, 321  
Nancy, 154  
Rachel, 451  
Samuel, 150  
Samuel Wallis, 150  
Sarah Tyng, 228  
William C., 86
- Winsor, see Winsor.
- Wintersall, Christabell, 51  
Eleanor, 51  
Thomas, 51
- Winthrop, { Adam, 249  
Winthroppe, { John, 197, 342,  
383, 442-444  
Wintroppe, { Robert C., 87, 381,  
483
- Wise, Abigail, 424  
John, 424  
Lucy, 424
- Wiseman, Elizabeth, 137
- Wiswall, { Deborah, 55  
Wiswell, { Ebenezer, 198  
Elizabeth, 55  
Hannah, 55, 424  
Ichabod, 55, 231, 365  
Jerusha, 233  
Mercy, 55  
Peleg, 55  
Perez, 55  
Priscilla, 55  
Remember, 55  
Sarah, 198  
Thomas, 55
- Withington, { Abel, 201  
Witherington, { Anne, 68  
Edward, 68, 69  
Elizabeth, 68  
Francis, 68  
Henry, 322  
Lothrop, 65-69,  
261, 366  
Nicholas, 69  
Oliver, 68, 69  
Richard, 68, 69  
Susan, 68, 69  
William, 68
- Wodell, Mary, 57
- Wolcott, { Alexander, 228  
Walcott, { Anna, 311  
Walcott, { Henry, 281  
Woolcott, { John, 74  
Josiah, 308, 311  
Lucy, 228, 308, 311  
Roger, 280, 281, 389,  
483
- Wolfertszen, Pieter, 316
- Wollop, —, 51
- Wood, { —, 177, 247  
a Wood, { Abel, 457  
Abigail, 74  
Anthony, 32  
Bathsheba, 73  
David, 201  
Isaiah, 84  
Joan, 112, 129, 132  
John, 129, 131, 132, 260

- Wood, } Mary, 271, 457  
       *cont'd* } Robert, 260  
               Samuel, 74  
               Silvanus, 260  
               Susan, 112  
               Susanna, 201  
               William, 271, 281, 290  
 Woodbridge, Benjamin, 68  
               Dudley, 91  
               John, 68  
 Woodbury, Charles Levi, 377,  
               487  
               Jeremiah, 373  
               Jerusha, 373  
               John, 373  
               Sibyl, 373  
 Woodcocke, William, 241, 320  
 Woodford, Stephen, 109  
 Woodhouse, —, 111, 112  
               Helen, 113  
 Woodman, Joseph, 432  
               Langhdia, 432  
               Mary, 434  
 Woods, Eleanor, 200  
               Henry E., 273  
               Lucy Brown, 456  
               Morgan, 456  
 Woodward, Anne, 240  
               Charles, 240  
               Elizabeth, 84, 240  
               Eunice, 414  
               George M., 378  
               Israel, 84  
               Jane, 84  
               John, 240  
               Margaret, 240  
               Mary, 414  
               Peter, 240  
               Robert, 240  
               Theron Royal, 14  
 Woodworth, Alice, 56  
 Woolcott, see Wolcott.  
 Woolnough, William, 242  
 Woolston, Elizabeth, 134  
               John, 134  
 Woorme, mrs., 115  
 Wootton, —, 132, 271  
 Worcester, Rebecca, 50  
               William, 50  
 Wormall, } Lydia, 440  
 Wormell, } William, 250, 260  
 Worseley, sir Henry, 266  
 Worth, Arthur, 125  
               Dorothy, 434  
               Henry Barton, 392  
 Worth, } John, 369  
       *cont'd* } Stephen, 434  
               William Jenkins, 371  
 Worthen, Dorothy, 434  
               Jacob, 429  
               Mary, 429  
               Michael, 434  
               Ruth, 430  
 Worthy, —, 76  
 Wren, } Matthew, 101, 239, 401  
 Wrenn, }  
 Wright, Abiah, 411, 413, 415, 416,  
               418, 420  
               Artimesia, 416  
               Carroll D., 71  
               Daniel, 78  
               Ebenezer, 152  
               Elmira, 74  
               Eunice, 415  
               Ezekiel, 239, 411  
               George Wellman, 152,  
               404  
               Georgianna, 152  
               John, 67, 132, 140, 411  
               John Stratton, 152  
               Jonathan, 411, 413, 415,  
               416, 418  
               Joseph, 152  
               Judah, 84  
               Lemuel, 404  
               Lydia, 72  
               Mary Russell, 152  
               Rachel, 78  
               Roderick, 413  
               Samuel, 72, 152, 404  
               Sarah, 140  
               Stephen Keep, 411  
               Thomas, 349  
               Urania, 411  
               William, 136, 411  
 Wright and Potter, 389, 394  
 Wrisley, see Risley.  
 Wroo, —, 247  
 Wusson, Sarah, 420  
 Wyatt, Hannah, 273, 374  
               Margaret, 85, 397, 399,  
               400  
               Temperance, 273, 374  
 Wych, —, 138  
 Wyer, —, 107  
               Edward, 107  
 Wyman, —, 398  
               Margaret, 429  
               Zebulon, 429  
 Wyncoop, —, 283  
 Wynn, } —, 252  
 Wyn, } Damoris, 138  
 Wynne, } Elizabeth, 128, 138  
               Jane, 138  
               John, 128  
               Nicholas, 138  
               Priscilla, 139  
               Richard, 138, 140  
               Thomas, 138  
 Yale, Anne, 118  
               Elizabeth, 118  
               Mary, 118  
               Samuel, 118  
               Tessilio, 118  
 Yanno, John, 179  
 Yard, James S., 89  
 Yates, Caroline E., 339  
               Norris, 339  
 Yeamans, John, 64  
               sir John, 30, 31  
               Shute Shrimpton, 64  
 Yeast, —, 136  
 York, duke of, 89  
 Young, } lady, 262  
 Yonge, } Agnes, 246  
 Yonges, } Anne, 246  
 Younge, } Augustine, 246  
 Younges, } Benjamin, 245  
 Youngs, } Christopher, 243,  
               245-247  
               Dorothy, 246  
               Edmund, 246  
               Eliphalet, 418  
               Elizabeth, 246  
               Henry, 246, 247  
               James, 246  
               Joan, 245, 246  
               John, 245, 246  
               Joseph, 245, 246  
               Margaret, 245, 246  
               Margery, 244  
               Martha, 245, 246  
               Mary, 245, 246, 418  
               Rachel, 246  
               sir Richard, 116  
               Ruth, 430  
               Sarah, 246  
               Susan, 246  
               Temperance, 246  
               Thomas, 139, 245,  
               246  
               William, 234, 244-  
 Younger, mr., 58 [246  
 Yughey, Susan S., 464

# INDEX OF PLACES.

- Abbott's Anne, Co. Southampton, Eng., 261, 262  
 Aberdeen, Scotland, 13  
 Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 13  
 Abington, 82  
 Abthorp, Northamptonshire, Eng., 134  
 Acquakunonk (Paterson), N. J., 287, 290  
 Adderly, Eng., 252  
 Agamenticus, 441, 442, 443, 444  
 Ahumime, Island of, 314  
 Albany, N. Y., 79, 88, 89, 98, 272, 283, 285, 400, 465, 476, 477  
 Albemarle, 30  
 Albemarle Point, 31  
 Albie, Eng., 245  
 Albourne, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121-124  
 Alburgh, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242  
 Alderkirke, Eng., 259  
 Aldermaston, Co. Berks., Eng., 270  
 Alexandria, 461  
     Va., 62, 335  
 Allensmore, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235  
 All Hallows, Lombard Street, London, Eng., 111, 112  
     Oxford, Eng., 119  
     the Wall, London, Eng., 132  
 Allington, Co. Hampshire, Eng., 268  
 Alstead, N. H., 223  
 Armenia, N. Y., 84  
 America, 29, 31, 46, 49, 61, 66, 85, 88, 94, 96-98, 101, 130, 148, 151, 173, 188, 207, 210, 213, 246, 268, 271, 278, 281, 285-288, 290, 291, 293, 314, 321, 323, 342, 344, 346, 354, 361, 376, 382, 384, 397, 399, 403, 404, 441, 463, 475  
 Amesbury, Mass., 95, 392, 427  
 Amherst, Mass., 292, 373  
     N. H., 97, 100  
     College, 69, 70, 72, 92, 100, 292  
 Amsterdam, Holland, 257, 258  
 Andalusia, Spain, 330  
 Andover, Conn., 420  
     Eng., 262  
     Mass., 81, 148-150, 152, 395, 401, 405, 407, 465, 485, 486  
 Angel Alley, London, Eng., 134  
 Annapolis, Md., 60, 61, 62, 332, 333, 457, 458, 459, 461  
     N. S., 163  
     Royal, N. S., 186  
 Ansley, Warwickshire, Eng., 250  
 Antwerp, N. Y., 455  
 Arkansas, State of, 391  
 Arlington, Mass., 475  
 Ash, Co. Surrey, Eng., 14  
 Ashburnham, Mass., 456, 457  
 Ashby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 253  
     Mass., 285  
 Ashfield, Mass., 468  
 Ashford, Conn., 373  
 Ashland, Mass., 151  
 Ashley River, South Carolina, 30  
 Ashmolean Museum, Oxford, Eng., 31, 32  
 Astoria, Long Island, 83, 277  
 Athol, Mass., 279, 456  
 Atkinson, N. H., 375  
 Atlanta, Ga., 285  
 Atlantic Ocean, 463  
 Attleboro', Mass., 85, 276, 374  
 Auburndale, Mass., 148, 278, 377, 380, 483  
 Augusta, Me., 102, 379, 479,  
 Aurelius, N. Y., 41  
 Aurora, N. Y., 285  
 Austin, Texas, 326  
 Avon River, 31, 45  
 Aylesburg, Co. Bucks, Eng., 250  
 Aylesham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 244, 245  
 Bacton, Eng., 43  
 Baden Baden, Germany, 288  
 Baden, Dutchy of, Germany, 288  
 Bahamas, 30  
 Baldwinville, Mass., 456  
 Ballston, N. Y., 273, 374  
 Baltimore, Md., 94, 130, 202, 280, 333, 394, 401, 457-459, 479, 481  
 Bangor, Me., 77, 162, 221, 373  
     Pa., 286  
 Barbados, 29, 30, 50, 123  
 Bar Harbor, Me., 386  
 Barkhamsted, 102  
 Barking, Eng., 117  
     Co. Essex, Eng., 255, 263  
 Barnes without Algate, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 262, 263  
 Barnstable, Mass., 81, 88, 146, 179, 186-190, 192, 206, 219, 229, 272, 273, 357, 358, 365, 399, 423  
 Barre, Mass., 193  
 Barrington, R. I., 54  
 Bartlett, N. H., 291  
 Barton-in-Fabis, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 348  
     upon-Humber, Eng., 356  
 Basinghall Street, London, Eng., 134  
 Bassaleg, 31  
 Batavia, N. Y., 273  
 Bath, Eng., 187, 278  
     Me., 278  
     N. Y., 457  
 Beachmont, Mass., 64  
 Beccles, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243  
 Bedford, Mass., 198, 327  
 Bedfordshire, Eng., 256  
 Belchertown, Mass., 83  
 Belfast, Ire., Queen's College, 384  
     Me., 9-12, 102, 152, 291  
 Belgium, 72  
 Belgravia, London, Eng., 282  
 Belmont, Mass., 383, 384  
 Beloit, Wisconsin, 401  
 Beloit College, 401  
 Belpre, Ohio, 220  
 Bennetfield, Eng., 357  
 Bennington, Eng., 250  
     Vt., 79, 297, 473, 474  
 Bensalem, Pa., 149  
 Berlin, Conn., 473, 474  
 Berkshire, Eng., 112  
     Mass., 468  
     N. Y., 224  
     Vt., 79



- Bermondsey Street, London, Eng., 270  
 Bermuda, 31, 126  
 Berwick, Me., 77, 78, 82, 85  
 Bethel, Conn., 41  
     Me., 455  
 Bethlehem, Penn., 96  
 Beverly, Mass., 50, 149, 150, 220, 390  
 Beverwyck, 475  
 Bewley, Co. Southampton, Eng., 262, 265  
 Beyton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42  
 Biddenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 397, 400  
 Bildeston, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 249  
 Billerica, Essex, Eng., 66  
     Mass., 66, 214, 423, 425, 464  
 Billingsborough, Eng., 349  
 Birkenhead, Cheshire, Eng., 130  
 Birthorpe, Eng., 349  
 Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 129  
     Street, London, Eng., 134 [478  
         Without, London, Eng.,  
 Bishop Stortford, Co. Hertford, Eng., 235  
 Bismark, Dakotah, 29  
 Blackstone River, 212  
 Blencogo, Eng., 57  
 Blettsoe, Eng., 256  
 Bliborowe, Eng., 240  
 Blue Hills, 449  
 Bolder, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265  
 Bolton, Conn., 180-184, 307, 408-420  
 Boreham, Eng., 382  
 Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., 259, 353  
     Mass., 10, 12-15, 17, 22-24, 28, 31-33,  
     35-37, 42, 43, 49, 50, 64, 69, 71,  
     77-79, 81, 82, 86-89, 92-104, 135,  
     141, 144, 146-160, 162-168, 185,  
     187, 188, 192, 194-202, 204, 206,  
     207, 211, 214-223, 225, 226, 228,  
     233, 250, 255, 267-270, 272-276,  
     278-283, 285, 288-294, 311, 313,  
     320, 322, 336, 339, 342-346, 354,  
     364, 366, 371, 372, 374-378, 380-  
     397, 399-408, 421-424, 427, 437,  
     441, 444, 446-455, 464, 469, 470,  
     472, 473, 480, 482-486  
     University, 401  
 Boughton, Co. Kent, Eng., 122  
 Bourn, Lincolnshire, Eng., 349  
 Bovetracy, Devonshire, Eng., 144  
 Bow Church, London, Eng., 236  
 Bowdoin College, 11, 379, 383, 401, 486  
 Bow Lane, London, Eng., 134  
 Boxford, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248, 249  
 Bradfield, Eng., 42  
 Bradford, Mass., 385  
     Vt., 397, 398  
 Brading, Isle of Wight, Eng., 261, 265, 266  
 Brainford, 36  
     Eng., 136  
 Braintree, 385  
     Co. Essex, Eng., 271  
     Mass., 78, 82, 96, 198, 214, 216, 219,  
     284, 286, 290, 340, 394, 435-438,  
     449  
     Vt., 78, 382  
 Bampton, Co. Somerset, Eng., 261  
 Brandon, Vt., 26  
 Brandywine, Pa., 382  
 Branford, Conn., 78, 327, 328, 418  
 Branston, Co. Rutland, Eng., 113  
 Brattleboro', Vt., 273, 478, 481  
 Braunton, Co. Devon, Eng., 397, 400  
 Brazenose College, 68, 69  
 Brazil, 481  
 Bread Street, London, Eng., 113  
 Breed's Hill, 147  
 Bremen, 361  
 Brentford Butts, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142  
 Brentwood, N. H., 385  
 Breskens, Holland, 287, 290  
 Brest, France, 346  
 Brewster, Mass., 392  
 Bridewell, London, Eng., 235  
 Bridgeport, Conn., 292, 464  
 Bridgewater, Mass., 216, 223, 275, 362, 363, 373,  
     438, 439, 449-451, 454  
 Brighton, Mass., 275, 292, 383  
 Brimfield, 420  
     Mass., 82  
 Brinckworth, Wiltshire, Eng., 109  
 Bristol, 325  
     Eng., 108, 225, 264, 271, 276, 278, 290,  
     323, 361, 424, 441, 442  
     Me., 9, 361, 394  
     N. H., 103  
     Pa., 149  
     R. I., 64, 81, 84, 190, 217, 276, 317, 318,  
     358, 386  
     Co., Mass., 16, 18, 20-23, 274  
 Britain, 441  
 British Channel, 31  
 British Museum, London, Eng., 94, 391  
 Brixworth, Co. Nottingham, Eng., 134  
 Brockley, London, Eng., 275  
 Broffine, Eng., 112  
 Bromfield, Eng., 57  
 Bromiard, Hertfordshire, Eng., 254  
 Brookfield, 373  
     Conn., 39-41  
     Mass., 52, 73, 74, 302, 303  
     Vt., 454  
 Brookline, Mass., 75, 80, 85, 104, 158, 273, 282,  
     381, 383, 400, 402, 421-426, 437  
 Brooklyn, Conn., 227  
     N. Y., 78, 96, 98, 99, 293, 380, 404,  
     474, 475  
 Brown University, 211, 283, 292  
 Brunswick, 471  
     Me., 379, 401, 486  
 Bryn Mawr College, 394  
 Buckingham's Ridge, Conn., 38  
 Buckland, Mass., 341  
 Budleigh, Eng., 271  
 Buffalo, N. Y., 96, 97, 373, 402  
 Bunker Hill, 14, 25, 26, 52, 73, 147, 152, 292, 300  
 Burbage, Co., Wilts., Eng., 45  
 Burlington, Mass., 405  
     Vt., 104, 373  
 Burnell, Lincolnshire, Eng., 144  
 Burrillville, R. I., 210  
 Burston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240  
 Bury, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 247, 248  
     St. Edmund's, Eng., 239, 248  
 Bushey, Eng., 253  
 Butte, Montana, 209  
 Butternuts, N. Y., 41  
 Butterwick, Eng., 259  
 Buxhall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 247  
 Bybury, Eng., 112  
 Byfield, Mass., 67, 186  
 Caldicott, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 California, State of, 97, 148, 379, 456  
 Calwoodley, Devonshire, Eng., 130  
 Camberwell, Eng., 107  
 Cambridge, Cambridge Co., Eng., 110, 113, 487,  
     488  
 Cambridge, Mass., 76, 82, 97, 100, 101, 103, 145,  
     151, 155, 156, 167, 185, 199,  
     202, 210, 268, 269, 276, 283-  
     286, 290-293, 298-303, 305,  
     337, 372, 375, 377, 386, 391,  
     393, 394, 400, 401, 403, 404,  
     426, 485  
 Cambridge University, Eng., 236  
     Emanuel College,  
         138, 141  
     Katherine Hall,  
         138  
     Trinity College,  
         112  
 Cambridgeport, Mass., 96, 299, 300, 303, 306,  
     394, 456  
 Cambridgeshire, Eng., 146, 277, 395, 487  
 Camden, N. J., 94  
 Camoyes, Eng., 256  
 Campana, It., 330  
 Canada, 15, 52, 84, 103, 290, 380, 404, 449, 476,  
     481  
     Town, N. H., 166  
 Canandaigua, N. Y., 456

- Canastota, N. Y., 275  
 Canterbury, Conn., 82, 214, 215, 223, 226, 419  
     Co. Kent, Eng., 65, 99, 124, 125,  
     248, 347, 375, 389  
 Canton, Mass., 449, 450-453  
 Cape Ack, 178  
     Ann, 376  
     Annawaggon, Me., 28  
     Breton, 346, 481  
     Cod, 88, 192, 272  
     Fear, 29, 469-473  
     River, 471  
     Hatteras, 29  
     May, 189  
     N. J., 358, 474  
     Poge, 177, 178  
     Wack, *als.* Ack, 178  
 Capogag Bay, 177, 178  
 Capowack (Martha's Vineyard), 176-180  
 Carlisle, Eng., 347  
     Pa., 381  
 Carolina, Province of, 30  
     Co., 59  
 Carolinas, 30  
 Caroline, 61-63, 171, 172, 175  
     Co., Va., 287  
 Cartmel, Lancashire, Eng., 107  
 Casco Bay, 56, 192  
 Cascob, Co. Radnor, Wales, 32  
 Castle Island, 196  
 Castlebar, Co. Mayo, Ireland, 384  
 Caulburne, Eng., 261  
 Cauldhame, Scotland, 13  
 Cawne, Normandy, 266  
 Cayuga Co., N. Y., 41  
 Cedar Falls, Iowa, 210  
 Central Falls, R. I., 90  
 Chaddlewood, Devonshire, Eng., 342-344  
 Chancellorsville, Va., 70  
 Chanton, Eng., 261  
 Chappaquiddick Island, 177  
 Charleston, S. C., 32, 88, 483  
 Charlestown, Mass., 38, 81, 113, 146-148, 155, 199,  
     201, 214, 220, 221, 298, 303,  
     339, 382, 399, 423, 425, 452,  
     455  
     So. Carolina, 30  
     Manour, 354  
 Charlemont, Mass., 340, 341  
 Charlotte Co., N. Y., 326  
 Charlton, Mass., 146, 303  
 Charnock, Co. Lancaster, Eng., 109  
 Chasm Falls, N. Y., 25  
 Chatham, Mass., 10  
 Crawcroft, Co. Southampton, Eng., 266  
 Chebacco (Essex), Mass., 67  
 Chebacco Falls, 213  
 Chelmsford, Co. Essex, Eng., 237, 238, 382  
     Mass., 80, 213-216, 399  
 Chelsea, London, Eng., 144  
     Mass., 64, 85, 389, 453  
     College, 235  
 Chelsworth, Eng., 249  
 Cheltenham, Eng., 225, 275  
 Cheshire, Eng., 112, 216, 478  
 Chester, Conn., 325  
     Eng., 135, 136  
     Pa., 478  
     County, Pa., 478  
 Chesterfield, 74  
 Chicago, Ill., 14, 72, 97, 98, 103, 148, 150, 275,  
     276, 278, 285, 292, 293, 373, 376,  
     385, 396, 397, 400, 401, 455, 474,  
     485, 486  
 Chicago, University of, 397, 399  
 Chichester, Eng., 119, 124, 125  
 Chillicothe, Ohio, 479  
 Chilmark, Mass., 179  
 Chiswick, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 126  
 Chitterne St. Mary, Co. Wilts., Eng., 264  
 Cholberg, Co. Buckingham, Eng., 385  
 Christchurch, Co. Southampton, Eng., 66, 265  
 Christ Church, London, Eng., 107, 118  
     Newgate Street, London, Eng.,  
     129  
 Christ's Hospital, London, Eng., 109, 132, 235  
 Clapham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 126, 127, 142  
 Claremont, N. H., 101  
 Clerkenwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 185  
 Cleveland, Ohio, 80, 85, 186, 396, 402  
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 203, 292, 382  
 Clifton, Eng., 58  
 Clinton, Conn., 57, 474  
     Mass., 85  
     N. Y., 486  
 Cloak Lane, London, Eng., 128  
 Clopham, Eng., 258  
 Colby, Eng., 245  
     University, 401  
 Colchester, Conn., 76, 78, 80, 281, 419, 420  
     Co. Essex, Eng., 28, 112, 249, 260,  
     Co., Conn., 420 [382]  
 Colcreak, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 319  
 Coleraine, Mass., 340, 341  
 College Hill, London, Eng., 128, 134  
 Collingbourne Ducis, Co. Wilts., Eng., 139, 141  
 Colorado, State of, 148, 328, 385, 391  
     College, 72  
     Springs, Col., 475  
 Columbia University, 61, 72, 294  
 Columbus, Ohio, 288, 292, 395  
 Concord, Mass., 37, 214, 252, 480, 481  
     Michigan, 396  
     N. H., 69, 97, 292, 377, 401, 405  
 Coningsby, Eng., 356, 357  
 Connecticut, State of, 36, 56, 66, 76, 78-80, 91-  
     93, 95, 103, 212, 217, 221,  
     224, 227, 272, 275, 280, 281,  
     294, 295, 340, 400, 448, 466  
     River, 383, 478  
 Constable, N. Y., 26  
 Conway, Mass., 341  
 Coos, N. H., 373  
 Copp's Hill, 381  
 Coptic Street, London, Eng., 65, 366  
 Cordwainer's, London, Eng., 116  
 Corlaer (Schenectady), N. Y., 476  
 Cornard Magna, Eng., 249  
 Cornbury, Co. Oxford, Eng., 266  
 Cornhill, London, Eng., 281  
 Cornish, N. H., 98  
 Cornwall County, Eng., 150  
 Corringham, Co. Essex, Eng., 238  
 Cortlandt Manor, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 78  
 Corton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243  
 Corunna, Mich., 329  
 Cotley River, 19  
 Cottenham, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 487  
 Coulston, Co. Wilts., Eng., 49  
 Coventry, Conn., 82, 93, 183-185, 310, 418-420,  
     449  
     Co. Warwick, Eng., 250, 251  
     R. I., 220, 371  
 Covington, Ky., 391  
 Cow Cross, London, Eng., 125  
 Coweset, 317  
 Coxford, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318-320  
 Cradley, Herefordshire, Eng., 254  
 Cranbrook, Co. Kent, Eng., 130, 194, 337  
 Cransley, Co. Nottingham, Eng., 134  
 Creed Lane, London, Eng., 117  
 Crete, Neb., 149  
 Crown Point, 15, 453  
 Croydon, Co. Surrey, Eng., 125, 141, 234, 235  
 Crutched Friars, London, Eng., 236  
 Cuba, 188  
 Cumberland Co., Eng., 347, 349, 384  
     R. I., 374  
     Township, R. I., 374  
 Cummington, 74  
 Cumnocke, Wiltshire, Eng., 68  
 Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, 402  
 Dane Law School, 11  
 Danvers, Mass., 80  
 Danesbury, Co. Essex, Eng., 127  
 Dartmouth, 365  
     Mass., 9  
 Dartmouth College, 147, 384, 386, 401, 405, 406,  
     479, 483

- Dedham, Mass., 98, 147, 148, 242, 378, 384, 451, 480  
 Deerfield, Mass., 84, 340, 420  
 Deese, Co. Meath, Ireland, 127  
 Delano, Minn., 397  
 Delaware, State of, 382, 401  
   Bay, 285  
   County, Pa., 478  
   River, 314, 475  
 Denbigh Co., Eng., 127  
 Dennington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 238, 239  
 Dennis, 360  
 Denton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241  
 Deptford, Eng., 345  
 Derby, Conn., 80  
 Detroit, Mich., 276, 285, 293, 374, 397, 450  
 Devizes, Co. Wilts, Eng., 46, 51  
 Devonshire, Eng., 76, 93, 185, 278, 342-344, 397, 490  
   House, London, Eng., 478  
 District of Columbia, 90, 291  
 Doane College, 149  
 Dol-y-fran, Montgomeryshire, Eng., 31  
 Dorchester, Mass., 85, 98, 99, 104, 130, 150, 153, 154, 157, 158, 167, 185, 194-202, 216, 225, 268, 279, 322, 336, 339, 340, 366, 376, 397, 400, 402, 422, 424, 426, 436, 437, 448, 449, 450, 453  
   S. C., 483  
   Neck, 197  
 Dorset, Vt., 273  
 Dorsetshire, Eng., 66, 401  
 Dover, Eng., 112  
   N. H., 50, 82, 276  
 Downham, Eng., 236  
   Ely in the Isle, Eng., 235  
 Downs, 30  
 Droxford, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265  
 Dublin, Ireland, 126, 366-368  
   University, 72  
 Ducklington, Eng., 94  
 Dudley, Eng., 253  
 Dukes Co., Mass., 27, 28, 177, 178, 271, 272  
 Dunain, 396, 398  
 Dunbarton, N. H., 26, 285, 290  
 Dunstable, Mass., 213-216  
   (Nashua), N. H., 25-27  
 Durham, Conn., 323-327, 467, 469  
   N. H., 82, 427  
   Cathedral, 277  
 Durley, Eng., 45  
 Duxbury, Mass., 17, 18, 20, 22, 54-57, 76, 81, 83, 84, 100, 152, 164, 276, 362, 364-366, 398, 403, 435, 438, 439, 440  
 East Albany, N. Y., 465  
   Anglia, 396  
   Boston, Mass., 151, 156, 453  
   Braintree, Mass., 97  
   Bridgewater, Mass., 223  
   Cambridge, Mass., 269  
   Greenwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 365  
   Guilford, Conn., 326, 419  
   Haddam, Conn., 420, 480  
   Hampton, N. H., 434  
   Hartford, Conn., 420  
   Haven, Conn., 20  
   Hurne, Co. Southampton, Eng., 66  
   India, 110, 124, 150, 256, 258, 382, 441  
   Marden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 119  
   Marshfield, Mass., 495  
   Point, Ga., 285  
   Providence, R. I., 91  
   Ravnham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318  
   Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 34  
   River, 313  
   Rudham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320  
   Sheene, Co. Surrey, Eng., 110, 117, 118, 123, 126-128, 140, 141  
   Taunton, Mass., 19  
   Windsor, Conn., 419, 420  
 Eastbury, 420  
 Eastchester, N. Y., 33, 35  
 Eastham, Mass., 81  
 Eastport, Me., 452  
 Easton, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45  
   N. Y., 272  
   Penn., 98, 396  
 Eaton College, Eng., 114  
 Ebwith River, 31  
 Eden, Vt., 26  
 Edgartown, Mass., 28, 178, 179, 230, 233, 368, 467  
 Edinburgh, N. Y., 341  
   Scotland, 150  
   University, 72  
 Edington, 470  
 Eliot, Me., 284  
 Elizabeth Isles, 178, 204  
 Elizabethtown, N. J., 91  
 Elmira, N. Y., 84  
 Ely, Eng., 235, 236, 239  
 Emanuel College, Cambridge, Eng., 138, 141  
 Emeline Furnace, Dauphin Co., Pa., 152  
 Endfield, Eng., 120  
 Enfield, Conn., 84  
   Co. Middlesex, Eng., 119  
 England, 14, 16, 29, 31, 49, 58-61, 66, 68, 72, 82, 83, 90, 93, 96, 98, 99, 101, 105, 119, 123, 127, 130, 147, 148, 150, 173, 175, 179, 186, 189, 194, 204, 207, 213, 225, 234, 248, 251, 270-273, 275, 277, 285-287, 315, 322, 323, 331, 337, 345, 347, 348, 351, 354, 355, 361, 366, 373, 377, 381, 382, 385, 387, 399, 403, 404, 441, 443, 446, 448, 449, 460, 466, 476, 481  
 Epping, N. H., 80  
 Erie, Pa., 385, 456  
 Essex, Mass., 67  
   County, Eng., 65-67, 99, 132, 185, 254, 255, 257, 382, 395  
   Co., Mass., 213, 246, 285, 321, 343, 354, 355, 484  
   Institute, 101, 113, 246  
 Europe, 174, 176, 221, 388, 471  
 Evanston, Ill., 278, 401  
 Everett, Mass., 399, 483, 484  
 Ewell, Eng., 287  
 Ervelme, Eng., 68  
 Ewhurst, Co. Surrey, Eng., 140, 141  
 Exeter, Eng., 93  
   N. H., 50, 82, 386, 486  
   College, Oxford, Eng., 31, 344  
 Fairfield, Mass., 341  
   Iowa, 329  
 Fairhaven, Vt., 284  
 Fairfield Co., Conn., 38, 292  
 Fakenham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318  
 Falkborne, Eng., 122  
 Fall River, Mass., 210, 483  
 Falmouth, 228  
   Mass., 147  
   Me., 221  
   Va., 335  
 Faringdon, London, Eng., 107  
 Farmington, Conn., 101  
   Me., 379  
 Farnham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 268  
 Fenno Hill, 449  
 Finchingfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 128  
 Finchley, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 122  
   Road, London, Eng., 488  
 Fitchburg, Mass., 273, 282, 456  
 Fishmongers Hall, London, Eng., 133  
 Fleetbridge, London, Eng., 260  
 Fleet Street, London, Eng., 237, 261  
 Flemington, N. Y., 371  
 Florida, State of, 268, 328  
 Fobbing, Co. Essex, Eng., 238  
 Ford Abbey, Co. Dorset, Eng., 146  
 Forge River, 19  
 Fort Ann, N. Y., 373  
   Casimir, 475  
   Cumberland, 188  
   Dummer, 478  
   Edward, 272  
   Nassau, 475  
   Orange, 285



- Fort Schuyler, 25  
   Stanwix, 76  
   Warren, 269  
   Washington, Penn., 103  
   William, 476  
   William and Mary, 88  
   William Henry, 15, 222  
 Forton, Co. Southampton, Eng., 261  
 Foxborough, Mass., 383  
 Framingham, Mass., 85, 322, 337  
 Framlingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241  
   at Castle, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240  
 France, 72, 77, 166, 481, 482  
 Francetown, N. H., 341  
 Frandly, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
 Frankfort, Me., 102  
 Franklin, Mass., 97  
   and Marshall College, 90, 486  
 Frederick, Md., 333  
   Springs, 172  
 Fredericksburg, 460  
   Va., 63, 70, 171  
 Freehold, N. J., 89  
 Freeston, Eng., 259  
 Freetown, Mass., 17, 23  
 Fremington, Devonshire, Eng., 76  
 Fressingfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 145, 291  
 Fretenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 337  
 Friday Street, London, Eng., 250  
 Frittenden, Eng., 65  
 Fradsham, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
 Froyle, Hampshire, Eng., 270  
 Fulham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 122, 141  
 Furdurstrandir (Marvellous Strands), 88  
  
 Galesburg, Ill., 103  
   Wis., 157  
   University, 157  
 Gardner, Mass., 455-457  
 Gateside by Newcastle, Eng., 249  
 Gay Head, Mass., 179  
 Gedlestone, Co. Herts, Eng., 255  
 Geneseo, N. Y., 456  
 Genesee Valley, N. Y., 327  
 Geneva, Switzerland, 271, 373  
 Germantown, Pa., 381  
 George Inn, Lombard St., London, Eng., 240  
 Georgetown, 288  
   S. C., 328  
 Germany, 288  
 Gettysburg, Pa., 483  
 Gill, Mass., 72  
 Gilmanton, N. H., 427  
 Gisburn, Yorkshire, Eng., 348  
 Gissing, Eng., 240  
 Glamorganshire, Wales, 31  
 Glasgow, Scotland, 26  
 Glastonbury, Conn., 80, 180, 182, 183, 418  
   Eng., 10  
 Gloucester, R. I., 379  
 Gloucester, Eng., 22, 146  
   Mass., 75, 188, 192, 299, 424  
 Gloucestershire, Eng., 69, 120, 146, 441  
 Godshall, Isle of Wight, 67  
 Goffstown, N. H., 26, 27  
 Goldington, Co. Bedford, Eng., 254, 256, 257  
 Gorgiana, Province of Maine, 444  
 Gorham, Me., 278  
 Goshen, Conn., 291, 390, 468  
 Grafton Co., N. H., 96  
 Granby, Conn., 150  
 Gransden Pava, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 236  
 Granville, N. Y., 324, 325  
 Gravesend, N. Y., 34, 316, 475  
 Gray, Me., 401  
 Gray's Inn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 108, 117, 121  
 Great Britain, 97, 99, 330, 361, 389  
   Bursted, Eng., 66  
   St. Helen's, London, Eng., 131  
   Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 234, 236,  
   244, 246  
  
 Greensboro, N. C., 102  
 Greenwich, R. I., 74  
 Grenada, W. I., 187, 192  
 Grinstead Green, Co. Kent, Eng., 139  
 Grittleton, Co. Wilts, Eng., 68  
 Groton, Conn., 272, 278  
   Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248, 249  
   Mass., 85, 101, 201, 214, 290  
 Grove, Michigan, 440  
 Grunsborough, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 244  
 Guilford, Conn., 102, 130, 270, 323-328, 446-448,  
   466-469  
   Eng., 138  
 Guinea, 29  
 Gulval, Eng., 150  
  
 Hackney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134  
   London, Eng., 277  
 Haddam, Conn., 326, 327, 419, 480  
 Hadley, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 249  
   Mass., 298  
 Halifax, 312  
   N. S., 14, 147, 186, 188, 221, 290, 292  
   346  
   Vt., 76  
 Halle University, 72  
 Hame [?], Eng., 143  
 Hamilton College, 486  
 Hammersmith, London, Eng., 110  
 Hammonasset, River, 467  
 Hampden, Me., 383  
   Mass., 394  
 Hampnett, Co. Sussex, Eng., 266  
 Hampshire Co., Eng., 66, 268, 277  
 Hampton, N. H., 28, 95, 392  
   Va., 209  
   Bishop, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235  
 Hancock, Vt., 26  
 Hanover, Mass., 377, 437  
   N. H., 377, 401  
   S. Carolina, 58, 59  
   Square, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 488  
 Hanwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142  
 Hardboroughs, Co. Essex, Eng., 121  
 Hardwick, Mass., 297, 298, 300, 301, 305, 307  
 Harlington, Co. Bedford, Eng., 257  
 Hartford, Conn., 78, 79, 84, 91, 92, 95, 97, 100,  
   101, 103, 180, 182, 268, 269, 273,  
   287, 291-294, 299, 307, 325, 374-  
   376, 383, 390, 394, 397, 408, 418,  
   466, 486  
   Ohio, 278  
   Co., Conn., 295, 374  
 Hartland, 326  
   Conn., 480  
 Harvard, Mass., 226, 267  
   University, 11, 35, 64, 70, 72, 80, 91,  
   95, 102, 151, 152, 154, 155,  
   157, 187, 221, 225, 228, 255,  
   268, 269, 279, 280, 282, 292,  
   294, 300, 307, 366, 381-383,  
   386, 401, 403, 404, 421, 424,  
   426, 427, 451  
 Harwich, Mass., 80, 392, 445  
 Harwinton, Conn., 419  
 Haseleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 254, 255, 260  
 Hatfield, 419  
   Eng., 271  
   Co. Essex, Eng., 257  
   Mass., 180  
   Peverell, Co. Essex, Eng., 256, 258,  
   382  
 Hatton Garden, London, Eng., 128  
 Havana, Cuba, 187, 192, 224, 272  
 Haverhill, Eng., 239  
   Mass., 80, 95, 224, 286, 392  
  
 Hawaii, 86  
 Hawley, Mass., 340, 341  
 Heath, 341  
 Hebron, Conn., 80, 182-184, 308, 418, 420  
 Hedcorn, Co. Kent, Eng., 337  
 Heidelberg, Ger., 403  
 Heighington, Lincolnshire, Eng., 120  
 Heishoe, Bedfordshire, Eng., 255, 256  
 Helhoughton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318

- Helmsley, Co. York, Eng., 96  
 Hemilbrough, Eng., 237  
 Hempstead, L. I., 33, 35, 36  
 Hendon, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 123  
 Henstrige, Dorsetshire, Eng., 127  
 Herkimer, N. Y., 220  
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 65, 237, 253-255  
 Hesse, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42-44  
 High Holborn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 263  
 Hillsboro', N. H., 10, 151  
 Hingham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 35, 123  
     Mass., 10, 35, 81, 82, 242, 214, 276,  
     282, 372, 382, 391  
 Hinsdale, N. H., 478  
 Hitcham, Eng., 247  
 Hobart College, 292  
 Hodnet, Co. Salop, Eng., 251, 252  
 Holbeton, Eng., 344  
 Holborn, London, Eng., 32, 235  
 Holden, Mass., 341  
 Holland, 78, 103, 204, 257, 313, 475, 481  
 Holliston, Mass., 82  
 Homburstone, Eng., 253  
 Homersfield, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242  
 Honeton, Eng., 270, 271  
 Hopkinton, Mass., 151  
     R. I., 379  
 Hooksett, N. H., 25  
 Horbling, Lincolnshire, Eng., 350  
 Horley, Co. Surrey, Eng., 111, 128  
 Horningsheath, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42, 43  
 Horse Neck, 225  
 Howden, Yorkshire E. Riding, Eng., 347  
 Hudson, N. H., 152  
     N. Y., 376  
     River, 78, 313, 476  
 Hullavinton, Co. Wilts., Eng., 68  
 Humeston, Iowa, 97  
 Hyannis, Mass., 273  
 Hyde Park, Mass., 207, 456  
  
 Iceland, 88  
 Illinois, State of, 75, 292, 474  
 Indian Territory, 391  
 Indianapolis, Ind., 41  
 Inner Temple, London, Eng., 263  
 Institute of Technology, Boston, Mass., 70,  
     383, 401  
 Iowa, State of, 291, 402  
 Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 144, 238, 239, 241-  
     246, 248, 395  
     Mass., 50, 51, 66, 67, 95, 100, 149, 213,  
     214, 221, 239, 248, 276, 292, 345,  
     422, 424  
 Ireland, 10, 25, 129, 213, 278, 366  
 Iremonger Lane, London, Eng., 138  
 Isle au Haut, Me., 12  
 Isle aux Noix, Canada, 25  
 Isle of Wight, Eng., 67, 261, 382  
 Isleworth, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 135, 136, 141,  
     142  
 Islington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 127, 128  
  
 Jackson, N. H., 380  
     Co., Michigan, 396  
 Jacksonville, Vt., 278  
 Jamaica, 470, 472, 473  
     Plain, Mass., 148, 212, 385  
 Jay, Me., 455  
 Jesus College, Oxford, Eng., 31, 32  
 Johns Hopkins University, 70, 394  
 Jones River, 283  
  
 Kansas, State of, 103, 291, 391  
 Katherine Hall, Cambridge, Eng., 138  
 Katherine Island, Me., 9  
 Keene, N. H., 386  
 Kellshall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240  
 Kenilworth, Eng., 250  
 Kent, Conn., 78  
     Co., Eng., 194, 253, 277, 365, 375, 397,  
     400, 466  
 Kentucky, State of, 391  
 Keokuk, Iowa, 303  
 Kettleberston, Eng., 247  
  
 Keyawah (Ashley) River, 30  
 Kincardineshire, Scotland, 13  
 King's College, 61, 173  
     Aberdeen, 13  
     Co. N. Y., 33, 316  
 King George's Co., So. Carolina, 58  
 King's Lynn, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320  
 Kingsale, Ireland, 30  
 Kingsbridge, Eng., 93  
 Kingsbury, N. Y., 373  
 Kingsley, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
 Kingston, Co. Southampton, Eng., 136  
     Deverell, Co. Wilts., Eng., 46  
     upon Thames, Co. Surrey, Eng., 136  
     Mass., 55, 100, 283, 440  
     R. I., 273, 316, 317, 374  
 Kingsthorpe, Co. Northampton, Eng., 132  
 Killingworth, Conn., 36, 57, 91, 325, 326, 419,  
     467  
 Kilmington, Devonshire, Eng., 130  
 Kitchamakin Hill, 449  
 Kithermister, Worcestershire, Eng., 112  
 Kittery, Me., 217  
 Knightsbridge, London, Eng., 110  
  
 Labrador, 481  
 La Grange, Ill., 376, 480  
     Tenn., 475  
 Lambeth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 125  
     Marsh, London, Eng., 263  
 Lancashire, Eng., 69, 109, 449  
 Lancaster, 419  
     Mass., 24, 37, 38, 72, 73, 215, 226, 289  
     N. H., 380  
     Pa., 90, 486  
     Co., Pa., 382  
 Langston, Co. Hampshire, Eng., 132  
 Lansing, Mich., 292, 396  
 Laurel Run, Pa., 96  
 Layer Marney, Co. Essex, Eng., 122  
 Lebanon, Conn., 80, 224, 418, 420  
 Leeds, 59  
     Yorkshire, Eng., 347  
 Leicester, Mass., 193, 371, 421  
 Leicestershire, Eng., 250  
 Leistoft, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243  
 Lemmington, Gloucestershire, Eng., 125  
 Leominster, Mass., 86, 268  
 Lethered, Co. Surrey, Eng., 117  
 Leuerton, Eng., 259  
 Leverett, 373  
 Lewiston, Me., 279, 286  
 Lexington, Mass., 88, 97, 224, 291, 293, 382  
     Va., 103, 401  
 Leyden, Holland, 83  
 Leyton, Eng., 132  
 Lillepot Alley, London, Eng., 105  
 Limehouse, London, Eng., 105, 113  
 Lime Rock, 486  
 Limerick, Me., 405  
     Co., Ireland, 126  
 Lincoln, Lincolnshire, Eng., 275, 349-353  
     Mass., 285  
     Neb., 149, 486  
     Co., Me., 102, 361  
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 253, 348-350, 352, 353  
 Lincoln's Inn, London, Eng., 96  
 Lisbon, Portugal, 128  
 Litchfield, Conn., 78, 79  
     South Farms, 468  
 Little Bedwin, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45  
     Chester, Co. Derby, Eng., 130  
     Compton, Gloucestershire, Eng., 118, 122,  
     124, 126  
     R. I., 54-57, 81, 379  
 Falls, N. Y., 301  
 Glemham, Eng., 101  
 Haddam, Co. Herts., Eng., 126  
 Munden, Co. Herts., Eng., 112  
 Pennsylvania, Penn., 96  
 Waltham, Co. Essex, Eng., 257  
 Littlebourne, Co. Kent, Eng., 65  
 Littleton, 399  
 Llanbalk, Co. Carmarthen, Wales, 33  
 Llanmudoch, 31

- Llanvorda, Co. Salop, Eng., 32  
 Llanvyllin, Co. Montgomery, Eng., 31  
 Logan, Utah, 292  
 Lombard Street, London, Eng., 119  
     University, 103  
 London, Eng., 10, 31, 32, 45, 46, 50, 59, 65, 66,  
     70, 76, 84, 89, 92, 94, 97, 105-111,  
     113-129, 131-140, 142, 143, 147,  
     150, 152, 179, 187, 188, 203, 217,  
     221, 234, 235, 237-239, 245, 249,  
     250, 252, 253-255, 257-260, 263,  
     267, 275, 281, 291-293, 318, 333,  
     342, 345-347, 351, 375, 379, 386,  
     387, 389, 393, 395, 401, 411, 475,  
     481, 485  
     All Hallows, Lombard Street, 111,  
     112  
         the Wall, 132  
     Angel Alley, 134  
     Bank of England, 68  
     Basinghall Street, 134  
     Belgravia, 282  
     Bermondsey Street, 270  
     Bishopsgate, 129  
         Street, 134  
         Without, 478  
     Bow Church, 236  
         Lane, 134  
     Bread Street, 113  
     Bridewell, 235  
     British Museum, 94, 391  
     Brockley, 275  
     Chelsea, 144  
     Christ Church, 107, 118  
         Newgate Street,  
         129  
     Christ's Hospital, 109, 132, 235  
     Cloak Lane, 128  
     College Hill, 128, 134,  
     Coptic Street, 65, 306  
     Cordwainer's, 116  
     Cornhill, 281  
     Cow Cross, 125  
     Creed Lane, 117  
     Crutched Friars, 236  
     Devonshire House, 478  
     Faringdon, 107  
     Finchley Road, 488  
     Fishmonger's Hall, 133  
     Fleetbridge, 260  
     Fleet Street, 237, 261  
     Friday Street, 250  
     Gravel Lane, Southwark, 250  
     George Inn, Lombard Street, 240  
     Gray's Inn, 108, 117, 121  
     Great St. Helen's, 131  
     Hackney, 134, 277  
     Hammersmith, 110  
     Hatton Garden, 128  
     High Holborn, 263  
     Holborn, 32, 235  
     Inner Temple, 263  
     Iremonger Lane, 138  
     Islington, 127, 128  
     Knightsbridge, 110  
     Lambeth Marsh, 263  
     Limehouse, 105, 113  
     Lillepot Alley, 105  
     Lincoln's Inn, 96  
     Lombard Street, 119  
     London Bridge, 139  
     London Stone, 124  
     Margaret Pattens, 124  
     Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, 252  
     Mercer's Chapel, 252  
     Mildred in the Poultry, 125  
     Milk Street Market, 142  
     Moor Fields, 134  
         Lane, 109  
     New Inn, 267  
     Newgate Market, 121, 139  
     Newman Street, 273  
     Paddington, 261  
     Paternoster Row, 144  
     Pudding Lane, 105
- London, Eng.—  
     Richmond, 118  
     Rood Lane, 124  
     Royal Exchange, 281  
     St. Alban, Great Wood Street, 125  
         Alban's, Wood Street, 138  
         Andrew, Holborn, 293  
         Antholins, 138, 236  
         Bennet Fincke beside St. An-  
         thony's, 252  
         Bride's, 236, 237  
             Fleet Street, 237  
         Buttolph without Bishops-  
         gate, 126  
         Christopher-le-Stocks, 68  
         Clement Danes, 107, 125, 461  
         Clement's, Eastcheap, 106, 239  
         Dunstan in the East, 126  
         Edmund's, Lombard Street,  
         138  
         Edmund's the King, Lombard  
         Street, 119  
         George, Botolph Lane, 239  
         George's, Hanover Square,  
         277, 483  
         George's, Southwark, 235  
         Giles, Cripplegate, 134  
             in the Fields, 111, 118  
             without Cripplegate,  
             109, 114, 116, 133  
         Gregory's, 122  
         James Garlick Hive, 118  
         John's, Friday Street, 257  
             Walbrooke, 115, 116  
         Katherine, 112  
             Creechurch, 105  
         Lawrence Pountney, 110, 123,  
         124  
         Leonard's, Eastcheap, 235  
         Leonard Shoreditch, 133, 134  
         Margaret Moyes, Friday St.,  
         109  
             New Fish Street, 235  
             Patten, 253  
         Margaret's, Westminster, 277  
         Martin's in the Fields, 107, 277  
         Mary Aldermay, 117, 249  
             le Bow, 137  
         Michael at Queenhithe, 111  
             Paternoster, 106  
         Michael Paternoster in the  
             Royal, 113, 114  
             Royal, 131, 132  
         Mildred's, Bread Street, 106,  
             108, 115, 117, 129  
         Nicholas Acon beside Lom-  
         bard Street, 252  
         Olave, 252  
         Olave's, Southwark, 138, 139,  
             235, 270  
         Paul's, 125, 126, 291  
         Peter's the Poor, 137  
         Sepulchre's, 112, 124, 125, 235  
         Stephen's, 138  
             Coleman Street,  
             105, 319  
         Thomas Apostle, 116, 128, 143  
         Somerset House, 372, 478, 488  
             Strand, 248  
         So. Kensington Museum, 172  
         Southwark, 127, 250  
         Strand, 89, 96  
         Suffolk Lane, 124  
         Sword Bearers Alley, 134  
         Temple, 116  
         Three Cranes, 128  
         Tower Hill, 58  
             Royal, 116  
         Vintry, 116, 128  
         Walbrooke, 109, 110, 122  
         Wapping, 120, 134  
         Wardour Street, 277  
         Westminster, 58  
         Whittington College, 252  
         Wood Street, 124



- London Grove, Pa., 478  
     Stone, London, Eng., 124  
 Londonderry, N. H., 26, 290  
     N. Y., 285  
 Long Ditton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 135, 140, 141  
     Island, 33, 34, 35, 80, 163, 177, 204, 246,  
     316, 464, 467, 468, 475,  
     Witnam, Eng., 68  
 Longmeadow, 420  
 Longwood, Brookline, Mass., 158, 388  
 Los Angeles, Cal., 97  
 Louisa Co., Va., 171  
 Louisburg, C. B., 186-189, 191, 218, 220, 221,  
     228, 346  
 Louisville, Ky., 391  
 Low Countries, 444  
     Layton, Co. Essex, 134  
 Lowell, Mass., 273, 279, 293, 374, 484, 486  
 Lowestoft, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 244  
 Lower Deane, Eng., 256  
 Luzerne Co., Pa., 96  
 Lyd, Eng., 130  
 Lydd, Co. Kent, Eng., 337  
 Lyme, Conn., 276, 419, 480  
 Lynchburg, Va., 103  
 Lynn, Mass., 25, 43, 69, 273, 319, 320, 322, 341  
 Lynnfield, Mass., 405  
  
 Machias, Me., 453  
 Madison, 328  
     Conn., 280  
     Wis., 376, 400, 402, 484, 486  
 Madnan's (Great) Neck, L. I., 35, 36  
 Madron, Eng., 150  
 Magdalen College, Oxford, Eng., 32, 94, 139  
     Hall, Oxford, Eng., 68, 69  
 Magna Barton, Eng., 44  
 Maidenhead, Eng., 115  
 Maidstone, Co. Kent, Eng., 194  
 Maine, Province of, 163, 204, 441-444  
     State of, 11, 12, 22, 28, 188, 217, 221, 226,  
     277, 288, 291, 293, 294, 361, 364,  
     379, 392, 394, 400, 404, 470, 486  
 Manchester, N. H., 25, 285, 288, 290, 292, 384  
 Manhattan, 313  
 Mansfield, Conn., 56, 81, 93, 219, 223, 419  
     Mass., 426, 438  
 Manti, Utah, 97, 99  
 Maplewood, N. H., 378  
 Marblehead, Mass., 97, 99, 360, 361, 383  
 Margaret Patten's, London, Eng., 124  
 Marian Islands, 330  
 Marietta, Ga., 150  
     Ohio, 26, 399  
 Marlborough, Conn., 40  
     Mass., 33, 97, 380  
 Marshall College, 90  
 Marshfield, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 108, 117  
     Mass., 55, 189, 358, 405  
 Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 27, 28, 80, 176-180,  
     271, 272  
 Martin's Vineyard, Mass., 177, 203  
 Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, London, Eng., 252  
     Oxford, Eng., 68  
 Maryland, Province of, 175  
     State of, 59-63, 275, 332, 387, 401, 460,  
     461  
 Maryville, Mo., 103  
 Massachusetts, Colony of, 281, 282, 297  
     Province of, 441, 443  
     State of, 10, 16, 18, 19, 22, 33,  
     53, 64, 69-71, 76, 77,  
     80, 84, 86-88, 92, 93,  
     95, 98, 99, 101, 103, 104,  
     147, 150, 152, 166, 179,  
     186, 188, 193, 200, 211,  
     214, 221, 222, 225, 226,  
     246, 251, 267, 272, 275,  
     281, 283, 284, 290, 291,  
     293, 294, 301, 302, 307,  
     340, 343, 361, 375, 381,  
     384, 386, 389, 391, 399-  
     406, 456, 480, 482-486  
     Bay, 178, 320, 396  
 Massachusetts Bay, Colony of, 36, 42, 211, 278,  
     345, 354, 383  
     Province of, 163, 164, 167,  
     267, 402  
 Mayden Bradley, Eng., 46  
 Mayfield, N. Y., 479  
 Meadville, Pa., 401  
 Mechlin, Belgium, 146  
 Medfield, Mass., 77, 81, 480  
 Medford, Mass., 103, 104, 201, 270, 276, 283, 377,  
     390  
 Mediterranean Sea, 345  
 Memphis, Tenn., 152, 203  
 Mendham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241, 242  
 Mendon, Mass., 437  
 Menunkatuck, Conn., 280  
 Mercers' Chapel, London, Eng., 252  
 Meredith, N. H., 405  
 Meriden, Conn., 82, 102, 474  
 Merrimack, Mass., 216  
 Messing, Co. Essex, Eng., 121  
 Methuen, Mass., 100, 297  
 Miami Co., Ohio, 100  
 Michigan, State of, 292, 293  
     University of, 404  
 Middelburg, Holland, 287, 290  
 Middleboro', Mass., 83, 274, 275, 277, 420, 439, 440  
 Middleburgh, L. I., 33  
     Pa., 286  
 Middle Haddam, Conn., 420  
 Middlesex Co., Eng., 111, 125, 253, 488  
     Mass., 52, 53, 271, 293, 337, 425  
 Middleton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240  
     Sussex, Eng., 121  
     Warwick, Eng., 251  
     Mass., 242, 396, 398  
 Middletown, Conn., 73, 91, 276, 283, 327, 419,  
     467, 473, 479, 480, 484  
     N. Y., 286  
     R. I., 209  
 Midlands, Eng., 146  
 Mildred in the Poultry, London, Eng., 125  
 Milk Street Market, London, Eng., 142  
 Milford, 38, 469  
     Conn., 385, 467  
     Eng., 47  
     Mass., 272  
     N. Y., 371  
 Millersport, Ohio, 474  
 Mill River, 19  
 Milton, Mass., 13, 14, 190, 322, 383, 387, 425, 438,  
     448-454  
 Milwaukee, Wis., 79, 80, 385  
 Minneapolis, Minn., 376  
 Minnesota, State of, 383  
 Mississippi River, 404  
 Missouri, State of, 284, 292  
     River, 29  
 Mobile, Ala., 328  
 Mohawk River, 475  
 Monckton Deyereil, Co. Wilts., Eng., 46  
 Monhegan, 27  
 Monmouth, N. J., 89  
 Montague, Mass., 151  
 Montana, State of, 328  
 Montgomery Co., Penn., 103  
 Monticello, Minn., 397  
 Montpelier, Vt., 103  
 Montreal, Can., 76, 476  
 Moor Fields, London, Eng., 134  
     Lane, London, Eng., 109  
 Moreclack, Eng., 128  
 Morristown, N. J., 91, 101  
 Mortlake, Co. Surrey, Eng., 109, 110, 116-118,  
     123, 125, 126, 128,  
     130, 140, 142  
 Moulton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240  
 Mount Auburn, 159, 269  
     Desert, Me., 12, 75  
     Holly, N. J., 152  
     Vernon, 171, 172, 333, 460  
     Wachusett, 305  
 Mounton Farley, Wiltshire, Eng., 262  
 Mountserratt, 473

- Much Dewchurch, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235  
   Haddam, Co. Herts., Eng., 126  
   Maplestead, Co. Essex, Eng., 65  
   Wootton, Lincolnshire, Eng., 366  
 Muddy River (Brookline), Mass., 282, 421  
 Mulsham, Chelmsford, Eng., 238  
 Munchhole, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235  
 Musceta Cove, 104  
 Muscongus, ( Me., 217, 221  
 Muscungus, ( )  
 Mutford, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243, 245  
  
 Nansemond Co., Va., 29, 32  
   River, 30  
 Nantucket, Mass., 190, 191, 204, 205, 222, 376,  
   392, 397, 398  
 Naples, 118  
 Narragansett, 33, 190  
   Bay, 313, 315  
 Nashaway (Lancaster), Mass., 38  
 Nashua, N. H., 27, 378, 380  
 Natick, Mass., 378  
 Naval War College, 102  
 Nebraska, State of, 149, 486  
 Needham, Mass., 392, 455  
 Neponset River, 453  
 Netherlands, 314  
 Nettiebed, Eng., 115  
 Nevis, 30  
 New Amsterdam, 313-318, 397, 400, 475  
   Bedford, Mass., 155, 397, 398, 405  
   Boston (Gray), Me., 401  
   N. H., 27  
   Brentford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142  
   Britain, Conn., 150  
   Castle, 376  
   England, 9, 10, 12, 16, 31, 35, 42, 43, 49, 50,  
     51, 53, 54, 66-68, 71, 77, 83, 86, 88,  
     93, 94, 95, 98, 99, 101, 102, 129, 135,  
     145-149, 151, 152, 159, 162, 164, 167,  
     174, 177-179, 185, 186, 194, 206, 213,  
     237-239, 241, 242, 245, 246, 250, 252,  
     255, 267, 269-272, 277-279, 281, 282,  
     286-291, 293, 294, 302, 313, 316-321,  
     323, 337, 342-344, 346, 353, 354, 361,  
     362, 366, 367, 371, 372, 377, 378, 380  
     -383, 385, 387, 388, 394, 398-400, 404,  
     406, 442, 446, 448, 455, 479, 480, 484,  
     485, 487  
   France, 477  
   Hampshire, State of, 25, 52, 88, 103, 166,  
     262, 278, 281, 284,  
     288, 292, 320, 375,  
     377, 427, 480, 487  
   Hampton, N. H., 285  
   Haven, Conn., 17, 41, 42, 78, 82, 100, 292,  
     318, 319, 323, 325, 372, 377,  
     385, 397, 400, 466, 467, 474,  
     479, 486  
   Inn, London, Eng., 267  
   Jersey, College of, 174, 384, 431  
   State of, 91, 97, 101, 281, 287, 293,  
     384  
   Kent, 461  
   London, Conn., 76, 272, 281, 419  
   Co., Conn., 28  
   Mexico, Territory of, 391  
   Orleans, La., 152, 363  
   Plymouth, Mass., 229  
   Providence, 30  
   Sarum, Co. Wilts., Eng., 44, 45, 321  
   Somersetshire, 441-444  
   Windsor, Eng., 264  
   York City, 28, 33, 35, 76-80, 85, 92-94, 99,  
     101, 102, 104, 130, 148, 149, 152,  
     167, 173, 174, 202, 203, 210, 221,  
     225, 275, 279, 283, 292, 293, 311,  
     312, 313, 339, 360, 376, 381, 384-  
     388, 391, 393, 399, 400, 402, 405,  
     406, 464, 465, 475  
   Colony of, 34-36, 174, 178  
   State of, 15, 31, 36, 78, 89, 186, 203,  
     220, 272, 283, 293, 294, 314,  
     384, 388, 399, 400, 402, 476,  
     479, 481  
  
 Newark, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 253  
   N. J., 78, 79, 285  
   Valley, N. Y., 371  
 Newburgh, N. Y., 78, 80  
 Newbury, Berkshire, Eng., 106, 114, 351  
   Mass., 49-51, 66, 68, 95, 148, 251, 285,  
     286, 321, 342, 343, 361, 386, 392,  
     431, 442, 481  
   Falls River, 251  
 Newburyport, Mass., 67, 68, 78, 85, 291  
 Newcastle, 379  
   N. H., 88  
   upon Tyne, Eng., 126  
 Newfoundland, 442, 481  
 Newgate Market, London, Eng., 121, 139  
 Newington, N. H., 437  
 Newman Street, London, Eng., 273  
 Newport, 339, 376  
   Eng., 31  
   Isle of Wight, Eng., 240, 261  
   R. I., 86, 208, 210, 316, 371, 379  
 Newton, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
   Mass., 23, 163, 215, 276, 321, 377, 450,  
     452, 453, 455, 456, 483  
   Centre, Mass., 148, 385  
   Ferrers, Eng., 344  
 Newton's Point, L. I., 316  
 Newtown, Fairfield Co., Conn., 38, 40  
   L. I., 33, 35, 36, 98, 163, 316  
 Niagara Falls, 104  
 Nile River, 330  
 Nine Partners, N. Y., 78  
 Noddle's Island, Mass., 275  
 No Man's Land, 178  
 Nope (Martha's Vineyard), 179, 180  
 Norfolk, Conn., 95, 326  
   Co., Eng., 125, 130, 236, 238, 248, 318,  
     319, 395  
   Mass., 77, 147, 148  
 North America, 60, 331, 394, 481  
   Andover, Mass., 100  
   Bristol, 325  
   Brookfield, Mass., 70, 71, 74  
   Cambridge, Mass., 154, 155  
   Carolina, Province of, 469  
   State of, 27, 288, 402  
   Coventry, Conn., 82, 420  
   Guilford, Conn., 328, 467, 468  
   Hampton, 419, 420  
   Kingstown, R. I., 317, 379  
   Pembroke, Mass., 76  
   Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 34  
   Scituate, Mass., 397, 399  
   Smithfield, R. I., 207, 209, 210  
   Wales, 28  
   Weymouth, Mass., 382  
   Wilmington, Mass., 375  
 Northampton, Mass., 152, 180, 193, 325, 402, 427  
   County, 458  
   Northamptonshire, Eng., 106  
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 253  
 Northboro', Mass., 380  
 Northfield, Mass., 405, 408  
 Northwestern University, 100, 103, 401  
 Northwich, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
 Norton, Mass., 22, 426, 438  
 Norwalk, Conn., 38-40, 79, 80, 446  
 Norwich, Conn., 28, 130, 215, 223, 224, 271, 272,  
   285, 286, 390, 398, 419, 420  
   Co. Norfolk, Eng., 10, 146, 149, 238-  
     241, 245, 248, 395,  
     401  
   West Farms, 420  
 Nottingham, Eng., 69, 291  
 Nottinghamshire, Eng., 83, 185, 253, 347, 348  
 Nova Scotia, 9, 187, 188, 292  
 Nuce, 470  
  
 Oakham, Mass., 397, 398  
 Oakland, Cal., 464  
 Oak Park, Chicago, Ill., 474, 479  
 Oberlin, Ohio, 486  
   College, 69, 486  
 Ockley, Eng., 130  
 Oddington, Gloucestershire, Eng., 146

- Offord Cluny, Co. Hunts., Eng., 124  
 Ogdensburg, N. Y., 85  
 Ohio, State of, 284, 292, 333, 382, 479  
 Oklahoma, Territory of, 391  
 Old Bramford, Eng., 127  
   Brentford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142  
   Colony, 76, 150, 378  
   Sarum, Wiltshire, Eng., 49  
   Saybrook, Conn., 328  
   Windsor, Berkshire, Eng., 139  
 Oldtown, 66  
 Oneida, N. Y., 402, 486  
 Ontario Co., N. Y., 325, 479  
 Orleans, Mass., 149  
 Osberton, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 185  
 Osnaburgh, 313  
 Oswaldkirk, Yorkshire, Eng., 99  
 Oswestry, Co. Salop, Eng., 32  
 Otsego County, N. Y., 371  
 Ottawa, Can., 481  
 Otterton, Devonshire, Eng., 271  
 Over Deane, Eng., 256  
 Oxford, Eng., 31, 68, 69, 110, 119, 138  
   University, Eng., 32, 36, 68, 94, 139, 344  
     382, 488  
     Ashmolean Museum, 31, 32  
     Exeter College, 31  
     Jesus College, 31, 32  
     Lincoln College, 119  
     Magdalen College, 32, 94, 139  
       Hall, 68  
     Queen's College, 49, 174  
     St. John's College, 68, 69,  
       125  
     St. Mary Magdalen Col-  
       lege, 94  
     Wadham College, 49  
   Mass., 73, 276  
 Oxmontown, Ireland, 366  
 Pacific Coast, 403  
   Ocean, 379  
 Paddington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 261  
 Palmer, Mass., 305  
 Pamplico, 470  
 Paris, France, 70, 72, 94, 351, 403, 462  
 Pater Noster Row, London, Eng., 144  
 Paterson, N. J., 102, 281, 285, 287, 290  
 Pawtucket, R. I., 91, 212, 379  
 Pawtuxet, 211  
 Pebmarsh, Co. Essex, Eng., 185  
 Peele, Co. Chester, Eng., 135  
 Pemaquid, Me., 361  
 Pembroke, Mass., 97, 365, 394  
   N. H., 405  
 Pennsylvania, State of, 31, 60, 78, 94, 96, 98,  
   302, 374, 381, 382, 478,  
   University of, 381, 401 [486]  
 Penobscot Bay, 12  
 Penrith, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 144, 347  
 Pensacola, Fla., 265  
 Penzance, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 150  
 Pepperell, Mass., 384  
 Pepperellboro', Me., 77  
 Perith, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 144  
 Pesenhall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241  
 Peterborough, N. H., 438  
 Petersburg, Va., 70  
 Petersfield, Eng., 125  
 Pettaconsett, 317  
 Pewsey, Eng., 45  
 Philadelphia, Pa., 25, 32, 70, 79, 84, 85, 90, 94,  
   97, 101-103, 149, 193, 273,  
   275, 289, 293, 358, 374, 375,  
   380-384, 388, 401, 454, 486  
 Pickering, Yorkshire N. Riding, Eng., 348  
 Pictou, Ontario, 385  
 Pigwacket, 394  
 Pirford, Co. Surrey, Eng., 137  
 Pittsburgh, Pa., 84, 333  
 Pittsfield, Mass., 166, 371  
 Plainfield, 308  
   Conn., 419  
   Mass., 341  
   R. I., 371  
 Plymouth, Eng., 129  
   Mass., 10, 17, 19, 20, 22, 29, 54, 81, 84,  
     86, 88, 97, 98, 150, 162, 179,  
     207, 211, 229, 272, 274, 283, 358,  
     362, 363, 382, 435, 440  
   Colony, 17, 18, 20, 22, 145, 162, 186,  
     288, 297, 362, 439, 444  
   County, Mass., 274, 362, 365, 394,  
     Plantation, 389 [439]  
 Plympton, Mass., 276, 277  
   Co. Devon, Eng., 342, 344  
 Poestenkill, N. Y., 373  
 Pointon, Eng., 349  
 Pomfret, Conn., 198, 215-217, 220, 226-228  
 Pompasittacutt (Stow), Mass., 37  
 Pompey Hill, N. Y., 275  
 Ponkipog, 451, 452  
   Pond, 449, 450, 452  
 Portland, Me., 10, 101, 275, 285, 288, 291, 293,  
   377, 379, 392, 400, 401, 404  
   Mich., 97  
 Port Royal, N. S., 80, 190  
   S. Carolina, 30, 32, 58, 59  
   Caroline Co., Va., 287  
 Portsea, Co. Southampton, Eng., 136  
 Portsmouth, 276, 376  
   Co. Southampton, Eng., 136  
   N. H., 88, 103, 278, 406, 478, 484  
   R. I., 273, 374  
 Portugal, 481  
 Potomac River, 175, 333  
 Potterne, Eng., 51  
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 79, 97  
 Powlished, Eng., 249  
 Pownal, Vt., 39, 41  
 Pownallborough, Me., 222  
 Preston, Conn., 84  
 Prickellwell, Co. Essex, Eng., 263  
 Prince George's Creek, No. Carolina, 469-473  
 Princeton University, 292, 425, 431  
 Providence, R. I., 81, 85, 86, 90, 91, 95, 102, 207,  
   208, 210-212, 226, 284, 292,  
   293, 316, 377, 378, 392, 396,  
   402, 448, 464  
 Provinces, the, 268  
 Provincetown, Mass., 88  
 Prudence Island, 316, 317  
 Pudding Lane, London, Eng., 105  
 Quaboag, 214  
 Quebec, Can., 52, 53, 163, 404  
 Queen's College, Belfast, Ire., 384  
   Oxford, Eng., 49, 174  
   Co., N. Y., 33  
 Queenhithe Gate, London, Eng., 111  
 Queenstown, 461  
 Quincy, Ill., 75  
   Mass., 291, 453  
 Quinniack (New Haven), Conn., 318  
 Rainsburg, Eng., 45  
 Raleigh, No. Carolina, 402  
 Rampton, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 396  
 Ramsburg, Eng., 45  
 Ramsey Co., Minn., 383  
 Randolph, Mass., 163  
 Rappahannock River, 58, 287  
 Ratcliff, Eng., 105  
 Rattlesden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248  
 Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318-320  
   Mass., 295, 296  
 Reading, Eng., 117  
   Mass., 33, 81  
 Ream's Station, Va., 70  
 Redenhall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241, 242  
 Redrife, Eng., 372  
 Rehoboth, Mass., 28, 91, 99, 145, 274  
 Rensselaerwyck, 475  
 Reyden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 245, 246  
 Rhine River, 278, 288  
 Rhode Island, State of, 15, 16, 54, 74, 86, 91,  
   208, 209, 210, 212, 272,  
   313-318, 359, 378, 396,  
   397, 400  
   and Providence Plantations,  
   284, 293



- Richmond, London, Eng., 118  
 N. Y., 325  
 Va., 285, 291  
 Co., S. C., 58  
 Va., 175
- Rindge, N. H., 456
- Rio Grande del Norte, 391
- Ripley, Eng., 137
- Ripon, Yorkshire, Eng., 347, 348
- Ripton, Eng., 256
- Roanoke, Va., 401
- Rochester, Co. Kent, Eng., 99, 143  
 Mass., 422  
 Minn., 382  
 N. Y., 85, 324, 325
- Rockport, Mass., 299
- Rocky Hill, Conn., 419
- Rodborne, Co. Wilts., Eng., 68
- Rome, Italy, 291  
 N. Y., 457
- Romford, Co. Essex, Eng., 66
- Rood Lane, London, Eng., 124
- Rougham, Eng., 43, 44
- Roude, Co. Wilts., Eng., 51
- Rowley, Mass., 66, 98, 100, 251, 285, 399
- Roxbury, Mass., 23, 24, 28, 77, 82, 95, 152, 167,  
 197, 207, 211, 212, 215, 216, 220,  
 221, 286, 292, 384, 421, 423, 425,  
 452, 454
- Royal Exchange, London, Eng., 281
- Royalton, Vt., 227
- Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), Mass., 482
- Rushmere, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243
- Rutherford Island, Me., 9
- Rutland, 388  
 Mass., 52  
 Vt., 284, 290, 377  
 Co., Eng., 349
- Rye, N. Y., 79, 393
- Sackett's Harbor, 454
- Saco, Me., 77, 162, 163, 344, 379, 386
- Saffron Walden, Co. Essex, Eng., 98, 99
- Sag Harbor, Long Island, 177
- St. Alban, Great Wood Street, London, Eng.,  
 125
- St. Alban's, Woodstreet, London, Eng., 139
- Andrew, Holborn, London, Eng., 263
- Andrew's University, 72
- Antholins, London, Eng., 138, 236
- Bennet Fincke beside St. Anthony's, Lon-  
 don, Eng., 252
- Bennett's, Cambridge, Eng., 487
- Bride's, London, Eng., 230, 237  
 Fleet Street, London, Eng., 237
- Buttolph without Bishopsgate, London,  
 Eng., 126
- Chad's, Shrewsbury, Eng., 138
- Clement Danes, London, Eng., 107, 125, 261
- Clement, Ipswich, Eng., 240
- Clement's, East Cheap, London, Eng., 239
- Clements near Eastcheap, London, Eng.,  
 106
- Christopher-le Stocks, London, Eng., 68
- David's, Brecon, 31
- Dunstan in the East, London, Eng., 126
- Edmund's, Eng., 321, 322 [138  
 Lombard Street, London, Eng.,  
 New Sarum, Eng., 44, 48  
 Salisbury, Eng., 47-50  
 the King, Lombard St., London,  
 Eng., 119
- Ellen's, Brading, Eng., 261
- George, Botolph Lane, London, Eng., 239  
 Hanover Square, London, Eng.,  
 277, 488
- George's, Southwark, Eng., 235  
 Spotsylvania Co., Va., 58
- Giles, Cripplegate, London, Eng., 134  
 in the Fields, London, Eng., 111, 118  
 Oxford, Eng., 68, 124  
 without Cripplegate, London, Eng.,  
 109, 114, 116, 133
- Gregory's, Norwich, Eng., 238  
 London, Eng., 122
- St. Helen's, Co. Southampton, Eng., 266
- James Garlick Hive, London, Eng., 118
- John, Devizes, Eng., 51
- John's, Friday Street, London, Eng., 256  
 Newfoundland, 163, 290  
 Walbrook, London, Eng., 115, 116  
 College, Oxford University, 69
- Katherine Creechchurch, London, Eng., 105
- Katherine's, London, Eng., 112
- Kits, 29
- Laurence Pountney, London, Eng., 110, 123,  
 124
- River, 476
- Leonard's Eastcheap, London, Eng., 235
- Leonard Shoreditch, London, Eng., 133, 134
- Louis, Mo., 203, 284, 292, 381, 385
- Margaret Moyes, Friday Street, London,  
 Eng., 109
- New Fish Street, London, Eng.,  
 235
- Patten, London, Eng., 253
- Margaret's, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 246  
 Westminster, London, Eng.,  
 277
- Martin's, 46-50  
 Eng., 321, 322  
 in the Fields, London, Eng., 107,  
 277, 356
- Mary Aldermay, London, Eng., 117, 249
- Devizes, Eng., 51
- Gateshead, Eng., 249
- Islington, Eng., 128
- Magdalen College, Oxford, Eng., 94
- Pomary, London, Eng., 138
- Mary's, 169  
 Carolina Co., 59  
 Co., Md., 329, 333, 336
- Michael's, Braintree, Eng., 271  
 Coventry, Eng., 250, 251
- Michael at Queenhithe, London, Eng., 111
- Paternoster, London, Eng., 106  
 in the Royal, London,  
 Eng., 113, 114
- Royal, London, Eng., 131
- Mildred, Bread Street, London, Eng., 106,  
 108, 109, 115, 117, 129
- Matthew's, Ipswich, Eng., 243, 244
- Nicholas, Colchester, Eng., 240
- Co. Leicester, Eng., 353
- Acon beside Lombard Street,  
 London, Eng., 252
- King's Lynn, Eng., 318
- Olave's, Southwark, Eng., 138, 139, 235, 252,  
 270
- Paul's, London, Eng., 125, 126, 291
- Paul, Minn., 352, 383, 392
- Peter's, Bristol, Eng., 361  
 in the East, Oxford, Eng., 68  
 the Great, Chichester, Eng., 124  
 the Poor, London, Eng., 137  
 Nottingham, Eng., 291
- Runwald's, Colchester, Eng., 382
- Sepulchre's, London, Eng., 112, 124, 125, 235
- Stephen's, London, Eng., 138  
 Coleman Street, London, Eng.,  
 105, 319
- Westminster, 97
- Thomas Apostle's, London, Eng., 116, 128,  
 143
- the Martyr, Salisbury, Wiltshire,  
 Eng., 46-48
- Salem, Mass., 36, 38, 54, 67, 99, 101, 104, 130, 151,  
 153, 207, 211, 213, 237-239, 242, 244,  
 246, 275, 288-290, 292, 347, 353-355,  
 376, 386, 402, 425, 433, 446-448, 455,  
 481
- N. H., 166
- N. Y., 41
- Ohio, 97, 100
- Village, Mass., 211
- Willows, Mass., 282
- Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., 46-50, 97, 125  
 Mass., 44, 49, 50, 95, 251, 285, 287, 321,  
 327, 343, 392, 427, 442, 443, 479
- Centre, 486

- Sandwich, Mass., 189, 358  
     N. H., 286  
 San Francisco, Cal., 80, 81, 102, 282, 379, 475  
 Saratoga, N. Y., 25  
     Springs, N. Y., 85  
 Sarum, Co. Wilts., Eng., 47, 49, 51, 321, 322  
 Savannah, Ga., 426  
 Savoy, Mass., 341  
 Saxstead, Eng., 238  
 Saybrook, Conn., 36, 40, 57, 130, 273, 323, 324,  
     328, 446, 447  
     Point, Conn., 447  
 Scarborough, Me., 80, 404  
 Schenectady, N. Y., 475-477  
 Schooner Head, Bar Harbor, Me., 386  
 Schuylkill River, 314  
 Scituate, Mass., 76, 81, 222, 339, 380, 423, 438  
     R. I., 371, 373  
 Scornston, Eng., 238  
 Scotland, 13, 58, 130, 175, 366, 385  
     Conn., 218, 219, 223, 224  
 Scrayingham, {  
     Soredingham, { Yorkshire, Eng., 348  
 Scrivelsby, Eng., 354  
 Sedlescombe, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121  
 Seekonk, R. I., 91, 274  
 Seend, Eng., 321, 322  
 Selborn, Hampshire, Eng., 140  
 Sempringham, Lincolnshire, Eng., 349-354  
 Seymour, Conn., 397  
 Shaftsbury, Vt., 223  
 Shavington, Eng., 251  
 Shawkopoke (Staten Island), 33  
 Sheepscot, Me., 28  
 Sheffield, Eng., 51  
     Pa., 274  
 Shelburne, Mass., 341  
 Sherborn, Mass., 286  
 Sherburn, Vt., 274  
 Sherburne, 371  
 Shoreham, Eng., 141  
 Shorwell, Isle of Wight, 67  
 Shrewsbury, Eng., 252  
     Mass., 338  
 Shute, Devonshire, Eng., 185  
 Sidmouth, Eng., 271  
 Sierre Leone, 132  
 Simsbury, Conn., 85, 91, 479  
 Sinnington, Yorkshire, Eng., 348  
 Skelton, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 347  
 Skelton-in-Cleveland, Yorkshire N. Riding,  
     Eng., 347  
     Yorkshire East Riding, Eng., 347  
     W. Riding, Eng., 347, 348  
 Skowhegan, Me., 278  
 Sleaford, Eng., 349  
 Smithfield, Ireland, 368  
     R. I., 207-209  
 Smithsonian Institution, 279, 293, 402, 403  
 Somers Islands (Bermudas), 30, 31, 263  
 Somerset House, Strand, London, Eng., 248,  
     372, 478, 488  
 Somersetshire, Eng., 441  
 Sommerton, Co. Oxford, Eng., 124  
 Somerville, Mass., 92, 98, 283, 284, 290, 375, 377,  
     378, 397, 426  
 Souhegan River, 166  
 South America, 94, 150, 481  
     Boston, Mass., 100  
     Carolina, Plantation of, 31  
         State of, 14, 29, 88, 470, 483  
     Duxbury, Mass., 365  
     Farms, Litchfield, Conn., 78, 79  
     Hadley, Mass., 145  
     Hampton, N. H., 427-435  
     Kensington Museum, London, Eng., 172  
     Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318  
     River (Delaware), 314, 315  
     Stoneham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265,  
         266  
     Weymouth, Mass., 453  
 Southampton, 28  
     Eng., 48-51  
     Mass., 325  
     Co., Eng., 267  
 Southbridge, Mass., 69, 85, 100, 376  
 Southbury, Conn., 327  
 Southold, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 242-247  
 Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 128  
     London, Eng., 250  
 Southwell, Eng., 69  
 Sowerby, Yorkshire, Eng., 384  
 Spain, 31, 146, 481, 482  
 Spencer, N. Y., 371  
 Spithe, Co. Denbigh, Eng., 128  
 Springfield, Mass., 17, 26, 27, 70, 150, 152, 298,  
     420, 464  
     Vt., 25  
 Spurstowe, Co. Chester, Eng., 120  
 Squawbetty (East Taunton), Mass., 17  
 Squabbonansett (East Taunton), Mass., 17, 18  
 Stamford, Conn., 78, 479  
 Standon, Eng., 112  
 Stamford le Hope, Co. Essex, Eng., 238  
 Staplehurst, Eng., 65  
 Staten Island, 33-36  
 Steelton, Pa., 347  
 Steeple Aston, Wiltshire, Eng., 49  
 Stifkey, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318  
 Stillwater, 25  
 Stixwold, Eng., 357  
 Stocke, Co. Essex, Eng., 255  
 Stockerson *als.* Stockefaston, Leicestershire,  
     Eng., 113  
 Stone River, Tennessee, 75  
 Stonington, Conn., 85, 294, 295, 326, 358, 419  
     Me., 481  
 Stortford, Co. Herts, Eng., 237  
 Stoughton, Mass., 449, 451, 453  
 Stow, Eng., 352  
     Mass., 37, 38, 290  
     Green, Lincolnshire, Eng., 351, 352  
     Maris, Co. Essex, Eng., 134  
 Strafford, Vt., 26  
 Straffordshire, Eng., 478  
 Strand, London, Eng., 89, 96  
 Stretham, Eng., 235, 236  
 Stratford, Conn., 38  
 Stratford-under-the-Castle, Wiltshire, Eng.,  
     49, 322  
     upon-Avon, Warwickshire, Eng., 92,  
         135, 141, 143  
 Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 247, 249, 367  
     Mass., 37, 38, 72, 73, 93, 196-198, 225,  
         336-338, 389, 402, 481  
     River, 72  
 Suffolk Co., Eng., 146, 238-246, 248, 250, 395  
     Mass., 24, 77, 101, 104, 164-168, 194,  
         196, 197, 199, 200, 201, 211, 217,  
         218, 242, 267, 344, 381, 386, 392,  
         421, 437  
     Lane, London, Eng., 124  
 Sunning, Berkshire, Eng., 122  
 Surrey County, Eng., 136, 264  
 Sussex Co., Eng., 122  
 Swansea, Mass., 17, 22, 99, 145, 190, 274, 358  
 Swarthmore, Penn., 103, 478, 481  
     College, 103, 478, 481  
 Sword Bearers Alley, London, Eng., 134  
 Sydisterne, Eng., 319  
 Syracuse, N. Y., 225, 376  
 Tacnic Hills, Worcester, Mass., 73  
 Tarvin, Cheshire, Eng., 478  
 Tattershall, Eng., 352-356  
 Taunton, Mass., 14-23, 83, 84, 86, 98, 100, 101,  
     185, 276, 285, 288, 290, 296, 323,  
     362, 378, 383, 401  
     River, 18-20  
 Technology, Institute of, 401  
 Teffont, Eng., 49  
 Temple, London, Eng., 116  
 Templeton, Mass., 456  
 Tenterden, Co. Kent, Eng., 65  
 Tewksbury, Mass., 464  
 Texas, State of, 406  
 Thacham, Berkshire, Eng., 118  
 Thaxted, Co. Essex, Eng., 252, 253  
 Thorncombe, Co. Dorset, Eng., 146  
 Thornweeke, Eng., 122

- Threckingham, Lincolnshire, Eng., 352  
 Three Cranes, London, Eng., 128  
 Tichfield, Co. Southampton, Eng., 263, 265  
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., 25, 295, 338, 469  
 Tinmouth, Vt., 223  
 Tisbury, Mass., 27, 28, 178, 271, 272  
 Tiverton, R. I., 16, 379, 405  
 Todenham, Gloucestershire, Eng., 125  
 Toftrees, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318  
 Tolland, Conn., 81, 82, 224, 412  
 Topcroft, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242  
 Topeka, Kansas, 103, 286, 290, 291  
 Topsfield, Mass., 35, 81, 104, 391  
 Toronto, Can., 97, 391, 481  
 Tower Hill, London, Eng., 58  
     Royal, London, Eng., 116  
 Townsend, Vt., 341  
 Transylvania, 144  
 Trenton, N. J., 152  
 Trethner, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 Trevethin, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 Tring, Hertfordshire, Eng., 314  
 Trinity College, 292  
     Cambridge, Eng., 112  
 Trotting Creek, Ohio, 100  
 Troy, N. Y., 54, 81, 84, 162, 362, 373, 435  
 Tufts College, 10, 157, 292, 301-303, 307  
 Tunbridge, Eng., 221  
 Tuscaloosa, Ala., 285  
 Tybennham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240  
 Tymerlogge Close *als.* Cocklane Close, Stebun-  
     heth, Eng., 105  
 Tyngsborough, N. H., 166  
 Tyvetshall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240  
  
 Ulster, Ireland, 277  
 Undy, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 Union, Me., 479  
 United States, 14, 70, 72, 79, 85, 103, 104, 151,  
     154, 156, 176, 193, 226, 278, 282,  
     285, 288, 293, 302, 355, 376, 381,  
     383, 384, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393,  
     396, 398, 399, 402, 403, 437, 454,  
     480, 483, 485, 487  
 Unity, 25  
 University of Michigan, 404  
     Pennsylvania, 401  
     the South, 269  
 Unquity (Milton), Mass., 448  
 Urbanna, 58, 59  
 Uske, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 Utica, N. Y., 402, 460, 486  
 Uxbridge, Mass., 212, 276, 437  
  
 Valley Falls, R. I., 374  
 Valley Forge, 293  
 Van Vorst, N. J., 384  
 Ventnor, Isle of Wight, Eng., 382  
 Vermont, State of, 76, 103, 149, 227  
 Vineyard Haven, Mass., 80  
 Vintry, London, Eng., 116  
 Virginia, Colony of, 127, 173, 176, 235, 260, 272,  
     287, 291, 396  
     State of, 28-36, 57, 58, 61, 275, 330, 331  
     459, 462  
  
 Wadham College, Oxford, Eng., 49  
 Wadhurst, Co. Sussex, Eng., 130  
 Wakefield, Mass., 484  
 Walbrooke, London, Eng., 109, 110, 122  
 Waldoboro', Me., 221  
 Waldo County, Me., 11  
 Wales, 28, 32  
 Wallingford, Conn., 326, 327, 468  
     Berkshire, Eng., 111  
 Walpole, Mass., 148, 385  
 Waltham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265  
     Mass., 77, 322, 456  
 Wapping, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 120, 134  
 Wardour Street, London, Eng., 277  
 Ware, Co. Herts., Eng., 112  
     River, 305  
 Wareham, Mass., 96  
 Warmister, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45  
 Warneford, Eng., 262  
  
 Warren, R. I., 74  
 Warrington, Pa., 478  
 Warwick, R. I., 272, 314-318  
 Warwickshire, Eng., 250, 348  
 Washington, Conn., 78  
     D. C., 27, 57, 70, 80, 87, 90, 94, 102,  
     104, 169, 272, 274, 275, 279,  
     291, 293, 329, 339, 393, 397,  
     400, 402, 403, 457, 475, 487  
     Co., N. Y., 41, 272, 373  
     and Lee University, 103, 401  
 Wataquodock Hill, 73  
 Waterbury, Conn., 77, 327  
 Waterford, Pa., 456  
 Waterloo, Iowa, 278, 376  
 Watertown, Mass., 10, 37, 77, 100, 220, 225, 285,  
     287, 290, 322, 377, 421, 426,  
     437, 449, 456  
  
 Waterville, Me., 401  
 Watford, Eng., 253  
 Wattleisham, Eng., 249  
 Waverley, Mass., 402  
 Wayland, Mass., 72  
 Weathersfield, Vt., 26  
 Wehauken, 91  
 Welcherin, Holland, 287  
 Wells, England, 10  
     Mass., 185  
     Me., 185, 276  
 Wellfleet, Mass., 81  
 Wellingborough, Northamptonshire, Eng., 134  
 Wellowe, Eng., 45  
 Wellsbourne, Lincolnshire, Eng., 144  
 Wenham, Mass., 213, 246, 289  
 Wesleyan University, Ohio, 382  
 West Acton, Mass., 37, 290  
     Barnstable, Mass., 104, 152  
     Bridgewater, Mass., 216, 437  
     Chester, Colchester Co., Conn., 420  
     Deane, Co. Sussex, Eng., 261  
     Granville, Mass., 373  
     Helton, Co. Salop, Eng., 252  
     Indies, 29, 30, 192, 328, 471  
     Medford, Mass., 145  
     Newbury, Mass., 281, 290, 405, 406  
     Point, N. Y., 103, 297  
     Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 319  
     Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 33, 34  
     River, 332, 466, 469  
     Roxbury, Mass., 212  
     Rudham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320  
     Springfield, Mass., 420  
     Townsend, Vt., 149  
 Westboro', Mass., 151  
 Westbrook, Me., 10  
 Westbury, Eng., 51  
     Leigh, Co. Wilts., Eng., 213  
 Westchester, N. Y., 33, 36  
     County, N. Y., 78  
 Westerly, R. I., 358  
 Westfield, Conn., 324  
     Co. Sussex, Eng., 121  
 Westhaghton, Lancashire, Eng., 68  
 Westhall, Co. Surrey, Eng., 110, 128  
 Westham, Co. Essex, Eng., 134  
 Westmeston, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121  
 Westminster, 97  
     London, Eng., 58  
     Mass., 455, 456  
 Westmoreland, 338  
 Weston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 245  
     Mass., 322  
 Wethersfield, Conn., 42, 66, 180, 326, 337, 373,  
     376, 419  
 Weymouth, Eng., 360  
     Mass., 18, 78, 276, 322, 362, 372, 373,  
     380, 394, 437, 438, 452  
 Whitechapel, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 139  
 White Creek, N. Y., 326  
 Whitehall, N. Y., 313  
 Whitehaven, Eng., 58, 59  
 White Marsh, 25, 103  
     Pa., 342  
     Plains, N. Y., 74, 274  
 Whitford Point, 31



Whittington College, London, Eng., 252  
 Wibberton, Eng., 259  
 Wigton, Eng., 57  
 Wilby, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240  
 Wilderness, 70, 456  
 Wilkes Barré, Pa., 89, 96  
 William and Mary College, 285, 287  
 Williamsburg, 460  
     Mass., 273  
     Va., 172  
 Williams College, 404  
 Wilmington, Del., 401  
     Mass., 375, 464, 465, 484  
     N. C., 469  
 Wilton, Conn., 39  
 Wiltshire, Eng., 66, 68, 321  
 Winchester, Eng., 66, 67, 130  
 Windham, Conn., 82, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223-  
     225, 227, 228, 419, 420, 449  
     County, Conn., 227  
 Windsor, Conn., 85, 180, 328, 338, 397, 399, 400,  
     418-420, 479, 480  
 Windsor, Co. Berks., Eng., 143, 144  
 Windsor Castle, Eng., 143, 144  
 Winsford, Co. Somerset, Eng., 261  
 Winsor, N. S., 391  
 Winter Island, 101  
 Winterport, 102  
 Winton, Eng., 67  
 Wiscasset, Me., 9, 102  
 Wisconsin, State of, 294, 302, 400, 402, 486  
 Witham, Co. Essex, Eng., 122  
 Woburn, Mass., 52, 53, 101, 102, 148, 242, 268,  
     340, 385, 396, 464, 465, 485, 486  
 Wondye, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31  
 Woodbridge, N. J., 68  
 Woodbury, Conn., 328  
 Woodford, Co. Essex, Eng., 138  
     Northamptonshire, Eng., 260, 261

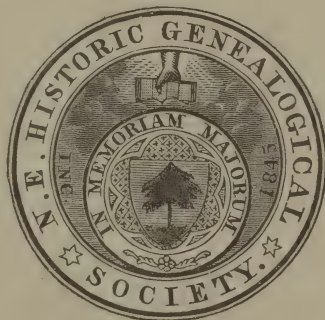
Woodley, Berkshire, Eng., 122  
 Woodstock, 198  
     Conn., 227, 228, 376, 390  
     Vt., 227, 373  
 Wood Street, London, Eng., 124  
 Woodyates, Dorsetshire, Eng., 127  
 Woonsocket, R. I., 207, 210, 212, 379, 397, 400  
 Worcester, Mass., 37, 70, 73, 91, 95, 102, 151, 180,  
     193, 213, 219, 225, 226, 291,  
     302, 303, 361, 375, 402  
 Worcester County, Mass., 193, 267, 338, 380  
 Worcestershire, Eng., 141, 254  
 Workington, Eng., 57, 58  
 Wortwell, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241, 242  
 Wotton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 253  
 Wrentham, Mass., 374  
 Wright County, Minn., 397  
 Wylsdon, Eng., 106  
 Wyoming, Pa., 89, 96, 103  
 Wytherley, Leicestershire, Eng., 250  
  
 Yale University, 40, 70, 72, 91, 92, 95, 180, 225,  
     292, 294, 388, 401, 486  
 Yardley, Co. Herts., Eng., 255  
 Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 123, 234, 236, 237,  
     239  
     Mass., 81, 88, 189, 190, 192, 272, 273,  
     357, 358, 392, 445  
     N. S., 9  
     Port, Mass., 357, 392, 445  
 Yearlington, Co. Somerset, Eng., 137  
 York, Yorkshire, Eng., 347, 348  
     Me., 204, 205  
     County, Me., 276, 361, 442  
     Pa., 478, 479  
     Va., 287  
 Yorkshire, Eng., 124, 253, 278, 347, 348  
     West Riding, Eng., 384  
 Yorktown, N. Y., 78, 274



THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LII.—JANUARY, 1898.

WHOLE NUMBER, 205.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1898.



Editor,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

## CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1898.

**\*\* Illustrations :**

1. Portrait of ALBERT BOYD OTIS (to face page 9).	
2. Location of the CALVES PASTURE, Taunton (page 19).	
I. SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF ALBERT BOYD OTIS, Esq. By Hon. Joseph Williamson, Litt.D.	9
II. BRIEF MEMOIRS OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS (continued).—ALEXANDER MIDDLETON. By Miss Emma F. Ware	13
III. BRIGGS FAMILY MILITARY RECORDS. By Theron R. Woodward	14
IV. HENRY ANDREWS OF TAUNTON, MASS. By Almon D. Hodges, Jr., A.M.	16
V. WAS ANNA WEST A DAUGHTER OF ROBERT SAUNDERSON? By John E. Alden, Esq.	23
VI. THE CLOGSTON FAMILY. By Watson H. Harwood, M.D.	25
VII. GENEALOGICAL NOTES FROM MARTHA'S VINEYARD. By Charles E. Banks, M.D.	27
VIII. REV. MORGAN JONES AND THE WELSH INDIANS OF VIRGINIA. By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M.	28
IX. WAS JOHN KETTELL AN EARLY SETTLER OF STOW? By Rev. George F. Clark	37
X. DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AND BENJAMIN DUNNING. By Hon. Ralph D. Smith. Communicated by Bernard C. Steiner, Ph.D.	38
XI. GLEANINGS FROM PARISH REGISTERS OF HESSETT AND VICINITY. Com. by Capt. Charles H. Townshend	42
XII. ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE FAMILIES OF BATT AND BYLEY. (Concluded.) By J. Henry Lea, Esq.	44
XIII. ANCESTRY OF PHERE PIERCE. By William R. Cutter and Arthur G. Loring	52
XIV. ALDEN GENEALOGY. (Continued.) By Mrs. Charles L. Alden	54
XV. LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON. By Worthington Chauncey Ford, Esq.	57
XVI. BENEFACTIONS TO HARVARD COLLEGE LOCATED IN CHELSEA. By Walter K. Watkins, Esq.	64
XVII. ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS. (Continued.) Com. by Lothrop Withington, Esq.	65
XVIII. GEN. FRANCIS A. WALKER, LL.D. By Rev. Silvanus Hayward	69
XIX. MOORE GENEALOGY. By John S. Sargent	72
XX. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—The Brunswick Stanwoods, 75; Mortimore <i>alias</i> Tanner, and Hatherly; Nash, Sampson, Soule; Otis, 76; Some Deaths at Saco; Perkins; Dr. James Jerauld; Death of James Gray, 77; Pratt; Marriages in Berwick, Me., 78.	
Queries.—Covert, Wright, etc.; Barnard, 78; Bigelow; Livingston, Greene, Turner; Nutting and Platt; Van Dyck and Strang, 79; Bates and Hull; Roe and Ware; Martha's Vineyard; Eldridge; Green; Hutchinson; Purrington; Chapman and Hodge, 80; Rev. John Alden; Little; Hooker; Miscellaneous Queries, Nos. I. and II., 81; Miscellaneous Queries, Nos. III., IV. and V., 82	
Replies.—A Problem of New England Genealogy; Southworth, 83; Mercy, Mary, etc.; Cobb; Standish; Reynolds, 84.	
Historical Intelligence.—Records of Amenias, N. Y., 84; Ancestry of Matthew Allen's Wife; Genealogies in Preparation, 85	75-85
XXI. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New-England Historic Genealogical Society; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 86	86
XXII. BOOK NOTICES	87-100
XXIII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	101-104
XXIV. DEATHS	104
XXV. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By Henry F. Waters, A.M.	105-144
XXVI. NAMES OF THE FIRST MEN SLAIN IN KING PHILIP'S WAR. By David H. Brown, A.B.	145
XXVII. BELLS IN NEW ENGLAND. By Rev. John J. Raven, D.D., F.S.A.	145
XXVIII. BULLET TAKEN FROM THE BODY OF GEN. JOSEPH WARREN. By Frederic W. Parke, Esq.	147
XXIX. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Francis F. Emery, 148; William Bache; Thomas Deane; Hon. John I. Baker, 149; George B. Millett, M.D.; Samuel C. Clarke; Samuel W. Winslow; Timothy W. Stanley, 150; Hon. Samuel L. Montague; Cyrus H. Taggard; Darwin E. Ware, 151; George O. Shattuck; George W. Wright; Nathaniel W. Turner; John Foster; Albert B. Otis; Hon. Clifford S. Sims; Gen. Francis A. Walker, 152	148-152

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

### Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST,      CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
HORACE T. ROCKWELL,      DON GLEASON HILL,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

## PUTNAM'S HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.

(Salem Press Historical & Genealogical Record) (Magazine of New England History).  
*Vol. VI., new series (whole number 70), commences with January, 1898.*

Edited and published by EBEN PUTNAM at Danvers, Mass.

Special articles continued, or to commence, in 1898, are:— *Beverly, Mass., Baptisms: Descendants of Elizabeth (Alden) Peabody: Marriage Notices for the whole U. S., 1785-1794: Essex county, Mass., deeds: Essex county, Mass., county court records: Essex county probate: Preston, Conn., births, marriages, and deaths: Purrington genealogy: The Higginsons in England and America: besides the usual miscellaneous Maine, N. H. and Conn. records, family genealogical sketches, etc.*

The Essex county series of records are genealogical abstracts of every document in order, *not selections.*

*Two dollars per annum. 300 pages annually. Single numbers, 25 cents.*

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCHES conducted in any part of America or Great Britain. Reliable foreign agents. English, Scotch or Irish cases received before March first, will be attended to by Mr. Putnam in person.

Address, EBEN PUTNAM, Box 301, Salem, or Box 5, Danvers.

Send for prospectus for 1898.

---

## NOW READY.

## THE DOTY-DOTEN FAMILY IN AMERICA.

Descendants of Edward Doty, an Emigrant by the Mayflower, 1620.

1 Vol., 8vo., 1035 pages.

With complete index of collateral names.

PRICE, THREE DOLLARS AND POSTAGE.

Apply to

ETHAN ALLEN DOTY,

70 Duane Street, New York.

---

## REYNELL UPHAM,

COMPILER OF "ENGLISH SUPPLEMENT" TO UPHAM GENEALOGY. EDITOR OF "BRISTOL APPRENTICE ROLLS" (in preparation).

(*Bristol Record Society's Series.*)

SPECIALTY, AMERICAN ANCESTRY.

Address, STAPLE HILL, BRISTOL, Eng.

---

## LOCAL HISTORIES WANTED.

The New-England Historic Genealogical Society lacks the following County Histories. Members and friends of the Society having duplicate copies are invited to donate them to the Society, or to exchange them for works of which the Society has duplicates.

NEW HAMPSHIRE. Merrimac and Belknap, Hurd, 1885.

VERMONT. Child's Historical Gazetteer and Directory of Addison, Bennington, Franklin and Grand Isle, Lamoille and Orleans, and Windham. Addison, Smith, 1886. Franklin and Grand Isle, and Rutland, published by D. Mason & Co.

MASSACHUSETTS. Berkshire (2 vols.), 1885.

Address all communications to John Ward Dean, Librarian, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

# BOOKS FOR SALE OR EXCHANGE

BY THE

## New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

### NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

Vols. 21, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33.....	\$5.00
Vols. (cloth), 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50.....per vol.	3.60
Single Nos. (paper) from 1871 to 1880.....	1.25
“ “ “ “ 1880 to 1896.....	.75
Various single numbers from 1847 to 1861.....	2.00
Covers for volumes of Register (Binding 30 extra).....	.30
Bound sets, from 1871 to 1896.....	100.00

Memorial Biographies of Members (cloth), 5 Vols.....	{ Set..... 10.00 Single Vols. 2.50
Memoirs of several Deceased Members.....	.75
Rolls of Membership (paper).....	.50
A limited number of the “Genealogies and History of Watertown, by Henry Bond, M.D.” (containing 1094 pages).....	10.00
True Relation concerning the Estate of New England. 1886. 15 pages.	1.00
Gerrymander, History of. Dean. 1892. 11 pages.....	.50
Catalogue of Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., 1793--1893.....	1.00

### HISTORIES.—

		Pages.	\$5.00
Documentary History of New York. 4 vols.....			
East Jersey.....	Whitehead.	1856 428	4.00
Boston, Mass., Second Church.....	Robbins.	1852 320	1.50
Bunker Hill Battle.....	Ellis.	1875 69	.75
Braintree, Mass., Records.....	Bates.	1886 937	5.00
Buxton, Me.....	Marshall.	1874 288	2.00
Danvers, Mass., Centennial.....		1852 208	1.00
Dunstable, Mass.....	Fox.	1846 278	3.00
Framingham.....	Temple.		794 3.00
Groton, Mass., Early Church Records.....	Dr. S. A. Green.	194	2.00
New York City, N. Y.....	Valentine.	1853 404	3.00
Northampton, Mass.....	Bridgman.	1850 227	2.00
Philadelphia, Pa. 2 vols.....	Watson.	1844	4.00
Watertown, Mass.....	Bond.	1860 1094	10.00
Woodbury, Conn. Vol. 3.....	Cothren.	1879 706	5.00

### GENEALOGIES.—

Genealogical Register.....	Farmer.	1829 351	7.50
Appleton.....	Jewett.	1860 183	2.00
Badcock.....	Appleton.	1881 11	1.00
Baldwin.....	Chester.	1884 28	1.00
Bearse.....	Newcomb.	1871 16	1.50
Bright.....	Bright.	1858 345	6.00
Broughton.....	Waite.	1883 8	.50
Campbell.....	Douglas.	1878 8	.50
Clark.....	Clark.	1866 260	4.00
Cleveland.....	Cleveland.	1879 76	3.00
Cleaveland.....	Cleveland.	1885 14	.25
Coffin.....	Macy.	1870 17	1.00
Cooper.....	Tuckerman.	1890 11	.75
Cressey.....	Blodgett.	1877 12	.75



# GENEALOGIES (Continued).—

		Pages.	
Cushman.....	Cushman.	1855 665	\$5.00
Daniell.....	Daniell.	1874 19	.75
Deane Pedigree.....			.50
Dummer.....	Chester.	1881 29	1.00
Eastman.....	Eastman.	1867 11	1.50
Eliot.....	Winters.	1885 7	.75
Fabens.....	Perkins.	1881 26	.50
Felton.....	Felton.	1886 260	1.00
Field.....	Field.	1876 4	.50
Gale.....	Gale.		1.00
Garfield.....	Phillimore.	1883 12	.75
Giles.....	Vinton.	1864 600	5.00
Gillson or Jillson.....	Jillson.	1876 266	2.50
Hazen.....	Hazen.	1879 7	.50
Huntoon.....	Huntoon.	1881 113	1.00
Manning and Whitfield Pedigrees.....		1897 35	.75
Munsell.....	Munsell.	1880 15	1.00
Perkins.....	Perkins.		.50
Preble.....	Preble.	1868 336	15.00
Rawlins or Rollins.....	Rollins.	1870 84	
Stebbins. reprint.....			31 5.00
Stiles.....	Stiles.		31 1.00
Stoddard.....		1849 23	2.00
Taintor.....	Taintor.	1847 82	1.50
Thwing.....	Thwing.	1883 216	5.00
Tucker.....	Sheppard.		3.00
Trott.....	Harris.	1889 4	.50
Turner.....	Turner.	1852 63	3.00
Usher.....	Whitmore.	1869 11	1.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858 534	5.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858 236	2.50
Waite.....	Corey.	1878 11	1.00
Washington.....	Toner.	1891 19	1.00
Washington.....	Waters.	1889 53	1.00
Waters' Genealogical Gleanings in England. Parts 2 and 3.....			each, 1.00
White.....	Derby.	1872 81	2.00
Willoughby.....	Greenwood.	1876 15	.75
Wiswall.....	Titus.	1886 4	.50
Woodbridge.....	Talcott.	1878 7	.50
Woodman.....	Woodman.	1874 125	5.00

## BIOGRAPHIES.—

Barton, William.....	Williams.	1839 312	1.25
Bethune, Joanna.....	Bethune.	1863 250	1.50
Buckingham, J. T. Personal memoirs. 2 vols.....		1852 255	1.75
Chester, Col. Joseph L.....	Dean.	1884 24	.50
Christmas, Joseph S.....	Lord.	1831 213	2.00
Cornelius, Rev. Elias.....	Edwards.	1833 360	1.50
Farmer, John.....	Le Bosquet.	1884 138	1.25
Gallaudet, Thomas H.....	Barnard.	1852 267	1.25
Good, John M.....	Gregory.	1829 344	2.00
Graham, Mary J.....	Bridges.	1834 344	1.25
Henry, Patrick.....	Wirt.	1839 468	2.00
Lyon, Nathaniel.....	Woodward.	1862 360	2.00
Mather, Richard.....		1850 108	1.00
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller. 2 vols.....		1842 351	2.00
Prince, Rev. Thomas.....	Whitmore.	1868 166	5.00
Quincy, Josiah, Jr.....	Quincy.	1874 426	2.50
Washington, George.....	Sparks.	1839 562	3.00

Address, B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer,*  
*18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

# The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

226 W. 58th St., New York.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN  
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

---

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.  
Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.

THOMAS G. EVANS.  
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT.

RICHARD H. GREENE, *Editor*.

Nearly all the back numbers of the Record can be supplied, at sixty cents a number.

**NOW READY.**—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

Vol. II. of the Collections, containing Baptisms, is being printed and will be issued soon.

---

## THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN. A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE COUNTY TO THE YEAR 1800,

IS BEING PUBLISHED IN THE FORM OF GENEALOGIES.

The records of old Norfolk County (1643–1679), which included all towns north of the Merrimac river, are also being printed. Early Wills, Cemetery Inscriptions, Sketches of Customs and Early Industries, furnish a variety of Historical Data valuable to the Genealogist and Historian.

ONE DOLLAR PER ANNUM.

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR. . . . GEO. FRIS. DOW, BUSINESS MANAGER.

Address The Essex Antiquarian, Salem, Mass.

---

## The American Antiquarian and Oriental Journal.

PUBLISHED AT CHICAGO, ILL.

EDITED BY STEPHEN D. PEET.

Bi-Monthly. Price, \$4.00 Per Year.

The First Magazine devoted to Archaeology and Ethnology established in America.  
Will reach its Twentieth Volume in January, 1898.

The following gentlemen will act as Associate Editors, and have charge of special departments: Rev. WM. C. WINSLOW, D. D., LL.D., **Egyptology**; Prof. T. F. WRIGHT, of Harvard College, **Palestine**; HENRY W. HAYNES, Boston, **Paleolithics and European Archaeology**; A. S. GATSCHET, Ph.D., **Indian Linguistics**; Hon. JAMES WICKERSHAM, Tacoma, Wash., **North West Coast**; W. H. HOLMES, **Central America**; JOHN FRASER, **Polynesia**.

The contributors are as follows: Dr. D. G. BRINTON, Rev. WM. M. BEAUCHAMP, Prof. A. F. CHAMBELAIN, Mr. JAMES DEANS, G. O. DORSEY, Dr. J. WALTER FEWKES, Prof. J. W. HARSHBERGER, Mr. ROYMN HITCHCOCK, H. C. MERCER, Mrs. ZELIA NUTALL, C. STANILAND WAKE, Dr. WM. WALLACE TOOKER, Dr. CYRUS THOMAS.

The editor in chief is also publishing a series of books on Prehistoric America, one on Mound Builders, and another on Animal Effigies having reached a second edition, price \$3.50 per volume.

---

## PEDIGREES TRACED.

I offer my services to all requiring assistance in tracing pedigrees. Searches made of State, Town, Probate and other Records.

FRANCIS H. FULLER, 286 Chestnut Avenue,  
BOSTON, Mass.

## REWARD OF \$200.00

FOR proof of parentage and birth of ANDREW PETERS, who was a distiller in Suffolk County in 1658. He dwelt in Ipswich, Mass., from 1659 to 1686, and in Andover, Mass., from 1686 to 1713, when he died in his 79th year. Tradition says his father was William Peters, a brother of Oliver Cromwell's chaplain, the Reverend Hugh Peters.

WILLIAM RICHMOND PETERS, 47 Cedar Street, New York.

---

## THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF FAMILY HISTORY,

ISSUED IN MARCH, JUNE, SEPTEMBER AND DECEMBER.

24 pages. Octavo. Price 25 cents a number, \$1.00 a year.

The March number contains: Plymouth County Marriages, Bristol (Maine) Marriages, Abstracts of Plymouth County Probate Records, Notes, Queries and Book Notes.

Address, THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,

Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

---

## THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY,

Instituted in 1869 for the Publication of Inedited Manuscripts relating to Genealogy, Family History, and Heraldry. President: The Most Honourable The MARQUESS OF BUTE, K.T. Entrance Fee, 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription, £1 1s.

Prospectuses and full particulars of Publications already issued (65 volumes), and Forms of Application for Membership, may be obtained on application to the Publishers, Messrs. MITCHELL and HUGHES, 140 Wardour Street, W., or to one of the Honorary Secretaries, GEORGE J. ARMYTAGE, F.S.A., Clifton Woodhead, Brighouse, and J. P. RYLANDS, F.S.A., 2 Charlesville, Birkenhead.

---

## BROWNING'S "AMERICANS OF ROYAL DESCENT."

FOURTH EDITION, WITH NOTES, 950 PAGES. SENT C. O. D. \$15.

AND

## BROWNING'S "MAGNA CHARTA BARONS

AND THEIR AMERICAN DESCENDANTS,"

470 pages; sent C. O. D. \$10.

Address CHARLES H. BROWNING,

Ardmore P. O., Montgomery Co., Penn.

---

## LOUIS HASBROUCK von SAHLER,

Van Deusen Lodge, Van Deusen, Berkshire County, Massachusetts.

GENEALOGIST . HISTORIAN . BIOGRAPHER

AUTHOR.

English correspondent, J. J. HOWARD, LL.D., F.S.A., Maltravers Herald Extraordinary, and so forth.

---

WANTED.—THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, any volumes or numbers between 1859 and 1870 inclusive.

LUCY HALL GREENLAW,

Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.



# GENEALOGICAL PRINTING.

1. MASSACHUSETTS PUBLISHING COMPANY,\*  
Everett, Mass. Our office is fully supplied with different sizes of new type, extra sorts and superior figures for bringing out all kinds of genealogical and biographical works. Combinations of the 6, 8, 10 and 11 point used in this card will be made to suit the taste of patrons. We guarantee:

- i. Careful proof reading.
2. ii. Full satisfaction.
- iii. Properly arranged pages.
- iv. Clean press-work.
- v. Best of paper and binding.
- vi. Sorts needed for well-known "Register" plan of arranging genealogies.

2. Miss Emily A. Getchell,<sup>2</sup> (Newburyport, Mass.,) writes regarding the Pillsbury Genealogy: "The mechanical execution,—the paper, type, binding, in short, the entire get-up, if I may use a slight vulgarism, won unqualified praise from all. \* \* \* If I had another genealogy to send to the printer next week you should have the job."

\* Our own publications are "Representative Men of Connecticut" and "Representative Men of Massachusetts." Kindly allow us to show you specimens and give you prices on any work you have in hand.

---

THE CHANDLER FAMILY.—By DR. GEORGE CHANDLER, of Worcester, Mass. One copy of the original edition (1872) for sale. Only forty-one copies were preserved in the great Boston fire. Price \$30.

D. CLAPP & SON, 291 Congress St., Boston.

---

## NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

THE Committee charged with the preparation of the new, full and consolidated Index to the first fifty volumes of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER take great pleasure in announcing that the responses to their appeal herewith reprinted have been prompt and gratifying, and show a widespread interest on the part of the community in the success of this great undertaking.

Although the amount so far subscribed is not yet sufficient to insure the completion of the work, still the money already paid in is enough to warrant the Committee in undertaking it.

The work of indexing has already begun and will be prosecuted as fast as the means will allow.

The Committee take this opportunity cordially to thank those persons and Societies who have already subscribed, and to express the hope that all who are interested in genealogical research, and who have not yet sent in their contributions, will forward them now so that the work may be rapidly pushed to its completion.

*Bis dat qui cito dat.*

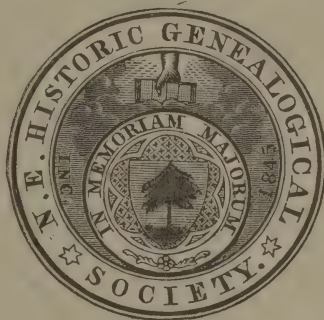
Communications may be addressed and contributions sent to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM, *Chairman.*

THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LII.—APRIL, 1898.

WHOLE NUMBER, 206.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1898.


Editor,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

## CONTENTS—APRIL, 1898.

**\*\* Illustrations:**

1. Portrait of CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE (to face page 153).
2. Facsimiles from Col. JOHN GORHAM'S Waste Book, pages 189, 190, 191, 192.
3. Arms on FOSTER tombstone, page 198.
4. View of the MOWRY FAMILY MONUMENT (to face page 207).
5. Facsimile of the Petition of DESIRE GORHAM, page 229.

I.	MEMOIR OF REV. CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE, D.D. By Rev. <i>Alfred Manchester</i> .	153
II.	ALDEN GENEALOGY ( <i>Continued</i> ). By Mrs. <i>Charles L. Alden</i> . . . . .	162
III.	DEED OF DANIEL COLLINS, 1696. Communicated by <i>John T. Hassam, A.M.</i>	167
IV.	LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON. ( <i>Continued</i> ). Com. by <i>Worthington C. Ford</i> . . . . .	169
V.	CAPOWACK. IS IT THE INDIAN NAME OF MARTHA'S VINEYARD? By Surgeon <i>Charles E. Banks, M.D., U.S.M.H.S.</i> . . . . .	176
VI.	RECORDS OF THE REV. THOMAS WHITE, PASTOR OF BOLTON, CONN. Com. by <i>Miss Mary K. Talcott</i> . . . . .	180
VII.	ADDITIONS TO POSITIVE PEDIGREES AND AUTHORIZED ARMS OF NEW ENGLAND. By <i>William S. Appleton, A.M.</i> . . . . .	185
VIII.	COL. JOHN GORHAM'S WASTE BOOK, WITH FACSIMILES. Com. by <i>Frank W. Sprague, Esq.</i> . . . . .	186
IX.	LEVI LINCOLN AND HIS CONNECTION WITH THE EXTINCTION OF SLAVERY IN MASSACHUSETTS. Com. by Rev. <i>Samuel May</i> . . . . .	193
X.	CAPT. HOPESTILL FOSTER AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. By <i>William H. Whitmore, A.M.</i> . . . . .	194
XI.	LETTER OF THOMAS MAYHEW TO GOV. EDMUND ANDROS. Com. by <i>C. M. Foster</i>	203
XII.	BARNSTABLE FAMILIES BY AMOS OTIS . . . . .	206
XIII.	MOWRY: A UNIQUE FAMILY MONUMENT. By <i>William A. Mowry, Ph.D.</i> . .	207
XIV.	FOUR GENERATIONS OF THE WALDO FAMILY IN AMERICA. By <i>Waldo Lin- coln, Esq.</i> . . . . .	213
XV.	PETITION OF DESIRE GORHAM. Com. by <i>Frank W. Sprague, Esq.</i> . . . .	229
XVI.	RECORDS OF DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS. Com. by <i>Miss Harriet M. Pease</i>	230
XVII.	GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. ( <i>Continued</i> ). By <i>Henry F. Waters, A.M.</i> . . . . .	234
XVIII.	SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF JOHN GARDNER WHITE, A.M. By <i>Francis B. White, A.M.</i> . . . . .	268
XIX.	NOTES AND QUERIES: <i>Notes.</i> —Harward of Southwark; Royall the Loyalist, 270; Samuel Leonard or Leonardson; The Kellogg Family in England; Mason and Veren; Don or Dan, 271. <i>Queries.</i> —West, 271; Norton; Hargill; Spicer, 272; Brown and Byles; Wyatt and Corey; Baker, Crowell, Fuller, Lewis, Lovell and Taylor; Hovey; Little, Lay, 273; Eddy, Bennett and Horton; Bowen and Howard; Cook, 274; Lake; Jarvis and Tudor; Washburn and Sherwood; Rosinda Allen; Hoar and Way, 275; Prout, Blake and Bevin; Butler; Richard Haze; Rogers; Miscellaneous Queries, 276. <i>Historical Intelligence.</i> —The Harleian Society; Farrar's Indexes; Richard Sims, M.A.; Genealogies in Preparation, 277 . . . . .	
XX.	NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY: Frederic Lord Richardson, 278; Corrections, 279 . . . . .	270-278 278-279
XXI.	BOOK NOTICES . . . . .	279-289
XXII.	RECENT PUBLICATIONS . . . . .	290-293
XXIII.	DEATHS . . . . .	294-295
XXIV.	FIRST BOOK OF RAYNHAM LETTERS. ( <i>Continued</i> ). . . . .	295-296

 Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

### Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST,      CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
HORACE T. ROCKWELL,      DON GLEASON HILL,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.



## The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance. Terms of Advertising, \$16.00 a page, or at that rate for a less space.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

---

LUCY HALL GREENLAW, Genealogist,

Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

---

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCHES IN GREAT BRITAIN.

MR. EBEN PUTNAM (member of N.-E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Essex Institute, etc.), a genealogist of experience, offers his services in the field of English, Irish and Scotch genealogy.

Letters containing orders should contain a draft on London to a reasonable amount, as well as detailed information regarding subject of proposed search.

Address, MR. EBEN PUTNAM, care of  
*Peabody Museum, Cambridge, Mass.*

---

A HISTORY  
OF  
THOMAS CANFIELD,  
AND OF  
MATTHEW CANFIELD,  
WITH A  
GENEALOGY OF THEIR DESCENDANTS IN NEW JERSEY.  
COMPILED BY FREDERICK A. CANFIELD, DOVER, N. J.

---

Large 8vo. bevelled, cloth, gilt top, uncut edges, 256 pages. Illustrated. Mailed post paid on receipt of \$4.00.

Gives history of family name back to the year 1086, with Coats of Arms and Crests.

Thomas Canfield settled in Milford, Conn., 1646, and died there 1689. Matthew Canfield was in Connecticut from 1640 till 1666, when he removed to Newark, N. J., and died there in 1673. These two men are the ancestors of nearly all the Canfield, Camfield, and Campfield families in America. All of their descendants bearing the family name are given to the 3d and 4th generations. More than 2,000 descendants are given.

Address, FRED. A. CANFIELD, DOVER, N. J.

---

## THE "OLD NORTHWEST" GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY.

On January 1, 1898, the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society will commence the publication of a magazine bearing the above name. Its field is vast, as there is no magazine devoted to Genealogy now published west of the Atlantic States.

**TWO DOLLARS A YEAR. SINGLE NUMBERS, FIFTY CENTS.**

Advertisements, pertaining to Genealogy, will be inserted at reasonable rates.

Address

DR. L. C. HERRICK, *Secretary*,  
1447 Highland St., Columbus, Ohio.

# BOOKS FOR SALE OR EXCHANGE

BY THE

## New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

### NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

Vols. 21, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33.....	\$5.00
Vols. (cloth), 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50.....per vol.	3.60
Single Nos. (paper) from 1871 to 1880.....	1.25
“ “ “ “ 1880 to 1896.....	.75
Various single numbers from 1847 to 1861.....	2.00
Covers for volumes of Register (Binding 30 extra).....	.30
Bound sets, from 1871 to 1896 .....	100.00

Memorial Biographies of Members (cloth), 5 Vols.....	{ Set..... 10.00
	{ Single Vols. 2.50
Memoirs of several Deceased Members.....	.75
Rolls of Membership (paper).....	.50
A limited number of the “Genealogies and History of Watertown, by Henry Bond, M.D.” (containing 1094 pages).....	10.00
True Relation concerning the Estate of New England. 1886. 15 pages.	1.00
Gerrymander, History of. Dean. 1892. 11 pages.....	.50
Catalogue of Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., 1793—1893.....	1.00

### HISTORIES.—

Documentary History of New York. 4 vols.....	Pages.	\$5.00
East Jersey.....Whitehead.	1856 428	4.00
Boston, Mass., Second Church.....Robbins.	1852 320	1.50
Bunker Hill Battle.....Ellis.	1875 69	.75
Braintree, Mass., Records.....Bates.	1886 937	5.00
Buxton, Me.....Marshall.	1874 288	2.00
Danvers, Mass., Centennial.....	1852 208	1.00
Dunstable, Mass.....Fox.	1846 278	3.00
Framingham.....Temple.	794	3.00
Groton, Mass., Early Church Records.....Dr. S. A. Green.	194	2.00
Northampton, Mass.....Bridgman.	1850 227	2.00
Philadelphia, Pa. 2 vols.....Watson.	1844	4.00
Watertown, Mass.....Bond.	1860 1094	10.00
Woodbury, Conn. Vol. 3.....Cothren.	1879 706	5.00

### GENEALOGIES.—

Genealogical Register.....Farmer.	1829 351	7.50
Appleton.....Jewett.	1860 183	2.00
Badcock.....Appleton.	1881 11	1.00
Baldwin.....Chester.	1884 28	1.00
Bearse.....Newcomb.	1871 16	1.50
Bright.....Bright.	1858 345	6.00
Broughton.....Waite.	1883 8	.50
Campbell.....Douglas.	1878 8	.50
Clark.....Clark.	1866 260	4.00
Cleveland.....Cleveland.	1879 76	3.00
Cleveland.....Cleveland.	1885 14	.25
Coffin.....Macy.	1870 17	1.00
Cooper.....Tuckerman.	1890 11	.75
Cressey.....Blodgett.	1877 12	.75
Cushman.....Cushman.	1855 665	5.00
Daniell.....Daniell.	1874 19	.75
Deane Pedigree.....		.50
Dumner.....Chester.	1881 29	1.00
Eliot.....Winters.	1885 7	.75
Fabens.....Perkins.	1881 26	.50
Felton.....Felton.	1886 260	1.00
Field.....Field.	1876 4	.50
Gale.....Gale.	9	1.00

# GENEALOGIES (Continued).—

			Pages.	
Garfield .....	Phillimore.	1883	12	.75
Giles .....	Vinton.	1864	600	5.00
Gillson or Jillson .....	Jillson.	1876	266	2.50
Hazen .....	Hazen.	1879	7	.50
Huntoon .....	Huntoon.	1881	113	1.00
Manning and Whitfield Pedigrees .....		1897	35	.75
Munsell .....	Munsell.	1880	15	1.00
Perkins .....	Perkins.		9	.50
Preble .....	Preble.	1868	336	15.00
Rawlins or Rollins .....	Rollins.	1870	84	
Stebbins. reprint .....			31	5.00
Stiles .....	Stiles.		31	1.00
Stoddard .....		1849	23	2.00
Thwing .....	Thwing.	1883	216	5.00
Tucker .....	Sheppard.			3.00
Trott .....	Harris.	1889	4	.50
Turner .....	Turner.	1882	63	3.00
Usher .....	Whitmore.	1869	11	1.00
Vinton .....	Vinton.	1858	534	5.00
Vinton .....	Vinton.	1858	236	2.50
Waite .....	Corey.	1878	11	1.00
Washington .....	Toner.	1891	19	1.00
Washington .....	Waters.	1889	53	1.00
Waters' Genealogical Gleanings in England. Part 3.				1.00
White .....	Derby.	1872	81	2.00
Willoughby .....	Greenwood.	1876	15	.75
Wiswall .....	Titus.	1886	4	.50
Woodbridge .....	Talcott.	1878	7	.50
Woodman .....	Woodman.	1874	125	5.00

# BIOGRAPHIES.—

Bethune, Joanna .....	Bethune.	1863	250	1.50
Buckingham, J. T. Personal memoirs. 2 vols. ....		1852	255	1.75
Chester, Col. Joseph L. ....	Dean.	1884	24	.50
Christmas, Joseph S. ....	Lord.	1831	213	2.00
Cornelius, Rev. Elias .....	Edwards.	1833	360	1.50
Gallaudet, Thomas H. ....	Barnard.	1852	267	1.25
Good, John M. ....	Gregory.	1829	344	2.00
Graham, Mary J. ....	Bridges.	1834	344	1.25
Henry, Patrick .....	Wirt.	1839	468	2.00
Lyon, Nathaniel .....	Woodward.	1862	360	2.00
Mather, Richard .....		1850	108	1.00
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller. 2 vols. ....		1842	351	2.00
Prince, Rev. Thomas .....	Whitmore.	1868	166	5.00
Quincy, Josiah, Jr. ....	Quincy.	1874	426	2.50
Washington, George .....	Sparks.	1839	562	3.00

Address, B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer,*

*18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

# MR. RICHARD SIMS,

7 Beaumont St., Oxford, England.

*Forty-seven years Assistant in the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum.*

HONORARY M.A., OXFORD UNIVERSITY; MEMBER OF THE ARCHÆOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION OF ENGLAND; CORRESPONDING MEMBER OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, BOSTON, U. S.; AND OF THE HISTORICAL SOCIETY, WISCONSIN. AUTHOR OF THE "INDEX TO THE HERALDS' VISITATIONS"; THE "MANUAL FOR THE GENEALOGIST, TOPOGRAPHER, AND LEGAL PROFESSOR"; THE "HAND-BOOK TO THE LIBRARY OF THE BRITISH MUSEUM," ETC., ETC.

Undertakes the Construction of Pedigrees, Family Histories, etc., the Transcription and Translation of Ancient Records; Identification of Hand-writings; etc.



# The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

226 W. 58th St., New York.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN  
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.  
Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.

THOMAS G. EVANS.  
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT.

RICHARD H. GREENE, *Editor*.

Nearly all the back numbers of the Record can be supplied, at sixty cents a number.

**NOW READY.**—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

Vol. II. of the Collections, containing Baptisms, is being printed and will be issued soon.

## THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

### A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE COUNTY

TO THE

**YEAR 1800,**

**IS BEING PUBLISHED IN THE FORM OF GENEALOGIES.**

The records of old Norfolk County (1643–1679), which included all towns north of the Merrimac river, are also being printed. Early Wills, Cemetery Inscriptions, Sketches of Customs and Early Industries, furnish a variety of Historical Data valuable to the Genealogist and Historian.

**ONE DOLLAR PER ANNUM.**

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR. . . . GEO. FRIS. DOW, BUSINESS MANAGER.

Address The Essex Antiquarian, Salem, Mass.

## The American Antiquarian and Oriental Journal.

PUBLISHED AT CHICAGO, ILL. . . . . EDITED BY STEPHEN D. PEET.

**Bi-Monthly. Price, \$4.00 Per Year.**

The First Magazine devoted to Archaeology and Ethnology established in America.  
Will reach its Twentieth Volume in January, 1898.

The following gentlemen will act as Associate Editors, and have charge of special departments: Rev. WM. C. WINSLOW, D. D., LL.D., **Egyptology**; Prof. T. F. WRIGHT, of Harvard College, **Palestine**; HENRY W. HAYNES, Boston, **Paleolithics and European Archaeology**; A. S. GATSCHET, Ph.D., **Indian Linguistics**; Hon. JAMES WICKERSHAM, Tacoma, Wash., **North West Coast**; W. H. HOLMES, **Central America**; JOHN FRASER, **Polynesia**.

The contributors are as follows: Dr. D. G. BRINTON, Rev. WM. M. BEAUCHAMP, Prof. A. F. CHAMBELAIN, Mr. JAMES DEANS, G. O. DORSEY, Dr. J. WALTER FEWKES, Prof. J. W. HARSHBERGER, Mr. ROYMN HITCHCOCK, H. C. MERCER, Mrs. ZELIA NUTALL, C. STANILAND WAKE, Dr. WM. WALLACE TOOKER, Dr. CYRUS THOMAS.

The editor in chief is also publishing a series of books on Prehistoric America, one on Mound Builders, and another on Animal Effigies having reached a second edition, price \$3.50 per volume.

## PEDIGREES TRACED.

I offer my services to all requiring assistance in tracing pedigrees. Searches made of State, Town, Probate and other Records.

FRANCIS H. FULLER, 286 Chestnut Avenue,  
BOSTON, Mass.

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

## COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

THE Committee charged with the preparation of the new, full and consolidated Index to the first fifty volumes of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER take great pleasure in announcing that the responses to their appeal herewith reprinted have been prompt and gratifying, and show a widespread interest on the part of the community in the success of this great undertaking.

Although the amount so far subscribed is not yet sufficient to insure the completion of the work, still the money already paid in is enough to warrant the Committee in undertaking it.

The work of indexing has already begun and will be prosecuted as fast as the means will allow.

The Committee take this opportunity cordially to thank those persons and Societies who have already subscribed, and to express the hope that all who are interested in genealogical research, and who have not yet sent in their contributions, will forward them now so that the work may be rapidly pushed to its completion.

*Bis dat qui cito dat.*

Communications may be addressed and contributions sent to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM, *Chairman.*

---

## A NEW EDITION OF "SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR."

By REV. GEORGE MADISON BODGE.

THE new edition of this work is now ready; a limited number of copies being available to those who apply at once. Much new material has been added, including lists of Grantees of the "Narragansett Townships" never before published, and an appendix of twenty-five pages containing lists of the Colonial Governors of the three colonies from 1620 to 1680, with rosters of officers, and lists of soldiers not previously mentioned. No well ordered American library is complete without this book. The volume is a handsome octavo of 520 pages, with complete indexes of names and places. Edges uncut; material, printing and binding excellent.

"Mr. Bodge's handsome volume is a monument of antiquarian industry and research, in the interest rather of genealogy than of history, as being the chief concern of the legion of recent patriotic societies like that of which our author is chaplain." — *The Nation*.

Price, cloth, \$6.00; half morocco, \$7.00. Sent prepaid upon receipt of the price, by the author.

GEORGE M. BODGE, LEOMINSTER, MASS.

---

## THE "OLD NORTHWEST" GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY.

On January 1, 1898, the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society will commence the publication of a magazine bearing the above name. Its field is vast, as there is no magazine devoted to Genealogy now published west of the Atlantic States.

**TWO DOLLARS A YEAR. SINGLE NUMBERS, FIFTY CENTS.**

Advertisements, pertaining to Genealogy, will be inserted at reasonable rates.

Address

DR. L. C. HERRICK, *Secretary*,  
1447 Highland St., Columbus, Ohio.

## **The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,**

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance. Terms of Advertising, \$16.00 a page, or at that rate for a less space.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

---

**LUCY HALL GREENLAW, Genealogist,**

Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

---

## **DELANO GENEALOGY.**

Now in press:—A historical and genealogical record of the de Lannoy-Delano families of France and America, from the early period of 1310 to the present time, giving a history of those in Flanders to Philip De la Noye, born in Leyden 1602, of America 1621, together with a genealogical record of him and his descendants to the present time.

A BOOK OF ABOUT 1200 PAGES.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES, PHOTOS, &c.

PRICE \$7.00.

JOEL ANDREW DELANO, *Compiler*,  
GROVE, Mich.

---

## **GILES MEMORIAL.**

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Curwen, Giles, Gould, Holmes, Jennison, Leonard, Lindall, Robinson, Sampson, and Webb.

FOR SALE BY

B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

---

## **VINTON MEMORIAL.**

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Alden, Adams, Allen, Baldwin, Boylston, Carpenter, Faxon, French, Green, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Putnam, Richardson, Thayer, and Safford.

FOR SALE BY

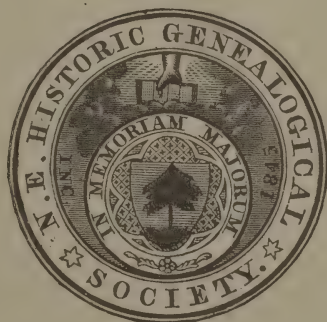
B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.



THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LII.—JULY, 1898.

WHOLE NUMBER, 207.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1898.

Editor,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

## CONTENTS—JULY, 1898.

**\*\* Illustrations:**

1. Portrait of LUCIUS ROBINSON PAIGE (to face page 297).	
2. Facsimile Autographs of SAMUEL SKELTON, incumbent, and ROBERT OBRIE and THOMAS SEAGRAVE, church-wardens of Sempringham (page 350).	
3. SEMPRINGHAM CHURCH (see page 352).	
4. KEEP OF TATTERSHALL CASTLE (see page 353).	
I. MEMOIR OF REV. LUCIUS R. PAIGE, D.D. By Rev. <i>Alphonso Everett White</i> , A.M.	297
II. RECORDS OF REV. THOMAS WHITE, PASTOR OF BOLTON, CONN. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) Communicated by Miss <i>Mary K. Talcott</i> .	307
III. BOSTON PRISONERS IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. Com. by <i>Victor H. Palsit</i> .	311
IV. PHILIP GEREARDY AND HIS RHODE ISLAND DESCENDANTS. By <i>Charles K. Bolton</i> , A.B.	313
V. MATERIAL FROM THE RAYNHAM (NORFOLK, ENGLAND) RECORDS. Com. by Capt. <i>Charles H. Townshend</i> .	318
VI. ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE FAMILIES OF BATT AND BYLEY. ( <i>Concluded.</i> ) Com. by <i>J. Henry Lea</i> , Esq.	321
VII. DESCENDANTS OF LIEUT. WILLIAM SEWARD, OF GUILFORD, CONN. By Hon. <i>Ralph D. Smyth</i> . Com. by <i>Bernard C. Steiner</i> , Ph.D.	323
VIII. LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) Com. by <i>Worthington C. Ford</i> , Esq.	329
IX. CAPT. HOPESTILL FOSTER AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. ( <i>Concluded.</i> ) By <i>William H. Whitmore</i> , A.M.	336
X. RECORD OF MARRIAGES IN WESTERN MASSACHUSETTS. Com. by <i>George Sheldon</i> .	340
XI. DR. WILLIAM SNELLING AND HIS DESCENDANTS. By Rev. <i>Samuel Snelling</i> .	342
XII. SAMUEL SKELTON, M.A., FIRST MINISTER OF THE FIRST CHURCH, SALEM. Com. by <i>E. C. Felton</i> , Esq.	347
XIII. GORHAM FAMILIES OF YARMOUTH. Arranged by <i>William Proud Davis</i> , Esq.	357
XIV. BRIEF MEMOIRS OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) <i>Giles Russell</i> . By <i>John Russell Kemble</i> , Esq.	360
XV. ALDEN GENEALOGY. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) By Mrs. <i>Charles L. Alden</i> .	362
XVI. WILL OF REV. SAMUEL MATHER. Com. by <i>Lothrop Withington</i> , Esq.	366
XVII. RECORD OF DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) Com. by Miss <i>Harriet M. Pease</i> .	368
XVIII. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Price Records; Pearson, 371; Robert Clark, Hon. John I. Baker, 372.	
Queries.—Colson Family, 372; Miscellaneous Queries; Woodbury; Stephen Burgess; Clarke; West Granville Church Records, 373; Wyett and Corey; Whipple; Gray and Wilson; Jerome, 374.	
Replies.—Foster, 375.	
Historical Intelligence.—Rev. Dr. Lucius R. Paige; Mr. Todd's Liberal Gifts to the New Hampshire Historical Society; Systematic History; History of Wilmington, Mass., 375; Dodge Genealogy; Genealogies in Preparation, 376.	371-377
XIX. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 377; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 378; Maine Historical Society; California Genealogical Society, 379.	377-380
XX. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Lewis Brooks Bailey, 380; Hon. John Lowell, LL.D.; Frederick D. Stone, Litt.D., 381; Edward Walford, M.A.; T. Larkin Turner; John Fletcher Williams, 382; James F. Dudley; John Ruggles; Samuel R. Payson, 383; Robert Sewell; Lorenzo S. Fairbanks, 384; Byron A. Baldwin; George A. Kendall; Aaron H. Bean, 385; Benjamin Shreve; Hon. George S. Hale, 386.	380-386
XXI. BOOK NOTICES.	387-399
XXII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS.	399-403
XXIII. DEATHS.	403

Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
HORACE T. ROCKWELL, DON GLEASON HILL,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

---

**The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,**

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance. Terms of Advertising, \$16.00 a page, or at that rate for a less space.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

---

**MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES, VOL. 5.**

THE Fifth Volume of Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society was published last autumn. It contains memoirs of 49 members of the Society, or of all who died between April 16, 1862, and June 15, 1864. The four previous volumes contain memoirs of 162 members, making a total of 211 memoirs in the five volumes—an average of 42 memoirs to a volume.

Each volume contains over five hundred octavo pages, printed on superior paper, handsomely bound, and indexed. The price is \$2.50 a volume, or \$10.00 for the five volumes. When the books are sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents a volume, will be added.

This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate.

The books make excellent presents, especially from members of the Society to their friends. Only a small edition of this volume is printed.

Address: B. B. TORREY, TREASURER, 18 SOMERSET ST., BOSTON, MASS.

---

**GENEALOGICAL RESEARCHES IN GREAT BRITAIN.**

MR. EBEN PUTNAM (member of N.-E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Essex Institute, etc.), a genealogist of experience, offers his services in the field of English, Irish and Scotch genealogy.

Letters containing orders should contain a draft on London to a reasonable amount, as well as detailed information regarding subject of proposed search.

Address, MR. EBEN PUTNAM, care of  
*Peabody Museum, Cambridge, Mass.*

---

**THE "OLD NORTHWEST" GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY.**

On January 1, 1898, the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society will commence the publication of a magazine bearing the above name. Its field is vast, as there is no magazine devoted to Genealogy now published west of the Atlantic States.

**TWO DOLLARS A YEAR. SINGLE NUMBERS, FIFTY CENTS.**

Advertisements, pertaining to Genealogy, will be inserted at reasonable rates.

Address

DR. L. C. HERRICK, *Secretary*,  
1447 Highland St., Columbus, Ohio.



# BOOKS FOR SALE OR EXCHANGE

BY THE

## New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

### NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

Vols. 21, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33.....	\$5.00
Vols. (cloth), 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50.....	per vol. 3.60
Single Nos. (paper) from 1871 to 1880.....	.125
“ “ “ “ 1880 to 1896.....	.75
Various single numbers from 1847 to 1861.....	2.00
Covers for volumes of Register (Binding 30 extra).....	.30
Bound sets, from 1871 to 1896.....	100.00

Memorial Biographies of Members (cloth), 5 Vols.....	{ Set..... 10.00 Single Vols. 2.50
Memoirs of several Deceased Members.....	.75
Rolls of Membership (paper).....	.50
A limited number of the “Genealogies and History of Watertown, by Henry Bond, M.D.” (containing 1094 pages).....	10.00
True Relation concerning the Estate of New England. 1886. 15 pages.	1.00
Gerrymander, History of. Dean. 1892. 11 pages.....	.50
Catalogue of Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., 1793—1893.....	1.00

NOTE.—These prices do not include express or postage.

#### HISTORIES.—

		Pages.	
East Jersey.....	Whitehead.	1856 428	\$4.00
Boston, Mass., Second Church.....	Robbins.	1852 320	1.50
Bunker Hill Battle.....	Ellis.	1875 69	.75
Braintree, Mass., Records.....	Bates.	1886 937	7.00
Buxton, Me.....	Marshall.	1874 288	2.00
Danvers, Mass., Centennial.....		1852 208	1.00
Dunstable, Mass.....	Fox.	1846 278	3.00
Framingham.....	Temple.	794	3.00
Groton, Mass., Early Church Records.....	Dr. S. A. Green.	194	2.00
Northampton, Mass.....	Bridgman.	1850 227	2.00
Philadelphia, Pa. 2 vols.....	Watson.	1844	4.00
Watertown, Mass.....	Bond.	1860 1094	10.00
Woodbury, Conn. Vol. 3.....	Cothren.	1879 706	5.00

#### GENEALOGIES.—

Genealogical Register.....	Farmer.	1829 351	7.50
Appleton.....	Jewett.	1860 183	2.00
Badcock.....	Appleton.	1881 11	1.00
Baldwin.....	Chester.	1884 28	1.00
Bearse.....	Newcomb.	1871 16	1.50
Bright.....	Bright.	1858 345	6.00
Broughton.....	Waite.	1883 8	.50
Campbell.....	Douglas.	1878 8	.50
Clark.....	Clark.	1866 260	4.00
Cleveland.....	Cleveland.	1879 76	3.00
Cleaveland.....	Cleveland.	1885 14	.25
Coffin.....	Macy.	1870 17	1.00
Cooper.....	Tuckerman.	1890 11	.75
Cressey.....	Blodgett.	1877 12	.75
Cushman.....	Cushman.	1855 665	5.00
Daniell.....	Daniell.	1874 19	.75
Deane Pedigree.....			.50
Dumner.....	Chester.	1881 29	1.00
Eliot.....	Winters.	1885 7	.75
Fabens.....	Perkins.	1881 26	.50
Felton.....	Felton.	1886 260	1.00
Field.....	Field.	1876 4	.50
Gale ..	Gale.	9	1.00

# GENEALOGIES (Continued).—

			Pages.	
Garfield.....	Phillimore.	1883	12	.75
Giles.....	Vinton.	1864	600	5.00
Gillson or Jillson.....	Jillson.	1876	266	2.50
Hazen.....	Hazen.	1879	7	.50
Huntoon.....	Huntoon.	1881	113	1.00
Manning and Whitfield Pedigrees.....		1897	35	.75
Munsell.....	Munsell.	1880	15	1.00
Perkins.....	Perkins.		9	.50
Preble.....	Preble.	1868	336	15.00
Rawlins or Rollins.....	Rollins.	1870	84	
Stebbins. reprint.....			31	5.00
Stiles.....	Stiles.		31	1.00
Stoddard.....		1849	23	2.00
Thwing.....	Thwing.	1883	216	5.00
Tucker.....	Sheppard.			3.00
Trott.....	Harris.	1889	4	.50
Usher.....	Whitmore.	1869	11	1.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858	534	5.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858	236	2.50
Waite.....	Corey.	1878	11	1.00
Washington.....	Toner.	1891	19	1.00
Washington.....	Waters.	1889	53	1.00
Waters' Genealogical Gleanings in England. Part 3.				1.00
White.....	Derby.	1872	81	2.00
Willoughby.....	Greenwood.	1876	15	.75
Wiswall.....	Titus.	1886	4	.50
Woodbridge.....	Talcott.	1878	7	.50
Woodman.....	Woodman.	1874	125	5.00

# BIOGRAPHIES.—

Bethune, Joanna.....	Bethune.	1863	250	1.50
Buckingham, J. T. Personal memoirs. 2 vols.....		1852	255	1.75
Chester, Col. Joseph L.....	Dean.	1884	24	.50
Christmas, Joseph S.....	Lord.	1831	213	2.00
Cornelius, Rev. Elias.....	Edwards.	1833	360	1.50
Gallaudet, Thomas H. ....	Barnard.	1852	267	1.25
Good, John M.....	Gregory.	1829	344	2.00
Graham, Mary J.....	Bridges.	1834	344	1.25
Henry, Patrick.....	Wirt.	1839	468	2.00
Lyon, Nathaniel.....	Woodward.	1862	360	2.00
Mather, Richard.....		1850	108	1.00
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller. 2 vols.....		1842	351	2.00
Prince, Rev. Thomas.....	Whitmore.	1868	166	5.00
Quincy, Josiah, Jr.....	Quincy.	1874	426	2.50
Washington, George.....	Sparks.	1839	562	3.00

Address, B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer,*

*18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

# GILES MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Giles, Curwen, Gould, Holmes, Jennison, Leonard, Lindall, Robinson, Sampson, and Webb. Price \$5; by mail \$5.20. For sale by

**B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,**

*18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

# PEDIGREES TRACED.

I offer my services to all requiring assistance in tracing pedigrees. Searches made of State, Town, Probate and other Records.

**FRANCIS H. FULLER, 286 Chestnut Avenue,**

**BOSTON, Mass.**

# The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

226 W. 58th St., New York.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN  
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.  
Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.

THOMAS G. EVANS.  
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT.

RICHARD H. GREENE, *Editor*.

Nearly all the back numbers of the Record can be supplied, at sixty cents a number.

*NOW READY.*—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

Vol. II. of the Collections, containing Baptisms, is being printed and will be issued soon.

## THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

### A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE COUNTY

TO THE

YEAR 1800,

IS BEING PUBLISHED IN THE FORM OF GENEALOGIES.

The records of old Norfolk County (1643–1679), which included all towns north of the Merrimac river, are also being printed. Early Wills, Cemetery Inscriptions, Sketches of Customs and Early Industries, furnish a variety of Historical Data valuable to the Genealogist and Historian.

ONE DOLLAR PER ANNUM.

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR. . . . . GEO. FRIS. DOW, BUSINESS MANAGER.

Address The Essex Antiquarian, Salem, Mass.

## The American Antiquarian and Oriental Journal.

PUBLISHED AT CHICAGO, ILL.

EDITED BY STEPHEN D. PEET.

*Bi-Monthly. Price, \$4.00 Per Year.*

The First Magazine devoted to Archaeology and Ethnology established in America.  
Will reach its Twentieth Volume in January, 1898.

The following gentlemen will act as Associate Editors, and have charge of special departments: Rev. WM. C. WINSLOW, D. D., LL. D., **Egyptology**; Prof. T. F. WRIGHT, of Harvard College, **Palestine**; HENRY W. HAYNES, Boston, **Paleolithics and European Archaeology**; A. S. GATSCHE, Ph. D., **Indian Linguistics**; Hon. JAMES WICKERSHAM, Tacoma, Wash., **North West Coast**; W. H. HOLMES, **Central America**; JOHN FRASER, **Polynesia**.

The contributors are as follows: Dr. D. G. BRINTON, Rev. WM. M. BEAUCHAMP, Prof. A. F. CHAMBELAIN, Mr. JAMES DEANS, G. O. DORSEY, Dr. J. WALTER FEWKES, Prof. J. W. HARSHBERGER, Mr. ROYMN HITCHCOCK, H. C. MERCER, Mrs. ZELIA NUTALL, C. STANILAND WAKE, Dr. WM. WALLACE TOOKER, Dr. CYRUS THOMAS.

The editor in chief is also publishing a series of books on Prehistoric America, one on Mound Builders, and another on Animal Effigies having reached a second edition, price \$3.50 per volume.

## VINTON MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Vinton, Alden, Adams, Allen, Baldwin, Boylston, Carpenter, Faxon, French, Green, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Putnam, Richardson, Thayer, and Safford. Price, \$5; by mail \$5.20. For sale by

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.



## THE SECOND OF THE SERIES

OF

# OLD HOUSES OF THE ANTIENT TOWN OF NORWICH

is now nearly ready for publication. It will give the history of the people, houses and shipping of

### THE CITY OF NORWICH

EARLIER KNOWN AS

CHELSEA, NORWICH PORT, OR THE LANDING.

FROM

1660 to 1825,

and will contain several maps, between two and three hundred illustrations, views of houses, etc., photogravure copies of portraits and miniatures, also the following genealogies:

Abbe, Alden, Ames, Arnold, Ayer, Backus, Barker, Barstow, Beatty, Bentley, Bill, Billings, Bingham, Bliss, Bolles, Boswell, Breed, Brewer, Brewster, Brimmer, Brown, Bromley, Buckingham, Burnham, Bushnell, Capron, Carew, Carpenter, Chapman, Chester, Childs, Choate, Clement, Clark, Cobb, Coit, Corning, Crocker, Culver, Danforth, Davison, Day, Dean, Deming, Denison, Dennis, De Witt, Dunham, Dyer, Eaton, Edgerton, Eels, Elderkin, Everett, Fanning, Farnsworth, Fillmore, Fitch, Frisbie, Gale, Gallup, Geer, Gilbert, Gilman, Goodale, Goodwin, Goddard, Gordon, Greene, Hall, Hamilton, Harding, Harris, Hill, Hilliard, Holden, Hosmer, Howland, Hubbard, Hull, Huntington, Hutchins, Ingraham, Isaacs, Jennings, Kelley, King, Kingsbury, Kinney, Lamb, Lanman, Lathrop, Lawrence, Leffingwell, Lester, L'Hommedieu, Loring, Lord, Malbone, Marvin, Meech, Moore, Niles, Norman, Noyes, Odiorne, Otis, Palmeter, Parker, Peabody, Pelton, Perkins, Pierce, Richards, Ripley, Rockwell, Rogers, Rose, Roath, Sanger, Smith, Snow, Starr, Stewart, Story, Thatcher, Tiffany, Tracy, Trapp, Trumbull, Tyler, Vail, Vernet, Warren, Wattles, Waterman, Wetmore, Webb, Whitney, Whiting, Whipple, Williams, Willoughby, Winchester, Willet, Woodbridge, Young.

The work will be sold by subscription only, price payable in advance, and no more copies will be printed than are subscribed for. The list of subscribers will be printed in the book, and each copy will be numbered and marked with the subscriber's name.

The book will be bound in two volumes of about 400 pages each, one containing the reading matter and illustrations, the other the genealogies.

PRICE \$10.

If by the end of May, the number of copies subscribed for is not sufficient to pay the cost of printing, the money will be returned to the subscribers, and the publication relinquished.

Address Miss MARY E. PERKINS,

148 Pequot Avenue, New London, Conn.

## NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

### COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

THE Committee charged with the preparation of the new, full and consolidated Index to the first fifty volumes of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER take great pleasure in announcing that the responses to their appeal herewith reprinted have been prompt and gratifying, and show a widespread interest on the part of the community in the success of this great undertaking.

Although the amount so far subscribed is not yet sufficient to insure the completion of the work, still the money already paid in is enough to warrant the Committee in undertaking it.

The work of indexing has already begun and will be prosecuted as fast as the means will allow.

The Committee take this opportunity cordially to thank those persons and Societies who have already subscribed, and to express the hope that all who are interested in genealogical research, and who have not yet sent in their contributions, will forward them now so that the work may be rapidly pushed to its completion.

*Bis dat qui cito dat.*

Communications may be addressed and contributions sent to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM, *Chairman.*

# THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF FAMILY HISTORY,

ISSUED IN MARCH, JUNE, SEPTEMBER and DECEMBER.

24 pages. Octavo. Price 25 cents a number, \$1.00 a year.

The March number contains: Plymouth County Marriages, Bristol (Maine) Marriages, Abstracts of Plymouth County Probate Records, Notes, Queries and Book Notes.

Address, THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,

Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

---

## REYNELL UPHAM,

COMPILER OF "ENGLISH SUPPLEMENT" TO UPHAM GENEALOGY. EDITOR OF "BRISTOL APPRENTICE ROLLS" (in preparation).

(*Bristol Record Society's Series.*)

SPECIALTY, AMERICAN ANCESTRY.

Address, 8 HAMPTON ROAD, BRISTOL, Eng.

---

## THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY,

Instituted in 1869 for the Publication of Inedited Manuscripts relating to Genealogy, Family History, and Heraldry. President: The Most Honourable The MARQUESS OF BUTE, K.T. Entrance Fee, 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription, £1 1s.

Prospectuses and full particulars of Publications already issued (65 volumes), and Forms of Application for Membership, may be obtained on application to the Publishers, Messrs. MITCHELL and HUGHES, 140 Wardour Street, W., or to one of the Honorary Secretaries, GEORGE J. ARMYTAGE, F.S.A., Clifton Woodhead, Brighouse, and J. P. RYLANDS, F.S.A., 2 Charlesville, Birkenhead.

---

## GENEALOGY OF DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS HALE

OF

WATTON, ENGLAND, AND OF NEWBURY, MASS.

By the late ROBERT SAFFORD HALE, LL.D. A limited number of copies may still be had of the Publishers, The Weed-Parsons Co., Albany, N. Y.

Published Albany, 1889, pp. xii., 415, 8vo., cloth. Price \$5.00.

Any material for additions or corrections should be sent to RICHARD W. HALE, 10 Tremont Street, Boston, Mass.

---

## VINTON MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Vinton, Alden, Adams, Allen, Baldwin, Boylston, Carpenter, Faxon, French, Green, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Putnam, Richardson, Thayer, and Safford. Price \$5. For sale by

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

---

## GILES MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Giles, Curwen, Gould, Holmes, Jennison, Leonard, Lindall, Robinson, Sampson, and Webb. Price \$5. For sale by

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,

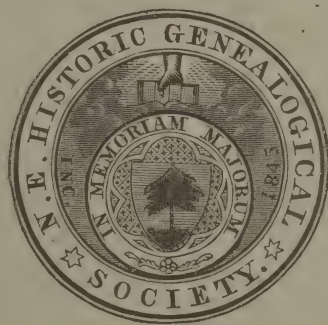
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

---

THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LII.—OCTOBER, 1898.

WHOLE NUMBER, 208.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1898.



Editor,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

## CONTENTS—OCTOBER, 1898.


\*\*\* *Illustration:*

1. Portrait of LUTHER FARNHAM (to face page 405).	
I. SKETCH OF REV. LUTHER FARNHAM, A.M. By <i>John W. Dean</i> . . . . .	405
II. RECORDS OF REV. THOMAS WHITE, PASTOR OF BOLTON, CONN. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) Communicated by Miss <i>Mary K. Talcott</i> . . . . .	408
III. JOHN WHITE AND HIS DESCENDANTS. By Hon. <i>Thomas J. Lothrop</i> . . . . .	421
IV. SOUTH HAMPTON (N. H.) CHURCH RECORDS. Com. by <i>Geo. A. Gordon, A.M.</i> . . . .	427
V. ALDEN GENEALOGY. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) By Mrs. <i>Charles L. Alden</i> . . . . .	435
VI. AN EARLY GOVERNOR OF NEW SOMERSETSHIRE. By <i>Frederick W. Todd, Esq.</i> . . . .	441
VII. GORHAM FAMILIES OF YARMOUTH. ( <i>Concluded.</i> ) By <i>William P. Davis, Esq.</i> . . . .	445
VIII. THE EARLY BUSHNELLS. By <i>William T. R. Marvin, A.M.</i> . . . . .	446
IX. FENNO FAMILY. By <i>Allen H. Bent, Esq.</i> . . . . .	448
X. LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON. ( <i>Continued.</i> ) Com. by <i>Worthington C. Ford, Esq.</i> . . . . .	457
XI. BOND FAMILY RECORDS. Com. by <i>Arthur T. Bond</i> . . . . .	464
XII. ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN OF GUILFORD AND HIS DESCENDANTS. By Hon. <i>Ralph D. Smyth</i> . Com. by <i>Bernard C. Steiner, Ph.D.</i> . . . .	466
XIII. A PLANTATION ON PRINCE GEORGE'S CREEK, CAPE FEAR, N. C. Com. by <i>Samuel B. Doggett, Esq.</i> . . . . .	469
XIV. EDWIN HUBBARD. By Mrs. <i>Fannie W. Brown</i> . . . . .	473
XV. CAPT. JOHANNES SANDERSE GLEN. By <i>Zoeth S. Eldredge, Esq.</i> . . . .	475
XVI. NOTES AND QUERIES: <i>Note.</i> —Inscriptions at Hinsdale, N. H., 478 <i>Queries.</i> —Cook Family; Information Wanted, 478; Way Family; Finch, Holcomb, Beach; Miscellaneous Queries, 479 <i>Historical Intelligence.</i> —Sanborn Genealogy; Genealogies in Preparation, 480; Foster's Biographical Handbook of Anglo-Americans; Harleian Society's Publications, 488 . . . . .	478-481, 488
XVII. BOOK NOTICES . . . . .	481-485
XVIII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS . . . . .	485-487
XIX. HOBSON. Com. by <i>Henry F. Waters, A.M.</i> . . . . .	487

### The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance. Terms of Advertising, \$16.00 a page, or at that rate for a less space.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

 Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

#### Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST,      CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
HORACE T. ROCKWELL,    DON GLEASON HILL,  
JOHN WARD DEAN.

# MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES, VOL. 5.

THE Fifth Volume of Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society was published last autumn. It contains memoirs of 49 members of the Society, or of all who died between April 16, 1862, and June 15, 1864. The four previous volumes contain memoirs of 162 members, making a total of 211 memoirs in the five volumes—an average of 42 memoirs to a volume.

Each volume contains over five hundred octavo pages, printed on superior paper, handsomely bound, and indexed. The price is \$2.50 a volume, or \$10.00 for the five volumes. When the books are sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents a volume, will be added.

This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate.

The books make excellent presents, especially from members of the Society to their friends. Only a small edition of this volume is printed.

Address: B. B. TORREY, TREASURER, 18 SOMERSET ST., BOSTON, MASS.

---

## THE "OLD NORTHWEST" GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY.

On January 1, 1898, the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society will commence the publication of a magazine bearing the above name. Its field is vast, as there is no magazine devoted to Genealogy now published west of the Atlantic States.

**TWO DOLLARS A YEAR. SINGLE NUMBERS, FIFTY CENTS.**

Advertisements, pertaining to Genealogy, will be inserted at reasonable rates.

Address

DR. L. C. HERRICK, *Secretary*,  
1447 Highland St., Columbus, Ohio.

---

## RECORDS OF YORKSHIRE, N. E.

I have access to a private copy of the ancient Court Records of the County of York. They cover the period 1636 to 1685, and comprise names of county officers, jurymen, and of persons with whom any business was transacted in the local courts held in the western part of the DISTRICT OF MAINE. No marriages or births are included.

In aid of the Historian or Genealogist, I will make research in these records—fully indexed—or in records and papers possessed by the Maine Historical Society. Terms moderate. Address, REV. HENRY O. THAYER, at Library of Maine Historical Society, Portland, Maine.

---

## GILES MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Giles, Curwen, Gould, Holmes, Jennison, Leonard, Lindall, Robinson, Sampson, and Webb. Price \$5; by mail \$5.20. For sale by

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

---

## PEDIGREES TRACED.

I offer my services to all requiring assistance in tracing pedigrees. Searches made of State, Town, Probate and other Records.

FRANCIS H. FULLER, 286 Chestnut Avenue,  
BOSTON, Mass.

# BOOKS FOR SALE OR EXCHANGE

BY THE

## New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

### NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

Vols. 21, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33.....	\$5.00
Vols. (cloth), 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50.....per vol.	3.60
Single Nos. (paper) from 1871 to 1880.....	1.25
“ “ “ “ “ 1880 to 1896.....	.75
Various single numbers from 1847 to 1861.....	2.00
Covers for volumes of Register (Binding 30 extra).....	.30
Bound sets, from 1871 to 1896.....	100.00

Memorial Biographies of Members (cloth), 5 Vols.....	{ Set..... 10.00 Single Vols. 2.50
Memoirs of several Deceased Members.....	.75
Rolls of Membership (paper).....	.50
A limited number of the “Genealogies and History of Watertown, by Henry Bond, M.D.” (containing 1094 pages).....	10.00
True Relation concerning the Estate of New England. 1886. 15 pages.	1.00
Gerrymander, History of. Dean. 1892. 11 pages.....	.50
Catalogue of Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., 1793—1893.....	1.00

NOTE.—These prices do not include express or postage.

### HISTORIES.—

		Pages.	
East Jersey.....	Whitehead.	1856 428	\$4.00
Boston, Mass., Second Church.....	Robbins.	1852 320	1.50
Bunker Hill Battle.....	Ellis.	1875 69	.75
Braintree, Mass., Records.....	Bates.	1886 937	7.00
Buxton, Me.....	Marshall.	1874 288	2.00
Danvers, Mass., Centennial.....		1852 208	1.00
Dunstable, Mass.....	Fox.	1846 278	3.00
Framingham.....	Temple.		794 3.00
Groton, Mass., Early Church Records.....	Dr. S. A. Green.	194	2.00
Northampton, Mass.....	Bridgman.	1850 227	2.00
Philadelphia, Pa. 2 vols.....	Watson.	1844	4.00
Watertown, Mass.....	Bond.	1860 1094	10.00
Woodbury, Conn. Vol. 3.....	Cothren.	1879 706	5.00

### GENEALOGIES.—

Genealogical Register.....	Farmer.	1829 351	7.50
Appleton.....	Jewett.	1860 183	2.00
Badcock.....	Appleton.	1881 11	1.00
Baldwin.....	Chester.	1884 28	1.00
Bearse.....	Newcomb.	1871 16	1.50
Bright.....	Bright.	1858 345	6.00
Broughton.....	Waite.	1883 8	.50
Campbell.....	Douglas.	1878 8	.50
Clark.....	Clark.	1866 260	4.00
Cleveland.....	Cleveland.	1879 76	3.00
Cleveland.....	Cleveland.	1885 14	.25
Coffin.....	Macy.	1870 17	1.00
Cushman.....	Cushman.	1855 665	5.00
Daniell.....	Daniell.	1874 19	.75
Deane Pedigree.....			.50
Dummer.....	Chester.	1881 29	1.00
Eliot.....	Winters.	1885 7	.75
Fabens.....	Perkins.	1881 26	.50
Felton.....	Felton.	1886 260	1.00
Field.....	Field.	1876 4	.50
Gale.....	Gale.	9	1.00
Garfield.....	Phillimore.	1883 12	.75
Giles.....	Vinton.	1864 600	5.00



# GENEALOGIES (Continued).—

			Pages.	
Gillson or Jillson.....	Jillson.	1876	266	2.50
Hazen.....	Hazen.	1879	7	.50
Huntoon.....	Huntoon.	1881	113	1.00
Manning and Whitfield Pedigrees.....		1897	35	.75
Manton and Watson.....	Watson.		48	3.00
Munsell.....	Munsell.	1880	15	1.00
Perkins.....	Perkins.		9	.50
Preble.....	Preble.	1868	336	15.00
Rawlins or Rollins.....	Rollins.	1870	84	
Stebbins. reprint.....			31	5.00
Stiles.....	Stiles.		31	1.00
Stoddard.....		1849	23	2.00
Thwing.....	Thwing.	1883	216	5.00
Tucker.....	Sheppard.			3.00
Usher.....	Whitmore.	1869	11	1.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858	534	5.00
Vinton.....	Vinton.	1858	236	2.50
Waite.....	Corey.	1878	11	1.00
Washington.....	Toner.	1891	19	1.00
Washington.....	Waters.	1889	53	1.00
Waters' Genealogical Gleanings in England. Part 3.				1.00
White.....	Derby.	1872	81	2.00
Willoughby.....	Greenwood.	1876	15	.75
Wiswall.....	Titus.	1886	4	.50
Woodbridge.....	Talcott.	1878	7	.50
Woodman.....	Woodman.	1874	125	5.00

## BIOGRAPHIES.—

Bethune, Joanna.....	Bethune.	1863	250	1.50
Buckingham, J. T. Personal memoirs. 2 vols.....		1852	255	1.75
Chester, Col. Joseph L.....	Dean.	1884	24	.50
Christmas, Joseph S.....	Lord.	1831	213	2.00
Cornelius, Rev. Elias.....	Edwards.	1833	360	1.50
Gallaudet, Thomas H.....	Barnard.	1852	267	1.25
Good, John M.....	Gregory.	1829	344	2.00
Graham, Mary J.....	Bridges.	1834	344	1.25
Henry, Patrick.....	Wirt.	1839	468	2.00
Lyon, Nathaniel.....	Woodward.	1862	360	2.00
Mather, Richard.....		1850	108	1.00
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller. 2 vols.....		1842	351	2.00
Prince, Rev. Thomas.....	Whitmore.	1868	166	5.00
Quincy, Josiah, Jr.....	Quincy.	1874	426	2.50
Washington, George.....	Sparks.	1839	562	3.00

Address, B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer,*  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

## GENEALOGICAL QUERIES.

A SPECIAL issue, of more than 5000 copies, of PUTNAM'S HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, will be distributed the latter part of November, containing, besides an index to Volumes IV.—VI., a number of pages especially devoted to *genealogical queries*.

A small charge will be made for insertion of queries, as follows: twenty-five cents per query of less than thirty words, to ten cents per additional line (ten words to a line). This is an exceptional opportunity.

Copy should be sent (prepaid in full) before October 30, to

EBEN PUTNAM, Box 5, Danvers, Mass.

"GRAVESTONE Inscriptions at Salisbury, Conn." Royal 8vo., paper, pp. 16. Price, postage prepaid, 50c. a copy.

This pamphlet contains a complete alphabetical list of inscriptions (epitaphs not included) in the old burying ground at Salisbury, inscriptions at Lime Rock (previous to 1800) and some others, in all three hundred.

MALCOLM D. RUDD, Lakeville, Conn.

## New-England Bibliopolist,

EDITED BY JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

Volumes I. to IX., January, 1880, to October, 1897. Price for the set of 9 volumes in numbers, \$5.50.

B. B. TORREY, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

# The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

226 W. 58th St., New York.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN  
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

## PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.  
Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.

THOMAS G. EVANS.  
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT.

RICHARD H. GREENE, *Editor*.

Nearly all the back numbers of the Record can be supplied, at sixty cents a number.

**NOW READY.**—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

Vol. II. of the Collections, containing Baptisms, is being printed and will be issued soon.

## THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN. A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE COUNTY TO THE YEAR 1800,

IS BEING PUBLISHED IN THE FORM OF GENEALOGIES.

The records of old Norfolk County (1643–1679), which included all towns north of the Merrimac river, are also being printed. Early Wills, Cemetery Inscriptions, Sketches of Customs and Early Industries, furnish a variety of Historical Data valuable to the Genealogist and Historian.

ONE DOLLAR PER ANNUM.

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR. . . . GEO. FRIS. DOW, BUSINESS MANAGER.

Address The Essex Antiquarian, Salem, Mass.

## The American Antiquarian and Oriental Journal.

PUBLISHED AT CHICAGO, ILL.

EDITED BY STEPHEN D. PEET.

Bi-Monthly. Price, \$4.00 Per Year.

The First Magazine devoted to Archaeology and Ethnology established in America.  
Will reach its Twentieth Volume in January, 1898.

The following gentlemen will act as Associate Editors, and have charge of special departments: Rev. WM. C. WINSLOW, D. D., LL. D., **Egyptology**; Prof. T. F. WRIGHT, of Harvard College, **Palestine**; HENRY W. HAYNES, Boston, **Paleolithics and European Archaeology**; A. S. GATSCHET, Ph. D., **Indian Linguistics**; Hon. JAMES WICKERSHAM, Tacoma, Wash., **North West Coast**; W. H. HOLMES, **Central America**; JOHN FRASER, **Polynesia**.

The contributors are as follows: DR. D. G. BRINTON, Rev. WM. M. BEAUCHAMP, Prof. A. F. CHAMBELAIN, Mr. JAMES DEANS, G. O. DORSEY, DR. J. WALTER FEWKES, Prof. J. W. HARSHBERGER, Mr. ROYMN HITCHCOCK, H. C. MERCER, Mrs. ZELIA NUTALL, C. STANILAND WAKE, Dr. WM. WALLACE TOOKER, Dr. CYRUS THOMAS.

The editor in chief is also publishing a series of books on Prehistoric America, one on Mound Builders, and another on Animal Effigies having reached a second edition, price \$3.50 per volume.

## VINTON MEMORIAL.

This work contains Genealogies of families bearing the name of Vinton, Alden, Adams, Allen, Baldwin, Boylston, Carpenter, Faxon, French, Green, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Putnam, Richardson, Thayer, and Safford. Price \$5; by mail \$5.20. For sale by

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

## NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

THE Committee charged with the preparation of the new, full and consolidated Index to the first fifty volumes of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER take great pleasure in announcing that the responses to their appeal herewith reprinted have been prompt and gratifying, and show a widespread interest on the part of the community in the success of this great undertaking.

Although the amount so far subscribed is not yet sufficient to insure the completion of the work, still the money already paid in is enough to warrant the Committee in undertaking it.

The work of indexing has already begun and will be prosecuted as fast as the means will allow.

The Committee take this opportunity cordially to thank those persons and Societies who have already subscribed, and to express the hope that all who are interested in genealogical research, and who have not yet sent in their contributions, will forward them now so that the work may be rapidly pushed to its completion.

*Bis dat qui cito dat.*

Communications may be addressed and contributions sent to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM, *Chairman.*

---

### LOCAL HISTORIES WANTED.

The New-England Historic Genealogical Society lacks the following County Histories. Members and friends of the Society having duplicate copies are invited to donate them to the Society, or to exchange them for works of which the Society has duplicates.

VERMONT. Child's Historical Gazetteer and Directory of Addison, Bennington, Franklin and Grand Isle, and Lamoille and Orleans. Rutland, published by D. Mason & Co.

MASSACHUSETTS. Berkshire (2 vols.), 1885.

Address all communications to John Ward Dean, *Librarian, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

---

THE CHANDLER FAMILY.—BY DR. GEORGE CHANDLER, of Worcester, Mass. One copy of the original edition (1872) for sale. Only forty-one copies were preserved in the great Boston fire. Price \$30.

D. CLAPP & SON, 291 Congress St., Boston.

---

### New-England Bibliopolist,

EDITED BY JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

Volumes I. to IX., January, 1880, to October, 1897. Price for the set of 9 volumes in numbers, \$5.50.

B. B. TORREY, *18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

---

WANTED.—THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, any volumes or numbers between 1859 and 1870 inclusive.

LUCY HALL GREENLAW,

*Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.*



## THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF FAMILY HISTORY,

ISSUED IN MARCH, JUNE, SEPTEMBER and DECEMBER.

24 pages. Octavo. Price 25 cents a number, \$1.00 a year.

The March number contains: Plymouth County Marriages, Bristol (Maine) Marriages, Abstracts of Plymouth County Probate Records, Notes, Queries and Book Notes.

Address, THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER,  
Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

---

## REYNELL UPHAM,

COMPILER OF "ENGLISH SUPPLEMENT" TO UPHAM GENEALOGY. EDITOR OF "BRISTOL APPRENTICE ROLLS" (in preparation).

(*Bristol Record Society's Series.*)

SPECIALTY, AMERICAN ANCESTRY.

Address, 8 HAMPTON ROAD, BRISTOL, Eng.

---

## THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY,

Instituted in 1869 for the Publication of Inedited Manuscripts relating to Genealogy, Family History, and Heraldry. President: The Most Honourable The MARQUESS OF BUTE, K.T. Entrance Fee, 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription, £1 1s.

Prospectuses and full particulars of Publications already issued (65 volumes), and Forms of Application for Membership, may be obtained on application to the Publishers, Messrs. MITCHELL and HUGHES, 140 Wardour Street, W., or to one of the Honorary Secretaries, GEORGE J. ARMYTAGE, F.S.A., Clifton Woodhead, Brighouse, and J. P. RYLANDS, F.S.A., 2 Charlesville, Birkenhead.

---

## GENEALOGY OF DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS HALE

OF

WATTON, ENGLAND, AND OF NEWBURY, MASS.

By the late ROBERT SAFFORD HALE, LL.D. A limited number of copies may still be had of the Publishers, The Weed-Parsons Co., Albany, N. Y.

Published Albany, 1889, pp. xii., 415, 8vo., cloth. Price \$5.00.

Any material for additions or corrections should be sent to RICHARD W. HALE, 10 Tremont Street, Boston, Mass.

---

## BROWNING'S "AMERICANS OF ROYAL DESCENT."

FOURTH EDITION, WITH NOTES, 950 PAGES. SENT C. O. D. \$15.

AND

## BROWNING'S "MAGNA CHARTA BARONS

AND THEIR AMERICAN DESCENDANTS,"

470 pages; sent C. O. D. \$10.

Address CHARLES H. BROWNING,

Ardmore P. O., Montgomery Co., Penn.

---







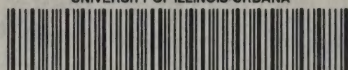








UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 057326867